THE DAVIDSON FAMILY

A NARRATIVE GENEALOGY
OF RELATED FAMILIES:
Curtis, Smith, Egerton, Alexander, Bryan,
Riggan, Hawkins, Judkins, Guyton,
Gray, Whitaker, Champion, Petite,
Petway, Edwards, McKnight,
and others

By
Walter O. Holliman, Jr.

THE DAVIDSON FAMILY

AND RELATED FAMILIES:

Curtis, Smith, Egerton, Alexander, Bryan,
Riggan, Hawkins, Judkins, Guyton,
Gray, Whitaker, Champion, Petite,
Petway, Edwards, McKnight,
and others

Copyright 1996

Walt Holliman, Jr.
Pelham, Alabama

THE DAVIDSON FAMILY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

DEDICATION..... 1

INTRODUCTION..... 2

ABBREVIATIONS GUIDE & GENEOLOGICAL TERMS..... 6

CHAPTER -- NARRATIVE GENEALOGIES OF RELATED FAMILIES

1	Davidson	12
2	Curtis	52
3	Riggan	60
4	Bryan	86
5	Egerton	116
6	Alexander	166
7	Judkins	219
8	Hawkins	247
9	Smith	291
10	Bowen	381
11	Bell	388
12	Nicholson	394
13	Champion	408
14	Davies	420
15	Guyton	428
16	Thompson	479
17	Manfeild/ Mansfield	485
18	Gray	491
19	Williams	512
20	Wallace	515
21	Whitaker	527
22	Petway	547
23	McKnight	558

PEDIGREE OF A DAVIDSON FAMILY 568

(continued)

24 Emerson 600
25 Moore 607
26 Petite 614
27 Edwards 627
28 Standley 638
29 Harbutt 640
30 Stuart 641
31 Douglas 643
32 Gonson 645
33 Wilmot 648

NARRATIVE GENEALOGIES illustrate lines of descent and kinship over multiple generations. Full-family studies include all branches of descent, regardless of surname.

- Genealogies trace lineage from a specific individual or couple.
- At least one generation in a genealogy features multiple couples or families.
- The narrative highlights descendants who share the primary family name.
- Each genealogy incorporates thoroughly researched vital statistics and descriptive biographical narratives for each person, couple, and generation. These details verify kinship and provide context across generations.

Basic Structure:

- Families are discussed one generation at a time, moving in descending order from the oldest generation based on research information available at the time of writing.
- Preface: An overview of the family's historical background.
- Genealogical Summary: A paragraph introducing each individual and their spouse for each generation.
  - Birth, death, and marriage information for each individual and their spouse(s).
  - Descending genealogies provide a parenthetical summary of lineage.
- Proof Summary or Argument: If necessary, to establish identity and confirm kinship.
- Biography: A narrative of the person's life story.
- Final Paragraph: A conclusion of the life story and an introduction to the list of children.
- Child List: Children of each couple are listed in order of birth. Individuals not detailed further may be briefly discussed in this section.
- Source Citations: Provided as either footnotes or endnotes.

DEDICATION

To my wife, Sandra,
whose patience and tolerance
made this book possible.

Introduction

Like many genealogists, I waited until all of those who knew were dead or incapacitated before I began serious research on my Davidson and Holliman families and their ancestors, which made my task much more difficult. Because my Davidsons and Hollimans have only my father's family in common, and because of the enormous volume of materials, I have elected to present the two families in seperate books.

The author has done original research in the relevant counties in Alabama, Mississippi, Tennessee, Kentucky, and South Carolina. Most of the materials cited in those locations have been personally copied, abstracted or examined. In all other locations, I have not had the opportunity to do on-site research, and have generally had to rely on secondary sources for my information, although I have been able to order and examine a large number of copies of original or recorded documents. Where I have a copy of such documents in my posession, a "*" follows the citation. Generally I have preserved the original spellings, punctuation, and abbreviations where they lend interest and aren't totally confusing. Keep in mind that few people, even among the best families, were literate in Colonial times, and some who could read and write preferred to sign by mark.

Where I have relied on secondary sources, I have tried to document the source, and, if known, the source cited by the secondary source. Because of the computer program used in composing this work, footnotes could not be used, so most source citations are given in abbreviated form immediately after the entry, with complete citations and general bibliographies shown in endnotes following each family. In using secondary sources I have not generally used quotation marks around mere recitations of fact as reported on original documents. I have tried to be conscientious in giving proper credit for summaries, opinion and conjecture.

If only a secondary source is given, it can be assumed that I have verified little or none of the information attributed to that source, so you're on your own. I will, however, point out inconsistencies or misinformation where I have found them.

Ancestral relationships shown at the beginning of the narrative for each DIRECT ancestor are to the grandchildren of M. J. and Elizabeth Wilson Holliman or their siblings, and is shown to aid the reader in identifying the direct ancestor, as opposed to their relatives. The number following the relationship is the Ahfnatal Number to assist genealogists.

In the interest of space and time, ancestral relatives who are not in the direct line of descent are usually carried only to the brothers and sisters of the person in the direct line, with only the names of their offspring listed. Reference to the

endnotes may reveal where further information may be found on those lines.

The chapter arrangement is generally in Ahnentafel order, meaning that, with the exception of the main family line, the most recent families to marry into the family line will be shown first, the most ancient are entered last. It can be read front to back or back to front, however, unless you keep an eye on the pedigree charts included, it is difficult to know which were the "real" ancestors.

Since revisions and corrections are continuously being made, in some cases "Ibid" may refer to a reference further back if there has been an interveining citation.

All genealogical numbering system have problems associated with them, yet they are necessary to enable us to sort out relationships, especially since some families use the same names over and over for every family in every generation. We have here used what is called The National Genealogical Society Quarterly numbering system. The first known ancestor in each family will appear in the First Generation, and have the arabic numeral "1" assigned to him, and all information regarding him is printed, followed by the facts relating to his wife, or wives, who is (are) not assigned a number of her own. Following each wife's listing, there is a listing of all children of that marriage.

Each of the children will have a lower case Roman numerial assigned in order of birth, if known. The information on each will be listed under their entry unless they are known to have had children of their own, in which case they will also have an Arabic numeral, such as "2", in addition to the small Roman Numeral. Information on that individual will be given in the next generation, thus:

20. Thomas[6] Blakeney (William, 8)[33]. Etc.
Text will be entered about this ancestor.

Followed by information about each of his wives, and that will be followed by children of that marriage as follows:

i. Keziah[7] Blakeney. Since she had no children, all information will be shown here. It will also be shown here if she is a direct ancestor, but her children will be shown only under her husband's entry.

21. ii. Kermit James[7] Blakeney. Since he had children all details will be shown under his own listing, number 21, in the next generation.

To prevent all descendants of each family from endlessly repeating over and over down to the present, we artificially "kill" the female ancestor in the direct line who married into another direct ancestral line. Thus, in her listing under her father's family, she will be denied the Arabic numeral, and her children will not appear, because they are listed under her husband's family, and there should be a note at the end of her

biography such as "See the family of XXX for continuation of this line". After the first generation, all descendants in each succeeding generation are listed together, by generation, in numerical order. Ancestors and descendants can be tracked from generation to generation by following the Arabic Numbers. The arabic number will be the one shown under his father's listing in the preceeding generation.

The supra number following the first name indicates the generation to which the person belongs. The given name in the parenthesis is that of his father, and the Arabic numeral following is the number of his father in the previous generation (Important since there may be several individuals of that same name in the earlier generation). The final supra number, 33, and any other supra numbers, refer to the endnotes related to an individual or to an event. To determine the father of any individual refer to the arabic numeral at the beginning of his biography. Look for that number under the children listed in the previous generation. He will be listed in his father's family.

Generally I have not included overseas ancestors because I have done no overseas research, but I have generally indicated where I found such information. I have included some English families where I do have some compelling evidence that they are probably true.

Where the ancestry of an individual is unknown or uncertain, I have attempted to show the possible ancestors in the general area at that time to help others who may continue this work. Where there are conflicting opinions, I have endeavored to make the uncertainty known and outline the options.

There are certain things to remember in studying this genealogy, as with any other:

1. People usually married near neighbors. They had no hot rods or street cars, just an old mule or their bare feet.
2. Widows, unless very wealthy, usually remarried very quickly. What would you do if you had a bunch of kids and a farm in the wilderness? Men often remarried quickly for much the same reasons.
3. Women had few rights. When they married or remarried the new huband had almost absolute control over any property they may have brought to the marriage once a living child was born. Widows did have dower rights, which were usually scrupiously observed.
4. Where there is no mention of Revolutionary War Pension records for a veteran of that struggle it is probably because both he and his wife had died before the pension act was (finally) passed in 1832.
5. The court houses in many counties were burned during the Civil War, and afterwards by accident, resulting in partial to total loss of public records in many places, including many of the counties, particularly in Alabama, Tennessee, and South Carolina.

6. Orphans above the age of 14 were allowed to choose their guardians. Guardians were appointed for orphans less than age fourteen. Guardians were appointed even if the mother was still alive, although the mother was sometimes appointed guardian.
7. In early times most people were illiterate, including many who were well-to-do or in positions of power. Some who could read and write preferred to sign by mark. Others who signed by mark had "fancy" marks, often an initial. Where those marks have been found or where the clerk copied the mark as written, we have copied those that could be done on a keyboard.
8. While census records provide invaluable information, the census is no better than the person who made it and the person who gave the information. Some census takers were just a notch above illiterate. The old writing styles are difficult to interpret, the spelling was awful, and many families were uncertain how to spell their names. In many cases the microfilms are barely legible. It was not unusual for entire families to be missed.
9. In olden days they often referred to "step-" relationships as "in-law" relationship.

ABBREVIATIONS

? Probable, not proved
?? Possible, not proved
Pound Sterling
Number
* Photocopy or certified copy in possession of author.
&c etc.
AA Ann Arundel Co., MD
AB Administrator's Bond
Abrm Abraham
abs abstract
ac acre
adj. adjacent or adjoining
adm. Administrator/x
A.D.S. Autographed doc.
Ahf. Ahfnatal number
aka alias
Alex. Alexander
amt amount
anon anonymous
app appraisal
appr appraiser(s)
appx appendix
Arch. Archives
assn association
atty attorney
b born
bap baptised
bd bounded by
bef before
bet between
Benj Benjamin
bibl bibliography
bil brother in law
B. Book
bk book
b/o brother of
br branch
bro brother
bu bushel
bur buried
Burg. Burgess (VA.)
ca circa/about
Capt. Captain
cem cemetary
cen census
cf. compare
ch church
chap chapter
chld children
chr christened
C. H. Court House
Cit Citation
Co. County
Col. Colonel
Comp Compiler
Comm Commissioner
cr Creek
C.S.A. Confederate States
CW Civil War
d died
Dan. Daniel
dau daughter
DB Deed Book
dec deceased
dept department
dil daughter-in-law
Dist District
div divorced
d/o daughter of
doc document
d.s.p. died w/o issue
Dr. Doctor
EB Estate Book
Ed(s) Editor(s)
ed.cit. Edition cited
e.g. for example
Eliz. Elizabeth
Eph. Ephraim
Esq. Esquire
Est. Estate
etc. et cetera
Exr Executor(x)
f father
f/o father of
fil father-in-law
fn footnote
Fol. Folio/page
Fred. Fredrick
furn Furniture
gal gallon
gc/o grandchild of
gd/o grandaughter of
Geo. George
gs/o grandson of
guar Guardian
gs/o grandson of
hhd hogshead
HR Md. Hall of Records

husb husband
Ibid In the same place
Ident SC Rev. War Indenture
i.e. that is
infra below
Inv Inventory
Iss Issue
Jas James
jour.Journal
Jno John
J.P. Justice of the Peace
J.Q. Justice of the Quorum
Jos. Joseph
l. line
L. Pound Sterling
Lib. Libre/book
lic. license
loc.cit. place cited
m married
m1 married first
m2 married 2nd
mag magazine cited
Maj. Major
M.B. Minute Book
MCOW MD. Calendar of Wills
M.D. Medical Doctor
M.H. Meeting House (Church)
Mil. Militia
M.G. Minister of the Gospel
MdHR Md. Hall of Records
m/o mother of
MS(S) Manuscript(s).
N.B. take notice
N.D. no date
N.n. no name
N.p. no place
N.pag no page
N, pub. no publisher
op. cit in work cited
Ord. Ordinary (Clerk of court)
O.S. Old calendar
p. page
par paragraph
passim. here & there
pet. Petition
P.G. Prince Geo. Co., MD
Plant.Plantation
poss possible
pp pages
pro. probate
prob probable
proc.Provencial (money)
q.v. which see
r. river
R. river
R. Range
R.B. Record Book
R. G.Record Group
rec recorded
Rg. Range
Rel. Relict/widow
Rev. Reverend
rev. revised
Rgmt.Regiment
rpt. reprint
R.W. Revolutionary War
S. or s. shilling
Sec. Section
sd said(aforementioned)
ser. series
sic. thus (as written)
SIL son-in-law
sis sister
s/o son of
sol. soldier
s.p. had no issue
supra above
T Township
Test; witness
tob. tobacco
tr tract
tran.translator
ts typescript
twp. township
V on the back of
v/vs versus
v.d. various dates
viz. namely
Vol(s). Volume(s)
VR Vital Record
w wife
ward orphan under 21
wid widow
wit witness
w/o wife of
wid/o widow of
wt weight
yr. year

ABBREVIATIONS

?	Probable, not proved
??	Possible, not proved
#	Pound Sterling
#	Number
*	Photocopy or certified copy in possession of author.
&c	etc.
AA	Ann Arundel Co., MD
AB	Administrator's Bond
Abrm	Abraham
abs	abstract
ac	acre
adj.	adjacent or adjoining
adm.	Administrator/x
A.D.S.	Autographed doc.
Ahf.	Ahfnatal number
aka	alias
Alex.	Alexander
amt	amount
anon	anonymous
app	appraisal
appr	appraiser(s)
appx	appendix
Arch.	Archives
assn	association
atty	attorney
b	born
bap	baptised
bd	bounded by
bef	before
bet	between
Benj	Benjamin
bibl	bibliography
bil	brother in law
B.	Book
bk	book
b/o	brother of
br	branch
bro	brother
bu	bushel
bur	buried
Burg.	Burgess (VA.)
ca	circa/about
Capt.	Captain
cem	cemetary
cen	census
cf.	compare
ch	church
chap	chapter
chld	children
chr	christened
C. H.	Court House
Cit	Citation
Co.	County
Col.	Colonel
Comp	Compiler
Comm	Commissioner
cr	Creek
C.S.A.	Confederate States
CW	Civil War
d	died
Dan.	Daniel
dau	daughter
DB	Deed Book
dec	deceased
dept	department
dil	daughter-in-law
Dist	District
div	divorced
d/o	daughter of
doc	document
d.s.p.	died w/o issue
Dr.	Doctor
EB	Estate Book
Ed(s)	Editor(s)
ed.cit.	Edition cited
e.g.	for example
Eliz.	Elizabeth
Eph.	Ephraim
Esq.	Esquire
Est.	Estate
etc.	et cetera
Exr	Executor(x)
f	father
f/o	father of
fil	father-in-law
fn	footnote
Fol.	Folio/page
Fred.	Fredrick
furn	Furniture
gal	gallon
gc/o	grandchild of
gd/o	grandaughter of
Geo.	George
gs/o	grandson of
guar	Guardian
gs/o	grandson of
hhd	hogshead
HR	Md. Hall of Records

husb husband
Ibid In the same place
Ident SC Rev. War Indenture
i.e. that is
infra below
Inv Inventory
Iss Issue
Jas James
jour. Journal
Jno John
J.P. Justice of the Peace
J.Q. Justice of the Quorum
Jos. Joseph
l. line
L. Pound Sterling
Lib. Libre/book
lic. license
loc.cit. place cited
m married
m1 married first
m2 married 2nd
mag magazine cited
Maj. Major
M.B. Minute Book
MCOW MD. Calendar of Wills
M.D. Medical Doctor
M.H. Meeting House (Church)
Mil. Militia
M.G. Minister of the Gospel
MdHR Md. Hall of Records
m/o mother of
MS(S) Manuscript(s).
N.B. take notice
N.D. no date
N.n. no name
N.p. no place
N.pag no page
N. pub. no publisher
op. cit in work cited
Ord. Ordinary (Clerk of court)
O.S. Old calendar
p. page
par paragraph
passim. here & there
pet. Petition
P.G. Prince Geo. Co., MD
Plant. Plantation
poss possible
pp pages
pro. probate
prob probable
proc. Provencial (money)
q.v. which see
r. river
R. river
R. Range
R.B. Record Book
R. G. Record Group
rec recorded
Rg. Range
Rel. Relict/widow
Rev. Reverend
rev. revised
Rgmt. Regiment
rpt. reprint
R.W. Revolutionary War
S. or s. shilling
Sec. Section
sd said(aforementioned)
ser. series
sic. thus (as written)
SIL son-in-law
sis sister
s/o son of
sol. soldier
s.p. had no issue
supra above
T Township
Test; witness
tob. tobacco
tr tract
tran. translator
ts typescript
twp. township
V on the back of
v/vs versus
v.d. various dates
viz. namely
Vol(s) Volume(s)
VR Vital Record
w wife
ward orphan under 21
wid widow
wit witness
w/o wife of
wid/o widow of
wt weight
yr. year

There will be many other abbreviations, not included above, as they occour in text and documents quoted from other sources.

"Ancient Planter", a term used in early Virginia, has nothing to do with age, but refers to a person who arrived in the Jamestown Colony who arrived before the time of Sir Thomas Dale, who was Governor 1611-1616. This usually indicates the person was in the colony by 1611, and was entitled to certain rights not afforded those coming later.

Double dating, such as March 1, 1723/4. Prior to 1752 the new year began on March 25, not on January 1, hence any date before March 25 would have been 1723 under the old calendar, 1724 under the new (Gregorian) one. The 11 days difference between the two calendars were dropped.

Relationships stated in old documents may be confusing and deceiving, particularly in regard to step-anything and In-law relationships. They were often reversed...make that usually reversed. Sons and daughters-in-law are often referred to as sons or daughters. Brother or sister often refers to an in-law. Cousin can mean any relationship of any kind, or may just refer to a very good friend.

Waters Of ____River: In the drainage area of named river; not necessarily on the river.

Where one source is followed by another after a parenthesis, the original reference or source was taken from the secondary source and has not been confirmed by the author, e.g. (York Co., SC Minute Book 10 p. 27; Brent Holcomb "York Co. Court Minutes", p. 23).

Where a short citation is used the full citation has been made previously in the text, or will be found in the endnotes following each family.

The northern part of York and Union Counties in South Carolina were originally believed to be in Anson and later Mecklinburg Counties in North Carolina, and some early records will be found there. When counties were divided, the records almost always remained in the original county.

Most of the Union County, SC lands referred to in this book are now located in Cherokee County. Lands originally in Marion Co., AL are now in Lamar Co. Where one county name is followed by another in parentheis, the particular location is now in the latter named county. In all cases the records remain in the parent or original county.

Pre-Revolutionary Craven County, SC., covered much of SC where York, Cherokee, Union, Lancaster and Chesterfield counties now are. Berkeley Co., SC., as well as the Old 96 District, covered Laurens and Newberry and Union counties. Present Chesterfield was in Old Cheraws. Although Alabama became a state in 1818, what is now Sumter County remained in the Missippii Territory until 1832. The eastern counties of Tennessee were a part of North Carolina, which issued the early land grants in that area. In all states, counties were frequently divided.

In Maryland, all patented Land parcels were given names, such as "Whitaker's Dream" or "Johnson's Folly", which can be helpful in tracing relationships.

Headrights were grants of land based on importing people into the colonies, especially VA and MD, which granted 50 acres for the person, plus 50 more for his wife, children, servants, and any one else he brought into the area. MD discontinued about 1685.

Old type fonts and penmanship provide many challenges. In old fonts v and u are frequently reversed, as "Graues" for "Graves." A "Y" is often replaced by "ie", such as "Graie" for "Gray." A capital F is often shown as an overlapping ff. The letter "s" in the middle of a word is often shown as f or ff. The letter e seems to have been added to the end of every word. The "Ye" found in many old documents is usually a thong plus an e, the thong is similar to a capital Y, but represents and is pronounced "th".

The term "Esquire" originally was applied to sons of knights or members of the council, and later may have meant the bearer of the title was an attorney, a justice, or an elected official. Often it only meant that the person was a member of the gentry. In other cases it may have been self-imposed.

Military Titles often were a well-earned reward for military service, and may indicate service in the Army, Navy, or, more likely, in the state Militia. County Lieutenants, as in Virginia, were the chief officer of the county and outranked their Captains. The titles Captain and Colonel were sometimes used only as a title of distinction, so did not always relate to military service.

Date/Date. Date written/Date recorded or probated.

Chapter

1

The Davidson Ancestors

Most of our immigrant ancestors first landed in either Virginia or Maryland. Settlement began at Jamestown Colony in Virginia in 1607 and gradually moved northward up Chesapeke Bay and its tributaries. In the beginning all settlement was along the banks of the bays, rivers, and other waterways, there being no roads of any kind. When the settlement of Maryland began there was some movement between Virginia and Maryland. Thanks to the liberal policy of Lord Baltimore regarding freedom of religious choice, new immigrants were more attracted to Maryland. Between 1650 and 1659 a number of Puritans and their sympathizers were forced to leave Virginia or submit to an oath of loyalty to the Established, or Anglican, Church. Those families settled mostly in the lower counties of Maryland. Later they began to move to the frontier as the wilderness and the Indians were pushed back, first into inland Virginia, and much later into North and South Carolina. Settlement into Tennessee, and Kentucky did not begin in earnest until during and after the Revolutionary War. In the mid-1700's they began to move southward along the Great Wagon Road from Maryland and Virginia, some stopping in North Carolina, but most of our ancestors continued into the northern part of South Carolina. There they stayed until the 1820's and 1830's before heading west for Alabama and Mississippi. All of the Davidson related families were in west central Alabama and east central Mississippi by 1840, when the Davidsons themselves arrived in what was then Marion and is now Lamar County, AL.

Generally Westward Migration was impeded first by government restrictions on movement into Indian Lands, and later by the mountains and the Indians themselves. When Westward settlement did began, generally during or at the end of the Revolution, USUALLY Virginians moved to Kentucky, North Carolinians to Tennessee, and South Carolinians to Georgia or Alabama.

Most of our ancestors were either English or Scots-Irish. SCOTS-IRISH, not Scotch-Irish. Scotch is the name of a whiskey. Around 1610 King James I of England, who was also King James VI

of Scotland, confiscated the estates of the rebellious Irish and bestowed them on many of his more tractable, hard-working fellow countrymen, the Scots. While they are now called Scots-Irish, it is only because they lived in Ireland, and not because they had anything to do with the Irish. There was no friendship or inter-marriage. We also have some Irish blood, unrelated to the Scots, and are descended from at least two French families.

The Petite and Guyton families were of French origin, and probably were Hugenots, followers of Calvin who were forced to flee from Catholic France. The Guytons fled first to England, but we are uncertain by what route the Petites reached America.

In doing genealogical research it is necessary to keep in mind that individuals or single families rarely moved. Generally groups of families, communities, or church congregations moved together. Often they sent a scout to select a suitable area, which was generally a duplicate of their previous environment. The neighbors in the old community often appear as neighbors in the new. When moving to the wilderness it was necessary to take everything you might need, even friends and family, as well as everything that would be needed to build a cabin, clear the land, and survive until crops could be planted and harvested.

It is sometimes difficult to determine when a family moved to a location. Often they would be on the land for several years before registering their claim or filing for a grant.

The exact route by which our direct ancestors migrated to Alabama is no longer known, but we are relatively certain that they did not take I-20. In fact, we know that there were no roads at all, only Indian Trails, with the exception of the Government or Military Road which entered Alabama at Columbus, GA and wandered through Montgomery and on to St. Stevens.

The route most of our ancestors took was probably much as that described in a "Way Bill" written by John T. Sherer whose family moved from Bullock's Creek, York Co., SC to Walker County AL in 1857, as recounted in Carolina Shearer-Shearer's and Others, by Ben H. Horton, ED., 1978. Most of our ancestors arrived between 1832 and 1840, so their route may have varied from this:

1. Pinckney Ferry on the Broad River/York-Union line.
2. Spartanburg 35 miles
3. Greenville 31 miles
4. Pendleton, SC 29 miles
-. Maxwell Bridge on Seneca River 7 miles
5. Townville, SC 3 miles
6. Fairplay, SC 7 miles
-. Knox's Bridge Tugaloo River SC/GA line 3 miles
7. Carnesville, GA 16 miles
-. Brown's Bridge 9 miles
-. Lickskillet 40 miles
-. Frogtown 8 miles
8. Canton, GA 17 miles
9. Cassville's Water Station, GA 45 miles
10. Kingston, GA 6 miles

11. Rome, GA 15 miles
12. Cedar Bluff, AL 78 miles
13. Gadsden, AL 28 miles
14. Brooksville, AL 34 miles
15. Blountsville, AL 10 miles
16. Sipsey, AL- Sanders Ferry 30 miles
17. Jasper, AL 9 miles

TOTAL 492 miles.

Given the condition of the roads, or the lack of them, the fact that the settlers often used ox-drawn wagons, brought their slaves and livestock along, as well as everthing they might need until a crop could be made, their progress could not have been much more than a leisurely walk. In the evenings they would have to stop early enough to tend their cattle, hunt up firewood, cook their own meals. It is unlikely they made over ten miles a day, which would indicate the trip might have taken as much as eight weeks.

Thus begins the story of the Davidson Family and their ancestors. As our ancestors go, the Davidsons were probably the last family to arrive in America. The naturalization papers of James A. and Andrew Davidson, filed in York County, SC in 1816, indicate that they arrived in America in 1798, coming from Ireland. They would have been aged eleven and thirteen, which would indicate that they came with their parents. Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, an eminent scholar, university administrator, and genealogist, apparently believed their father was Alexander Davidson. It is more likely that he was a grandfather, and that their father was also named James, who transferred land to the boys in 1809, and probably was dead before they made the move to western Alabama and Eastern Mississippi about 1840.

Why did they come to Alabama, then a wild frontier, and leave South Carolina which was still pretty rough country? While the call of the frontier may have had something to do with it, the reason was probably the availability of good, cheap land. The soil in South Carolina began to be worked out, chemical fertilizers not being available. James Davison, as the name was spelled then, paid 25 cents per acre for the first 40 acres, then half of that for as much more as he wanted or could afford.

Virtually all of our ancestors were Protestant. Most of the Americans, including the Davidsons, were slaveowners. Most were farmers and planters. Many fought in the Colonial Wars, including the French and Indian War. All of our ancestors in Isle of Wight or Surry Counties in Virginia, and there were several of our family lines in that area, and most participated in Bacon's Rebellion, and all were among the rebels. Many fought in the Revolutionary War. Quite a few were of the gentry. Some of the English were of the lesser Nobility, and through the Egertons, Douglases and Alexanders we probably share the royal blood of the Stuarts.

There is still much to be learned. The Curtis and Bryan families lead to dead-ends, as well as other families farther back. I have here tried to provide as much truth as is known, identifying the evidence and conjecture that offers many clues to that which is merely believed, and pointing out what is known about the unknown so that others will have a headstart.

c:\wpdocs\david.pre

Descendants of James Davidson Sr

Generation One

1. James[1] Davidson Sr;; He and many of his descendants spelled the name "Davison;" born circa 1763 at Ireland; According to Margaret Sizemore Douglas, he was born in Inverness Scotland, but she also states that his father fled to Ireland after the Battle of Culloden, which was 1745-1746, which would indicate that he was born in Ireland;[1] married (--?--) (--?--) at Ireland; died before 1830 at York, SC.[1]

Third great-grandfather. Ahf. 16. THIS ANCESTOR IS PROBABLE BUT NOT PROVED. According to a handwritten pedigree of the Davidson family prepared by Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, an eminent scholar and university administrator at Samford University (which is in the posession of Anna Carter Johnson in Monroe, LA., a cousin on the Riggan side of the family), the father of James A. Davi(d)son, the immigrant ancestor who settled in Marion, now Lamar, County, AL., was Alexander Davidson, son of John, who was born in Inverness, Scotland, and, with his father, fled to Ireland after the Battle of Culloden in 1745-6. Later, Alexander was said to have migrated to S. C. Unfortunately, the only works of Margaret's that I have seen were obviously hastily done for a friend and were not documented, and had no source references of any kind. Margaret told me that her research was among her papers at the Samford University Library, but those particular files are missing. She is probably correct, but as I have here tried to document everything I can, or at least warn the reader when I haven't been able to do so. The evidence I have found in York County, SC., which is not conclusive, hints that another James Davison, Sr., rather than Alexander (who may in turn have been HIS father), as being the father of the James and his brother Andrew who came to Alabama and Mississippi about 1840.

Try as I might, I have found no record of an Alexander Davison, in the right area at the right time, in SC, AL, or MS. James and Andrew, in their Naturalization Papers, stated that they came to SC in 1798. This would indicate that James was only ten or eleven, and would suggests that his parents probably accompanied them. We know that a James Davison, Sr. deeded the brothers James and Andrew "the land where I now live" in York Co., SC in 1809. We have other documents signed by "James Davison, Sr." up until 1826, after which there is no distictive record. We suspect the James Sr. was their father, but have little proof. It is also possible that Ben was a nickname for Andrew.

I have found three Alexander Davi(d)sons in SC during this period. One lived in Spartanburg Co. in 1810 and 1820. His age was given as 26-45 on both occassions, indicating that he was born no earlier than 1775, and was too young to be the father of James and Andrew. There was also an Alexander in Newberry Co. , age 26-45 in 1810 and age 45+ in 1820, who was too young and who lived some distance to the south. In 1810 there was also an Alexander in Beaufort, age 45+, but he lived far to the east.

Douglas does not mention Andrew as a brother of James, but does name a brother Ben who she says lived at Tremont, Ittawamba Co., MS. I have proved the relationship of James and Andrew. The SC Census records indicate there may have been a younger brother, possibly Ben, but I have found no legal or census records of him in SC, Alabama or Mississippi.

Margaret Sizemore Douglas is probably correct, but we believe that an additional James must be inserted between James A. Davison and Alexander, the son of John the Scotsman. Also, if there was a brother Ben, he would be in addition to the brother Andrew, who is well documented.

In addition to this James, who we believe was the father of the elder James A., the immigrant, there was both an earlier James Davison "of Burke Co, N. C." who sold land on Guyon Moore's Creek in York Co., SC in 1788 to Judge Abraham Smith, another ancestor (This James Davison was probably not related since James A. was born in Ireland in 1788). There were a few Davidsons in York and Union Counties in 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820 and 1830 census records, but the author has investigated all of them and is satisfied that none except this James can be the father of James A. and his brother Andrew, either because the children of the other families have been identified, they did not have children of the proper age, or they lived in the wrong place. James and his sons consistently spelled their name DAVISON. Our relations lived on the Broad River and on Howard's Branch of Guyon Moore's Creek, in York County, SC, just south of Smith's Ford, and some of their land adjoined that of Henry Smith, Sr.,

whose descendants intermarried with the Alexanders and Bryans, who, in turn, intermarried with the Curtis and Davidson families.

York County deeds show several land transactions. Some deeds may belong to either James Sr. or James A., but it appears that the parent signed as James "Sr" after his son became of age. Try as I might, I have been unable to find records where the older James originally acquired his land. The very first deed in York County to a James Davison was the one in which James Sr. transferred his land to his sons. He probably acquired the land by patent from the state, but I have found no record. The author guesses that James, Sr. died between 1826, when he witnessed a deed, and 1830 when he was again not listed in the census, but this is not necessarily conclusive. After his son became of age he signed himself "Sr.", but there are no land transactions by James Sr. in SC after 1826, and no census record. There were land grants to a James Sr. and James Jr. in Monroe County MS in 1840, but we believe that James, Sr., to be James A., whose own son James is now age 22. No will or estate records found in SC, MS or AL for the older James.[1] He immigrated in 1798 to York, SC, The Naturalization papers of James and Andrew Davidson indicate they came to this country in 1798, at which time James would have been 10 or 11 and Andrew 13 or 14. This would indicate they probably came with their parents. In 1800 at York, SC, We have found no census record in York or Union Counties for either an Alexander or a James Davi(d)son. This is not unusual, since families were often missed. There was no Alexander Davidson or James Davidson shown on the 1800 census of SC in any county.[2,3] On 19 Sep 1809 at York, SC, James Davison (Sr.) sold to Andrew and James Davidson 100 ac. on Howard's Branch (of Guyon Moore's Creek) 100 acres, the "place I now liveth", for $500. While this was the sale of his homeplace, there was no release of dower rights, then strictly enforced, so James may have been a widower by this time. While the deed does not name James and Andrew as sons, this deed is typical of many I have seen by which the father conveyed his homestead or other lands to his sons, and it would appear that James, the youngest, is just over age 21. James "Sr. thereafter witnessed several deeds for both James and Andrew.[4] He appeared on the census of 1810 at York, SC, as James Davison, age over 45, with a female also over 45, probably his wife, who were probably the parents of James A. and Andrew, with a female age 26-45 (not yet identified), a male 16-26, (probably our James A.), and a male 0-10, who may be the younger brother Ben who Sizemore Douglas mentions. We note that there was no release of dower in the sale of his homeplace in 1809, so it is possible that there is a new wife. Note that Andrew was separately listed with his wife.[5] In 1819 at York, SC, James Davison deeded 200 ac. King's Creek to Horatio S. Fulton for $300. Bds: Masons Branch, Monroe's old corner, James Davison. /s/ James Davison. Rec. 28 June 1819. The phrase "bounded by... James Davison" may indicate that the land being sold adjoined other lands of James, either Jr. or Sr. The old deeds often read "bounded by his own land" if the same individual's lands were involved, but not always. This could be a transaction by either James.[6] In 1820 at York, SC, We find no census listing for the elder James, although we know he witnessed deeds as late as 1826. Andrew and the younger James are listed in their own households. On 10 Nov 1826 at York, SC, James Davison, Sr. witnessed a deed between Andrew and James Davison. This is the last reference we have found to James Sr. later references are after James A.'s son James was of age, making him a Sr.

Children of James[1] Davidson Sr. and (--?--) (--?--) all born at Ireland were as follows:

\+ 2 i. Andrew J.[2] Davidson, born circa 1785; married Mary W. (--?--).

\+ 3 ii. James A. Davidson, born 1788; married Sarah Love.

4 iii. Benjamin Davidson <Davison>; born circa 1790; died at Tremont, Itawamba, MS.

He also went by the name of Ben. According to Margaret Sizemore Douglas, James had a brother Ben who moved to near Tremont Mississippi about the same time his brother James moved to Detroit, AL. I have been unable to find any record of a Ben in SC or Miss. However, the 1810 census of York County, SC, household of James Davison, lists a male age 0-10, who is possibly Ben. In 1820 and 1830 there is an unidentified male in the household of James A. Davison, age 16-26 in 1820, and age 30-40 in 1830, who could be this younger brother Ben. No records found in SC or MS.[1] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 at York, SC, as a male age 0-10 in hhld of James Davison.[7] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 at York, SC, as (possibly) male age 10-16 residing with James A. Davison.[8]

5 iv. (--?--) Davidson; born.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 at York, SC, as a female age 26-45 relationship unknown residing with James Davidson. Could be a daughter or a wife.[7]

2. Andrew J.[2] Davidson (James[1]); born circa 1785 at Ireland;[1] married Mary W. (--?--) circa 1810 at York, SC; died before 1860 at Smithville, Monroe, MS. His wife Mary was shown as a widow on the 1860 census.[9]

He was also known as Davison. Margaret Sizemore Douglas has reported in her research that James A. Davidson had a brother Ben who settled near Tremont, MS, but no record of a Ben has been found there or in S. C. It is clear that James A. did have a brother named Andrew J., who was naturalized at the same time, and moved to Alabama-Mississippi at the same time. The deed records in York Co., SC hint that James and Andrew were the sons of James, Sr.

All of his SC land transactions were along Guion Moore's Creek and Bullock's Creek of the Broad River, which would be just south of Smith's Ford, domain of the Smith ancestors, and just across the river from the Guyton ancestors. The Loves lived in the same area, but probably to the south of the Davidsons, and the Alexanders to the southeast..

No later than December 1840, Andrew and his family moved from York Co., SC, first to Itawamba County Mississippi, moving later to Smithville, Monroe Co., and his brother James settled in Marion (Lamar) Co.,AL, just across the state line.[1] 1800 at York, SC. There is no census record for this family. On 13 Sep 1809 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson and James A. Davidson purchased from James Davison (the Senior) to (his sons) 100 acres on Howards Creek in York Co., SC. "where the said James Davison now liveth," for $500. beg. at a white oak. This would be Howard's Branch of Guyon Moore's Creek. There was no release of dower on the sale of this homeplace, which might indicate that the mother was dead by this time, however, the 1810 census shows a female over 45, who could be the mother or a second wife.[10] He appeared on the census of 1810 at York, SC, as Andrew Davison and wife, both age 16-26, living near James Davison.[11] On 28 Oct 1813 at York, York, SC, He and his brother James were naturalized by the York County Court of Common Pleas on the same day, the records indicating they came to the US in 1798 between June 18 and Dec. 31.[12] On 6 May 1814 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson purchased from John & Jean Barr 243 acres on a branch of Moore's Creek for $125. bd N by John Boland's land, E by Stephenson, S by Marley and W by Leeches. /S/ John Barr, Jean Barr (X). Proved by James Davison 6 Feb 1817, rec. 24 Mar 1817. Wit: James Davidson, James Rogers.[13] On 1 Sep 1819 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson deeded to Jacob Stroup 100 ac. on Wolf Creek, a branch of King's Creek, waters of the Broad River, for $220. Originally granted Thaddeus Reid. Andrew Davison /S/. Wit: J. Strain, James Neelander. Proved by James Strain 10 Dec. 1822.[14] He appeared on the census of 1820 at York, SC, in Capt. Josiah Patrick's Company Andrew Davidson 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 4 females under 10, 1 female 26-45 1 male slave under 14, 1 female slave under age 14.[15] On 19 Mar 1822 at York, SC. Andrew J. Davidson purchased for $360. at auction from the Commissioner in Equity a tract of land belonging to John Feemster, dec'd, a tract of land on Marley's branch of Moore's Creek bd by James Scott, James Powell, originally granted to Edward Moorehead 3 Jun 1793.[16] On 11 Sep 1824 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson deeded to Thomas Bowlan (also Bowlan, Bowling) 31 ac. Moores Creek for $45. Part of survey granted John Smith 4 July 1803 bd: Steven's line, Bowlan's Corner, estate of Mary Stevens, Thomas Bowlin, Andrew Davison, estate of Mary Stevens. Proved by David Howe. Rec. Nov. 2, 1827.[17] On 28 Oct 1825 at York, SC, to Jacob Stroup 150 ac. on the Broad River, for $150. bd. by Alex Ramsey on SW, James Davison on South, Jacob Stroup on E and NE, land conveyed to E. Fennell by Powell on N., and land conveyed to J. Stroup by V. Powell on West, by Alex Ramsey on S. side of Smith's Ford Road, near Elmender Tavern - W. side of Quinn's Road. Andrew Davison (S) Wit: J. Strain, Robert Neelander. Rec. 4 Nov. 1825.[18] On 10 Nov 1826 at York, SC, Andrew Davison and Mary Davison, his wife, York District, for $200.00 to James Davison (James A.) of same, tract on waters of Guion Moores Creek 210 acres beginning at a sweetgum tree. Bds crossing Quins road, Whitesides... Still House branch...Ramsey's corner...Quinns road.. bounded by Alexander Henry, Thomas Whitesides, Alexander Ramsey and Carmels lands granted to Edward Moorehead by patent June 1793. Andrew Davison. Mary Davison her mark (+). Wit. Joseph Logan, JAMES DAVISON SEN. This is the last reference I have found to James Davison, Sr.[19] On 10 Nov 1826 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson purchased 532 acres on Clarks fork of Bullock's Creek from Francis Gilmore and wife Jemima for $800. bd. by Thomas Bowling near Haw Branch, W. A. Caphin (?), Stephenson, Ray, Nichols, Joshua Gilmore. Proved by James Davison. Recorded 18 Apr. 1827. Same parties, $800., Clarks Fork of Bullocks Cr. 125 acres...James Gilmores line. Francis Gilmore,(S) Jemima Gilmore (Mark). Wit: Joseph Logan, James Davison.[20] On 25 May 1827 at York, SC, Andrew Davison of York District purchased from Alexander Henry for $200 a tract of land lying on the waters of Guion Moore's Creek

containing 200 acres excluding lands claimed on older grants by Littleton Sandlin and Thomas Whitesides, Sr. Alexander Henry /s/. Wit: J. Belloie, James Davison.[21] He appeared on the census of 1830 at York, SC, as Andrew Davison with 1 male 5-10; 1 male 16-20; 1 male 40-50; 2 females 10-15; 2 females 15-20; 1 female 20-30, 1 female 40-50. Their son James would have been one of the males 15-20, and daughter Martha one of the young females. Other children unknown. There are 2 slaves.[22] On 14 Jan 1837 at York, SC, Andrew J. Davidson deeded as Andrew Davison 52 1/2 ac. $100. to Robert Whitesides, West side Clark's Fork of Bullock's Cr. waters of Broad River. Andrew Davison /S/. Wit. Dawson Jenkins, Jonathan N. McElwee. proved by Lawson Jenkins 31 May 1837.[23] On 17 Sep 1839 at York, SC, Andrew Davison and wife Mary (X) sold 460 ac. on Clark's fork of Bullock's Creek to John Cats for $1,000., bd. by Whiteside, Stevenson, Whiteside. Andrew Davison /S/. Wit: Wm. McGill, J. N. McElwee. Proved by Jonathan N. McElwee, recorded 7 Feb 1840. Dower Mary Davison (X).[24] On 25 Nov 1839 at York, SC, Andrew Davison and Asburn Martin sold 111 ac. Clarks Fork of Bullocks Cr. to John Cats for $300., beg. B Oak Smole on Thomas Bolins line...branch..Whiteside's corner..Thomas Bolins line, with line to beg. at Whiteside's corner. Bounded by John Cats, Thomas Bowlin, Robert Whitesides. /S/ Andrew Davison, Asburn Martin. Wit: James Davison, William Summerford. Rec. 21 Sept 1840. Proved by James Davison.[25] On 25 Nov 1839 at York, SC, Andrew and Mary Davison sold 136 acres on Guion Moore's creek to James Davison (this could be James A. or Andrew's son James, now age 27) for $200., bd. by Sandling, Andrew Davison, Major Whiteside, Josiah Howard, Abraham Smith. Andrew Davison /S/ Mary Davison (X). Wit. William Summerford, Syntha Davison. Proved by Wm. Summerford. Rec. 6 Apr. 1840.[26] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1840 at Itawamba, MS, as No census record has been found for 1840 in SC or MS. They probably left before the census was taken in SC, and moved to AL after the June 30 cut off date for the census thus not elgible to be counted. On 12 Sep 1840 at York, SC, Andrew Davison and James Davison (SON OF ANDREW DAVISON) sold to James Crawford lands lying on each side of Quin's road, waters of the Broad River, bounded on the north by Josiah Henry and on the east by Childers and Sandlins land and on the south by McClunney. Andrew Davison, James Davison for $800. Wit: J. N. McElwer, J. B. Crawford. Mary (\) Davison, wife of Andrew Davison signed dower rights (by her mark, a backslash). This is probably when they left for Mississippi.[27] On 1 Apr 1841 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew J. Davidson purchased from Andrew I. Meadow, admr. of James Nelson, dec'd, 160 ac. for $125 SW 1/4 Sec. 3 T11 R10E. Rebecca Nelson (X) releases dower. Proved by William J. Meadow 1 April 1841.[28] On 10 Mar 1842 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davidson to William Thompson 160 ac. for $80 SW 1/4 Sec. 14 T11 R10E Ack. 18 Sept 1843. Rec. 14 Dec. 1846 (The record of purchase not found. No reverse index available in Itawamba Co.).[29] On 11 Mar 1842 at Itawamba, MS, From Barnabas Bowlin to Andrew Davidson both of Itawamba Co. MS 160 ac. for $100 SW 1/4 Sec. 21 T11 R10E. Proved by Barnabas Bowlin 11 Mar. 1842. Mary Ann (X) Bowlin released dower.[30] On 28 Nov 1843 at Itawamba, MS, U. S. Land Grant 14515 to Andrew Davidson 159.84 ac SE 1/4 Sec. 4 T11S R10E Chickasaw Mer.[31] On 9 Dec 1844 at Itawamba, MS, U. S. Land Grant issued to Andrew Davidson #16643 159.68 AC. SE 1/4 Sec. 21 T11S R10E and # 16644 160.18 ac. SE 1/4 Sec. 21 T11S R10E Chickasaw Meridian.[32] On 4 Jan 1845 at Itawamba, MS, Federal Land Grant 17679 issued to Andrew Davidson SE 1/4 Section 5 T11S R10E Chickasaw Mer. 159.82 AC. also #17689 159.74 ac. NE 1/4 Sec. 20 T11S R10E.[33] On 30 Oct 1845 at Itawamba, MS, From Edward Maxey and Mary Maxey, his wife, to Andrew Davidson, all of Itawamba Co., MS 160 ac. $50. NE 1/4 Sec. 21 T11 R10E.[34] On 29 Nov 1845 at Itawamba, MS, From Joseph H. Been to Andrew Davidson both of Itawamba Co., MS 160 ac. $46. SE 1/4 Sec 10 T11 R10E.[35] On 9 Dec 1845 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davidson deeded to Thomas McNiece 150 ac. $55 Dower: Mary (X). SE 1/4 Sec. 5 T11 R10E (No record of purchase).[36] On 26 Jun 1847 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davidson to Wm. Barner 320 ac. $500 Dower: Mary (X) Davidson. SW 1/4 and SE 1/4 Sec 21 T11 R10E. Andrew Davison /s/.[37] On 3 May 1849 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davidson To E. N. Davidson 160 ac. $200. Andrew Davison (S). Dower: Mary (X) Davidson, E 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec 3, and E 1/2 NW 1/2 Sec. 10, T11 R10E.[38] On 2 Oct 1849 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davison to Mary M. Spann both of Itawamba Co. MS 160 ac. for $5 NE 1/2 Sec. 18 T9 R8E (S) A. Davison (no record of purchase).[39] On 11 Sep 1850> <FTIMES NEW ROMAN>at District 7, Itawamba, MS,> <FTIMES NEW ROMAN>U. S. Census. Andrew Davidson, age 65, male, a farmer, Real Estate valued at $1,000, born in Ireland. Wife Mary, age 50, born in SC, son James 38 a farmer, Andrew, 20 a farmer, and Martha, 18, All children born in SC. (According to the 1830 census there were probably 4 more children who were not at home on the 1850 census). In this census, James, their son, was living with his parents, and was probably single. Another possibility is that he was the widowed father of Andrew and Martha, who, if siblings, were quite a bit younger than he. Lacking other evidence, the author has shown them as children of Andrew and Mary>.[40] On 3 Feb 1852 at Monroe, MS, Colman H. Ballard and wife Mary to Andrew Davidson, all of Monroe Co., MS., 280 ac. for $2,300.00. All in Chickasaw Cession SE 1/4 AND S 1/2 NW 1/4 AND SW 1/4 East of Branch where the Gin is (40 to 50 ac.), all in Sec. 33 T11 R9E.[41] On 13 Nov 1852 at Marion (Lamar), AL, U. S. Land Grant # 24209 to

Andrew Davidson 40 acres in Marion, now Lamar Co., AL., NE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 10, T13S R16W.[42] On 16 Oct 1855 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew Davidson OF THE COUNTY OF MONROE to Royal Clay 320 ac. for $600. SE 1/4 Sec. 4, and W 1/2 SE 1/4 Sec. 23 and W 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec. 10 T11 R10E. Andrew Davidson /s/ Mary Davidson (X).[43] On 23 May 1857 at Millville (Detroit), Monroe, MS, Andrew Davison To Martin Spring, both of Monroe Co., MS. Dower rights of Mary Davison. for $100. Lot in town of Millville Lot 33 N. side of Main Street Rec. 24 Oct 1859.[44] On 8 Jun 1858 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, From N. M. Dobbs, Sheriff, to Andrew Davison 53 1/3 ac for $415. S 1/3 SW 1/4 Sec. 5 T12 R9E and lots 4 and 5 town of Smithville Rec. 2 Dec 1858.[45] On 13 Jun 1858 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, Deed from John L. Dabbs and wife Elizabeth to Andrew Davison all of Monroe Co., MS 2 lots for $700. Lots 17 and 18 in Smithville 2nd. survey (lots 43 and 44 of 1st survey) Rec. 13 Nov 1858.[46] On 27 Nov 1858 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, to Thomas L. Trapp 1/2 ac. for $400 as conveyed from J. N. Elliott by the Smithville lots. Rec. 30 Nov 1858.[47] On 1 Dec 1858 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, Andrew Davison of Monroe Co., MS bought from Robert Conley and wife A. R. of Chickasaw Co., MS. for $330. W 1/3 of lot 3 Town of Smithville, being the store house of T. R. Dawson with warehouse and shoe shop in town of Smithville. Rec. 22 Apr 1859.[48] On 2 Aug 1859 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, Andrew Davison bought from J. M. Meadows and T. M. Stevens all of Monroe Co., MS 2 lots for $125. Lots 4 and 5 in town of Smithville known as the Livery Stable now occupied by T. L. Trapp.[49] On 6 Dec 1860 at Itawamba, MS, Andrew J. Davison and Mary W. (X) Davison 305 ac. Itawamba Co., MS. to E. N. Davidson for $800 an undivided 1/2 interest in SW 1/4 Sec. 29 and NW 1/4 Sec. 32 T10 R10E portion north of James Creek except 20 ac. not deeded by W. R. Thompson to A. J. and E. N. Davison on NW portion, and except 5 acres where Harer's Tan Yards is located.[50]

Children of Andrew J.[2] Davidson and Mary W. (--?--) all born at York, SC, were as follows:

6 i James[3] Davidson; born 1812; died at Itawamba, MS.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1830 at York, SC, as a male age 15-20. On 12 Sep 1840 at York, SC, Andrew Davison and James Davison (SON OF ANDREW DAVISC.N) sold to James Crawford lands lying on each side of Quin's road, waters of the Broad River, bounded on the north by Josiah Henry and on the east by Childers and Sandlins land and on the south by McClunney. Andrew Davison, James Davison for $800. Wit: J. N. McElwer, J. B. Crawford. Mary (\) Davison, wife of Andrew Davison signed dower rights (by her mark, a backslash). This is probably when they left for Mississippi.[27] On 11 Aug 1860 at Smithville, Itawamba, MS, James Davidson, farmer, living alone, age 50, born in SC, land value $1,000, other property $4,000. In the 1860 Slave Census of Itawamba Co., MS p. 477, James Davidson has two male slaves age 21 and 14.[51,52] On 28 Aug 1861 at Itawamba, MS. 28 Aug. 1861 James Davison to S. G. Hamide, D. Belk, M. W. Pearce, J. G. Young, Charles Evans, Littleton Lindsay, E. N. Davison, F. Weaver and Hardy Allen, Trustees of the Methodist Episcopal Church South at Harwells Church for $1.00, 20 ac. of the north end of the E 1/2 of the SW 1/4 Sec. 9, T11 R10E for burial and church purposes. James Davison (S). Proved by him 11 Sep. 1861.(DB 17 p. 27 Itawamba Co., MS*). This deed may have been that of James, son of Andrew and nephew of James A.[53]

7 ii. female Davidson; born before 1820

1830 census of York Co., SC

8 iii. Female Davidson; born before 1820.

1830 census York Co., SC.

9 iv. Female Davidson; born before 1825.

1830 census York Co., SC.

10 v. Female Davidson; born before 1825.

1830 census York Co., SC.

11 vi. Andrew J. Davidson; born 1830; married M. W. (--?--) before 1860 at Monroe, MS.

It is possible that this Andrew is the son of James, son of Andrew, rather than a son of Andrew. In 1860 at Monroe, MS, A. J. Davidson listed as head of household, age 30, real estate value $2,000, other property $15,000, b. SC; M. W., a female, probably his wife, age 21 b. SC; N. R. Davidson, male, age 26, b. SC.

13. William Wilson[3] Davidson (James[2], James[1]); born 27 Jun 1819 at York, SC;[1,82] married Mary Elizabeth Riggan, daughter of Jeremiah Riggan and Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton, 24 Dec 1849 at Monroe, MS; On 22 Dec. 1849 a marriage bond was issued in Monroe Co., MS., for William W. Davidson and Mary Elizabeth Riggan. Wm. W. Davidson and J(eremiah) L. Riggan, the bride's brother, were bondsmen. The rites were performed Dec. 24 1849 by Osborn Martin, M. G. Returned and recorded 8 Mar. 1850;[93] Dec 1860 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL, His marker at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, AL reads "In memory of W. W. Davison Died Dec. 27, 1860 aged 41 years 6 months;"[86] died 27 Dec 1860 at Detroit, Marion, AL, at age 41;[1,92] 1861 at Marion (Lamar), MS, Will and estate files not found due to burned court house. Following his death his property, and that inherited from his father James apparently passed to the heirs of his wife's second husband, Rev. Jesse Dexter Carter, whose will left all property to Mary Etta Carter Tooke, who Mary Elizabeth Riggan Carter resided with after the death of her second husband. According to Anna Carter Johnson, "my Dad and Aunt Della could only participate in the will if they paid off two debts amounting to several hundred dollars. Mary Etta died leaving the estate to Cicero who then married Ora Murray, widow of J. Howard Davi(d)son, and who was also related, being a daughter of Mary Francis Riggan and James Adair Murray."[94]

He was also known as W. W. Davidson. He was also known as Davison. He was a Planter, Merchant, and Postmaster at Millville (Detroit), AL.[1,92] Great-grandfather. Ahf. 4. Merchant, Farmer and Postmaster at Millville, now Detroit, Lamar Co., AL., with his father James A. Davison. He died when only forty one.[1,92] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 at York, SC, as a male under age 10.[8] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1830 at York, SC, as a male age 10-15.[87] He appeared on the census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as W. W. Davidson, age 30, a merchant with real estate valued at $150.00, b. SC, married to Eliz., age 17, b. MS. W. R. Cain, a grocer, age 30, lives with them and is probably a boarder or employee. They live next door to his father.[95] On 10 Mar 1851 at Marion (Lamar), AL, William W. Davison was assignee of Thomas J. Welch of military bounty land W 1/2 of NE 1/2 of NW 1/4 of Sec. 23 Township 22 Range 18 East in District of Lands subject to sale at Montgomery, AL.[96] Between 30 Apr 1856 and 25 Jul 1856 at Marion, AL, Named in both the first and second wills of his father, and to serve as executor with George E. Wax.[83] On 23 Jun 1860 at Western District, Marion, AL, Wm. Davidson, age 39, Male, farmer/Merchant, with real estate valued at $7,000 and Personal Property of $26,300., b. SC; Elizabeth , 26, F, b. MS; James age 7, M, b. AL; Howard, age 4, M, b. AL; Nathaniel age 2, M, b. AL. Charles Price and Adam M. Moore, farm hands, live with them. He died in Dec. of this same year of pneumonia at age 41. The 1860 Slave Census of Marion County, Western Dist., p. 403, Wm. Davidson has 8 slaves including 6 males ages 41, 37, 13, 7, 4, and 3; 2 females age 33 and 9. The 1860 Agricultural Census of Marion County, AL, Pikeville District, page 9 lists William Davidson with 300 improved acres of land and 2,500 unimproved acres, or a total of 2,800 acres valued at $6,250. He had 5 horses, 2 Asses or mules, 5 milch cows, 4 oxen, 12 cattle, 60 swine and raised 100 bu. wheat, 1,000 bu. corn, 20 bu. Irish Potatoes, 5 bales of cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, 140 bu. sweet potatoes, 500# butter, and 8 tons hay.[97]

Children of William Wilson[3] Davidson and Mary Elizabeth Riggan were as follows:

	22	i.	George Willis[4] Davidson; born 7 Nov 1850 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL; buried 1852 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL, His marker reads "George Willis Davidson son of W. W. and M. E. Davidson 3/4/1858 9/13/1860;"[86] died 26 Aug 1852 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL, at age 1 Per Marker. He was also known as Davison.
	23	ii.	Sarah Davidson <Davison>; born 1852 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL; died 1908 at Detroit, Lamar, AL.
+	24	iii.	James Andrew Davidson, born 4 Jan 1853 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL; married Elfleda Curtis.
+	25	iv.	J. Howard Davidson, born 17 Mar 1855 at Millville (Detroit), Marion (Lamar), AL; married Ora Artelia Murray.
	26	v.	Nathaniel Rice Davidson; born 4 Mar 1858 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL; died 13 Sep 1880 at age 22. He was listed as age 13 in the household of his step-father Rev. Jessie D. Carter

in
the 1870 census of Sanford Co., town of Millville, p. 327 family 37. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Nathaniel R. Davidson age 2.[98] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Sanford, AL, as N. R. (Davidson). Age 13.[98]

15. Mary Caroline[3] Davidson (James[2], James[1]); born 1 May 1823 at York, SC; married Benjamin Moody Riggan, son of Jeremiah Riggan and Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton, circa 1847 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL;[1] died 1891 at AL; buried 1891 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL. Her marker reads "Mary C. Riggan b. 1823 d. 1891."[86]

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1830 at York, SC, as a female age 5-10.[87] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Mary Riggan age 27, b. SC, wife of Benjamin M. Riggan.[99] Between 30 Apr 1856 and 25 Jul 1856 at Marion, AL, Named as Mary Caroline Riggan in her father's first will and as Mary Caroline in his second will.[83] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Mary Riggan, age 36, b. SC. Wife of Benjamin M. Riggan.[100] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Sanford, AL, as Mary C. Riggan, age 46, b. SC, wife of Benjamin Riggan.[101]

Children of Mary Caroline[3] Davidson and Benjamin Moody Riggan were as follows:

27 i. Sarah[4] Riggan; born 1848 at Marion (Lamar), AL.
She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Sarah Riggan age 2.[99] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Sarah Riggan, female age 11, b. AL.[100] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Sanford, AL, as Sarah E. Riggan age 20 at home of her parents.[101]

28 ii. Jemeanne Riggan; born 1850 at Marion, AL; died before 1860 at Marion, AL. She did not appear on the 1860 census, so may not have survived.
She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Jenianne Riggan age 1/12.[99]

29 iii. Florence Riggan; born 1853 at Marion (Lamar), AL.
She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Florence Riggan age 7 female, b. AL.[100]

16. Eleanor Araminta[3] Davidson (James[2], James[1]); born 24 Aug 1825 at York, SC; married George Etter Wax, son of Henry Etter Wax and Nancy W. Dickinson, 6 Feb 1843 at Marion, AL;[1,83] died 21 Dec 1920 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, at age 95; buried 1920 at Smithville, Monroe, MS.

She also went by the name of Ellie and Ellen. The following account was provided by Richard T. Wax, P. O. Box 60, Amory, MS 38821, who is a descendant of Eleanor and her husband George Wax: "The records show that Eleanor Araminta Davison, born Aug. 24, 1825 in York District, S. C. died Dec. 21, 1920 at Smithville, MS, was married to George Etter Wax in Marion County, AL Feb. 6 1843. On Sept 22 1866 purchased from Benjamin F. Johnson a half section of land near Smithville, the East 1/2 of Section 11, Township 12, Range 8 East. Part of this land has remained in the Wax family since that purchase." She knitted a bedspread for each of her twelve children just after the Civil War while living at Smithville, MS, where she, as a widow, managed a farm consisting of a full section of land, operated a General Merchandise store in Smithville, and ran a hotel for students attending Smithville College. In the will of her father she received an equal share of the large estate with her brothers and sisters.[102,1,83] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1830 at York, SC, as a female 0-5.[87] Her married name was Eleanor Wax. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Eleanor Wax, age 25, female, b. SC, wife of George E. Wax.[103] Between 30 Apr 1856 and 25 Jul 1856 at Marion, AL, She was named as Eleanor Wax in her father's first will and as Eleanor Aramita in his second will.[83] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Western District, Marion (Lamar), AL, as Eleanor A. Wax, age 31, b. SC, wife of Geo. E. Wax. 8 children.[104] On 22 Sep 1866 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, Eleanor Araminta Davidson purchased George E. and Eleanor Wax purchased from Benjamin F. Johnson half-section of land E1/2 Sec. 11 T12S R8E in Mississippi. Some of this land is still in the hands of her descendants.[83] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Eleanor A. Wax, age 45, keeps house, b. MS (incorrect), wife of George E. Wax, 8 children.[105]

Children of Eleanor Araminta[3] Davidson and George Etter Wax were as follows:

30 i. Mary Etta[4] Wax; born 1845 at Marion, AL

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Mary E. Wax age 4.[103] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Marietta Wax age 15.[104]

31 ii. William Thomas Wax; born 5 Jun 1845 at Marion, AL; married Lucy Harkney 1 Feb 1871.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as William T. Wax age 5.[103] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as William T. Wax, age 15.[104]

32 iii. Laura J. Wax; born 1849 at Marion, AL.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Laura (I or J.) Wax age 1, b. AL.[103] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Laura J. Wax age 11.[104] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Laura age 26, at home.(She was probably age 21).[105]

33 iv. Francis R. Wax; born 1850 at Marion, AL.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion (Lamar), AL, as Francis R. Wax age 9, b. AL.[104] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Marion (Lamar), AL, as Francis R. Wax age 20, at home.[105]

34 v. Sarah Love Wax; born 1852 at Marion, AL.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Sarah L. Wax age 7.[104] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Love Wax, female age 18, at home.[105]

+ 35 vi. Nathaniel Terry Wax, born 25 Feb 1856 at Marion, AL; married Elizabeth Ann Burdine.

+ 36 vii. John Andrew Wax, married Lela Davis; born 17 Apr 1858 at Marion, AL.

37 viii. Lucien Wax He appears to be the "Henry" shown the 1870 census, age 12; born Mar 1860 at Marion (Lamar), AL; died before 1870 at Monroe, MS.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Lucien Wax age 3/12.[104] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, AL, as Not Shown. Probably dead before this time.[105]

38 ix. Sarah D. Wax; born 1863.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Sarah Wax age 8, at home.[105]

39 x. Katie Wax; born 1866.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Katie Wax age 4.[105]

40 xi. Ellen Wax; born 1869 at Monroe, MS.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Smithville, Monroe, MS, as Ellen Wax age 1.[105]

41 xii. Jennie Wax; married Gaines Davis; born after 1870? at Monroe, MS.

18. Thomas Jefferson[3] Davidson (James[2], James[1]); died at AL; born 20 Jul 1830 at York, SC; married Rachel (--?--) circa 1855.

He was also known as Davison. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Thomas Davison age 20, a farmer.[81] On 16 Oct 1854 at Marion (Lamar), AL, Thomas J. Davidson filed for land grant 19696 for the SE 1/4 Sec. 9 T12S R15W Marion Co. (now Lamar) AL , and also the SW 1/4 sec. 10 T12S R15W TOTAL 319.42 ac.. Granted 1 Mar 1858.[106,107] Between 30 Apr 1856 and 25 Jul 1856 at Marion, AL, He was named in both of his father's wills.[83] He appeared on the census of 1860 at Pikeville, Marion, AL, as Thomas J. Davidson age 30 a farmer, b. SC; wife Rachel age 25, b. MS, and has children John, age 4, and Georgia, age 2, both b. AL.. however, the deeds by the heirs of James A. Davison recite that ANN Davison, named as an heir, is wife of Thomas J. Davison. There may have been two wives, or more likely, she used two names.[108]

Children of Thomas Jefferson[3] Davidson and Rachel (--?--) both born at Marion (Lamar), AL, were as follows:

42 i. John[4] Davidson; born 1856.

In 1860 at Marion, AL, John Davidson age 4.[109]

43 ii. Georgia Davidson; born 1858.

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Georgia Davidson age 2.[109]

21. Sarah Isabella[3] Davidson (James[2], James[1]); born 28 Mar 1838 at York, SC; married William M. McFadden 1855 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL.[110]

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Marion, AL, as Sarah Davison, age is 14, suggesting year of birth of 1836, rather than 1838, which is shown on family records.[111] Between 30 Apr 1856 and 25 Jul 1856 at Marion, AL, she was named as Sarah I. McFadded in her father's first will and as Sarah Isabella in the second.[83] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 as Sarah A. J. Mc Fadden f. age 23 wife of William M. McFadden.[112]

Children of Sarah Isabella[3] Davidson and William M. McFadden all born at Marion, AL, were as follows:

44 i. Robert G.[4] McFadden; born 1856.
1860 census Itawamba Co., MS p. 342.

45 ii. Sarah V. McFadden; born 1857.
1860 census Itawamba Co., MS p. 342.

46 iii. Almira J. McFadden; born 1859.

Generation Four

24. James Andrew[4] Davidson (William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 4 Jan 1853 at Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL;[113,114,55] married Elfleda Curtis, daughter of John Alexander Curtis and Columbia Lenora Bryan, 23 Jul 1885 at At home of Mrs. Columbia White, Detroit, Lamar, AL. The marriage license of James A. Davidson and Elfleda Curtis, issued in Lamar County, AL., 8 July 1885, shows that the minister who married them, D. W. Ward, Minister of God, was also the bondsman. From a copy of the invitation provided by Lutie Davidson we find that they were married in the home of Elfleda's mother, Columbia Bryan Curtis White. The invitation reads "Mrs. C. L. White Requests your presence at her residence at the marriage of her daughter Elfleda Curtis to Mr. James A. Davidson, Thursday Evening, July 23, 1885 at eight o'clock, Detroit, Alabama." Location of the original unknown;[115,116] buried 1920 at City Cemetary, Guin, Marion, AL. His death certificate states that his parents were William Davidson and Elizabeth Riggan, and that he died of Apoplexy. Although a grave separates them, James and Elfleda are buried in the City Cemetary in Guin, Ala. Their markers state their dates and places of birth;[113,114,55,117] died 25 Jun 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, at age 67 Death Certificate # 24317, Guin, Marion Co. Al. June 28, 1920.[113,114,55,118]

Grandfather. Ahf. 2. His father died when he was little more than seven years old. His mother soon remarried Rev. Jesse Dexter Carter. Although his father had a considerable estate, the natural children of the Rev. Jesse Dexter Carter, his step-father, appear to have gotten most of it. A photograph, copied by Lutie Davidson, shows him to be slender, with a high forehead, a moustache and a small goatee. His children were unanimous in declaring James a softie - a gentle man who was reluctant to discipline his kids--or to collect the debts owed him, which led to the failure of his mercantile business at Detroit, and apparently caused some hard times. In the 1910 and 1920 censuses we find he an Elfleda farming and running a Boarding House in Guin. His children apparently adored him, and he them. He attended Southern University in Greesnsboro, Al., and regretted he was unable to graduate. James owned several parcels of land in and near Detroit, most of this was sold shortly after the turn of the century. I find no record that he owned the hotel or boarding house property in Guin.

Bill Sizemore told the author in 1996 that he remembered visiting his grandparents as a child. He remembers the house being north of Guin on the road to Hamilton, taking the first road to the right and the house being on top of a hill. The house is said to have burned many years ago.[116,119,55] Farmer/Merchant.[113,119,55] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as James Davidson age 7.[120] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Marion, AL, as J. A. D. age 17 residing with step-father Jesse Carter.[121] He appeared on the census of 1880 at Millville, Lamar, AL, as James "H".(Sic) Davidson, age 26, a dry goods merchant, living with brothers Howard, 24, listed as a merchant, and Nathaniel, age 22, a student, and a Basil Dorsey, age 21, also a student. All but James are listed as boarders. It is said that Nathaniel, listed here, died in September, after the census was taken.[122] On 15 Nov 1881 at Monroe, MS, J. A. Davidson and Co. purchased from W. T. Box and wife Josephine 320 ac. for $440 the NE 1/4 of Sec. 34 T11 R10E and NW 1/4 Sec. 35 T11 R10E in Monroe Co., MS. Rec. Mar 1885. There were additional purchases by Davidson Bros. recorded in DB 47 p. 610, which are not legible, and in DB F or 48 p. 453 and p. 518

which were not found (Monroe Co., MS Deed Index).[123] On 11 Jan 1890 at Marion, AL, James Andrew Davidson and Elfleda Curtis deeded as J. A. and E. C. Davidson for $245.00 to W. J. Holoway SE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 18 T11 R15E about 8 ac. excepting an old grave yard by the old trace, also SE 1/4 SW 1/4 Sec 18 T11 R15W of 48 ac. Also in 1890 J. A. and E. C. Davidson to W. H. Matthews Lot 80 town of Hamilton for $20.[124] On 3 Apr 1895 James A. Davidson wrote the following letter to his wife, Elfleda, who, after ten years of marriage and six children was visiting her ailing mother in Missippi: Detroit, AL. April 3, 1895: to: Mrs. E. C. Davidson, Columbus, Miss.: "My dear good wife. Enclosed please find P. O. Money Order for fifteen dollars which I hope will reach you in due time. Please dear excuse me for not sending it before this date. I have just returned from prayer meeting, how I do wish I could have accompanied my sweet wife tonight instead of going by my lonely self.

"I hope you are all getting on well, hope Grandma can come home next week as I do want to see my loving wife so much. I miss you dear one, more and more everyday. I don't see how I could get along without you. Tommie, my heart is running over with love and good words when you return home. You can have no idea how much I have for you and just know you have an abundance for your dear husband.

"I sent you a long letter this week, hope it has reached you by now. If you want me to send for you let me know what time and what to send and I will attend to it. Would wagon or hack suit best? Can get a good box frame and wagon. Now you study all over and let me know as soon as you decide. Now do not stand or hesitate because you think it will trouble me. That is my pleasure to comfort my family and gratify them. The roads are getting much better now. Will you want to bring many things home? Tommie, you do just what suits you and feel assured that I am ready to do anything in the world that is in my power to do to gratify your feelings. Hope your eyes are doing better now and will be well before you come home. You must try and keep strong and not get too much weakened down. I know it is bad having to do so much and see after the little ones, too. I do hope you will get to visit some before you leave this time, so you can have some rest and pleasure before making the trip home. It would help you so much to start home on.

"I guess you feel almost like you were a young girl again being gone so long and getting so many letters. I believe I have gotten up a regular courting match with you. Don't you think as I will that is allright...?...?...?...?in feeling as much so as when we first started out for I know our love is still strong and true to each other and grows more so as we get older.

"Now I will tell you again to take good care of your dear self and I will not write much. Kiss Grandma and all the children for Papa. My heart sends much love in return for the many sweet words you sent me in your last letter for they were precious and sweet to me and you can find just as many more in the next letter for they are appreciated so much by the one who loves you more than all the tongues can tell and dearer than all the world to me. Bye, sweet wife.

"Faithfully and lovingly by thine own husband, JAD."[1] He appeared on the census of 1900 at Millville, Lamar, AL, as James D. Daviston (sic), born 1/53, age 47, married for 14 years, a farmer, married to Elfleda C., born 5/68, age 32, married 14 years, mother of 7 children of whom 6 are living. They have the following children: B. Eugenia, female, born 9/86 age 13; Jessie C. b. 8/89 age 10; Tessie Love b. 2/91 age 9; James A. b. 6/92, age 7; William R. b. 6/84 (should be 6/94) age 5; Allice (sic) F. b. 3/96 age 4. Also living with them is Columbia L. White, Mother-in-law b. 11/46, age 53, widow.[125] In 1902 He was a Presidential Elector from Precinct 7, Millville, Lamar County, AL.[1] Appeared on the census of 1910 at Marion, AL, as James A. Davidson, age 57, married 24 years, Manager of Hotel, Owner, he and all others in the family could read and write, Rented home. Elfleda, wife, 41, married 24 years, 12 children, 10 living, Cook in Hotel, Owned hotel, Berta E. age 23, Tessie L., 19, teacher, James A., 17, Farm Labor, Hired Out; William R., 15, Farm Labor, Hired Out; Alice F., 14, student; John B., 9, student; Grace L., 7, Student; Maggie, 3; Norma L., 1/12. Also, Gus Hallmark, who later lived in Wichita Kansas. age 23, was a boarder.[126] He and Elfleda Curtis mortgaged on 16 May 1911 at Lamar, AL, as E. C. and J. A. Davidson to J. F. White (Elfleda's step-brother) quit claim deed for $1. to land in Sec. 12 and 13 in T12S R16W. This was apparently a deed for security against a mortgage of same date acknowledging a debt of $460. The mortgage in amount of $546.99 due 1 Dec. 1912, was marked satisfied 25 Dec. 1919.[127,128] Appeared on the census of 5 Jun 1920 at Guin Town, Marion, AL, as James A. Davidson, age 66, b. AL, Keeper of Boardinghouse; father b. SC, mother b. MS; Elfleda, wife, age 51, b. MS, mother and father b. AL, all children b. AL; Eugena, age 33, John B. age 19; Grace L. age 17; Madge S., age 13, Norma L. age 11; Percy R., age 8.[129]

Children of James Andrew[4] Davidson and Elfleda Curtis were as follows:

47 i. Berta Eugenia[5] Davidson; born 14 Sep 1886 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] died 1961 at Fayette, Fayette, AL;[1] buried 1961 at City Cemetary, Fayette, Fayette, AL.[1]

She also went by the name of Gennie, Jeannie. A spinster, "Genie" was severly

crippled from an early age with osteo-arthritis, and she was never able to work. Her knees and elbows were rigid. A quiet woman of slight build and pleasant disposition, she lived with her mother until both were unable to live alone, then moved in with Max and Madge Branyon at Fayette until their death.[1] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Millville, Lamar, AL, as B. Eugenia Davidson age 13, b. 9/83.[130] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Bertas E. Davidson age 23, residing at home.[126] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1920 at Marion, AL, as Eugenia Davidson, age 33 living with parents.[129]

48 ii. Lana Arless Davidson; born 1888 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] died 1889 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] buried 1889 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL. She shares a plot and a grave marker with her grandmother Columbia A. White and her sister Mary Cooper Davidson. The marker reads: "Columbia B. White b. 1846 d. 1902. Mary Cooper Davidson b: 1904 d: 1906. Lana Arless Davidson b. 1888 d. 1889."[1,86]

\+ 49 iii. Jessie Curtis Davidson, born 4 Aug 1889 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Dr. Daniel Middleton Sizemore M. D.

50 iv. Tessye Love Davidson RN; born 6 Feb 1891 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] died 26 Aug 1964 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN, at age 73 At home of Grace Holliman;[1] buried 1964 at City Cemetary, Fayette, Fayette, AL.[1]

Tessye served as an Army nurse in France during World War I. As a result of flu and pneumonia, she had a slight health problem thereafter. She lived for many years in San Diego, rooming with a Canadian Nurse, Alice Davidson. It was she who bought the house at 8 So. 61st Street in Birmingham for her widowed mother, and in later years she moved back to Birmingham to help care for her mother and Genie. She became engaged to a young Doctor in France, who was killed in action. She never married despite many offers. She helped the younger members of her family in many ways. Tall and slender, she wore her hair in a bun, and had a slight moustache. She was a nurse anesthesitist at Woodlawn Hospital until her retirement.[1,131] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Lamar, AL, as Tessie Love Davidson age 9, b. 2/91.[130] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Tessie L. Davidson, age 19, a teacher.[126] Between 1917 and 1918 at France U. S. Army Nurse, World War I. Served in France. Her finance was killed in the war.[1] In 1925 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL, Richard W. amd Lillian Carlton to Tessye Love Davidson Lot 7, Block 2 survey of Kehm, Townley and Colvin as recorded in Map Book 3 p. 4a Probate Judges Office, Birmingham, Jefferson County, AL. Recorded 18 June 1925. This was the purchase of the home at 8 So. 61st Street for her mother, Elfleda.[132]

\+ 51 v. James A. Davidson Jr, married Stella Guin; born 21 Jun 1892 at Detroit, Lamar, AL.

\+ 52 vi. William Roy Davidson, married Willie Gottschalk; born 9 Jun 1894 at Detroit, Lamar, AL.

\+ 53 vii. Alice Fielder Davidson, married Neil Zuber; born 19 Mar 1896 at Detroit, Lamar, AL.

\+ 54 viii. John Bryan Davidson, born 29 Sep 1900 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Jimmie Nell Roberts.

\+ 55 ix. Grace Lenora Davidson, born 25 Apr 1902 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Walter Oren Holliman Sr.

56 x. Mary Cooper Davidson; born 1904 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] buried 1906 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL;[88] died 1906 at Guin, Marion, AL.[1]

She shares a cemetary marker with her sister, Lana Arless, and her grandmother, Columbia White, in the Carter Cemetary at Detroit, AL.[1]

\+ 57 xi. Madge Stanley Davidson, born 2 Jun 1906 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Max Hammond Branyon.

\+ 58 xii. Norma Lee Davidson, married John Seab Espy; born 28 Jul 1909 at Guin, Marion, AL.

\+ 59 xiii. Col. Richard Percy Davidson, born 6 Mar 1911 at Guin, Marion, AL: married Lutie Foster James.

25. J. Howard[4] Davidson (William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 17 Mar 1855 at Millville (Detroit), Marion (Lamar), AL;[1,133,134] married Ora Artelia Murray circa 1894 at Detroit, Lamar, AL, Her first husband was some 21 years older than she;[134] died 14 Aug 1906 at Detroit, Lamar, AL, at age 51; buried Aug 1906 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL, His marker reads: "J. Howard Davidson 3/17/1855 - 8/4/1906."[88]

He was a Methodist.[134] Mail Carrier and Teacher.[134] Detroit and Sulligent, AL. He was also known as John Howard Davidson. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Howard Davidson age 4 in his father's household.[135] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Sanford (Lamar), AL, as J. H. (presumably Carter, but actually Davidson) age 15, a student, residing in the hhld of Jessee D. Carter, his step-father.[136] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1880 at Lamar, AL, as Howard Davidson age 24, merchant, residing in hhld of his brother James H. (A) Davidson also a merchant, along with brother Nathaniel, a student who died soon after, and Basil Dorsey, a student.[137]

Children of J. Howard[4] Davidson and Ora Artelia Murray were as follows:

60 i. John[5] Davidson; born 25 Jul 1895 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL;[134] died circa 1897 at en route to, Arkansas, He was an infant, probably 18 months. Betty Scott says she has seen one picture of him, and that he was buried along the wagon trail to Arkansas.[134]

61 ii. Howard T. Davidson; born 23 Feb 1898; died 20 Sep 1985 at Tuscaloosa, AL, at age 87; buried at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL.[134]

He was a batchelor. His neice Betty Scott says: " He was a farmer, and usually rode a horse, "Ole Bill", his only transportation. I remember him well -- Children were a bother to him - Very religious, Methodist preacher ate with him every Sunday. He died a patient in Bryce Hospital, Tuscaloosa", where he was a patient for 15-20 years.[134] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Howard Davidson age 12 residing with C. W. Tooke, his step-father.

62 iii. Gera Davidson; born 31 May 1899 The 1910 census of her step-father Tooke names her as Irene, age 10, b. 1900;[134] married John Markham at Lamar, AL; died 10 Dec 1990 at Lamar, AL, at age 91;[134] buried 1990 at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL.

According to Betty Davidson Scott, she was a housewife, married a Markham lived a long life and was the mother of four girls and four boys. The author used to play with her children when visiting Aunt Ora.[134] She was also known as Irene. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Irene Davidson, age 10, in household of Cicero Tooke, her stepfather.

63 iv. Lizzie Davidson; married Gorman Northington at Lamar, AL;[134] born 15 Oct 1900 at Lamar, AL, The 1910 census of her step-father gives her name as Frances Davidson, age 8; died 1995; buried 1995 at Wesley Chapel, Fayette, AL.

Lizzie married late, to a husband who had 2 grown boys. She was a housewife. She was also known as Frances. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Francis Davidson, female age 8, residing with her step-father C. W. Tooke.

64 v. Orman Davidson; born 14 Apr 1903 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[134,133] married Hattie Lou Redus at Vernon, Lamar, AL;[134] died after 1985 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL; buried at Elmwood Cemetary, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.[134]

He was a Pharmacist. Orman owned the English Village Pharmacy in Birmingham, until he retired. The author had dinner with he and Hattie Lou, who he called Lou, about 1978. He was a pleasant, outgoing person, who always had a stick of gum for the kids, and a very entertaining soda fountain in his store. He had a pleasant, bubbly personality, and was a handsome man.[131] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Orman C. Davidson, age 7, residing with his step-father C. W. Tooke. He boarded in Vernon and finished high school there. He was a pharmacist, so attended college, place unknown. His drug store and nearby

home were in English Village, an upscale area of Birmingham, which is near the Zoo. His wife outlived him, and the full estate went to the Redus family.

65 vi. Cora M. Davidson; born 27 Nov 1904 at Lamar, AL; died 11 Aug 1964 at Lamar, AL, at age 59; buried at Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL.

She was a maiden lady. She attended Livingston State College and taught in several Lamar County elementary schools. It was she who cared for her brother Howard until he was committed to Brice's in Tuscaloosaa. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Cora Davidson age 4 in household of her step father Cicero Tooke.

\+ 66 vii. Jeremiah C. Davidson, born 3 Oct 1906 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL; married Vada Cooper.

35. Nathaniel Terry[4] Wax (Eleanor[3]Davidson, James[2], James[1]); died at Smithville, Monroe, MS; born 25 Feb 1856 at Marion, AL;[83] married Elizabeth Ann Burdine 17 Dec 1878 at Smithville, Monroe, MS.[83]

Farmer and Merchant. Richard Wax has many of his old store records.[83] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Marion, AL, as Nathaniel Wax age 5.[104] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as Perry (sic) Wax, age 14.[105]

Children of Nathaniel Terry[4] Wax and Elizabeth Ann Burdine were as follows:

\+ 67 i. John Cayce[5] Wax

68 ii. Gaston Burdine Wax.

69 iii. Irene Wax; his married name was Finney.

70 iv. Fannie Love Wax; his married name was Brooks.

36. John Andrew[4] Wax (Eleanor Davidson, James[2], James[1]); married Lela Davis;[83] born 17 Apr 1858 at Marion, AL.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Western District, Marion, AL, as John A. Wax age 2.[104] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 at Monroe, MS, as John Wax age 10, farm labor, b. AL.[105]

Children of John Andrew[4] Wax and Lela Davis were as follows:

71 i Otis[5] Wax.

72 ii John A. Wax

Generation Five

49. Jessie Curtis[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 4 Aug 1889 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] married Dr. Daniel Middleton Sizemore M. D. circa 1908 at Guin, Marion, AL;[1] died Jan 1973 at Tallassee, AL, at age 83;[1] buried Jan 1973 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL. The author attended her funeral.[1]

There were so many Davidson children that we usually think of them in generations. I sometimes think of Jesse as the oldest, because her younger brothers and sisters told that she had a necessarily large part in their rearing, but she was actually the third child, her arthritic sister Genie being the oldest, and Lana Arless, who died as a child, being next. A wonderful lady, tall, slender, and the wife of a country doctor. She wore her greying hair in a bun, and made the author's summer visits an adventure. She was very sympathetic when I chewed a whole box of Feen-A-Mint. According to Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas she attended Franklin Acadamey in Columbus, MS She and Tessye had much to do with the raising of the younger children, and both looked very much alike.[1] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Lamar, AL, as Jessie C. Davidson age 10, b. 8/89.[130]

Children of Jessie Curtis[5] Davidson and Dr. Daniel Middleton Sizemore M. D. all born at Guin, Marion, AL, were as follows:

\+ 73 i. James Middleton[6] Sizemore, born 1909; married Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas.

\+ 74 ii. Thomas Eugene Sizemore, married Fay Hill; married Ernestine (--?--); born 1913.

\+ 75 iii. William Roy Sizemore, married Mary Hornsby; born 15 Nov 1918.

51. James A.[5] Davidson Jr. (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); died at Great Bend, KS;[1] married Stella Guin; born 21 Jun 1892 at Detroit, Lamar, AL.[1]

He also went by the name of Jim. He moved to Newton and later Great Bend, Kansas, where he managed a lumber yard. He was a tall, slender, very pleasant, easy going man. He lost one eye in an automobile wreck in fog around 1940. The author visited he and Stella several times in the 1950's.[1] Lumber Dealer.[1] He served in the U. S. Army, World War I in France, participating in the Meuse Argonne Drive, and served with a fighter squadron in some capacity late or after the war. The author has several letters he wrote to Grace while in Europe.[1] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Lamar, AL, as James A. Davidson age 7, b. 6/92.[130] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as James A. Davidson, 17, farm hand hired out.[126]

Children of James A.[5] Davidson Jr. and Stella Guin were:

+	76	i.	John Wayne[6] Davidson, married (--?--) (--?--).

52. William Roy[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Willie Gottschalk;[1] born 9 Jun 1894 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] died 1944 at Kerrville, TX.[1]

Called Roy, he served in the U. S. Navy during World War I aboard the U.S.S. Bushnell. He faithfully contributed to the support of Elfleda and Genie, never missing a month. An Executive with Texas Gulf Sulphur Co. He is the only one of
my mother's siblings I never met.[1] Sulphur Exec.[1] He resided at Bay City, TX.[1] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Lamar, AL, as William R. Davidson age 5, b. 6/84 (Really 6/94).[130] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as William R. Davidson age 15, farm hand - hired out.[126]

Children of William Roy[5] Davidson and Willie Gottschalk both born at Bay City, TX, were as follows:

+	77	i.	Ann[6] Davidson, married Jack Litten.
+	78	ii.	Barbara Davidson, married Dave Grusin; married Albert Jacobs; married Colin West.

53. Alice Fielder[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Neil Zuber; born 19 Mar 1896 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] buried 1976 at Bryan, TX;[1] died 1 Jun 1976 at Ordway, CO, at age 80.[1]

Her married name was Fielder Zuber. Called Fielder, she was the family red head. She was a widow for many years. She had a very pleasant disposition, and the author greatly enjoyed visiting her home in Ordway, Colo. in the 1950's.[1] At Ordway, CO. At Little Rock, AK. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1900 at Lamar, AL, as Allice F. Davidson age 4, b. 3/96.[130] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Alice F. Davidson age 14.[126]

Children of Alice Fielder[5] Davidson and Neil Zuber were as follows:

+	79	i	Fielda Jane[6] Zuber, born at Little Rock, AR; married Hiram Curtis.
	80	ii	Neil Daniel Zuber Jr; born at Little Rock, AR;[138] married Gail (--?--). He also went by the name of Dan. He is Deptartment Store Executive.[138] He resides at 4943 126th SE, Bellview, WA 98006; Phone 206-746-8188.[138]
	81	iii.	Margaret Ann Zuber; born at Little Rock, AK.[139] Ann is a handicapped person, but has adapted well to life's challenges. She is a very pleasant, accomodating person to be around.[131] She resides in 1996 at Residential Support Services, 914 N. 18th St,, Billings, MT 59102
+	82	iv	James Zuber A.I.D, born at Little Rock, AR; married Janet (--?--).

54. John Bryan[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 29 Sep 1900 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[1] married Jimmie Nell Roberts 3 Jun 1928 at Vernon, Lamar, AL;[1] buried 1981 at Vernon, Lamar, AL;[1] died 14 Sep 1981 at Crestview, FL, at age 80.[1,131]

Easily one of the gentlest, kindest, most concerned men who ever lived. Coach and principal at several Alabama and Florida high schools. The Stadium at Millport, AL., where he coached early in his career, is named for him. John had an athletic scholarship to the University of Alabama. He was somewhat hard of hearing because a tombstone fell on him while he and his brothers and sisters were playing in the cemetary. He was coach and principal at Dothan many years, before moving to Crestview, Fla., where he retired. My wife and I greatly enjoyed

our visits when we were a guest in their home. John had a keen interest in everything around him, and was so easy to talk to. I also remember a few visits to their home in Dothan as a child.[1,131] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as John B. Davidson age 9, student.[128] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, as John B. Davidson age 19.[129]

Children of John Bryan[5] Davidson and Jimmie Nell Roberts were as follows:

83 i. Jane Nell[6] Davidson RN; born circa 1943 at Slocum, AL.[1]
For many years a nurse in Minnessota, I understand that she is an executive at the University of Miami, perhaps at the hospital. She was younger than I, so our paths did not cross very often, unfortunately.[1] Nurse/administrator. She resided in 1994 at 12640 S. W. 99th Ave., Miami, Dade, FL 33176; Phone 305-238-8368.[131]

\+ 84 ii. John Bryan Davidson Jr. married Beverly Loyd; born 1945 at Dothan, AL.

55. Grace Lenora[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 25 Apr 1902 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Walter Oren Holliman Sr., son of Moses Jefferson Holliman and Elizabeth Wilson, 1 Oct 1925 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL; died 1 Mar 1974 at Decatur, Morgan, AL, at age 71; buried 4 Mar 1974 at City Cemetary - Branyon Plot, Fayette, Fayette, AL, "Graace D. Holliman Apr. 25, 1902 Mar. 1, 1974."[140,141]

Grace attended Florence State Teachers College, (Then Florence Normal School) where she received her elementary teachers certificate. Until her marriage she taught in rural schools, including Arley, in Winston County, where she was nearly fired for insisting that the children should bathe during the winter months, and also at Wesley Chapel in Fayette County with her good friend Lila Speed. She told that she was a very good basketball player in high school. She was a friendly, well-read, and outgoing person, and very devoted to her husband and family. Her hair became snow-white when in her late twenties or early thirties, and she was addicted to Coca-Cola. A bit of a hypochondriac, she was never without some mysterious malady which prevented her participation in some things but not in others. She was probably the world's best cook, next to Madge. She had a keen sense of humor, and was a very gracious and giving lady. I'm convinced she grieved herself to death after Walter passed away, although the death certificate indicated that she had a number of strokes. She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Grace L. Davidson age 7, student.[126] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Grace L. Davidson age 17, student.[129]

Children of Grace Lenora[5] Davidson and Walter Oren Holliman Sr. all born at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL, were as follows:

\+ 85 i. Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. born 4 May 1927; married Mary Lillian Mason; married Sarah Edwards Wentworth; divorced Sarah Edwards Wentworth; married Patricia Poorman; married Alice Abel Kemp; married Sandra Jean Holsombeck Sorrow RN.

\+ 86 ii. Norma Jean Holliman, married W. Price Richards; born 12 Feb 1929; divorced W. Price Richards; married Robert Whitaker.

\+ 87 iii. John Bryan Holliman, born 12 Feb 1937; married Rita McNamee; divorced Rita McNamee.

57. Madge Stanley[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 2 Jun 1906 at Detroit, Lamar, AL;[142] married Max Hammond Branyon, son of Dr. Arthur Curtis Branyon, M.D. and Martha Savannah Wilkerson, 18 Jun 1928 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL, They were married by Rev. W. I. Daniel;[143] died 4 Oct 1979 at Fayette, Fayette, AL, at age 73.[144]

She was a well loved and active member of Fayette society, once named Mother of the Year. Her home was the gathering place for all of her relatives and many friends. She was loving, but ran a tight ship, as well she might with four active boys in her household. Her mother and Genie lived with her during their final years.[142] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Maggie Davidson age 3.[126] She appeared on the U S. Census of 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Madge S. Davidson age 13.[129]

Children of Madge Stanley[5] Davidson and Max Hammond Branyon were as follows:

\+ 88 i. James Curtis[6] Branyon, born 14 Jun 1929 at Jasper, Walker, AL; married Myra Linda Connell.

\+ 89 ii. Max Hammond Branyon Jr. married Sherri Ann Garrison; born 31 Mar 1931 at

Fayette, AL.

+	90	iii.	William Monroe Branyon, married Betty Gage; born 4 Oct 1933 at Fayette, AL.
+	91	iv.	Hugh Stanley Branyon, married Carol Wemzel; born 9 Mar 1939 at Fayette, AL.

58. Norma Lee[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married John Seab Espy; buried at Greenwood Cem., Panama City, FL;[1] born 28 Jul 1909 at Guin, Marion, AL;[1] died 22 Sep 1994 at Bunkers Cove Rd, Panama City, FL, at age 85.[1]

Norma attended Florence State Teachers College, then taught at Eufaula before marrying into one of that city's leading families. She was a spirited, active and very vivacious lady with many friends, until she suffered from Alzheimer's
disease in her last years. She passed away at her residence on Bunker's Cove Road in Panama City. My sister, Norma Jean, adored her, and lived with them in Eufaula for some time.[1] Teacher.[1] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Norma L. Davidson age 1 month.[126] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Norma L. Davidson age 11.[129]

Children of Norma Lee[5] Davidson and John Seab Espy both born at Eufaula, AL, were as follows:

+	92	i.	Norma Ann[6] Espy, married George Phillips; married Clem Whitamore.
+	93	ii.	Fleda Jane Espy, married Jeff Gillard.

59. Col. Richard Percy[5] Davidson (James[4], William[3], James[2] [illegible]mes[1]); born 6 Mar 1911 at Guin, Marion, AL;[1] married Lutie Foster James 19 Jul 1938 at Greensboro, AL;[145] buried 1969 at Greensboro, AL;[1] died 2 Jan 1969 at Walter Reed Army Hospital, Washington, DC, at age 57.[1]

He also went by the name of Percy. He also went by the name of Dick. Called Percy by his brothers and sisters, he later preferred "Dick" or Richard. The youngest of thirteen children, he was sired when his mother was 43 and his father 58. He retired as a Colonel in the Army Corps of Engineers, having served with distinction in the Pacific during World War II, receiving several medals. He was featured in a "Readers Digest" article during the war which told of the trials he faced when building an airport at Tacloban in the Phillipines, with carrier based planes making emergency landings before the field was completed. He graduated from the University of Alabama, where he played End on the varsity football team, and had some sort of romance with Veronica Lake, later a famous movie star during the war years. He had a pleasant personality, and was very outgoing. Following college, he served as an officer in the Civilian Conservation Corps in Texas. He served on active duty beginning in 1941 at Brownwood Texas, Australia, all through the Pacific Campaign including the Phillipines, at Ft. Belvoir, VA; Ft. Gordon, GA.; Command and General Staff School at Ft. Levenworth, KS; Garrison Dam, ND., Nouasseur, French Morocco, Staff College at Norfolk, VA, The Pentagon, Thule, Greenland, as District Engineer for NC, and at Redstone Arsenal, AL.[145] He was U.S.Army Ret'd. WWII Veteran South Pacific.[1] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1920 at Guin, Marion, AL, as Percy R. Davidson age 8.[129]

Children of Col. Richard Percy[5] Davidson and Lutie Foster James were:

+	94	i.	Winifred Caller[6] Davidson, born 7 Nov 1941 at Brownwood, TX; married Nicholas Hamner Cobb.

66. Jeremiah C.[5] Davidson (J.[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 3 Oct 1906 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL;[133,134] married Vada Cooper, daughter of James Henry Cooper and Ella Mae Johnson, 4 Apr 1934 at Lamar, AL;[134] died 6 Dec 1984 at Lamar Co. Hospital, Vernon, Lamar, AL, at age 78;[134] buried 8 Dec 1984 at City Cemetary, Sulligent, Lamar, AL.[134]

A teacher, farmer and merchant. He owned the Western Auto Store in Sulligent. He was a devout Methodist.[134] At various times he resided near Huntsville, at Detroit and Sulligent. He graduated from high school in Vernon, where he boarded. He attended Livingston State where he received a teacher's certificate.[134] The following is quoted from his daughter Betty: "Because he was born after the death of his father, he was believed to have some healing power. I never quite understood, it always bothered my mother.. I can remember as a child, people would bring young children to our house for him to heal the "thrush"-- some mouth or throat problem. It was always a dark secret. Never knew how many were helped."[134] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1910 at Lamar, AL, as Jeremiah Davidson, age 3, in household of his step-father Cicero Tooke. At near Huntsville, AL, he taught school and coached basketball after graduation He married while there and moved back to Marion County where he farmed until 1943.[134] In 1943 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL, he moved the family there for his children to attend a better

school. He worked as a bookkeeper at a cotton gin and oil mill. He then went in the new and used furniture business until about 1947 when he purchased the Western Auto Store, which he operated until about 1962. After "retiring", he sold insurance for several years, and worked part time at The Bank of Sulligent. He badly wanted a son but got two daughters instead "although he loved us and was the best of father's."[134]

Children of Jeremiah C.[5] Davidson and Vada Cooper are as follows:

+ 95 i. Betty Jean[6] Davidson, born 7 Sep 1937 at Detroit, Lamar, AL; married Herbert Wayne Scott.

96 ii. Eleanor Jane Davidson; born 7 Nov 1948 at Aberdeen, Monroe, MS.
She resides at Sulligent, Lamar, AL.[134]

67. John Cayce[5] Wax (Nathaniel[4], Eleanor[3]Davidson, James[2], James[1]).

Children of John Cayce[5] Wax and an unknown spouse are:

97 i. Richard T.[6] Wax; born at Amory, Monroe, MS.
President of Wax Seed Company, Amory, MS. He has in his posession an original photograph of the elder James A. Davi(d)son.[83,148]

Generation Six

73. James Middleton[6] Sizemore (Jessie[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); died at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL;[147] born 1909 at Guin, Marion, AL;[147] married Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, daughter of Julius Weston Davidson and Ruth Lee, circa 1935; died 1968 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL;[148] buried 1968 at Elmwood Cemetary, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.[148]

He also went by the name of "Doc." Typical of his clan, he was tall, slender, quiet, gentle and intelligent. He lived with the authors family for some time after he finished college, and he and his bride Margaret, a distant cousin, lived next door after their marriage. Since he was some 18 years older than I, I had little contact with him after that. During WWII he was employed by General Motors, and later was a trucking company executive in Birmingham.[147] Businessman.[147]

Children of James Middleton[6] Sizemore and Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas both born at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL, were as follows:

+ 98 i. James Middleton[7] Sizemore Jr, married "Stevie" (--?--).

99 ii. Dr. Ruth Sizemore; born;[147] married Kenneth Rhey House.
I have not met Dr. Ruth, but understand she lives in the Atlanta area.[147] She resides at Atlanta, GA.[147]

74. Thomas Eugene[6] Sizemore (Jessie[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Fay Hill; married Ernestine (--?--); born 1913 at Guin, Marion, AL.[147]

Children of Thomas Eugene[6] Sizemore and Fay Hill were:

100 i. Wanda[7] Sizemore; married William Jefferson.
I don't recall having met her, unless at the funeral of Jesse Sizemore. I understand that she spent a lot of time in Dr. Sizemore's household, and was well loved by Bill Sizemore, her uncle. As of 1999, the address of Wanda Sizemore was Wanda and Bill Jefferson, 66 Cozy Valley lane, Cherry Log`, GA 30522, 706-632-4665, per Betty Scott.

There were no children of Thomas Eugene[6] Sizemore and Ernestine (--?--).

75. William Roy[6] Sizemore (Jessie[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Mary Hornsby; born 15 Nov 1918 at Guin, Marion, AL.

He also went by the name of Roy. He also went by the name of "Bill." The birthdate or year of birth of he and his brothers were given to me by him in a phone call 14 Feb 1996. I enjoyed a visit with Bill and his wife Mary at their home north of Tallassee, AL., on 17 Feb 1996, some fifty years since I had last seen them in 1946. All three of us had changed a little.

Roy, as I knew him, or Bill, as everyone else now knows him, is an Auburn Graduate and served in the U. S. Army in WWII. He has been very successful as a timber executive and in the forestry management business. They settled in Tallassee, Mary's hometown, shortly after WWII. Bill is still active in the firm of Sizemore and Sizemore, and teaches one month of each quarter at Duke University, and has also lectured as far afield as New Zealand.

Bill and Mary adopted three children. One died as a young man about 1972. Bill, Jr., participates in the family business. The daughter is married and has as couple of children, names and ages not noted. The Sizemores have also provided a college education for several foreign students. They, true to their Ulster Scots ancestry, are active in the Presbyterian Church.

He was several years older than I, so I did not see as much of him growing up as I would have liked. He is a very genial, pleasant person, and has the characteristic cleft chin of the Davidsons. Timber Executive. Before 1943 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL. He resides in 1999 at P. O. Box 359, Tallassee, AL 36078.

Children of William Roy[6] Sizemore and Mary Hornsby were as follows:

101 i. Shirley[7] Sizemore; As of 1996 she was said to be married and have a couple of children.[147]

102 ii. Stephen Sizemore; died circa 1972 at Tallassee, AL.[147]

103 iii. William Sizemore; Bill, Jr., is active in the family Forestry Management business.[147] He resides at Tallassee, AL.[147]

76. John Wayne[6] Davidson (James[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married (--?--) (--?--).

He was at one time band director for one of the Iowa Universities.[149] Band Director.[148]

Children of John Wayne[6] Davidson and (--?--) (--?--) were as follows:

104 i. Barry[7] Davidson; born 12 Sep 1948.

105 ii. Jimmy Davidson; born 22 Apr 1950

77. Ann[6] Davidson (William[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Bay City, TX;[150] married Jack Litten;[151,1] died circa 1991 at New Haven, Conn.[150]

Musician/teacher.[150]

Children of Ann[6] Davidson and Jack Litten were:

\+ 106 i. Linda[7] Litten, married (--?--) Lottimar.

78. Barbara[6] Davidson (William[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Bay City, TX;[150] married Dave Grusin; married Albert Jacobs; married Colin West at CA.

I was fortunate enough to live near Barbara and her first husband, composer and conductor Dave Grusin, when they were a young married couple living in Littleton, Colorado in the mid- to late-fifties. It was during this time that he received his big break as accompaniest for Andy Williams through, the auspices of Erhyl Merman, and moved to New York. I believe they gave us their washing machine at the time. In a recent conversation, she indicated that she would soon move back to Los Angeles to be near her sons. Barbara was very attractive back then, and I'm anxious to see if time has been as cruel to her as it has to me.[150] Artist.[150] At NJ.[150] At Los Angeles, CA.[150] She and Dave Grusin were divorced circa 1965. She resided in 1996 at 505 Shelby Ave., #12, St. Paul, MN 55102; Phone 612-225-4320.[151]

Children of Barbara[6] Davidson and Dave Grusin both born at NJ were as follows:

107 i. Scott[7] Grusin; born 1957.

Musician. He resides at Los Angeles, CA.

108 ii. Stuart Grusin; born 1961.
Musician. He resides at Los Angeles, CA.

Children of Barbara[6] Davidson and Albert Jacobs were as follows:

109 i. Joyan[7] Jacobs; born 1964.
110 ii. Mary Genevive Jacobs; born 1968.
She also went by the name of Gigi Jacobs. She resides at VT

There were no children of Barbara[6] Davidson and Colin West.

79. Fielda Jane[6] Zuber (Alice[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Little Rock, AR;[138] married Hiram Curtis at Ordway, CO.

She was also known as Jane. Her married name was Jane Curtis. The redheaded cousin. A little older, and a little more defiant of authority than the author during our youth. A bubbly, outgoing, dynamic person, she is married to the world's quietest human being.[138,131] Retired Administrative Assistant, County Commission.[138] She and Hiram Curtis reside at in 1999 at 4906 Pennsbury Drive, Tampa, FL 33624; Phone 813-968-8025.[138,152]

Children of Fielda Jane[6] Zuber and Hiram Curtis all born at Ordway, CO, were as follows:

111 i. Scott[7] Curtis; born.
112 ii. James Curtis "Jimmy;" born.
113 iii. Richard Curtis; born.
114 iv. Kenneth Curtis "Kenny;" born.

82. James[6] Zuber A.I.D (Alice[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Little Rock, AI married Janet (--?--) at Denver, CO.

Jim attended the University of Colorado at Boulder, graduating in interior design. He and Janet are a congenial, highly intelligent couple with an interest in most everything. They moved to Alabama in the early seventies, where Jim and I worked together for a couple of years. They then moved to Montana where Jim pursued a decorating career, and later to the Seattle area.[131] He is Interior Designer, member of the American Institute of Design.[131] He and Janet (--?--) resides on 10 Jan 1999 at 50 Red Hill Road, St. Regis, MN 59866, Phone 406-649-2124.[153]

Children of James[6] Zuber A.I.D and Janet (--?--) were as follows:

115 i. James[7] Zuber.
\+ 116 ii. Jennifer Zuber, married Paul (--?--).
117 iii. John Zuber; married Betsy (--?--).

84. John Bryan[6] Davidson Jr. (John[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Beverly Loyd; born 1945 at Dothan, AL; buried 1993 at Mobile, Mobile, AL; died Sep 1993 at Crestview, FL.

I have no memory of John, he being quite a bit younger than I. Following College he was an executive with an oil company. He was transferred from Bartlesville, OK, to Houston, TX not long before his sudden death. He died of a heart attack at his parent's home in Crestview while having a garage sale to close out his father's estate. His mother had gone to visit him in Texas, and had been hospitalized with heart trouble, and was then in an assisted living facility. She was not told of his death.[154] Oil Company Engineer. He resided at Houston, TX.

Children of John Bryan[6] Davidson Jr. and Beverly Loyd both born at OK were as follows:

118 i. Jennifer Leigh[7] Davidson; born.
119 ii. John Bryan Davidson III; born.

85. Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. (Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 4 May 1927 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL, Birth certificate in author's posession; married Mary Lillian Mason 1949 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; married Sarah Edwards Wentworth, daughter of Harold Edwards Wentworth and Nora Brooks, 6 Jun 1952 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; he and Sarah Edwards Wentworth were divorced Jan 1969 at Hutchinson, Reno, KS; married Patricia Poorman 1971 at Hutchinson, Reno, KS; married Alice Abel Kemp 1974 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL; he and Sandra Jean Holsombeck Sorrow RN obtained a marriage license 3 Nov

1977 at Jefferson, AL;[155] married Sandra Jean Holsombeck Sorrow RN, daughter of Audice Holsombeck and Ruth Mildred Stimson, 5 Nov 1977 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.

He also went by the name of "Walt" Holliman. Walt was active in Boy Scouts as a youth. He rose to Life Scout, Senior Patrol Leader, Jr. Assistant Scoutmaster. While in school he delivered newspapers and worked in neighborhood groceries. Enlisted in U. S. Navy at age 16 during World War II, on Oct 27,1943. "Boot Camp" at Pensacola, then Aviation Ordnance School and Radar Operators School at NATTC, Norman, Okla; Naval Air Gunner's School, Purcell, Oklahoma; Naval Air Operational Training, Banana River, Fla.; Receiving Station, Norfolk, VA.; Patrol Bombing Squadron 74 (Martin Mariner -PBM -Flying Boats) for anti-submarine, convoy escort and air-sea rescue operations at Norfolk Va.; Elizabeth City, NC; Coco Solo, Panama Canal Zone; Galapagos Islands; Guantanamo Bay, Cuba. Service number 605-96-21. Discharged at NAS Memphis, TN. May 7, 1943. Ratings held: Apprentice Seaman, Seaman Second Class, Seaman First Class (AOM), Aviation Ordnanceman 3rd class, Aviation Ordanceman 2nd. Also rated as Combat Air Crewman and Naval Air Gunner. Attended University of Tennessee at Knoxville, majoring in Philosophy with a Political Science Minor 1946-1951. Hydraulic Test technician, Boeing Airplane Co., Wichita, KS.; Inventory Control Analyst, Beech Aircraft, Wichita, Ks. Inventory Control Supervisor, O. A. Sutton Corp., Wichita, KS; General Supervisor, Inventory Control and Scheduling, Titan Missle Program, Martin-Marietta, Denver, CO; Materials Manager, Redman Industries, Inc., Grand Island, NE; General Manager, Star Mobile Homes, Ottawa, Ks.; VP and Gen Mgr. Detroiter Mobile Homes, Hutchinson, KS; Vice President and Director of Operations, Winston industries, Inc. Double Springs, Al.,a manufacturer of mobile homes and furniture which grew to 16 factories and over 3,000 employes under his management. Tiring of constant travel and back-woods Alabama, he became a stock broker with Merrill Lynch, Birmingham, Al.; Vice President, Director of Operations, Centurion International, Waco, TX. Real Estate Broker, Birmingham, AL. Member Mensa International, BPOE, American Legion, Veterans of Foreign Wars, the Methodist Church. Past president of People to People, Parents Without Partners, Birmingham Commercial Real Estate Club, etc.[131] Manufacturing Executive, Commercial Real Estate Broker. Between 27 Oct 1943 and 5 May 1946 at U. S. Navy, Fleet Post Office , NYNY, U. S. Naval Reserve S/N 605-96-21 v-6 USNR. 12 Oct. 1943-5 May 1946.[156] He and Mary Lillian Mason were divorced in 1950 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN. He and Patricia Poorman were divorced in 1973 at Hartselle, Morgan, AL. He and Alice Abel Kemp were divorced in 1976 at Haleyville, Winston, AL. He resides in 1989 at 2601 Chandalar, Pelham, Shelby, AL 35124.

There were no children of Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. and Mary Lillian Mason.

Children of Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. and Sarah Edwards Wentworth were as follows:

+	120	i.	Lynn Brooks[7] Holliman, born 21 Oct 1954 at Wichita, Sedgewick, KS; married Robert Hurst.
+	121	ii.	Bryan Walter Holliman, born 8 Feb 1957 at Wichita, Sedgewick, KS; married Debra Lee Dillman.
+	122	iii.	Paul Scott Holliman, born 21 Sep 1959 at Denver, CO; married Teresa Disney.
+	123	iv.	Ann Elizabeth Holliman, born 8 Apr 1961 at Englewood, Arapahoe, CO; married Mark Krueger.

There were no children of Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. and Patricia Poorman.

There were no children of Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. and Alice Abel Kemp.

There were no children of Walter Orien[6] Holliman Jr. and Sandra Jean Holsombeck Sorrow RN.

86. Norma Jean[6] Holliman (Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married W. Price Richards at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; born 12 Feb 1929 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL; she and W. Price Richards were divorced circa 1955 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; married Robert Whitaker circa 1960 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; died 1 Dec 1965 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN, at age 36; buried 3 Dec 1965 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN.

She also went by the name of "Sis." Surely the sweetest, kindest, most generous person who ever lived, and a lot of fun to be around. Dying of cancer, she was determined to see the author one final time, and at the time I had no idea of the seriousness of her illness, which I had been led to believe was in remission. As ill as she was, she insisted on making the long drive to Nebraska for a visit. After each little time of activity, it was necessary for her to rest. Nevertheless, she had it in her mind to see an old Indian Campground I had described, and insisted on walking a couple of miles to see it, resting every twenty steps or so. She died within a month of her visit. The church was packed to overflowing at her funeral. She was my best friend and I still miss her. In 1949 at Carbide and Carbon Nuclear Corp., Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN, Secretary.

Children of Norma Jean[6] Holliman and W. Price Richards are:

\+ **124** i. Karen Diane[7] Richards, married Dean Parmer; divorced Dean Parmer; born 1951? at Eufaula, AL.

Children of Norma Jean[6] Holliman and Robert Whitaker are:

125 i. Michael[7] Whitaker; born 1962? at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN.

He also went by the name of Mike. He resides at Knoxville, Knox, TN. I have not seen Mike since about a year after his mother died. I understand he lives in Knoxville.

87. John Bryan[6] Holliman (Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 12 Feb 1937 at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL; married Rita McNamee circa 1960 at Oak Ridge, Anderson, TN; he and Rita McNamee were divorced circa 1988 at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.

John graduated from High School in Oak Ridge, TN, then spent 2 years at Lincoln Memorial University, and then graduated from Tenn. Polytechnic Institute in Cookville, with a degree in accounting. After graduation he joined Ernst and Ernst and received his CPA in Shelbyville, TN. Some time later, he and other employees formed a partnership and bought out E & E. John recently sold his interest in that firm and has his own office in Shelbyville, where his daughter Alicia assists in his business.

John was the only red-headed Holliman, but he also had the Holliman genes that produce baldness, so most of his hair is his now graying beard. He is also the only Holliman who is into BMW motorcycles. He and Oneida Rose, his significant other, now live just south of Lynchburg, the home of Jack Daniels whisky. His children all live in the Shelbyville area. John and Rita divorced in the 1980's.[131] John is a Certified Publis Accountant. After college he joined Ernst and Ernst in Shelbyville, TN., later he and his associates bought the firm. About 1990 John sold his interest and became an independent CPA. He resides at P. O. Box 143, Mulberry, Lynchburg, TN, Telephone 931-433-1031.

Children of John Bryan[6] Holliman and Rita McNamee all born at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN, were as follows:

126 i. Alicia[7] Holliman; born 6 Nov 1960.

She resides at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.

127 ii. Katherine Holliman; born 29 Dec 1961.

She also went by the name of "Kathy." She resides at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.

\+ **128** iii. Michael Holliman, born 20 Jun 1967; married Kimberly Ann Parker.

88. James Curtis[6] Branyon (Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 14 Jun 1929 at Jasper, Walker, AL;[157] married Myra Linda Connell, daughter of William Martin Connell and Betty Hodge McCarthy, 20 Jun 1953 at Fayette, Fayette, AL.

James attended the U. S. Naval Academy where he recived a BS degree, and served for some years as a naval officer.

Was an executive for the Reynolds Co. in Louisville, KY., until his retirement at Gulf Shores where he engages in a lot of golf. If he's anything like his father, he probably fishes a lot.[142,158] USNavyRet.[157] He resides at Gulf Shores, AL.[157]

Children of James Curtis[6] Branyon and Myra Linda Connell are as follows.

129 i. Linda Ann[7] Branyon; born 9 May 1954 at Tulsa, OK; married Brantley K. Harmes 6 Jun 1976.[159]
Linda received her BA Degree from the University of Indiana, and a MS from Virginia Commonwealth University.

\+ 130 ii. Mary Suzanne Branyon, born 21 Sep 1955 at Portsmouth, VA; married Gary A. Palmer.

\+ 131 iii. James Curtis Branyon Jr. born 5 Sep 1957 at Tuscaloosa, AL; married Jan Marie McGuire.

132 iv. Jeffrey Richard Branyon; born 27 Jan 1962 at Phoenix, AZ.
He received his BS and MA degrees at Virginia Tech

89. Max Hammond[6] Branyon Jr. (Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Sherri Ann Garrison; born 31 Mar 1931 at Fayette, AL.[160]

Known as "Brud", he was the one who was most often in trouble due to his mischeviousness and lack of fascination with authority. An ardent fisherman.[160] Educator.[160] He resides at Orlando, FL.[160]

Children of Max Hammond[6] Branyon Jr. and Sherri Ann Garrison were as follows:

133 i. Stephen Michael[7] Branyon; born 2 Jun 1957 at Pryor, OK.

134 ii. Robert Max Branyon.

135 iii. Kyle Stanley Branyon.

90. William Monroe[6] Branyon (Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Betty Gage; born 4 Oct 1933 at Fayette, AL.

Educator. He resides at Orlando, FL.

Children of William Monroe[6] Branyon and Betty Gage were as follows:

136 i. Byron Wade[7] Branyon.

137 ii. Bart Dewayne Branyon.

138 iii. Breta Branyon

91. Hugh Stanley[6] Branyon (Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Carol Wemzel; born 9 Mar 1939 at Fayette, AL.[160]

Hugh has been an official with the Alabama State Park system for many years, and manages Gulf Shores State Park.[160] Park Sup't.[160] He resides at Gulf Shores, AL.[160]

Children of Hugh Stanley[6] Branyon and Carol Wemzel were as follows:

139 i. Madge Allison[7] Branyon; born 1 Oct 1971.
She resides at Gulf Shores, AL.

140 ii. Bethany Leigh Branyon; born 12 Aug 1975.
She resides at Gulf Shores, AL

92. Norma Ann[6] Espy (Norma[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Eufaula, AL; married George Phillips; married Clem Whitamore.

The address of Norma Ann Espy was Norma Espy Whitamore, 4300 W. Francisco Dr., #29, Pensacola,, FL, 904-438-3709. Norma Ann holds a Doctor's Degree in Physical Therapy from the University of South Alabama and teaches. She resides at 4300 W. Francisco Dr., #29, Pensacola, FL 438-3709. 904-438-3709.

Children of Norma Ann[6] Espy and George Phillips were:

\+ 141 i. Allyson[7] Phillips, married William H. Stephens.

There were no children of Norma Ann[6] Espy and Clem Whitamore.

93. Fleda Jane[6] Espy (Norma[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Eufaula, AL; married Jeff Gillard.

Teacher. Xmas Card to author Dec 1996. She resides in 1996 at 132 Queen Circle, Panama City, FL

Children of Fleda Jane[6] Espy and Jeff Gillard were:

142 i. Amy Lee[7] Gillard resides at Panama City, FL. Xmas card 1996 from her mother to author.

94. Winifred Caller[6] Davidson (Richard[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 7 Nov 1941 at Brownwood, TX;[161] married Nicholas Hamner Cobb 22 Aug 1964.[161]

She resides at Greensboro, AL.[161]

Children of Winifred Caller[6] Davidson and Nicholas Hamner Cobb were as follows:

143 i. Lutie Foster[7] Cobb; born 8 Oct 1969 at Ft. Lee, VA.[161]
She resides at Greensboro, AL.[161]

144 ii. Eliza Tunstall Cobb; born 26 Sep 1974 at Druid City Hosp., Tuscaloosa, Tuscaloosa, AL.[161]
She resides at Greensboro, AL.[161]

145 iii. Nicholas Hammner Cobb Jr; born 29 Sep 1977 at Druid City Hosp., Tuscaloosa, Tuscaloosa, AL.
He resides at Greensboro, AL.

95. Betty Jean[6] Davidson (Jeremiah[5], J.[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 7 Sep 1937 at Detroit, Lamar, AL, married Herbert Wayne Scott, son of Perry Malcom Scott and Mattie Lee Weeks, 2 Dec 1957 at Iuka, MS.[134]

She has lived at various times in Detroit, Sulligent, Birmingham and Tuscaloosa. She is a Methodist, and is a School Teacher.[134]

Children of Betty Jean[6] Davidson and Herbert Wayne Scott all born at Amory, Monroe, MS, were as follows:

146 i. Herbert Wayne[7] Scott Jr; born 14 Oct 1958; died 21 Dec 1959 at Amory, Monroe, MS, at age 1; buried 22 Dec 1959 at City Cemetary, Sulligent, Lamar, AL.[134]

\+ 147 ii. Robin Wade Scott, born 11 Sep 1960; married Janie Marie Hill.

\+ 148 iii. Jeanette Carol Scott, born 24 Sep 1961; married Don G. Norwood.

Generation Seven

98. James Middleton[7] Sizemore Jr. (James[6], Jessie[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born at Birmingham, Jefferson, AL;[147] married "Stevie" (--?--)

He and his sister are among the few Davidson Cousins I have not met. Under the Guy Hunt Administration, James or "Jim" was in charge of recruiting Industry and Development for the State of Alabama. According to Bill Sizemore he is now in private practice of Law in Montgomery.[147] Lawyer/Admin.[147] He resides at Montgomery, AL.[147]

Children of James Middleton[7] Sizemore Jr. and "Stevie" (--?--) are:

149 i. Rebecca[8] Sizemore.

106. Linda[7] Litten (Ann[6]Davidson, William[5], James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married (--?--) Lottimar.[151,1]

She resides at London, England.[150]

Children of Linda[7] Litten and (--?--) Lottimar were as follows:

150 i. Jonathan[8] Lottimar.

151 ii. Kate Lottimar

116. Jennifer[7] Zuber (James[6], Alice[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Paul (--?--). Her married name was Unknown.

Children of Jennifer[7] Zuber and Paul (--?--) were as follows.

152 i. Alicia[8] (--?--).
153 ii. Kevin (--?--).
154 iii. Carley (--?--).

120. Lynn Brooks[7] Holliman (Walter[6], Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 21 Oct 1954 at Wichita, Sedgewick, KS; married Robert Hurst 21 Oct 1987 at Lyons, CO.

Lynn graduated from High School while living with her Dad in Cullman, AL. She attended Emporia State College for a couple of years, then began the grueling job of a UPS driver for several years. She relocated to Colorado, where she married Bob Hurst. She was a supervisor for a national Physician Referral Service. After Bob completed X-Ray Tech. School, they relocated to a tiny town in Kansas. She has a degree from Kansas State College. She loves back-packing and mountain trails. There are few of either in Kansas. She was educated at and graduated from Kansas State College in May 1997 with a degree in Social Work. She previously attended Emporia State College. She is now working on her Masters in Social Work at the University of Kansas.[131] She and Robert Hurst were divorced circa 1995. She resides in 1998 at 22 Stoffer Place, Apt. 2, Lawrence, KS 66423, Telephone 785-84?-9923

Children of Lynn Brooks[7] Holliman and Robert Hurst both born at Longmont, CO. were as follows

155 i. Andrew[8] Hurst; born 28 Oct 1988.
He resides at Eskridge, KS.
156 ii. Brooke Hurst; born 20 May 1991
She resides at Eskridge, KS.

121. Bryan Walter[7] Holliman (Walter[6], Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 8 Feb 1957 at Wichita, Sedgewick, KS; married Debra Lee Dillman, daughter of Ronald Dillman and Janet Elaine Rhinebarger, 24 Apr 1993 at Brethren Church, 12 Mile, Cass, IN.

Bryan began working in the factory at Modine Manufacturing Co. in Emporia, KS while working toward his BA degree at Emporia State University, and was promoted to Foreman while still in college. Following his graduation he was promoted to Quality Control Manager and transferred to Logansport, Ind. He has since been made Production Control / Purchasing Manager. Following his marriage to Debbie, at which his brother Paul served as Best Man, the newlyweds honeymooned in Hawaii. Bryan is the game, civil war, and railroad specialist in the family, as well as being addicted to such sports as jogging, volley ball and bicycling. Following their marriage, they live in what was Debbie's home in the country, about 7 miles northeast of Logansport at 2963 N. CR 725E Zip 46947 Phone 219-664-5942. He is about 6 ft 2, with brown hair. They have recently adopted a son. Bryan is Materials Control Manager for
Modine, Inc. at Logansport, IN.[131] He resides at Rt. 5, Box 178D, Logansport, IN 46947. At Emporia State University, Emporia, Lyons, KA. B. S. in Business.

Children of Bryan Walter[7] Holliman and Debra Lee Dillman are:

157 i. Matthew Bryan[8] Holliman; born 27 Oct 1998 at Logansport, IN.[162]
On 29 Oct 1998 at Logansport, IN, Matthew was adopted under guardianship while waiting for final adoption papers.[162]

122. Paul Scott[7] Holliman (Walter[6], Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 21 Sep 1959 at Denver, CO; married Teresa Disney 10 Sep 1983 at Emporia, Lyons, KS.

Paul is the happiest of people as Manager of Walt Disney's movie distribution business for Southern California and Hawaii. He and his family were recently transferred to Burbank from Dallas, and they adapted to California living in just a heartbeat. Paul began working in the movie business while in high school, working at the concession stand at the drive-in. From there he worked his way up the ladder, managing theaters in Emporia and Kansas City, then becoming a film buyer before signing on with Disney. Paul is much into family things and adores his two daughters. Dist.Manager. Author attended. In 1985 at Denver, CO. In 1993 at 2426 LaSalle, Irving,

TX 75062. He resides in 1996 at 22927 Fresca, Valencia, CA 91354.

Children of Paul Scott[7] Holliman and Teresa Disney both born at Dallas, TX, were as follows:

158 i. Kimberly[8] Holliman; born 4 Apr 1988.
She resides at Irving, TX.

159 ii. Alison Holliman; born 8 Nov 1989
He resides at Irving, TX.

123. Ann Elizabeth[7] Holliman (Walter[6], Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 8 Apr 1961 at Englewood, Arapahoe, CO; married Mark Krueger, son of Walter Krueger and Verla Coffman, 24 Oct 1981 at Emporia, Lyons, KS.

Ann is the rallying point for the Holliman clan. She and husband Mark and the three girls seem to have the designated spot for reunions and get-togethers. They did live in Americus, a teeny town near Emporia, Kansas. Ann, who graduated from Emporia State did teach 6th grade Science and English at Council Grove, where she was the only teacher with a python in her classroom. Ann is the unflappable one; the one most able to roll with the punches. Mark was a supervisor for a diesel engine rebuilder in Emporia. In 1998 Mark was promoted to sales and the family relocated to Kansas City, MO., where Ann has returned to teaching. Teacher. She resides at 8165 N. Beaman Drive, Kansas City, MO 66835, 816-505-0438. At Emporia State University, Emporia, Lyons, KS. She majored in Education. She went on to teach for Kansas State University (2003-2013) and the Dept. of Defense (Seoul, Korea 2013-2018 and Sigonella, Italy 2018-2024.)

Children of Ann Elizabeth[7] Holliman and Mark Krueger all born at Emporia, Lyons, KS, were as follows:

160 i. Elizabeth Ann[8] Krueger "Beth;" born 26 Jul 1987.

161 ii. Erika Leigh Krueger; born 16 Aug 1991.

162 iii. Paige Christine Krueger; born 15 Aug 1993.

124. Karen Diane[7] Richards (Norma[6]Holliman, Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married Dean Parmer at Eufaula, AL; she and Dean Parmer were divorced at Eufaula, AL; born 1951? at Eufaula, AL.

I have lost track of Karen. While she was married to Dean Parmer, probably in 1968, they came to Hutchinson, Kansas and lived with the author who secured a job for Dean in the factory I managed. Once established, they got a place of their own, then later returned to Alabama. They also lived with the author for a short time in Hartselle, AL when Dean was transferred to Decatur, where he was a dispatcher for the Highway Patrol, until they found a place of their own in Decatur. My mother was visiting me when she became ill, then living with them for a short time before being hospitalized prior to her death. I am sure she had another child. I have heard that she was at one point working as a bank teller in Eufaula, and that later she was divorced and in Mobile. Later I believe she was living in Walker County, possibly with another child. She was adopted by Bob Whitaker, her step-father.[131] Her married name was Whitaker.

Children of Karen Diane[7] Richards and Dean Parmer were:

163 i. Jason[8] Parmer; born at Eufaula, AL.

128. Michael[7] Holliman (John[6], Grace[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 20 Jun 1967 at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN; married Kimberly Ann Parker Jun 1990 at Nashville, Davidson, TN

He also went by the name of "Mike." He resides at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.

Children of Michael[7] Holliman and Kimberly Ann Parker were as follows:

164 i. Amanda Shea[8] Holliman; born 17 Nov 1990 at Murfreesboro, TN.
She resides at Murfreesboro, TN.

165 ii. Julia Paige Holliman; born 12 Jul 1993 at Shelbyville, Bedford, TN.[163]

166 iii. ? Parker Holliman; born 16 Feb 1998 at Shelbyville, TN.[164]

130. Mary Suzanne[7] Branyon (James[6], Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 21 Sep 1955 at Portsmouth, VA;[158] married Gary A. Palmer 10 Oct 1981

Suzanne received a BS degree at Western Kentucky University, and her MA at the University of NC.

Children of Mary Suzanne[7] Branyon and Gary A. Palmer were as follows:

167 i. Gregory Allen[8] Palmer; born 9 Aug 1984.
FGS by James C. and Myra Branyon 1/1994.
168 ii. Kimberly Lynn Palmer; born 13 Aug 1991.
FGS by James C. and Myra Branyon 1/1994.

131. James Curtis[7] Branyon Jr. (James[6], Madge[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 5 Sep 1957 at Tuscaloosa, AL;[159] married Jan Marie McGuire 21 Jun 1980.
James received a BS degree at Virginia Tech.

Children of James Curtis[7] Branyon Jr. and Jan Marie McGuire are as follows:
169 i. James Andrew[8] Branyon; born 9 May 1986
170 ii. Kyle Martin Branyon; born 14 Jul 1988.

141. Allyson[7] Phillips (Norma[6]Espy, Norma[5]Davidson, James[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); married William H Stephens.

Children of Allyson[7] Phillips and William H. Stephens were:
171 i. John William[8] Stephens: Per Norma Ann Espy 11/15/94.

147. Robin Wade[7] Scott (Betty[6]Davidson, Jeremiah[5], J.[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 11 Sep 1960 at Amory, Monroe, MS; married Janie Marie Hill, daughter of Rosa Taylor, 4 Apr 1987 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL.[134]
He has resided in Sulligent and Tuscaloosa, now in Sulligent. He is a machine operator and is a Methodist.[134]

Children of Robin Wade[7] Scott and Janie Marie Hill both born at Amory, Monroe, MS. are as follows:
172 i. Robin Marie[8] Scott; born 17 Feb 1989.[134]
173 ii. Taylor Wade Scott; born 6 Dec 1991.

148. Jeanette Carol[7] Scott (Betty[6]Davidson, Jeremiah[5], J.[4], William[3], James[2], James[1]); born 24 Sep 1961 at Amory, Monroe, MS;[134] married Don G. Norwood 1 Jun 1985 at Sulligent, Lamar, AL.[134]
She is a Registered Nurse, and is a Baptist.[134]

Children of Jeanette Carol[7] Scott and Don G. Norwood both born at Amory, Monroe, MS. are as follows:
174 i. Scott Davidson[8] Norwood; born 2 Jun 1987.
175 ii. Julie Anna Norwood; born 15 May 1988.

Printed on: 09 Jun 1999
Prepared by:
Walt Holliman
2601 Chandalar Lane
Pelham, AL 35124

Endnotes

1. Davidson Family History by Ludie Foster Davidson based on research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas., n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

2. 1800 U. S. Census Union County, SC as of 4 August, pp. 241, 243, 244, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

3. 1800 U. S. Census York County, SC., p. 956, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

4. York Co., SC., Deed Book, n.d., vol. G, p. 388, York County, SC Court House.

5. 1810 U. S. Census, York Co., SC as of 6 Aug 1810, p. 270, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

6. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 536.

7. 1810 Census York, SC, p. 270..

8. 1820 U. S. Census York Co., SC as of 7 Aug 1820, p. 165., (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

9. 1860 U. S. Census Monroe County, MS, p. 317, dwelling 74, family 74, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

10. York Co. Sc Deed Book, Vol. G, p. 386.

11. 1810 Census York, SC, p. 269.

12. York County, SC, Court of General Sessions, n.d., Roll 1668, p. 267, SC Dept. of Archives and History, Columbis, AC, York County, SC Court House.

13. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 263.

14. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. I, p. 537.

15. 1820 Census York, SC, p. 164.

16. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. I, p. 399.

17. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. L, p. 105.

18. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. K, p. 350.

19. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. L, p. 58, 94-95.

20. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. L, p. 58.

21. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. L, p. 114.

22. 1830 U. S. Census York County, SC, p. 365, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

23. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. M, p. 243.

24. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. N, p. 167.

25. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. N, p. 67

26. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. M, p. 380.

27. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. N, p. 184.

28. Itawamba County, MS Deed Book, n.d., v. 3, p. 21. Ittawamba County Court House.

29. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 3, p. 297

30. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 3, p. 294-295.

31. General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi., May 1997. Acess # MS3030__.059 Pontotoc LO.

32. GLO MS, Acess # MS3070__.154 AND 3070__.155 Pontotoc LO.

33. GLO MS, Acess # MS3090__.020 AND 3090__.030 Pontotoc LO.

34. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 5, p. 446-447.

35. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 6, p. 4-5.

36. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 6, p. 408-409.

37. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 6, p. 278

38. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 6, p. 251-252

39. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 7, p. 277-278.

40. 1850 U. S. Census Itawamba County, MS., District 7, 11 Sept 1850 dwelling and family 133, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

41. Monroe County, MS Deed Book, n.d., v. 15, p. 534. Monroe County MS Court House.

42. Lamar Co., AL Plat Book # 1, Land Grant Original Enties, n.d., Entered by legal description, Lamar County, AL Court House.

43. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 13, p. 208.

44. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 21, p. 49.

45. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 20, p. 118

46. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 20, p. 63-64.

47. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 20, p. 105-106.

48. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 20, p. 366-367.

49. Monroe County MS Deed Book, v. 20, p. 560.

50. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, v. 16, p. 329.

51. 1860 Census of the United States, Itawamba County, MS, p. 332 dwelling 2245, dwelling 2244. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

52. 1860 U. S. Slave Census, Itawamba County, MS, p. 477. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

53. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 17, p. 27.

54. 1860 Census Monroe, MS, Eastern Division, page 329, dwelling and family 152. Enumerated 10 Jul 1860.

55. Rose Marie Smith, *Lamar County AL.: A History to 1900* in (Vernon, AL: The author, 1987), p. 47

56. York Co., SC Court of Gen. Sessions, Reel C-1688, pp. 258-260

57. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, pp. 536-537.

58. 1820 Census York, SC, p. 165.

59. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. S, p. 272.

60. York Co. Sc Deed Book, Vol. L p. 58, 94-95..

61. York Co. Sc Deed Book.

62. Bureau of Land Management Land Grant, n.d., Pontotoc, MS, patent 16592, vol. 24, p. 103

63. GLO MS, Acess # MS3070__.103 Pontotoc LO.

64. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 3, p. 32-33.

65. Monroe Co., MS Land Original Entries, U. S. Government Surveys, n.d., Grant Book, p. 68-9, Chancery Office, Aberdeen, MS: Pontotoc Land Office v. 36, p. 32 BLM land patent 17691, Monroe County MS Court House.

66. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 3, p. 76-77.

67. GLO MS, Acess # MS3050__.459 Pontotoc LO.

68. GLO MS, Acess # MS3060__.417 Pontotoc LO.

69. GLO MS, Acess # MS3120__.245 Pontotoc LO.

70. GLO MS, Acess # MS3090__.022 Pontotoc LO.

71. Ralph E. Moore, *The Alexander, Carson, Moore Geneology* in (Sweetwater, TN: Ralph E. Moore, 1967), vol. 3, p. 459-460.

72. 1850 U. S. Census, Slave Schedules, Marion County, AL, District 14, p. 897, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

73. 1850 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, p. 142, dwelling 219, family 226 Enumerated 25 Nov 1850, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

74. 1850 Census of the U. S.. Agricultural Schedule. Marion County. AL. p. 41. (?) Birmingham. AL. Library (Southern History).

75. Ralph E. Moore, *Alexander Carson, Moore*, vol. 9, p. 424-425

76. BLM U. S. Land Grant, BLM patent # 29989.

77. Lamar Co. Al Plat Book, by legal description..

78. General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads, Cash Entry, Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996, Access # AL3700__.335.

79. BLM U. S. Land Grant, BLM land grant #40833.

80. BLM U. S. Land Grant, BLM land grant #27167.

81. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 17, p. 201.

82. BLM U. S. Land Grant, U. S. BLM land grant 19657, 19678, 19679, 19680, 27604.

83. Copies of Wax - Burdine - Davidson Family history and family records in the posession of Richard Wax. Amory, MS, 1986, C/O Wax Seed Co..

84. Monroe County MS Deed Book, vol. 22, p. 433-4.

85. Itawamba Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 16, p. 150-152.

86. Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit. Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end.. , Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

87. 1830 Census York, SC, p. 365..

88. BLM U. S. Land Grant, Pontotoc, MS, patent 16403, vol. 24, p. 104.

89. Monroe Co., MS U. S. Grants, vol. 33, p. 418; Grant Book, p. 68-9, Chancery Office.

90. 1850 Census Marion, AL, p. 1142, dwelling 119..

91. 1850 Census Marion, AL, p. 142, dwelling 119..

92. Rose Marie Smith, *History of Lamar Co., AL*, p. 105, 106, 116.

93. Monroe County, MS, Marriage Book, n.d., White, 12 Sep 1834-31 Jan 1850, p. 930, Monroe County MS Court House.

94. Riggan Pedigree by Anna Marie Carter Johnson, Monroe, LA, ca. 1995, RIN#1252, per Anna Carter Johnson, Monroe, LA 1994, Anna Marie Carter Johnson.

95. 1850 Census Marion, AL, p. 142, dwelling 277, family 224.

96. (?) Ganrud, *Alabama Records* in (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.), v. 121, p. 12

97. 1860 U. S. Census Marion County, AL, Western District,p. 508, dwelling and family 176, 12 June 1860. Slave

Sched. p. 403, Agr. Sched. p. 9. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

98. 1860 Census Marion, AL, p. 508, dwelling 176, family 176..

99. 1850 Census Marion, AL, Dist. 14, Nov. 25. p. 174. res. 643, family 659..

100. 1860 Census Marion, AL, p. 529, dwelling 362 and family 342..

101. 1870 U. S. Census Sanford County, AL as of 1 Jun 1870. p. 321, family 25.. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

102. Wax, Richard, telephone conversations with the author 1995-1996.. Conversations 1995 with author, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

103. 1850 Census Marion, AL, p. 142, dwelling 219, family 226 25 Nov. 1860.

104. 1860 Census Marion, AL, p. 508, dwelling and family 177..

105. 1870 U. S. Census of Monroe County, MS as of 1 Jun 1870. p. 220, family 486.. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Sou'hern History).

106. Lamar Co. Al Plat Book. (entered by legal description).

107. GLO AL, Access # AL3780__.110

108. 1860 Census Marion, AL, p. 529, dwelling 367, family 346. Publication 653, Reel 16.

109. 1850 Census Marion, AL, Western Dist..Jun 23. p. 529. res. 367, family 346..

110. Pedigree of the Davidson Family by Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, n.d.. Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

111. 1850 Census Marion, AL, Dist. 14, Nov. 25. p. 142. res. 219, family 226.

112. 1860 Census Itawamba, MS. p. 341, dwelling 2309, family 2307.

113. Davidson Family History, p.1-4.

114. Joseph Alexander, Tanner by Lon Will Lincoln to be found in the Family History Section of Columbus Library among the papers of Lon Will Lincoln.. n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, p.55. Columbus MS.. Public Library.

115. Lamar County, AL Marriage Book, n.d., vol. 4, p. 37. Lamar County, AL Court House.

116. Davidson Family History, p. 1-4.

117. City Cemetary, Guin, Marion County, Albama Grave Markers recorded by Walt Holliman 1993.. , Grave marker photographed 1994, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

118. Alabama State Death Certificate, n.d., #24317 Guin, Marion Co., AL. June 28, 1920.

119. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

120. 1860 Census Marion, AL, p. 341, dwelling 2309, family 2307..

121. 1870 Census Sanford, AL, T12 R16 Millville #6 page 323, dwelling and household 37..

122. 1880 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1880, Millville, page 548, dwelling 112, family 113, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

123. Monroe County MS Deed Book, 47, p. 327.

124. Marion County, AL., Deed Book, n.d., vol. 2, p. 472-3, vol. 3, p. 560, Marion County Court House.

125. 1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1900, Millville, Beat 7, page 128, family 128, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

126. 1910 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 15 Apr 1910, Town of Guin, Pct. 15, Beat 2, Vol. 78, ED 87, dwellins and family 15, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

127. Lamar County, Alabama Deed Book, n.d., vol. 34, pp. 71, 375-7, Lamar County, AL Court House.

128. Lamar County, AL Mortgage Book, n.d., vol. 66, p. 406, Lamar County, AL Court House.

129. 1920 U. S. Census Marion Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1920, Prct. 15, vol. 65, ED 69, p. 45, dwelling 44, family 45. It refers also to Farm Sched. 15 (not avail.), (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

130. 1900 Census Lamar Co., AL, Beat 7, p. 128.

131. Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

132. Jefferson County, AL., Deed Book, n.d., vol. 1465, p. 108.

133. *Family Bible of Jeremiah Davidson, son of J. Howard Davidson, in posession of Betty Jean Scott (Mrs. Herbert), P. O. Box 673, Sulligent, AL 35586.* (Cleveland & New York: The World's Publishing Co., n.d..

134. Notes and Family Group Sheets of J. Howard Davidson, Jeremiah C. Davidson, Herbert Wayne Scott, Sr., and Robin Wade Scott by Betty Jean Davidson Scott, daughter of Jeremiah C. Davidson April, 1999. Copy in posession of the author., April 1999.

135. 1860 Census Marion, AL, P. 508, dwelling and family 176, 12 Jun 1860.

136. 1870 Census Sanford, AL, T12 R16 #6, p. 323, dwelling and hhld 37 22 Sept 1870.

137. 1880 Census Lamar, AL.

138. Davidson Family History, p. 12.

139. Davidson Family History, p. 14.

140. Personal Recollections - Holliman. Her son John was present at the time of her death.

141. Fayette AL City Cemetary., , Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

142. Davidson Family History, p. 15.

143. Davidson Family History, p. 15..

144. Davidson Family History, p.15.

145. Davidson Family History, p. 17.

146. Wax - Burdine - Davidson. Conversations 1995 with author.

147. Davidson Family History. p. 8.

148. *The Birmingham News*. (Birmingham. AL: n.pub.. 17 Jan 1998)

149. Davidson Family History. p. 10.

150. Davidson Family History. p. 11.

151. Conversations with Barbara Davidson Jacobs West 1996.. Walter Orien Holliman Jr

152. Jane Cuirtis phone conversation 1/10/99...

153. Conversation with James Zuber... 1/10/1999.

154. Conversations with Jane Nell Davidson of Miami. Fl. 1995... Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

155. Jefferson County AL Marriage Licenses. n.d..

156. Military Record of Walter O. Holliman. Jr.. AOM2C. V-6 USNR 605-96-21.. n.d.. Honorable Discharge: Notice of Separation from the U. S. Navy in posession of author..

157. Davidson Family History. p. 15. FGS by James and Myra Branyon 1/93.

158. Branyon Family Group Sheet by James Curtis and Myra Branyon 1994. n.d.. Jan. 1993. Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

159. Branyon FGS.

160. Davidson Family History. p. 16.

161. Davidson Family History. p. 18.

162. Conversation with Bryan W. Holliman... 29 Oct 1998

163. Conversation with John B. Holliman..

164. Conversations with John Bryan Holliman...

Bibliography

1800 U. S. Census Union County, SC as of 4 August. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1800 U. S. Census York County, SC.. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

1810 U. S. Census, York Co.. SC as of 6 Aug 1810. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1820 U. S. Census York Co.. SC as of 7 Aug 1820. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1830 U. S. Census York County, SC, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 Census of the U. S.. Agricultural Schedule, Marion County, AL. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census Itawamba County, MS.. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

1850 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census, Slave Schedules, Marion County, AL. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

1860 Census of the United States. Itawamba County, MS. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History)

1860 U. S. Census Marion County, AL. (?) Birmingham, AL. brary (Southern History).

1860 U. S. Census Monroe County, MS. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History).

1860 U. S. Slave Census. Itawamba County, MS. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History)

1870 U. S. Census of Monroe County, MS as of 1 Jun 1870. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History).

1870 U. S. Census Sanford County, AL as of 1 Jun 1870. (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History).

1880 US Census Lamar Co.. AL as of 1 Jun 1880. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co.. AL as of 1 Jun 1900. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1910 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 15 Apr 1910. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1920 U. S. Census Marion Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1920. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Alabama State Death Certificate, n.d..

Branyon Family Group Sheet by James Curtis and Myra Branyon 1994, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr.

Bureau of Land Management Land Grant, n.d..

Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit, Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end.,, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

City Cemetary, Guin, Marion County, Albama Grave Markers recorded by Walt Hollıman 1993.., Walter Orıen Holliman Jr..

Conversation with Bryan W. Holliman.. .

Conversation with James Zuber.. .

Conversation with John B. Holliman.. .

Conversations with Barbara Davidson Jacobs West 1996. . Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Conversations with Jane Nell Davidson of Miami, Fl. 1995.. . Walter Orien Holliman Jr

Conversations with John Bryan Holliman.. .

Copies of Wax - Burdine - Davidson Family history and family records in the posession of Richard Wax, Amory, MS, 1986, C/O Wax Seed Co..

Davidson Family History by Ludie Foster Davidson based on research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas.. n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber.. Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Family Bible of Jeremiah Davidson, son of J. Howard Davidson, in posession of Betty Jean Scott (Mrs. Herbert) P. O. Box 673, Sulligent, AL 35586. (Cleveland & New York: The World's Publishing Co., n.d.)

Fayette AL City Cemetary... Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Ganrud, (?). *Alabama Records* in (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.).

General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi.. May 1997.

General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads. Cash Entry. Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996.

Itawamba County, MS Deed Book, . Ittawamba County Court House.

Jane Cuirtis phone conversation 1/10/99..

Jefferson County AL Marriage Licenses. .

Jefferson County, AL., Deed Book, .

Joseph Alexander, Tanner by Lon Will Lincoln to be found in the Family History Section of Columbus Library among the papers of Lon Will Lincoln.. n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, Columbus MS.. Public Library.

Lamar Co., AL Plat Book # 1. Land Grant Original Enties, , Lamar County, AL Court House.

Lamar County, AL Marriage Book, , Lamar County, AL Court House.

Lamar County, AL Mortgage Book, , Lamar County, AL Court House.

Lamar County, Alabama Deed Book, , Lamar County, AL Court House.

Marion County, AL., Deed Book, , Marion County Court House.

Military Record of Walter O. Holliman, Jr., AOM2C, V-6 USNR 605-96-21., n.d..

Monroe Co., MS Land Original Entries. U. S. Government Surveys. n.d., Monroe County MS Court House.

Monroe County, MS Deed Book, , Monroe County MS Court House.

Monroe County, MS, Marriage Book, , Monroe County MS Court House

Moore, Ralph E., *The Alexander, Carson, Moore Geneology* in (Sweetwater, TN: Ralph E. Moore, 1967).

Notes and Family Group Sheets of J. Howard Davidson, Jeremiah C. Davidson, Herbert Wayne Scott, Sr., and Robin Wade Scott by Betty Jean Davidson Scott, daughter of Jeremiah C. Davidson April, 1999. Copy in posession of the author., April 1999

Pedigree of the Davidson Family by Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Riggan Pedigree by Anna Marie Carter Johnson, Monroe, LA, ca. 1995, RIN#1252, Anna Marie Carter Johnson.

Smith, Rose Marie, *Lamar County AL.: A History to 1900* in (Vernon, AL: The author, 1987).

The Birmingham News, (Birmingham, AL: n.pub., 17 Jan 1998).

Wax, Richard, telephone conversa ions with the author 1995-1996. , Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

York Co., SC., Deed Book, , York County, SC Court House.

York County, SC, Court of General Sessions, n.d., York County, SC Court House

Chapter 2

The Curtis Family

While we know much about John A. Curtis and his older brother, Dr. James H. Curtis after they arrived in Columbus, Lowndes County, Mississippi, we know nothing about their parents. In the census records both brothers indicated they were born in South Carolina, except that James, in the 1880 census, was said to be born in North Carolina, but we can not be certain who gave the information, and that may be incorrect.

I have looked at every public record I could find in the South Carolina Archives and have found not a clue as to who their parents were. The census records are of little help, although there were very few Curtis families.

James may have been in Jackson Co., MS by 1840, and was definetily in Lowndes County where he married a Mary Fernandez Davis, probably a widow, in 1841. He may have been a physician at that time, but was shown as such on the 1850 census.

His younger brother, John A. Curtis, was his partner in a mercantile business by 1850, but we are uncertain when he arrived in Mississippi. He and his brother remained partners in various mercantile pursuits as well as operating the Columbus Hotel, also known as the Curtis Hotel, which included a restaurant and a saloon.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

FIRST GENERATION

1. Unknown[1] **Curtis** <?>. Born, circa 1790 (?), in Charleston Co., SC.

THIS ANCESTOR NOT PROVED. No direct evidence has been found relating to the parents of James H. and John A. Curtis, other than their declaration on census replies that they were born in S.C. James was born between 1817 and 1822, and John was born between 1826 and 1830, depending on which census you believe. A comparison of the few Curtis families appearing on the SC Census from 1820 to 1840 makes Joseph the most likely ancestor. We must remember, however, that James' place of birth changes from SC to NC on the 1880 census.

All of the Curtis families with young children in those census reports lived in Charleston County, SC except Elijah Curtis, who lived in Marlboro County in 1830, page 51, age 40-50 with 2 males age 0-5. 1 male 5-10, 1 male 10-15, female age 30-40, 4 slaves, who is also a possible ancestor. Francis L. Curtis and Francis S. Curtis are listed in 1820, and Francis L. in 1830 in Charleston-St. James Goose Creek Parish.

Joseph first shows in the 1830 census of Charleston, SC, p. 41, where he is show as having 2 males 0-5, 2 males 5-10, 1 male 20-30, 2 males 30-40, 2 females 5-10, 1 female 15-20, 1 female 20-30. There are 3 slaves.

In the 1840 census Joseph Curtis is age 40-50; has 1 male 5-10, 2 males 10-15, 1 male 40-50, 2 females 0-5, 1 female 5-10, 1 female 30-40. There are 3 slaves.

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

2 i. Dr. James H. Curtis [2].
3 ii. John Alexander **Curtis**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Dr. James H. Curtis [2] (Unknown <?>, 1). Born, circa 1819, in SC. Died, after 1882 (?), in Lowndes Co., MS. Burial in Friendship Cem., Columbus, MS. Occupation: Physician/Hotel.

A physician, he was also a partner in his brother's General Store in 1850, and he also owned the Columbus Hotel, also known as the Curtis Hotel, in Columbus, Mississippi in which he sold 1/3 interest to brother John and gave the other 2/3 to his second wife, Mrs. Mary E. Latham, in an antenuptial agreement in 1867.

No records have been found regarding his parents, or from whence in SC he and his brother came to Mississippi. At any rate, he was in Lowndes County by 1841 according to his Marriage Bond to Mary F. Davis (Lowndes Co., MS MB 2 p. 267). According to the 1850 Census of Lowndes County his son Amos was born there in 1842. There was a Samuel Curtis who owned the Southern Argus Printing Co. in Columbus in 1839, but no relationship has been extablished. (Lowndes Co., MS DB 11 p. 755 & DB 13 p. 376). There was an Amos B. Curtis in Tishimingo Co., MS in the 1840 Census p. 241 who was age 30-40, who was too young to be a father, but the fact that James named his first son Amos makes this interesting. This Amos is probably related to William and/or Hildra Curtis listed on the same page, age 40-50.

17 Dec. 1845 the heirs of James Fernandez, dec'd, including James H. Curtis and wife Mary Curtis deeded an undivided one-third interest in the estate of James Fernandez to John Fernandez, possibly a younger child not mentioned in the father's will. (Lowndes Co., MS DB 22 p. 5*). On 20 Dec. 1845 James H. and Mary F. Curtis gave a mortgage for $1,181. on property to Ken Boyce with Henry Fernandez as Trustee (DB 22 p. 7 Lowndes Co., MS*). 13 Dec. 1846 John McCann sold James H. Curtis lots #3 and #4 block 14 in town of Colbert for $150 (Ibid. DB 23 p. 12*). 2 Nov. 1847 Starkey Sharp and wife Mary Eleanor of Hertford Co., NC sold James H. Curtis 400 ac. for $900 SE 1/4 NW 1/4 Lot No. 5 and W. 1/2 NW 1/4 and NE 1/4 of NW 1/4 of Sec. 1 Lot 1 containing 85 ac. in Sec. 2 all in T17 R19W, total 400 ac. (Ibid., DB 23 p. 332, 333*). On 2 Jan. and 9 Mar. 1850 Statements of the separate property of Mary F. Curtis, wife of James H. Curtis, were filed stating that slave Elvira and infant 3 months, Nancy age 14, Silvey age 10, were the separate property of Mary. (Ibid, DB 25 p. 38, 74*).

10 July 1850 John A. Curtis and James F. Curtis as John A. Curtis & Co. Mortgaged their entire stock of goods, notes and accounts to Calhoun and Evans, Commission Merchants of Mobile, AL (Ibid, DB 25 p. 49*).

The 1850 Federal Census, Lowndes Co., MS. page 92, family 648 shows James H. Curtis, age 31, a physician owning $1500. in real estate and born in SC, married to Mary S. (F?), age 28, born in SC, with a child Amos Davis, male age 8. born in MS

27 Dec. 1851 James H. and Mary F. Curtis sold Mile Johnson for $1,039 Lots 1, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10 Square 6 Town of Barton, 3 ac., which she had bought for $39. 22 Sept. 1851 (Ibid, DB 26, p. 416, 419*).

SECOND GENERATION

James does not appear in the 1860 census, and may have been in Alabama at that time as in the 1870 census daughter Alina was born in Alabama in 1862. His first wife may have died in Alabama, and he may have met his second wife in Alabama, which is her birthplace according to census records. His brother, John, in a power-of-attorney dated 5/31/1861, states he is going with his brother to Benton, AL, which is in Lowndes Co., AL (Lowndes Co., MS DB 32 p. 664*).

27 Sept 1865 Bond for Title between Thomas G. Blewit to James H. Curtis covering the balance of a 99 year lease dated 1 Aug 1821 and renewable forever from Franklin Academy covering lots 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8 and part of lot 9 in Square 10 South of Main Street, Columbus, MS for total consideration of $14,000 to be paid $6,000 cash, $4,000 due Jan. 1 1867 and $4,000 due Jan 1, 1868 (Ibid, DB 33 p. 685*). Thomas G. Bluett issued a deed to James H. Curtis on the above, indicating full payment had been made, 30 Nov. 1867 (Ibid., DB 35-502).

16 Dec. 1867 An Antenuptial Marriage Settlement, James H. Curtis to his intended bride, MRS Mary Eugenia Latham, for $10., an undivided 2/3 interest in the property described above known as the Curtis Hotel, including the land, building, listed hotel and restaurant furniture, equipment and inventory (Ibid., DB 35-503*). On 16 Dec. James H. Curtis to John A. Curtis and undivided 1/3 interest in the Curtis Hotel, as above, in consideration of his services in operating the hotel in the years 1865-1867 allowed $3,600., and allowed $4,640. for advancing funds to pay off mortgage, total consideration $8,240 (Ibid, DB 35-508*). James and Mary were married the following day, Dec. 17, 1867.

25 May 1869 John R. Hayes to James H. Curtis for $200. undivided 1/2 interest in Square 11, City of Columbus, in E 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec 21 T 18 R 18W bought by Hayes from US Government 19 Dec. 1868 and in which Curtis was dormant partner (Ibid, DB 37 p. 319*). 22 Feb 1870 James H. Curtis to John R. Hayes for $202.50, Square #11, as above. (Ibid, DB 38 p. 395). Hayes resold this property to Mary E. Curtis 22 Apr. 1870.

The 1870 census of Lowndes Co. MS, City of Columbus page 23, dwelling 202, family 238, James H. Curtis, age 48, born in SC, is shown as proprietor of a hotel. He is credited with real estate valued at $9,000 and personal property of $1000. His wife is Mary, age 30, born in Alabama. Two children, Alina, female age 8 born in AL., and J.H., male aged 1 year. Residing with them is M. McCalla, age 50, hotel keeper, born in KY. (In the 1880 census she is identified as the mother-in-law). Apparently 2 of her childre, Celias, age 13, male, a grocery clerk b. AL, and Eloise, age 16, female, at home, b. AL.

19 Mar 1873 Mary E. and James H. Curtis and Columbia Curtis, widow of John A. Curtis, dec'd, to W. D. Humphries for $15,000 all their interest in the Curtis Hotel (Lowndes Co., MS DB 43 p.513-515*).

16 Oct. 1874 James H. and Mary Eugenia Curtis to J. B. Tyler et al for $700. W 1/2 Square 11 in E 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec. 21 T 18 R 18W (Ibid. DB 48 p. 414*).

13 Jan 1875 James H. and Mary Eugenia Curtis sold to Clay Barry for $100.00 and 20 cords of wood to be delivered S 1/2 W 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec 7 T 18 R 18W (Ibid., DB 48 p. 414*).

11 Apr 1879 James H. and Mary E. Curtis mortgaged for $1,500 Lots 8, 9, 10 in Square 5 South of Main, and all of lot 3 and 17 feet off E. sd. lot 2 in Square 5 South of Main to S. B. Street. This loan was satisfied 23 Jan 1880 (Ibid. DB 56 p. 23*). On 17 Aug. 1880, a James Curtis (no initial, and possibly another) purchased from James R. Lang 40 acres for $50. NE 1/4 NE 1/4 Sec. 2 T 17 R 17W (Ibid DB 57 p. 180*).

The Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS Federal Census for 1880 Vol. 13, ED 98, p.

SECOND GENERATION

15. L. 16 shows James H. Curtis age 63, born in NC, and wife Mary E., age 40, born in AL, with children Mary E., female age 6, Mattie, female age 4, Eloise, female age 2. It also shows the Mother-in-law, Martha McCauley, age 65, born in KY. They have Charles A. Shaeffer and Alice, and their child Ida B., as boarders. There was one servant and one other not recorded. They lived on Washington Street. A grocery store ad in an 1880 Columbus newspaper mentions that Dr. J. H. Curtis now has offices in their store building. (Columbus Public Library card file).

7 Dec 1882 Mary E. and James H. Curtis to Miss Lorraine Street, a mortgage for $800 on lot 10 Square 5 South of Main in Columbus. Marked satisfied 14 Oct. 1886 (Lowndes Co., MS DB 56 p. 631*).

In addition to his practice as a physician, and his ownership of the Columbus (also known as Curtis) Hotel, an invoice to Cicero Lee Lincoln in the Lon Will Lincoln Papers at the Columbus Library shows that he also owned a general store in Columbus in the 1870's.

None of the graves are marked in square 260, Friendship Cemetary in Columbus, MS, of which he is registered as joint owner with Jesse Bryan, but cemetary records show that his wife is buried in grave 5, and he is presumed to be buried in grave 6.

He married[1], first, Mary **Fernandez** Davis, 1841, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Born, 1822, in SC. Died, before 1867, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.

Her 1841 marriage to James H. Curtis is recorded in Marriage Book 2, p. 267, Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. She appears to have had a child, Alina, in Alabama in 1862, and must have died between then and 1867, when James remarried another Mary.

17 Dec 1845 Henry Fernandez, James H. Curtis and wife Mary Curtis, Willis Pope Jr. and wife Sarah of MS. Madison Johnson and wife Caroline of Al. to Sarah Fernandez as trustee for John Fernandez. An undivided one third interest in lands, slaves, etc. in estate of James Fernandez, dec'd for love and affection. (Lowndes Co., DB 22 p. 5*) She signed dower 20 Dec. 1845 when her seperate property was used as collateral (Ibid. DB 22 p. 7*)

The 1850 census of Lowndes Co., MS, p. 92, family 648 shown Mary Curtis, age 28, born in SC, wife of James H. Curtis.

On 2 Jan 1851 and 22 Sept 1851 notice was recorded that slaves Elvira and infant 3 months old, Nancy age 14, Silvey age 10 were seperate propert of Mary F. Curtis wife of James H. Curtis (Lowndes Co., MS DB 25 p. 38, 74*).

27 Dec 1851 Mary F. Curtis bought several lots in Town of Barton for $39, which she and James H, sold 2 months later to Miles Johnson for $1,039 (DB 26 p. 416, 419*). Children:

i. Amos Davis[3] **Curtis**. Born, 1842, in MS. Census: 1850, in Lowndes Co. MS.

In the 1850 census of Columbus. Lowndes Co., MS p. 92, family 648, Amos is listed with his parents. He does not appear in 1860 or 1880 census.

ii. Alina **Curtis**. Born, 1862, in AL. Census:: 1870, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.

The 1870 Census of Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS lists Alina Curtis, age 8, born in Alabama.

SECOND GENERATION

He married[2], second, Mary Eugenia **McCauley** Latham, 17 Dec 1867, in Columbus, Lowndes, MS. Born, 1840, in AL. Died, after 1882, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.

The fact that she was called "Mrs" in the Antenupital agreement of 16 Aug. 1867 and in the marriage bond indicates she had been married earlier. In the 1880 census James H. Curtis census listed a mother-in-law named McCauley, which was probably Mary Eugenia's maiden name.

16 Aug 1867 Antenupital Agreement between James H. Curtis and Mrs. Mary Eugenia Latham, his intended bride, for $10, 2/3 interest in the Columbus or Curtis Hotel (Lowndes Co., MS DB 35 p. 503*). 18 Dec 1867 a Partnership agreement between James H. Curtis, who heretofore operated the Curtis Hotel and City Saloon, and Mary Eugenia Curtis, his wife, to whom he had given 2/3, and his brother John A. Curtis, to whom he had sold a 1/3 interest, John A. Curtis to operate the business and Mary Eugenia Curtis to provide 2/3 of capital (ibid, DB 35 p. 506*).

22 Apr. 1870 John R. Hayes to Mary E. Curtis for $202.50 W 1/2 Square 11 E 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec 21 T 18 R 18W (Ibid, DB 38 p. 396).

19 Mar 1873 Mary E. James H and Columbia Curtis to W. D. Humphries for $15,000 ($10,000 cash to Mary and $5,000 to Columbia when able to clear title) Lot 2 thru 9 Square 10 So. of Main, including the Curtis House or Curtis Hotel (Ibid, DB 43 p. 513-515*).

1 Apr 1874 Bond for Title W. D. Humphries to Mary E. Curtis for $6,000, payable 1 Jan 1875, lots 8, 9, 10 square 5 South of Main St. Columbus also all of lot 3 and 17 feet off E. sd lot 2 to equal dept of 165 feet, being a leasehold estate (Ibid., DB 48 p. 319*). A deed was issued on this property by Wm. D. and Rebecca Humphries 22 Dec. 1875 (Ibid., DB 51 p. 139*). She deeded this property to her husband for $6,000 11 Apr. 1879 (DB 45 p. 519*). and he again deeded it to her for $6,000, 14 Jan 1880 (DB 45 p. 607*).

16 Oct. 1874 James H. and Mary E. Curtis to J. B. Tyler et al for $700 W 1/2 Square 11 E 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec 21 T 18 R 18W (Ibid, DB 48 p. 414*)>

18 Jan 1875 James H. and Mary E. Curtis to Clay Barry for $100. S 1/2 W 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec 7 T 18 R 18W (Ibid, DB 48 p. 528*).

11 Apr. 1879 Mortgage, James H. and Mary E. Curtis to S. B. Street, Toby W. Johnston, trustee, for $1,500, Lots 8, 9, 10 and lot 3 and 17 feet off E sd Lot 2, Square 5 So. of Main St., Columbus. Marked satisfied 23 Jan 1880 (Ibid., DB 56 p. 23*).

10 June 1882 Mary E. Curtis for $1,450 to Richard L. Sykes Lot 3 and 17 feet of E. sd lot 2 Square 5 South of Main, Columbus, being a leasehold (Ibid., DB 60 p. 54*).

7 Dec 1882 Mary E. and John A. Curtis mortgage for $800. to Miss Lorraine Street lot 10 Square 5 South of Main, Columbus. Satisfied 14 Oct. 1886 (Ibid, DB 56 p. 631*). Children:

iii. James H. **Curtis**. Born, **1869**, in **MS**. Census: 1870, in Lowndes Co., MS. In the 1870 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of Columbus, p. 23, James H. is listed in his father's household, age 1. He is not shown in the 1880 census, and may have died young.

iv. Mary E. **Curtis**. Born, 1874, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Census:: 1880, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.
Mary E. Curtis is listed in the 1880 census of Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS , Vol. 13, ED 98, P. 15 as being age 6.

269*). On 14 Aug 1860 he mortgaged his entire stock of dry goods, hardware, groceries, wines, liquors, and furniture, as well as all notes and accounts to Kendall and Co., and several others of Mobile. (Ibid, DB 32 p. 237*) This debt was recorded as satisfied Dec. 10, 1867. (A detailed inventory of the above collateral is shown on pages 326 to 349 of DB 32*). Again, on 15 Sept 1860 John pledged the business property as security for debt to Garner Williams and Co., of Mobile (Ibid., DB 32 p. 299).

On May 3, 1861 John A. Curtis, Power-of-Attorney to H. A. Huddleston "Compel(ed) to start with my bro. to Benton, Al." Wit: W. E. Powell, John Hall. (Ibid, DB 32 p. 664*).

He served in the Confederate Army as a Private, Company B, 4th Regiment of the Mississippi Infantry, according to Margaret Sizemore Douglas. Co. B. of the 4th regiment, called the Attala County Yellowjackets, was mustered into service 3 Aug. 1861. Union prisoner of war records show that W. A. (incorrect initials) Curtis was captured Feb. 16, 1862 at Fort Donelson and imprisoned at Camp Morton, Ind. Later he was transferred to Vicksburg, Miss., and was exchanged on Sept. 11, 1862. The 4th Mississippi participated in the Battle of Corinth (Miss) Oct. 3-5, 1862 under the Army of West Tenn. led by Maj. Gen. Earl Van Dorn. The Confederates invaded the town, but the Union troops were reinforced, making it necessary to withdraw under pressure. There were many casualties and some wounded were left behind. (LaBree "Confederate", p. 122-3). The fourth then went to Ponchatoula, LA in Oct. 1862, and was transferred to Vicksburg. He was again exchanged Nov. 10, 1862 at Aikins Landing, Va. The Fourth was at Snyder's Mill on the Yazoo when Sherman opened his campaign against Vicksburg in Dec. 1862, with the main assault Dec. 29. The 4th Mississippi was also at the siege of Vicksburg 5/19 - 7/4/1863, serving under the 3rd Military District, Dept. of Miss. and E. Louisiana, under Maj. Gen. Franklin Gardner and Lt. Gen. John C. Pemberton, Maj. Gen. M. L. Smith's Division, Brig. Gen. Baldwin's Brigade (General Baldwin was wounded in the battle but continued to serve). Capt. Thomas P. Nelson commanded the Co. B of the 4th Miss. Smith's Division occupied the left of the line against the river north of the city and extended to the right 1 1/4 mile on a narrow ridge with the enemy on a similar ridge 600 yards away. The enemy appeared and attacked May 18, 1863. Smith's Division was never dislodged during the seige. There was another attack May 19 and May 22. They were 47 days under fire before the surrender. (La Bree "Confederates" p. 141-6).

John was captured again July 4, 1863 at Vicksburg, and paroled on July 8, 1863.

Mar. 1 1866. John satisfied a mortgage held by Eckleford and Weaver dated 1860.

16 Aug. 1867 James H. Curtis to John A. Curtis an undivided 1/3 interest in the Curtis Hotel. (Lowndes Co., MS DB 35-503).

16 and 18 Dec. 1867 A partnership agreement between James H., Mary E., and John A. Curtis, whereby Mary E. to have a 2/3 interest and John A. a 1/3 interest in the Curtis Hotel and the City Saloon previously operated by James H. Curtis. John, for his services of operating the hotel for his brother in 1865, 1866, and 1867 allowed $3,600. and credited with $4,640. which he had advanced to pay off the mortgage on the hotel, or total of $8,240 for one third interest, with John to operate and Mary E. to provide 2/3 of capital (Lowndes Co., MS DB 35-506 and 508).

Dec. 10 1867 John satisfied a mortgage held by many mortgagees dated 8 Aug. 1860.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]M. B. 2 p. 267 Lowndes Co, MS.

[2]Lowndes Co., MS Marriage Book 1867, p. 555.

[3]Lon Will **Lincoln**, Joseph Alexander, Tanner, (Unpublished, MSS), in custody of Columbus,Miss. Public Library, Columbus, Miss. p. 53 & Ben LaBrea, The Confederate Soldier in the Civil War, (Louisville, Courier-Journal, 1895), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 122-3, 141-6.

[4]MB 76.38 Alcorn Co. MS by Rev. Gillenwaters. Catherine Pepper Spell, Abstracts of Marriages Pickens Co. AL 1865-1881, (n. p.. np, 1978), (From "The, West Alabamian"), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.9.

[5]Lincoln:"Alexander", p.53.

[6]Ibid. p. 54. Lutie Davidson & Margaret Sizemore Douglas, Davidson Family History, (Typescript, unpublished), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p.1-4.

[7]MB4 page 37 Lamar Co. AL at home of her mother, Columbia White.

[8]"Davidson's", p.1-4. Lincoln:"Alexander", p.55. Rose Marie Smith, Lamar County AL.,: A History to 1900, (Vernon, AL., The author, 1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 47.

Chapter

3

The Riggan Family

We are greatly indebted to Anna Carter Johnson, of Monroe, LA., and Mary Ann Riggan, of Aberdeen, MS., for providing much of the information regarding this family.

There is reason to believe the first three generations, as shown, are our direct ancestors, although there is no positive proof of the relationship prior to John Riggan of the fourth generation.

Our first record of the Riggan family is in Surry County, Virginia, where they apparently settled between 1650 and 1660. The Riggan family was in Granville County, North Carolina by 1758. Jeremiah and two brothers came to Monroe County, Mississippi, from Warren County, North Carolina, around 1819, making them among the first of our ancestors to enter this area.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

FIRST GENERATION

1. Daniel[1] **Riggan** <?><Regan, Reggin>[1]. Born, circa 1620 (?), in England. Died, 1660, in Surry Co., VA.
Seventh Great-grandfather Ahf. 320.
This Ancestor not proved, and little is known about him. He may be related to Charles Riggan who was transported by Edmond Welch who claimed headrights 10 Oct. 1651 on N. side N. River. (VA Patent Book 2, p. 325 per "Cavaliers" p. 216), or to John Riggons whose headrights were claimed by Peter Rigby and George Kibble 4 June 1656 (Ibid, p. 318).
There was a Kirby (Kirbrye) Riggan in Surry Co., as attorney for Capt. Jno. Whittye, mariner, of London, against whom Thos. Swann, the sheriff of Surry Co., made a claim 7 July 1763. Relationship, if any, unknown ("Surry Court Records" v. Bk. 1, p. 26-8).

He married **Unknown** Woman. Died in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. Thomas[2] **Riggan**. Born, circa 1652 (?). Died in Surry Co., VA.
2 ii. Daniel **Riggan** <Jr.>.
3 iii. Joseph **Riggan**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Daniel[2] **Riggan** <Jr.> (Daniel <?><Regan, Reggin>, 1)[2]. Born, circa 1655 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 160.

This ancestor not proven. Daniel Regan and his wife Elizabeth from Southwark Parish, Surry Co., VA., participated in Bacon's Rebellion in protest of taxes in 1673/5.

The events leading to Bacon's Rebellion began in 1673. By 1675 there was open hostility, and the Baconians actually held control of Surry County, VA., for several months. The revolution included a number of issues including the English mandate to sell only to England and to ship only in English ships, the lack of protection from the Indians, partly due to the Governor's reluctance to punish them since he had a virtual monopoly in the lucrative fur trade. There were also the ever increasing taxation, for which those on the interior felt they received little. It was also given impetus by unlanded drifters, many of whom were indentured servants who had served thewir time, who lacked the means to acquire land.

Several Davidson ancestors, particularly in the Riggan line, were active Baconians. This Daniel Riggan and his wife were put under bond for harassing neighbors who disagreed, and Elizabeth, his wife, was ordered to be whipped "on her bare back." The brothers, Robert and Samuel Judkins, and their step-father, the elderly Capt. Pitman. Edward Petway and Daniel Riggan were put under a peace bond. Francis Riggan, son of Daniel, along with all the others had to sign a petition for pardon for their participation in the Rebellion. Samuel Judkins, constable, himself a Baconian, was required to give Elizabeth Riggan the lashing described above. Capt. Charles Barham, whose descendants inter-married with the above families, was a Commissioner and a member of the Governor's Council, was one of the few who did not participate. He was compensated for a mare horse taken by the rebels.

14 July 1667 Daniell Regan makes a peace bond of 5,000 pounds tobacco and casks "If ye said above bound Daniell Regan and his wife Elizabeth...to behave peaceably especially toward Fra. Sorsby & wife Daniell." Daniel Regan [by mark a lower case script b]; Elizabeth [by mark, an upper case script M] (Boddie "Surry" p. 137; Surry Co. VA OB 1671-190, p. 133). The Sorsby or Sowersbee was a Loyalist during Bacon's Rebellion, and was a near neighbor of Daniel and his wife, who were ardent Baconians, even after the revolt was put down.

10 Jun 1668 Daniell Regan with one tithable in Surry Co., VA ("Surry Court Records 1664-71, Bk. II p. 316).

7 Jul 1668. Wm Thompson sells to Daniell Regent of Surry 100 ac. by land of Francis Sorsby. 10 Nov 1668 Daniel Regant to Wm. Thompson, a minister of Surry Co., for 900 pounds tobacco and casks & a Sow with two piglets. Daniel and Elizabeth Riggan by mark. (Ibid., p. 45; Surry RB I p. 302-304).

Daniel Regan was tithable in Southwark Parish, Surry Co., VA 1668, 1669, 1670 ("Surry Records II", p. 314, 316).

2 May 1682 Danll. Regan appearing in Cort & ack. his deede of guift of a

SECOND GENERATION

Mare of one Yr. old to his Sonn Francis. On the same date Danll. Regan haveing been bound over by Lt. Coll. Wm. Browne to this cort to answere the complt. of the Churchwardens of Southwarke Pish, the said complt....is held over to next court with Thomas Sowerby as bondsman for Daniel (Surry Records III, p. 153-4).

Thomas Bage pat. 290 ac. Up. Parish of Surry Co., VA adj. Francis Sowersby, Mr. Nicholas Merryweather, Dan'll Regen, 20 Oct. 1688. (VA PB 7 p. 669; "Cavaliers" v. 2, p. 326).

20 Oct. 1688 Thomas Page patented land adj. Daniel Regan (Nugent "Cavaliers II" p. 326.

20 Oct 1689. Samuel Thompson patented 278 ac. Surry Co., VA adj. Wm. Thompson, Wm. Grey, Danll. Regan, Nichol. Merryweather (VA PB, 8 p. 7; "Cavaliers" p. 336).

1704 Rent Rolls Surry Co., VA list Francis Reagon 200 ac. ("Lost Records" p. 213).

A Daniel Rigins wit. a deed 25 Jul 1719 William Whitehead and wife of IOW Co. to Francis Parker of James City Co., VA. lower parish at the Horse Swamp at Geo. Pierce's line and bounded by Black Pond (IOW. D & W Book 2, p. 266; "IOW Deeds" p. 141).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** woman, before 1684 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

27 Jul 1667 Surry Co., VA. Fra. Sowersby files complaint "of ye unpeaceable violent and un lawfull Carriage of Daniel Regan & Eliz. his wife, (of Southwark Parish) and how ye sd Regan & his wife from time to time reproached ye sd. Sowersby & his wife with scandalous words vole and wicked---- & severall blows & strips given to him ye sd. Sorsby and his wife....and did allow his wife to do such turbulence...and have formerly entered into his house & laid violent hands upon his wife and beat and much abused her. He also accused both of seditious statements following Bacon's Rebellion.(Surry Court Records I p. 284-6; "Surry Records 1" v. 2, p. 24; Boddie "Surry" p. 137). Samuel Judkins, the constable, who was himself a Baconian and participated in the Revolt, and whose family would intermarry with the Riggans, was ordered to give Elizabeth "10 lashes on her bare back, well laid on" (Surry Co. OB 1671-90, p. 133). Children:

4 i. Francis[3] **Riggan** <Sr.><?><Rigon, Rigan>.

ii. Daniel **Riggan** III.

iii. Jeremiah **Riggan** <I>.

iv. John **Riggan.**

This may or may not be the John Riggan of Surry Co., VA who made his will 12 Dec 1766/20 Jan 1767. Wm and Benj. Riggan Exrs. Sons William, Jesse, Benjamin, Dtrs: Mary. Wit Jane Smith, John and Wm. Lane. Inv. 17 Mar 1767 Wm. and Benj. Riggan, Exrs. (Surry Co. WB 10 p. 446-7; "Surry Wills" p. 82-3).

A Mrs. Mary Blair claimed head rights for importation of a John Regan land on James River 26 Oct. 1725 (VA Patent Book 12 p. 330; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 293).

A John Riggan, orphan of John Riggan, was age 11 and bound to Peter Fleming to learn to be a planter May Court, 1796, Warren Co., NC.

SECOND GENERATION

3. Joseph[2] **Riggan** (Daniel <?><Regan, Reggin>, 1). Born, circa 1660 (?). Died, 1727, in Surry Co., VA.

Joseph Regan claimed 100 ac. (N. L.) Is. of Wight Co., VA, S. sd of main Blackwater Swamp; 'twixt Mr. William Edwards and Richard Atkisson for 10 shillings 9 Jul 1724 (VA Patent Book 12 p. 85; "Cavaliers" v. 3 p. 271).

He married **Unknown** woman. Children:

i. Joseph[3] **Riggan** Jr. Born, 1707 (?).
ii. Mary **Riggan**. Born, circa 1711 (?).
iii. Hannah **Riggan**. Born, circa 1713 (?).
iv. Olive **Riggan**. Born, circa 1715 (?).
5 v. Martha **Riggan**.

THIRD GENERATION

4. Francis[3] **Riggan** <Sr.><?><Rigon, Rigan> (Daniel <Jr.>, 2)[3]. Born, circa 1685 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1759 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandfather. Ahf. 80.

This ancestor not proved.

2 May 1682 Daniel Regan acknowledged a deed of gift of a one year old mare to his son Francis (Surry Records III, p. 371).

30 Jul 1697 John Regan of New Kent County appoints his brother, Frances Regan, as his attorney to acknowledge the sale of land to Mr. William Gray. John (X) Regan. Wit: Nicholas Smith, Rebeck (X) Bollifort. 30 Jul 1697 John Regan, son of Daniel Reagan, to William Gray for 950 pounds tobacco.... 80 acres (30 acres bought from my brother Francis Regan and 50 acres left me by my father in his will) adjoining John Gosby and the Glebe. John (X) Regan. Wit. Nicholas Smith and Elizabeth (X) Smith. Rec. 2 Nov 1697 (Surry W&D Bk. 4, p. 145-6; "Surry Deeds" p. 35).

23 Mar 1715 Francis Rigan, Sr., patented 85 ac. N. sd. Meherrin R., Surry Co., VA. 3 Jan 1722 Francis Rigan, Sr. and wife Jane Rigan of Surry Co. to Lawrence Smith of same...85 ac. N sd Meherrin R. (being all of a patent for 85 ac. dated 23 Mar. 1715. Francis (X) Riggan. Wit: Wm. Ham, Wm. Bynum (IOW D & W Book 2 p. 535).

18 Feb 1722. Francis Regan of Surry Co., VA., claimed 165 ac (N. L.), Is. of Wight Co., N. sd Maherin R. adj. Thomas Smith. 20 shillings (VA Patent Book 11 p. 174; "Cavaliers," v. 3 p. 242).

18 Jan 1724... Francis Regon of Surry Co., VA to Wm. Jones of IOW Co....100 ac. upper parish S sd. Round Hill Swamp and bd. by Suskeyhaner Branch (being land Francis Regon bought from William Edwards and was not ack. before his death and William Edwards left it in his will to Francis Regon). Francis (X) Regon. Wit: Wm. Baldwin, Wm. Bayley. Rec. 22 Mar. 1724 ("IOW Co. Deeds" p. ?; IOW D & W Book 2 p. 696).

June 16 1759 Daniel Pegram to Francis Riggan for L.40 to be paid to his heir, Mary Riggan, wife of said Francis Riggan, or land to be willed to heirs of Mary Riggan by Francis Riggan by his last will and testament, 180 ac. W. sd Hob Quarter Cr. on Chas. Johnson's line. Wit: Thomas and William Bell. (Granville Co. DB ? p. 623 per Gwynn "Abstracts Granville Deeds" p. 116).

The will of his father-in-law Daniel Pegram dated 15 Nov1776 and recorded Nov. Court 1777 confirmed gift of land to Francis as husband of his daughter Mary Riggan, and confirmed gifts to her brothers and sisters, much of which adjoined Francis Riggans land ("Bute Co. Records in Warren Co., NC" p. 56; Bute Co., WB 2 p. 170).

He married Jane **Unknown** surname, circa 1722 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

As Jane Rigan, she signed a deed 3 Jan 1722 with husband Francis Rigan, Sr. (IOW D & W Book 2, p. 535; "IOW Deeds" p. 11). Children:

6 i. Francis[4] **Riggan** <Jr.>.

THIRD GENERATION

ii. Daniel **Riggan**.
The 1800 census of Warren Co., NC, p. 827 lists Daniel Riggon 1 male 16-26, 1 male 26-45, 1 female under 10, 1 female 16-26, with 1 slave.
Daniel Riggan proved the will of John Riggan May Court 1803, Warren Co., NC.

iii. Thomas **Riggan**.

iv. Joseph **Riggan**.

v. Richard **Riggan**. He married Ann **Unknown** surname.
May have been Richardson Riggan, mentioned in several Granville Co., NC deeds.
May 9, 1760 Joseph Exum (Amum) of Northampton Co., NC, to Richardson Riggan of Granville Co. for 50 pds., 400 acres on E. side Little Hobb Quarter Creek in Granville Co., NC. Wit: Daniel Reggan, Thomas Chappell. (Granville Co., NC DB D, p. 140).
Nov. 8, 1760. Richd. Rigan wit. deed John Rigan and Francis Regan to Sarah Varsh. (Granville Co., NC DB D, p. 134
July 27, 1763 Richardson Riggan to Joseph Riggans for 15 pds., 200 acres in Granville Co., Wit: Thomas House, Francis Riggan. (DB F, p. 512-3.)
Nov. 7, 1763. Richardson Riggan to Henry Foote, L.70, 225 acres bounded by land of Wm. Walker, Joseph Riggan, and John Riggan on Little Creek. Ann, wife of Richardson Riggan, relinquishes dower. Wit: William Sharin, Edward Durham. (Granville Co., NC DB F, p. 443-4).

vi. Eliza **Riggan**.

vii. Jane **Riggan**.

viii. Mary **Riggan**.

ix. Faith **Riggan**.

7 x. John **Riggan**.

5. Martha[3] **Riggan** (Joseph, 3)[4].

She married[4] William **Harris**[4]. Children:

i. Jacob[4] **Harris**[4]. He married[4] Sarah **Egerton** "Sally"[4], daughter of John Judkins **Egerton** and Nancy **Harris**, 13 Dec 1827.

FOURTH GENERATION

6. Francis[4] **Riggan** <Jr.> (Francis <Sr.><?><Rigon, Rigan>, 4). Born, circa 1725 (?), in Granville Co., NC.

This line has been proved to this ancestor.

June 16, 1759 deed from Daniel Pegram to Francis Riggan for L.40, to be paid to his heir, Mary Riggan, wife of said Francis Riggan, or land to be willed to heir of Mary Riggan by Francis Riggan by his last will and testament, 180 acres on W. side of Hob Quarter Creek on Charles Johnson's line. Wit Thomas and William Bell. (Granville Co., NC DB C, p. 623 per Gwynn "Abstracts" p. 116).

July 27, 1763 he witnessed a deed Richardson Riggans to Joseph Riggans (Granville Co., Deed Book F, p. 513-4 per Gwynn "Abstracts" p. 256.)

The will of his father-in-law Daniel Pegram confirmed gift to dau. Mary at marriage, gave to his sons several parcels adj. Francis Riggin on Hobb Quarter Cr. and Hico road (Bute Co. NC RB 2, p. 170; "Warren Records" p. 56).

He proved the will of James Egerton Jan. Court 1786 (Granville Co. MB 1783-7 p. 86). Proved will of Mary Holliman Nov. Ct. 1803 (MB 1800-1805 p. 536), and of John Riggan, (Ibid, p. 581).

A Francis Riggan is listed in the 1790 census of Warren Co., NC., p. 78 with 2 males over 16, 5 females and 3 slaves.

Francis Riggan proved the will of John Riggan Feb. Court 1803 (Gammon "Warren Co. Records" v. 1, p. 581; Warren Co. Court Minutes, Feb Court 1800-1805, p. 581.

He may be the Francis Riggan whose will was recorded in Warren Co., NC in 1818, WB 21 p. 108. If so, he lived a long life.

He married Mary **Pegram**, daughter of Daniel **Pegram** and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1728 (?), in Granville Co., NC.

June 16, 1759 deed Daniel Pegram to Francis Riggan for 40 pds., to be paid to his heirs, Mary Riggan, wife of said Francis Riggan, or land to be willed to heir of Mary Riggan by Francis Riggan, etc. (Granville Co., NC DB C, p. 623; Gwynn "Abstracts," p. 116). Will of her father Daniel Pegram 15 Nov 1776/ Nov. Court 1777 confirmed to dau. Mary Riggin what was given her at marriage. (Bute Co. RB 2 p. 170; "Warren Co. Records" p. 56).

She may be the widowed Mary Riggan shown in the 1790 census of Warren Co., NC, p. 78 1 male under 16, 2 fdemales, and the 1800 census of same, p. 826, male over 45, 1 female age 10-16, 1 female 26-45, 1 female over 45. Children:

i. Billie[5] **Riggan**.

ii. Francis **Riggan**. Born, 1764, in Granville Co., NC. Died, 1846 (?), in Warren Co., NC.

A Francis and Daniel Riggan proved the will of Mary Holliman Nov. Court 1803 (Gammon "Records of Estates" p. 49; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-05, p. 536.

FOURTH GENERATION

He may be the Francis Riggan shown as a Revolutionary War Pensioner, age 76, in Warren Co., N. C. in the 1840 Census of Rev. War Pensioners, in N. C. p. 141, and whose will was recorded in Warren Co., NC 1846, WB 39 p. 238.

iii. Daniel **Riggan**.

iv. Fanny **Riggan**.

v. Molly **Riggan**.

vi. Priscilla **Riggan**[5]. Born, circa 1780, in Granville Co., NC. Died, circa 1830, in Warren Co., NC. Census: 1820, in Warren Co., NC. She married Wilmot **Egerton**[6], son of John **Egerton** Jr. and Elizabeth **Nicholson**, 18 Apr 1808, in Warren Co., NC.

Wilmot Egerton described her, his third wife, as "the wife of my old age". Priscilla Egerton is listed in the 1820 census of Warren Co., NC, page 794, as being over 45. There is a male over 45 in residence, and 1 slave.

In her will, dated 1830: "I give and bequeath to Martha Brown, wife of William Brown, my small iron pot (Warren Co. NC Will Book 32, p. 296) Martha Brown was her step-daughter.

7. John[4] **Riggan** (Francis <Sr.><?><Rigon, Rigan>, 4)[7,8]. Born, circa 1730 (?), in Bute Co., NC. Died, Feb 1803, in Warren Co., NC[9].

Fourth great-grandfather. Ahf. 40.

This line has been proved back to this ancestor.

On Aug. 29, 1758 he purchased from his father-in-law Thomas Bell for 20 pounds 268 acres on the S side of Little Creek. Wit: Daniel Pegram and John Coleman. (Granville Co., NC., deeds, 1746-65, p. 565)

8 Nov. 1760 Deed John Rigan and Francis Regan to Sarah Varsah of Amelia Co., VA. for L.40, 600 acres in Granville Co., NC at John Macon's corner. Wit: Daniel Pegram, Richd. Regan. (Granville Co., NC DB D, p. 92-3 per Gwynn "Abstracts" p. 134).

17 Jun 1778 Warrant issued to Jno Riggan 700 ac on E. sd Little Creek waters of Hub Quarter, beg. Jas. Marrick's line, Durham's line...Jos Shearing line, Mrs. Johnson's line...Thos Read line (Holcomb "Bute Land Grants", p. 83).

Jan Court 1786 William Stark, "Bastard Child", bound to John Riggan until Nov. 2, 1802 to learn to be a blacksmith (Warren Co. Apprentice Book, p. 1118).

The 1790 census of Warren Co., NC, p. 78 names John Riggan with 2 males over 16, 3 males under 16, 4 females, 1 slave. There is a John Riggon listed 1800 Warren Co., p. 828, 1 male 26-45.

Will of John Riggan proved on oath of Francis Riggan, Jr. William and Jacob Riggan qualified as Exrs. Feb. Court 1803. Proved on oath of Daniel Riggan May Court 1803 "Gammon "Records of Estates" v. 1 p. 581; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805, p. 581).

He married, first, Ann **Bell**, daughter of Thomas **Bell** and Mary **Thompson**, circa 1753 (?), in Granville Co., NC. Born, circa 1732.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf 41

Children:

i. Jacob[5] **Riggan**. Died, 1816, in Warren Co., NC. He married Elizabeth **Carter**.

The 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren Co., NC, p.

FOURTH GENERATION

78 lists Jacob Riggan, 2 males over 16, 1 male under 16, 5 females. The 1800 census of Warren Co., p. 828 lists Jacob Riggon with 1 male 16-26, 1 male over 45, 1 female under 10, 2 females 10-16, 1 female 16-26, 1 female over 45, and there is one slave.

Feb Court 1797 Purvy Kelly (age 18 next June) bound to Jacob Riggan (Gammon, "Warren Records" v. 1, p. 93).

William and Jacob Riggan qualified as Exrs. estate of John Riggan Feb Court 1803 (Gammon "Records of Estates" v. 1 p. 581; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805 p. 581).

Aug. Court 1804. Administration of estate of Solomon Durham granted Jacob Riggan. Inv. and account of sale by admr. Nov. Court 1804 (Gammon "Records of Estates" p. 47; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805 p. 515).

In 1810, Eaton and Hannah Carter, persons of color, were bound to Jacob Riggan (Warren Co. NC RB 1810, p. 1168; "Record of Estates, Warren Co. NC." Vol. II p. 91). These were possibly slaves of his wife's family.

Purvey Kelly age 18 next June bound to Jacob Riggin Feb. Court 1797. (Apprentice Book Warren Co. NC p. 1048; Ibid, p. 93. Co. Court MB 1800-1805 p. 515). Appointed Admin. estate of Solomon Durham Aug. Court 1804. Produced Inventory and account of sale November court 1804.

Will of Jacob Riggan recorded 1816 (WB 20 p. 121 Warren Co., NC).

8 ii. William **Riggan**.

iii. Joel **Riggan**. Born, 1760, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1840. He married Nancy **Carter**, 15 Feb 1785, in Warren Co., NC.

The 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren Co., NC, p. 78, listed Joel Riggin 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 2 females. The 1800 census of NC showls two Joel Riggans, one Joel Regans in Wilkes Co., NC, p. 60, 1 male 26-45, 1 male over 45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 16-26, 1 female over 45. A younger Joel Riggans in Rowan Co., NC, p. 368, lists 2 males under 10, 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 26-45.

iv. Silva **Riggan**. She married Unknown **Glover**.

v. Nancy **Riggan**. She married Isam **Shearin**.

vi. Rebecca **Riggan** "Becky". She married Tom **Merritt**.

He married, second, **Unknown** woman, circa 1754 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

FIFTH GENERATION

8. William[5] **Riggan** (John, 7)[10]. Born, circa 1755 (?), in Bute Co., NC. Died, 27 Feb 1815, in Warren Co., NC.

Third Great-grandfather Ahf. 20.

Two William Riggans are listed in the 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren County, NC, p. 78. This is probably the one with 1 male over 16, 4 males under 16, 2 females. Living in the same area are Mary, Charles, Francis, Jacob, Joel, and John Riggan.

He and his brother Jacob were qualifed as Exrs. estate of John Riggan Feb. Court 1803 (Gammon "Records of Estates" v. 1, p. 53; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805, p. 581).

His will was dated 1795 and proved 27 Feb. 1815 (Warren County WB 19 p. 114). Benjamin Riggan was administrator. A diagram included with the will shows the allocation of the land to each of his seven sons. William Bathrop and Benjamin Colclouh, Sureties (Warren Co., NC DB 20 p. 27, 24 Feb 1815).

He married Elizabeth **Hall**[11], circa 1780, in Warren Co., NC. Born, circa 1763 (??) in Bute Co., NC.

Third great-granmother. Ahf. 21. Children:

i. Benjamin[6] **Riggan**[12]. Born, circa 1779 (?), in Warren Co., NC. Died, 12 Mar 1822, in Warren Co., NC.

Unmarried, he left $1,000 to the children of each of his brothers, and $2,000 to his friend Ailey Melain. Named Nicholas T. and Mary, children of brother Samuel; Benjamin, son of Jeremiah, who he states is in Alabama, Edmund and James, sons of Johnathan, dec'd. Balance to brothers William W. and Michael conditioned on their treating their Mother better. Brother James omitted from will and cautioned to treat his mother better than he has done. Caswell Drake and Daniel Turner, Exrs. 13 Mar. 1822 (WB. 24 p. 122, Warren Co. NC).

9 ii. Jeremiah **Riggan** "Jerry".

iii. William Watson **Riggan**[13]. Born, circa 1787, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 12 Mar 1853 (?)[14]. He married, first, Elizabeth **Nicholson**, daughter of Robert **Nicholson** and Joanna Joyce **Unknown** Surname, 2 Oct 1805, in Warren Co., NC. He married[15], second, Elizabeth **Riggan**, 17 Mar 1812, in Warren Co., NC.

"The Raleigh Register" announced his marriage to Elizabeth Nicholson on 17 Oct. 1805 in the 28 Oct. edition.

May Court 1813. Will of Hannah Riggan proved on oath of William W. Riggan ("Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 286).

William W. Riggan, et al, vs. Edmund Riggan, et al, petitioned for sale and division Feb. Ct. 1824, and May court 1824. Inherited 1/2 of remainder of brother Benjamin's estate in 1822. ("Records of Estates" Vol. II p. 35, 69, quoted from

FIFTH GENERATION

Warren Co. RB? p. 903). He is probably the William W. Riggan whose will was recorded 1853 Warren Co., NC WB 43 p. 394.

iv. Michael **Riggan**[16]. Born, circa 1790 (?), in Warren Co., NC. He married[17], first, Rebecca **Ablain**, **2 Aug 1815**, in Warren Co., NC. He married[18], second, Marie A. **Berg**, **7 Feb 1823**, in Warren Co., NC. He married, third, Macia A. **Paray**[19], 7 Feb 1823, in Warren Co., NC. Inherited 1/2 of remainder of Brother Benjamins Estate conditioned on treating his mother better, 1822.

10 v. Johnathan **Riggan**.

vi. James **Riggan**[20]. Born, 1794, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1866. He married, first, Patsy **Nicholson**, 18 Mar 1819, in Warren Co., NC. He married, second, Elizabeth **Ramey**, 22 Mar 1830, in Warren Co., NC.

He may be the James Riggan whose will was recorded 1867 Warren Co., NC WB 50 p. 232.

11 vii. Samuel **Riggan**.

SIXTH GENERATION

9. Jeremiah[6] **Riggan** "Jerry" (William, 8)[21]. Born, 1783, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1862, in Splunge, Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1830, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1840, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Occupation: Planter.

Great-great-grandfather. Ahf. 10.

He sold his land in North Carolina 27 Oct. 1817 to Nathaniel Mason Riggan, his cousin (DB 20 pp. 27, 246, 247, Warren Co. NC.).

He came to Mississippi with two brothers in 1819, settling first possibly in Marion Co., Al, then moving across the line to Monroe County Mississippi. There he had extensive land holdings in the eastern part of the county, across the line from Detroit, Al. His farm was between Detroit, Al., and Splunge, Ms, and began as 160 acres acquired by grant # 17052 and #17261 at Huntsville Land Office 17 Jan. 1820, the NW 1/4 of Sect. 29 T 12S, R 16W . Daniel Riggan bought in Section 20 nearby. (Land Original Entries U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 76-7).

1830 Census of Monroe County, MS p. 171. 1 Male 40-60, 1 female 20-40, 2 males 0-10, 1 female 0-10. 12 Dec. 1836 Grant # 29864 gave him 80 ac. @ 1.25/ac. NW 1/4 NW 1/4 and SE 1/4 NW 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W (Ibid, p. 76-7).

1840 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 72. Jeremiah lives near Henry and Thomas J. Riggan. 1 Male 60-70, 1 Female 50-60, 1 Male 50-60, 1 male 20-30, 1 female 20-30, 1 Male 15-20, 1 male 10-15, 1 Female 5-10, 1 Male 5-10. He had 4 slaves.

The following land transactions are recorded in Monroe County, MS:

7 May 1834 from David Fuller and wife Ann 235.8 ac. for $400. W 1/2 of SE 1/4 and W 1/2 of NE 1/2 and W 1/2 of NE 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W (DB 3 p. 306).

24 Nov. 1836 From Samuel Riggan 160 ac. for $600. A 1/4 Sec. 20 T 12S R16W except 2 square rods in orchard where his wife is buried. (DB 4 P. 508)

3 Jan 1837 from John Persen 160 ac. for $100. SE 1/4 Sec. 19 T12S R16W. (DB 7 p. 74).

16 Jan. 1843 he and wife Elizabeth N. sold to William H. Riggan, their son, 160 ac. for $100 W 1/2 SW 1/4 and NW 1/4 and SE 1/4 NW 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W (DB 10 p. 64-5).

16 Jan. 1843 he and wife Elizabeth N. sold their son Thomas J. Riggan 80 ac. for $100. W 1/2SE 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R17W (DB 10 p. 65-6).

13 Dec. 1843 he sold his son James W. Riggan 120 ac. for $100 SW 1/4 Sec. 20 T12S R16W except 2 sq. rods in orchard where Samuel Riggan's wife is buried. also except 40 ac. in SW corner of above. (DB 10 p. 282-3).

13 Dec. 1843 sold to Wilmoth C. Riggan, his son, 120 ac. $100. NW 1/4 Sec. 29 T12S R16W except 40 ac. NW corner (DB 10 p. 288-9).

13 Dec. 1843 sold to his son Jeremiah L. Riggan 120 ac. for $100. NE 1/4 Sec. 19 T12S R16W except 40 ac. SE corner.

1850 census of Monroe Co., MS p. 36. Jeremiah Riggan, 67, farmer, land valued at $600, born in NC; Elizabeth age 63, born in NC; James W., Farmer, 24 born in MS; Jeremiah L., 23, Farmer, land value $200. Wilmot C., 19 M. A Susan Dabbs, age 17, born in SC is also listed, who may be a hired girl or a border.

SIXTH GENERATION

He lives near Thomas and William H. Riggan.

15 Sept 1852 Grant # 34431 and 34432 80 ac. @ 1.25 ac NW 1/4 of NE 1/4 and NW 1/4 of SE 1/4 Sec. 29 T12S R16W (Ibid, p. 76-7)

Grant 34470 11 Oct. 1852/15 Apr. 1853 40 ac. @ 1.25 ac. NE 1/4 NE 1/4 Sec. 20 T12S R16W, and Grant 36360 Sept. 1854 40 ac. @ 1.25/ac SE 1/4 NW 1/4 Sec 20 T12S R16W (Ibid, p. 76-7).

12 Mar. 1857 he bought from Welborn Lowry and wife Nancy 40 ac. for $33. SE 1/4 of NE 1/4 Sec. 7 T12S R16W (DB 19 p. 415).

21 Apr. 1857 bought from Alexander Murphy 119 ac. for $20. E 1/2 of NW 1/4 and NW 1/4 NE 1/4 Sec. 5 T12S R16W on waters of Splunge. (DB 19 p. 416).

16 Sept 1859 he and Elizabeth sold to son Thomas J. Riggan 40 ac. for $225. W 1/2 E1/2 NE 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W. (DB 21 P. 147-8)

1860 Census of Monroe Co., MS: J. Riggin, 77, Farmer, land value $2500, Other property $2,500. born NC; E. N. female age 72 born NC; W. C. Riggan age 30, born MS. Living with them are Dr. N.B. Fields, a physician, and wife M. L., who are probably boarders.

7 July 1862 He sold to Mary Elizabeth Naylor Carter of Marion Co., AL a Negro woman Nicy and child Watson for $100.(DB 22 p. 357). Additional Deeds, not copied are recorded as follows: DB 5 p. 73; DB 18 pp. 464, 50; DB 19 pp 415-416; DB 21 pp. 246-7; DB 22 pp. 296, 448, 460.

Many dates are said to be from Riggan Family Bible in posession of Harold Riggan, Corning, Ark.

Will of Jeremiah Riggan dated 8 July 1862, Recorded 3 Nov. 1862 Monroe Co. MS. Item 1. My beloved sons shall take good care of, maintain, and support my Dear Wife Elizabeth Nicholas during her natural life....to Wilmot Claiborne all my landed estate with all the appurtenances, as well as Negro slave Lewis, about six years old. Item 2. To my beloved son Thomas Judkins the sum of one hundred fifty dollars...Item 3. Rest of estate to be equally divided between all my beloved children, to wit: Thomas Judkins, Benjamin Moody, James Washington, Jeremiah Lindsay, Wilmot Claiborn, Mary Elizabeth Carter, the children of William Henry, dec'd, and Jane Pierce, Dec'd. Executor: son Wilmot Claiborne. Wit: Mathew Gibbs, Jordan T. Jackson, Josiah McKinney. Written July 8, 1862 and proved Nov. 11, 1862, (Inventory Book 17, pp 110-3 Monroe Co., MS).

His burial was the first at the Old Riggan or Riggan's Chapel Cemetary near Splunge, Monroe County, Ms., which was a part of Jeremiah's farm. He is thought to have been buried near the center of the cemetary, but the markers for he and his wife are gone. The chapel building which once stood across the road has been moved to a site closer to Splunge.

He married Elizabeth Nicholson **Egerton**[22], daughter of Wilmot **Egerton** and Ann **Judkins**, **23 Mar 1814**, in Warren Co., NC[23]. Born, 17 Mar 1790, in Warren Co., NC. Died, circa 1863, in Splunge, Monroe Co., MS.

Great-great-grandmother Ahf. 11.

She was named as Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton in her father's will, but as "Elizabeth Nicholas" in her husband's will. Since she was descended through the Nicholsons we have assumed that name to be correct.

Elizabeth inherited one bed and furniture, one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb from her father

Children:

12 i. Thomas Judkin[7] **Riggan.**
13 ii. William Henry **Riggan.**

SIXTH GENERATION

14 iii. Benjamin Moody **Riggan**.
15 iv. James Washington "Jim" **Riggan**.
16 v. Jeremiah Lindsay **Riggan**.

vi. Martha Jane **Riggan**[21]. Born, circa 1829, in Monroe Co., MS. Died, before 1862, in Monroe Co., MS. She married Unknown **Pierce**.

vii. Wilmot Clairborne **Riggan** "Clabe"[24]. Born, circa 1831, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS. He married Perselia **Fuqua**, 17 Jan 1866, in Monroe Co., MS.

He purchased 120 acres of land for $100. from Jeremiah, his father, 13 Dec. 1843 NW 1/4 Sec. 29 T12S R16W. (DB 10 p. 288-9 Monroe Co., MS).

1850 census of Monroe Co.., MS p. 36 lived with parents, age 19 born in MS.

He was granted land under patent 36243 28 Sept 1854, 80 ac. @ .125/ac. W 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec. 17 T12S R16W (Land Original Entries, U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS. p. 74-5).

1860 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 311 lives with parents, age 30 born in MS.

viii. Mary Elizabeth **Riggan**[25]. Born, 11 Mar 1833, in Splunge, Monroe Co., MS. Died, 18 Jun 1905, in Detroit, Lamar Co., AL. Burial: 1905, in Carter Cemetary, Detroit, AL. She married[26], first, William Wilson **Davidson** <Davison>[27], son of James A. **Davidson** <Davison> and Sarah **Love**, 24 Dec 1849, in Monroe Co., MS[28]. She married[29], second, Rev. Jesse Dexter **Carter**[30], son of Meredith **Carter** and Mary Amanda"Polly" **McKinney**, before 1862, in Detroit, Lamar Co., AL[31].

Great-grandmother. Ahf. 5.

Her marriage to William W. Davidson was performed by the Rev. Osborn Martin, MG, and her brother Jeremiah L. Riggan served as Bondsman. In the Carter Cemetary at Detroit, AL., her marker reads "Mary E. Carter, wife of Rev. J. A. (Jesse Dexter) Carter", her second husband. The author has a photocopy of her at an advanced age which was provided by Anna Carter Johnson. She married Rev. Carter by 1862. The 1870 census of Sanford Co., AL p. 323 family 37 lists Jesse D. Carter 41, wife Elisabeth age 36; J. A. D. (probably James A. Davidson) age 17; J. H. (probably Jeremiah Davidson) age 15; N. R. (probably Nathaniel Rice Davidson) age 13; C. C. age 7 male; Mary E. age 5; Ardella age 3, Haley age 3/12 male, and a John M. Carter age 28 clerk in store.

10. Johnathan[6] **Riggan** (William, 8)[21]. Born, circa 1793. Died, 1819, in Crossroads, Warren Co. NC.

Jonathan was a storekeeper for the firm of Fitz and Riggan, Merchants, at Crossroads, NC. He was murdered by a robber as his brothers were preparing to leave for Mississippi. At least one of his children went to Missippi with their uncles shortly after his murder, and each of his nephiews received a $1,000 legacy from their Uncle Benjamin who died in NC 1822.

SIXTH GENERATION

He married Catherine **Raney**, daughter of William **Raney** and Catherine **Vaughn** in Warren Co., NC. Born, circa 1795 (?), in Bute Co., NC. Children:

i. Dr. Edmond Hall[7] **Riggan**[13]. Born, circa 1815. Died, circa 1890 (?), in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Occupation: Dentist/Phys.
Married three times with no issue. In the 1850 census of NC he was listed as a Dentist, and in 1870 as a Physician.

17 ii. James V. **Riggan**.

11. Samuel[6] **Riggan** (William, 8). Born in Warren Co., NC. Died in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1830, in Monroe Co., MS. His children William T. and Mary inherited $1,000 from their uncle Benjamin.

Samuel Riggan received at Huntsville Al. grant #1087 for 160 ac. of land @ 1.25/ac 8 Aug. 1821 SW 1/4 Sec. 20 T12S R16W (Land Original Entries, U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 76-7). He sold this property to Jeremiah Riggan for $600. 24 Nov. 1836/3 May 1839 except 2 sq. rods in orchard where his wife was buried. (DB 4 p. 508 Monroe Co., MS).

The 1830 census of Monroe Co., MS p. 171 lists Samuel Riggan Male 40-60, Female 40-60, Male 10-20, female 10-20.

He married Polly **Lucas**, 26 Dec 1804, in Warren Co., NC[32]. Children:

i. Mary[7] **Riggan**[33]. Born, before 1822.
ii. William T. **Riggan**. Born, before 1822.

SEVENTH GENERATION

12. Thomas Judkin[7] **Riggan** (Jeremiah "Jerry", 9)[34,35]. Born, 25 Dec 1814, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 22 Jan 1888, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1840, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

1840 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 72, Thomas, age 20-30 lived near Benjamin and Henry. His wife was 15-20.

16 Jan 1843/3 May 1843 He purchased 80 ac. from his parents Jeremiah and Elizabeth N. Riggin for $100. W 1/2 SE 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R17W (Monroe Co., DB 10 p. 656).

1850 Census of Monroe County, MS p. 36. Thomas Riggan, age 36, Farmer, born in NC; wife Nancy C. age 35 born MS; Mary E. age 10, Josiah B. age 9, Amanda C., age 5, Jessee T. age 2 male. All children born in MS.

28 Oct. 1854 he took out government grants #36357 and 35358 for 80 ac. SE 1/4 SW 1.4 and NE 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec. 19 T12S R16W. (Land Original Entries, US Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 74-5, 78-9). 16 Sept 1859 he purchased from Jeremiah Riggan and wife Elizabeth 40 ac. for $225. W 1/2 E 1/2 NE 1/4 Sec. 3 T12S R16W (DB 21 p. 147-8 Monroe Co.,MS).

1860 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 311; T. J., male age 40 farmer land value $2,000., other property $1,500. born NC; N. C. Riggan 38 female born MS; J. B. 18 male, Amanda, female age 14, J. T. age 12 male; M. M. age 8 female; M. L. age 5 female. All children born MS.

22 Sept 1862 he and wife Nancy E. .sold his brother J. W. Riggan 40 ac. for $125. SW 1/4 NE 1/4 Sec. 23 T12S R17W (DB 22 p. 457 Monroe Co., MS). He also purchased land from heirs in DB 51 p. 153, Monroe Co., MS, Not coped.

He married Nancy Caroline **Carter**, circa 1838, in Monroe Co., MS. Born, 1815 (?), in Detroit, Lamar Co., AL. Children:

i. Mary E.[8] **Riggan**. Born, 1840, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

ii. Josiah B. **Riggan**. Born, 1841, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

iii. Amanda C. **Riggan**. Born, 1845. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

18 iv. Jessie T. **Riggan**.

v. M. M. **Riggan**. Born, 1852, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

vi. M. L. **Riggan**. Born, 1855, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

13. William Henry[7] **Riggan** (Jeremiah "Jerry", 9)[36,37]. Born, 1816, in Warren Co., NC. Census: 1840, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

William H. Riggan received the following Federal Land Grants in Monroe

SEVENTH GENERATION

County, Miss., as recorded in Land Original Entries, U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS:

#33267 1 Sept 1848 40 ac. @ 1.25/ac. SW 1/4 NW 1/4 Sec. 25 T12S R17W (P.100-1). #34183 13 Jan 1851 40 ac. @ 1.25/ac. SW 1/4 NW 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W (p. 78-9). #36359 28 Sept. 1854 80 ac @ .125/ac W 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec. 19 T12S R16W (p.74-5). #41226 3 July 1860 80 ac. @ .125/ac. S 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R17W (p. 78-9).

The following land transactions were recorded in Monroe County, MS:

16 Jan 1843 from his parents Jeremiah and Elizabeth Riggan, 159 ac. for $100. W 11/2 SW 1/4 and NW 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 30 T12S R16W (DB 10 p. 64-5).

In the 1840 Census of Monroe Co., MS. page 72, Henry Riggan lives next to Thomas and near Jeremiah. Male age 20-30, wife age 15-20, boy age 0 to 5.

In the 1850 census of Monroe Co., MS p. 36 Wm. H. Riggan, age 34, farmer, land value $700, born in NC; Nancy, age 25 F. born MS; James N,. age 11, Ben. F. age 9, Amarella, female age 7, Thomas H., age 5, Martha E., female age 1, all children born in MS.

1860 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 311. W. H. Riggan age 44, farmer, land value $1,500, other property $1,400 born NC married to Nancy, age 40 b. TN; James N. age 21, B. F. male 19, A. M. female 16, J. H. male 13, M. J. female age 11, M.E. female age 6, Charles age 4, all children born in MS. A and E. Fuqua live with the family.

He married Nancy **Unknown** Surname, circa 1838, in Monroe Co., MS. Born, 1820, in TN. Children:

i. James N.[8] **Riggan**. Born, 1839, in Monroe Co., MS.
ii. Benjamin F. **Riggan**. Born, 1841, in Monroe Co., MS.
iii. Amarella **Riggan**. Born, 1843, in Monroe Co., MS.
iv. Thomas H. **Riggan**. Born, 1845, in Monroe Co., MS.
v. Martha E. **Riggan**. Born, 1849, in Monroe Co., MS.
vi. M. E. **Riggan**. Born, 1854, in Monroe Co., MS.
vii. Charles **Riggan**. Born, 1856, in Monroe Co., MS.

14. Benjamin Moody[7] **Riggan** (Jeremiah "Jerry", 9)[38]. Born, 1819, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1900, in Detroit, Lamar Co., AL. Burial: 1900, in Carter Cemetary. Census: 1850, in Itawamba Co., MS.

Known as Moody Riggan. He was left $1,000 in his uncle Benjamin Riggan's will of 1822.

16 Jan. 1843 Benjamin M. Riggan bought from his father Jeremiah Riggan and wife Elizabeth N. 80 ac. for $100. W 1/2 NW 1/4 Sec. 20 T12 R16W Monroe Co., MS (DB 10 p. 287-8). There was an additional purchase in DB 22 p. 433 not copied.

1850 census of Marion Co., AL., p. 174, dwelling 643, family 659 Benjamin Riggan age 31, $500 property, b. AL; Mary, 27 b. SC., Sarah, age 2 b. AL; Janieanne 1/12, b. AL. In the 1850 Slave Census of Marion Co., AL, Dist. 14, Benj. Riggan owns 4 slaves including 1 male age 20 and 3 females ages 16, 12, and 8.

Benjamin R. Riggan received the following U. S. Land Grants covering land now in Lamar Co., AL: 21 Mar. 1851 #15786 40 ac. NE 1/4 SW 1/4 Sec. 11 T 12S R 16W; 16 Oct. 1856 80 ac. # 19702 S 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec. 11 T 12S R16W; 30 Nov. 1857 # 28188 for 80 ac. NE 1/4 and SE 1/4 of NE 1/4 Sec. 15 T12S R16W; 16 Oct 1854 #

SEVENTH GENERATION

19705 80 ac E 1/2 SE 1/4 Sec. 3 also land grants 19703 and 19707 for 200 ac. E 1/2 NE 1/4 and SW 1/4 NE 1/4 and N 1/2 SE 1/4, all in Section 10, also 41920 40 ac. SE 1/4 SE 1/4 also in Sec. 10, and also grants 14492 and 47240 for 80 ac. NW 1/4 NW 1/4 and NW 1./4 SE 1/4 Sec. 11, all in T12S R16W. (Lamar Co., AL. Tract Book 1).

21 Sept. 1858/27 Feb. 1863, Benjamin M. Riggan bought 320 acres for $846 from the heirs of his father-in-law James A. Davison, NW 1/4 of Sec. 33 and Sw 1/4 of Sec. 28 T11 R10E Monroe Co.MS (DB 22 p. 433-4).

The 1860 census of Marion Co., AL, p. 529, dwelling 362, family 342 Benjamin Riggan 40 male farmer, $4,000 real estate, $8,500 personal property, b. AL., wife Mary, 36, b. SC, Sarah, female, 11, and Florence age 7. Jemeanne not shown, and possibly deceased.

The 1870 census of Sanford Co., AL, Town of Detrit, page 321. family 25 Benjamin Riggan is age 51, farmer, real estate value $2,200., personal property value $1,500 born in NC. Wife Mary C., age 46 b. SC; Sarah E. age 20 b. AL.

4 Apr 1871. Benjamin M. Riggins and James Davison of Marion County witnessed the War of 1812 Pension Application of William Jefferies ("Alabama Records" v. 236, p. 57-8)

He married Mary Caroline **Davidson** <Davison>[39], daughter of James A. **Davidson** <Davison> and Sarah **Love**. Born, 1 May 1823, in York Co., SC. Died, 1891 (?), in AL.

In 1856 she inherited a share of her father's considerable estate as Mary Caroline Riggan, and she and her husband bought land from the other heirs. Children:

i. Sarah[8] **Riggan**[40]. Born, 1848, in Marion (Lamar), Co., AL.
ii. Jemeanne **Riggan**[41]. Born, 1850, in Marion Co., AL.
iii. Florence **Riggan**[41]. Born, 1853, in Marion (Lamar), Co., AL.

15. James Washington "Jim"[7] **Riggan** (Jeremiah "Jerry", 9)[42]. Born, 1826, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

13 Dec. 1844/1 May 1845 he purchased from his father Jeremiah Riggan 120 ac. for $100. SW 1/4, Sec. 20 T12S R16W except 2 sq. rods in SW 1/4 of the orchard where grave of wife of Samuel Riggin lies also except 40 ac. SW corner of same. (DB 10 p. 287, Monroe Co., MS) Following deeds not copied DB 21 p. 598, DB 18 p. 50 and 363.

11 Jan 1850 he received U. S. Land Grant #33267 for 80 ac. @.125 ac. NW 1/4 of NE 1/4 and NW 1/4of SE 1/4 sec. 25 T12S R17W Monroe County, MS (Land Original Entries, U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 100-1)

1850 Census of Monroe Co., MS p. 36 he lives with his parents, is 24, a farmer, born in MS.

10 Apr. 1858/7 Jan 1859 J. W. Riggan purchased 80 acres for $112.50 from George W. and Wyatt Parham (dower of Sisly and Sarah) NW 1/4 SW 1/4 Sec.. 24 and NE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 23 T 12S R17W. (DB 20 p. 173-4 Monroe Co., MS).

3 Jul 1860 he was granted 40 acres @ .125 acre # 41227 NE 1/4 SW 1/4 Sec. 24 T12S R17W (Land Original Entries, U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 100-101).

1860 Census Monroe Co., MS p. 313 J. W. Riggan age 36, farmer, $1,500 real estate, $2,000 other propertry wife A, M. age 27 , C.L. H. male age 6, Z.

SEVENTH GENERATION

T. male age 5, J. H. male age 3. The household includes W. H. Brigman and family (SC) and M. L. Harris family (TN).

22 Sept 1862 he purchased from Thomas J. Riggan, his brother, and wife Nancy E. 40 ac. $125. SW 1/4 NE 1/4 Sec. 23 T12S R17W. (DB 22 p. 457 Monroe Co., MS).

J. W. also held several mortgages as recorded in Deed Books 32 p. 483-4, 22 p. 448, 21 p. 598-9 and 22 p. 296.

He married A. M. **Unknown** Surname, circa 1853, in Monroe Co., MS. Born, 1833 (?). Children:

i. C. L. H.[8] **Riggan**. Born, 1854, in Monroe Co., MS.
ii. Z. T. **Riggan**. Born, 1855, in Monroe Co., MS.
iii. J. H. **Riggan**. Born, 1857, in Monroe Co., MS.

16. Jeremiah Lindsay[7] **Riggan** (Jeremiah "Jerry", 9)[43]. Born, 23 Aug 1827, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1840, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

He went by the name of Lindsay, and was the bondsman for the wedding of his sister Mary Elizabeth to William W. Davidson.

13 dec 1843/1 May 1844 he purchased from his father Jeremiah 120 ac. for $100. NE 1/4 Sec. 19 T12S R16W except 40 ac. in SE corner. (DB 10 p. 288-9 Monroe Co., MS).

1850 census Monroe Co., MS, p. 36 lived with parents, age 23, Farmer, land valued @ $200.

1860 census Monroe Co.,, Ms. p. 316 J. L. Riggan, farmer, land value $1,800, other property $2,000. born MS; wife A. M. age 30, M. F. age 7 female, J. M. age 5 male, M. C. age 3 Female, S. A. age 1 male. M. M. Carter age 12 female, possibly a sister in law.

He married Amanda M. **Carter**, 21 Jan 1851, in Monroe Co., MS. Born, 1830, in Monroe Co., MS. Children:

i. M. F.[8] **Riggan**. Born, 1853, in Monroe Co., MS.
ii. J. M. **Riggan**. Born, 1855, in Monroe Co., MS.
iii. M. C. **Riggan**. Born, 1857, in Monroe Co., MS.
iv. S. A. **Riggan**. Born, 1859, in Monroe Co., MS.

17. James V.[7] **Riggan** (Johnathan, 10)[44]. Born, 1818, in VA. Died, 1898, in Monroe Co., MS. Burial: 1898, in Old Riggan Cem. Resided in NC.

"North Carolina JIM". He was bequeathed the interest on $1,000. till of age, then the principal with his brother Edmond Hall Riggan from uncle Benjamin's will of 3/12/1822 Warren Co. NC.

25 Sept. 1854 he received land grant for 135.77 acres @.125/ac Frac. Sect. 34 T11S R16 W Monroe Co., MS. (Land Original Entries - U. S. Gov't Surveys, Monroe Co., MS p. 70-1).

Private in Miss State Troops Co. B 3rd. Batallion in the Civil War. Captured at Vicksburg 4 July 1863. Released 10 July 1863 after signing affidavit. Came from NC to Miss. via Tenn.

SEVENTH GENERATION

He married Nancy **Treadway**[13], daughter of Benjamin **Treadway** and Mary **Byrd**, circa 1842, in Monroe Co., MS. Born in Corinth, Alcorn Co., MS. Died, 1896, in Monroe Co., MS. Burial in Old Riggan Cem. Children:

i. Mary Catherine[8] **Riggan**[45]. Born, 5 Nov 1843, in Monroe Co., MS.
ii. Mariah A. E. **Riggan**[46]. Born, **12 Jul 1844**, in Monroe Co., MS. Died, 3 Jan 1919 (?), in OR. She married John Washington **Cody**.
iii. Franklin Edmond **Riggan**[47]. Born, **14 Mar 1849**, in Monroe Co., MS. Died, 2 Jun 1926, in Los Angeles, CA. He married Mary Ann Hayes **Franklin**.
iv. M. Caroline **Riggan**[45]. Born, circa 1851, in Monroe Co., MS. She married W. Dave **Thyrkel**, 21 Oct 1873.
v. James I. **Riggan**[47]. Born, **1853**, in Monroe Co., MS. Died in Monroe Co., MS. Burial in New Hope Cem. He married Clara Jane **Young**, 27 Jan 1875, in Monroe Co., MS.
vi. Melinda Jane **Riggan**[47]. Born, 27 Aug 1860, in Monroe Co., MS. Died in Monroe Co., MS. Burial in Old Riggan Cem., Splunge, Monroe Co., MS. She married Robert **Anthony**, 24 Dec 1878.
vii. Delia **Riggan**[47]. Born, **circa 1862**, in Monroe Co., MS. Died in AR. She married Unknown Male **Jones**.
viii. Nathaniel Macon **Riggan**[47]. Born, circa 1864, in Monroe Co., MS.
ix. Sally C. **Riggan**[45]. Born, circa 1866, in Monroe Co., MS. She married Joseph **Hadaway**, 2 Jan 1888.
x. Wade Huffman **Riggan**[45]. Born, 27 Jun 1870, in Monroe Co., MS. Died, 27 Dec 1953, in Monroe Co., MS. Burial in Lann Cemetary. He married Rosetta Norinda (Dutch) **Ray**.

EIGHTH GENERATION

18. Jessie T.[8] **Riggan** (Thomas Judkin, 12). Born, 1848, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1850, in Monroe Co., MS. Census: 1860, in Monroe Co., MS.

He married Susan F. **Davis**. Children:

19 i. Leonard[9] **Riggan**.

NINTH GENERATION

19. Leonard[9] **Riggan** (Jessie T., 18).

He married, first, **Unknown** Woman.

He married, second, an unknown woman. Children:

i. Harold[10] **Riggan**.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Info. from Linda Crater per Anna Carter Johnson.

[2]John Bennett Boddie, Colonial Surry, (Richmond, The Dietz Press, 1948), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 137.

[3]Based on research of Linda Crater (Cal.) Not proved.

[4]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p. 25.

[5]Ibid. p.33-35.

[6]David B. Gammon, Record of Estates Warren Co.NC Vol I, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N. C. Records Vol.II, (Nat'l Soc. of, Colonial Dames, in American, in North, Carolinina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Brent Holcomb, Bute Co. NC Land Grant Plats and Land Entries, (Chapel Hill, NC., Brent Holcomb, 1974), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. David B. Gammon, Records of Estates, Warren Co. NC Vol. II, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N.C. Records, Vol.I,, Nat'l Society of, Colonial Dames, of America, in North, Carolina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Egerton Family", p.33-35. Family Bible*.

[7]RB 1800-1805 p. 581 Warren CO. NC.

[8]Will dated 6 Sept. 1795, Proved by Daniel Riggan, Jr., May Court 1803, Warren Co. NC RB 1800-1805, p. 581.

[9]Will dated 6 Sept. 1795 proved Feb. Court 1803 Warren Co. NC. by Daniel.

[10]Mary Hinton Kerr, Riggan Pedigree, (Unpublished, Mss), in custody of Anna Marie Carter Johnson, 906 Cole Ave., Monroe, LA 71203 Author has poor copy of will.

[11]Ibid. & "Egerton Family",.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[12]"Warren Co. Estates II" "Warren Co. Estates" Author has photocopy of will.

[13]Monroe County Book Committee, A History of Monroe County Miss., (n.p., Monroe County, Book Committee, n.d.) , in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 760.

[14]Will dated 3/12/1822.

[15]Per marriage bond.

[16]Brother Benjamin's will.

[17]Marriage Bond Warren County NC.

[18]Per Marriage bond.

[19]"Riggan Pedigree",.

[20]Excluded from Benj. will for ill treating Mother.

[21]"Monroe County", p. 760.

[22]The Ancient Family of Egerton, (Publ. Unk.), in custody of New York Public Library, New York City, NY p. 33-35 & "Egerton Family", p. 10, 55.

[23]Per Marriage Bond, MB23, March 1823 Warren Co. NC.

[24]"Monroe County", p. 760. Will of Jeremiah Riggan.

[25]"Egerton Family", Lutie Davidson & Margaret Sizemore Douglas, Davidson Family History, (Typescript, unpublished), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 and Will of Jeremiah "Jerry" Riggan.

[26]Recorded Monroe Co., MS 8 Mar. 1850.

[27]"Davidson's", Rose Marie Smith, Lamar County AL.,: A History to 1900, (Vernon, AL., The author, 1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 105, 106, 116.

[28]Marr. record White Sept. 12 1834-Jan.31 1850 Monroe Co. MS p.930.

[29]Anna Marie Carter Johnson Pedigree (CAP).

[30]Anna Marie Carter Johnson Pedigree*.

[31]After 1860.

[32]Per Marriage Bond Warren Co. NC 26 dec. 1804 John Burgess, Bondsman.

[33]Uncle Benjamin's will 1822.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[34]"Davidson's", p.760.

[35]Not mentioned in Uncle Benjamin's will 1822.

[36]"Monroe County", p.760, will of Jeremiah Riggan.

[37]Not mentioned in Uncle Benjamin's will 1822.

[38]"Monroe County", p.760; Will of Jeremiah Riggan.

[39]Per Margaret Sizemore Douglas "Davi(d)son Pedigree". Father's will.

[40]1850 & 1860 census Marion Co.

[41]1850 and 1860 census Marion Co.

[42]"Monroe County", p. 760; Will of Jeremiah Riggan.

[43]Ibid. p. 760 and will of Jeremiah Riggan.

[44]Ibid. p.760.

[45]Mary Catherine **Riggan** p. 760.

[46]Mary Catherine **Riggan** p. 760. To Wash/Ore 1910.

[47]Mary Catherine **Riggan** p. 760.

Chapter

4

The Bryan Family

Potentially the most interesting of our ancestral families, we have been unable to make a positive connection to the celebrated Bryan family which descended from Morgan Bryan, whose children married Daniel Boone and his sister, and were among the first settlers in Kentucky where they established Bryan's Station and nearby Boone's Station. It is possible that our Bryans were related, as Morgan Bryan, Jr., was in Sullivan County, Tennessee around 1800. Our Hawkins ancestors were there, as were other Bryans, but we have not been able to prove a connection.

Morgan, Zachariah, Ambrose Bryan were in Sullivan County, TN., around 1800. John, Enoch and Ezikiel Bryan were in Christian County, KY., around 1810, and are believed to be brothers of our Richard. Morgan also appears in Christian County, where he witnessed a survey for Enoch Bryan in 1810.

There was a Jesse Bryan who had a son Richard in Richmond County, VA., in 1788. He may or may not be the Jessee who appeared in the Mississippi Territory around 1800. There was also a Richard Smith Bryan in the Mississippi Territory up until 1810, but he is not to believed to be the same Richard. The fact that our Richard named a son Jesse is intriguing, but proves nothing.

Elfleda Curtis Davidson told me on several occassions that we were related to William Jennings Bryan. I have traced his family but have found no common thread.

What we do know is of great interest. A Young man and woman marry in Christian County, KY., in 1810, have at least 5 children, move to the Choctaw Indian Territory in 1819 when their youngest child is a baby. Richard is a skinman and clerk in the Choctaw Trading Post, and is dead by 1823, leaving a widow and a mess of young children on the frontier.

Descendants of Richard Bryan

Generation One

1. Richard[1] Bryan was born circa 1786.[1,2,3,4] He married Margaret Hawkins, daughter of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray, on 24 Apr 1810 in Christian, KY,, The marriage bond was written 7 April 1810, bond between Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins with Robert Gray, Margaret's brother-in-law, as bondsman. The signatures seem to be actual. Under Kentucky Law at that time, the marriage bond required the signature of the groom and of a relative, usually the father or brother, of the female. Hence it would appear that Robert Gray is a relative of Margaret, being a brother-in-law.[5] [D; Richard Bryan died Intestate.[6] Between 14 Oct 1822 and 8 Jan 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, Margaret Bryan and her brothers, Joseph Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins and Jesse Hawkins, filed Administratrix Bond in amount of $600 for Margaret Bryan, widow of Richard Bryant, Dec'd.[7]

He was also known as Bryant. He was also known as Briant. He was also known as Brian. Farmer, Skinman and Clerk at Choctaw Trading Post, Washington County, Missippi Territory.[8,9,10,11] Third great-grandfather Ahf. 28. His date and place of birth and parents are a mystery. While Nelson Smith in "Pickens County" does not provide the first names of Richard and his wife, Margaret, known as Peggy, he did provide the clues which enabled me to identify them. He was a contemporary of their son, Jesse W. Bryan, lived in Carrollton during the period when Jesse was sheriff, and the information he gave must surely have been provided by Jesse himself. The book states that Richard's parents came from Christian County, KY about 1820, and that Richard was involved in business with General Gaines at the Choctaw Trading House, and that Jesse's father died when Jesse was aged 4, and that Jesse's mother, a Hawkins, was the "own cousin" of Davy Crockett. I have been able to prove each of those statements.

Records of The Choctaw Indian Trading Post originally located at St. Stephens, AL., and after 1816 near Old Fort Confederation on the Tombigbee, show a record of Richard Bryan, Skinman and clerk in store, being paid at the rate of $105.00 each three months, on 3/31/1821 and 6/30/1821. The 1820 records were destroyed. There are later records, but they make no mention of Richard, who may have, as Nelson Smith suggests, gone into business with General George Strother Gaines, who resigned as Indian Agent about this time and established a competing business in Demopolis, as the Indian Trading House was phased out in 1822. It is assumed that Richard continued to be employed by Gen. Gaines in his new venture. His estate indicates that he also was a small farmer, but I have found no land records relating to Richard. The fact that Richard's small estate was probated in Greene County suggests that he had moved, for at the time of his death the Choctaw Trading Post was still located in the Mississippi Territory. Had he still been working there he would not have been in Greene County.

A search by the author for the location of the "New" Choctaw Trading post, reveals that the site is mostly under Interstate 20-59 about one mile west of the Tombiggbee Waterway. Dr. James Pate, V. P. of nearby Livingston University and an Indian authority, confirms the location, and states the soil from the fort area was used as fill for the highway construction and nothing remains. The actual location was SW 1/4 of the NW 1/2 Section 8, Twp. 20N, Range 1 W. in what is now Sumter Co., AL., which was not formed until 1832, so there are no state or local records relating to this period.

It is very intriguing that there were both a Richard S. Bryan and Jesse Bryan in the Mississippi Territory as early as 1803. There was a Richard Smith Bryan in Washington Co., Mississippi Territory, prior to 1810, who was in some way connected with the Choctaw Indian Trading House, but he is not believed to be the same Richard since he was counted in the Mississippi Territory in 1810, while Richard married Margaret in Christian County, KY., earlier that year, and was enumerated there. In addition, there is a substantial difference in the original signatures which appear in the Trading Post records. In 1803 a R. Smith Bryan, and R. S. Bryan signed receipts at the Choctaw trading house in St. Stevens, Washington County, Mississippi Territory. On 2/22/1804, Richard S. Bryan and George Brewer, Sr. were allowed a Spanish Land Grant claim for 319 acres on Tolla Creek dated 3/3/1803. At about the same time, 12 Mar 1804, James Caller, as assignee and legal representative of Jesse Briant and Henry Snellgrove filed a claim Commissioners of the Missippi Territory claiming a tract of land on the west bank of the Tombigbee River on the waters of Smith's Creek. On March 29, 1804 James Bilbo swore that he had

surveyed the land, and that Jesse Bryan had commenced building a house thereon in the month of Feb. 1803 and had continued to improve thereon. A Jeremiah Bryan was also allowed a claim 5/22/1805. Richard S. Bryant appears on the personal tax roll of Washington Co., Mississippi Territory for 1803-1805, along with George S. Gaines who became the factor and Indian Agent for the Choctaws in 1806. There is no similarity in the signatures of the 1805 Richard and our ancestor. Richard S. Bryan and George Brewer were shown as living in Twshp 7 range 1 as of 12/31 1806. There was also a Richard Bryan in the 1811 Census of Washington County, M. T. when we know that "our" Richard was in Christian County.

There were several Bryans in Christian County, KY from 1810-1820, who may have been brothers or other relatives of Richard, including Thomas, Ezekiel, John and Enoch.

There are several approaches to establishing Richard's ancestry, all of which are, at this point, just speculation:

1. There is a baptismal certificate for North Farnham Parish, Richmond Virginia which states that a boy, Richard Bryant, was born to Jesse and Hannah Bryant on 7 May 1778 (There are many instances where Bryan and Bryant are used almost interchangeably, and where one brother uses Bryan and another Bryant. Richard's widow, Margaret, shows up as "Bryant" in 2 censuses).

2. There was a Jesse Bryant who secured a Spanish Grant for 573 acres 8 Nov. 1783 on the Tombigbee River, and this was allowed under their successors, the Americans, who recognized the grant, Register # 1,819 on 3/3/1804. So, either the Jesse moved from Richmond, or there is a different Jesse altogether, who could also be the father of Richard. Either of these scenarios would explain why Richard named one of his sons Jesse.

3. 9 Mar 1804 Richard S. Bryan was one of the chain carriers in the survey of property bounded by Smith Creek and the Tombigbee River which Jessie Bryan had previously sold to James Caller as representative of Henry Snellgrove. Richard S. Bryan and George Brewer, Sr. claimed 319 acres on Trawler Creek, by right of preemption, Richard Bryan having begun to make improvements to the land in Feb 1803, and where they have since built a mill. Is this the Richard S. and R. Smith Bryan who is recorded in the Mississippi Territory between 1803 and who was still there in the 1810 Census dated Aug. 8, the same Richard who marries Margaret in KY in 1810 and returns to again work at the Choctaw Trading Post in 1820 ? The possible relationship to Jesse Bryan, also in the Mississippi Territory makes this an intriquing match. We think not, however, since the signatures of our Richard and R. S. are quite different, and it is not likely, though not impossible, be counted both in Kentucky and in M. T. But if so, the middle name Smith opens up another possibility: William Smith Bryan was exiled from Ireland by Cromwell in 1650 for trying to claim the ancient crown of Ireland, taking his eleven sons and an entire shipload of posessions to the New World, landing in Virginia. The descendants of his sons Morgan and Francis (the other nine sons have not been identified) intermarried with the family of Daniel Boone. Morgan's daughter Rebecca married Daniel Boone, and her brother, William II, married his sister, Mary Boone. With others in both families they were the heros and heroines of the Indian and Revolutionary Wars who established Bryan's Station and Boone's Station in Eastern Kentucky. The middle name "Smith" repeatedly shows up in this family, and would probably show up in the descendants of the unknown 9 brothers. Morgan Bryan (Jr.) was living at Sullivan Co., TN. at the same time Nicholas Hawkins and his family did, holding out the possibility that Richard is descended from him or one of his sons.

4. My mother and Elfleda Curtis Davidson repeatedly told the author that the family was related to William Jennings Bryan, "The Great Commoner" who was badly scarred by Clarence Darrow in the Scopes Monkey Trial where he testified in defense of the Bible, and who ran for President of the United States in 1900. If so, it would have to be through his great-great grandfather Richard Bryan, born ca. 1730 in King George County, VA, who moved to Culpepper Co.,VA. with his wife Frances by 1752. He could have been either the father or brother of Richard's father, whether he be Jesse or someone else.

5. Was he the son of either Samuel or Lawrence Bryan, both over 45 in the 1820 Census of Christian County, Ky.? Or of the George Bryan who witnessed a deed for him in 1818 in Christian County? General George Strother Gaines, who Richard worked for when he moved to Alabama in 1820 was from Sullivan County Tennessee, where Margaget Hawkins lived, and where Richard might have lived. Had he known Gen. Gaines before Gaines went to Alabama in 1805?.[12,13,14,15,16,17] Between 1803 and 1810 in Chocktaw Trading Post,, Washington, Mississippi Territory,, While there was a Richard Smith Bryan in the Mississippi Territory from at least 1803 to 1810, and he had some association with the Choctaw Trading Post, there is no proof that he is the same Richard Bryan who came from KY circa 1819 to work at the Choctaw trading post. To complicate matters, Richard Smith Bryan was counted in the 1810 census of the Mississippi Territory and we know that "our" Richard married Peggy Hawkins in Christian County, KY 24 April of that same year. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 in Christian, KY,, as as Richard Briant (sic) age 16-26 and wife age 16-26. He lives near Paterson Crocket, a brother of Davy Crocket, whose mother was a sister of Margaret's father. Nearby are Margaret's widowed mother

Jane Hawkins and Daniel Gray, a brother-in-law.[18] Between 1810 and 1818 in Christian, KY,, There are several entries in the County Court records where Richard Bryan or Briant worked on survey or road crews and bought items at estate auctions. He on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr. Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[19] Between 1 Nov 1810 and 27 May 1811 in Little River,, Christian, KY,, Robert Gray deeded to Richard Bryan 155 acres on the East Fork of the Little River, a part of 495 acre survey for Robert Gray out of a 1600 acre survey for Shelby Academy for $310. Gray's wife Mary released dower rights. This would appear to be Richard's brother-in-law Robert Gray who was married to Nancy Hawkins.[20] On 18 Jul 1812 in Christian, KY,, Richard Bryan and Margaret, his wife, sold John Burgess 52 acres, part of 150 acres where Bryan now lives on the waters of the East Branch of the Little River for $100.00. Both Richard and Margaret signed the deed, and attested to it before John G. Reynolds who interviewed Margaret separately and who released dower.[21] On 3 Jan 1818 in Christian, KY,, Nathan Hawkins and Jane Payton Hawkins, his wife, sold to Richard Bryan 150 acres for $1,500., land on the waters of Little River a part of 445 ac surv. out of 1600 ac land surv. for Shelby Academy. Witness Geo. W. Bryan (Nathan was Richard's brother-in-law. Relationship of Geo. W. Bryan, if any, unknown).[22] Circa 1820 in Washington, Mississippi Territory,, Richard and his family moved to Alabama about 1820, where Richard was employed as a skinman and a clerk in store. The Choctaw Indian Trading Post was also the Indian Agency, controlling relationships with the Indian Tribes, as well as providing a trading post where Indians and settlers brought bear skins, oil, honey in kegs, bacon, groundnuts, tobacco in kegs, and all sorts of skins and peltries. To pay for which the government usually kept a stock of course Indian merchandise, besides all kinds of iron tools, ploughs, arms and ammunition.[23] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 in Washington, Mississippi Territory,, as We know Richard and his family were in Washington County, Mississipi Territory, by 1820, and probably in 1819, but the writer has been unable to find a census for the Mississippi Territory for 1820, since both Alabama and Mississippi were then states. On 31 Mar 1821 in Choctaw Indian Trading House, Washington, Mississippi Territory,, The Chaktau Trading House To Richard Bryan Dr. 1821 March 31st. For 3 Months services as a skinman and assisting in store ending 31 March @ $35. per month $105. Received from John Hersey agent to the Chaktau Trading House one hundred five dollars in full for the above account /s/Richard Bryan.[24,25] On 30 Jun 1821 in Choctaw Trading Post,, Washington, Mississippi Territory,, Richard Bryan account and receipt for $105. June 30, 1821 #5 The Choctaw Trading House to Richard Bryan for three monts service rendered said Trading House as a skinsman ending this day at $35. per month 105.00. Received from John Hersey, factor for the Choctaw Trading house, eighty dollars in full for the above account /s/ Richard Bryan.[26] On 12 Dec 1822 in Green (Marengo), AL,, Inventory of the estate of Richard Briant, Deceased. The appraised amount follows the item. The amount which the item sold for in the sale held 18 March 1823 is show in parenthesis after the appraised value. 2 Pork Hogs @ $5. = $10.; 2 Sows
and 6 Pigs $10.;1 Volume of Wesley's Notes $ 3.; Vol. 1 & 2 " Wood's Dictionary"$5. (3.25); 1 Johnson's Dictionary $5.
1 family Bible $6.; 1 Hym Book 25; 1 Christian pattern Hymnal .25; 1 do small .50 (1 lot of books 8.75) 1 History of North
and South America $1.00; 1 Ladies Saddle $ 10. 1 mans saddle $10. ($10. paid for both saddles 10.). 1 book .50; 1 sm
spinning wheel $ 1. (.50); 4 ea. 1 1/2 in. auger .25; 1 Handsaw 2.50; 1 Drawing Knife .75; 1 pr. Stilliards/Steelyard?
4.00 (2.06 1/4); 1 Trunk $2. (.50); 1 Bell $1; 2 Rugs $2.; 2 small Beds 2 pillows & 3 cotton sheets @ $1. = $ 3: Bolster $17. ($30.); 1 Blanket 1.50; 2 cups and 6 saucers .50; 1/2 " do .25; 5 Plates .50 (.16 1/4); 1 Dish .75 (.31 1/4); 1 Tin
Box .50 (.12 1/2); 1 Coffee Mill .50 (.12 1/5); 6 Spoons .12 1/2; 1 set Knives and forks $1; 3 Knives and forks .12 /12 ; 1
set spoons .12 1/2; 1 churn .25 (.06 1/4); 2 Bed Quilts 1.50; 1 Blankett .25; 1 cotton Sheet $ 1.; 1 Bed & 2 pillows $15.
(10.50); 1 Bed Stead $1.50; 1 small Pot $2. (pots and skillet 2.); 1 pot and 1 skillet broke .12 1/2; 1 Kettle 1.50; 2 pr Bot
Hooks-1 pot .125; 1 Pale (pail) .125 ; hanger and chain $1 (.12 1/2); 1 pr shears .06 1/4 (.06 1/4); 1 club axe .75 (.50);

1 Hoe .06 1/4; 1 Shovel plough rod & Screw $ 1. (.50); 1 Tanned Deer skin .25; 3 Indian Shoot/shot Bags .50 (.18 3/4);
1 Hammer .25 (Carpenter tools 1.); 5 Chair frames 2. (1.00); 3 Bottles .37 1/2 (4 ea. for .25); 1 Barshean (?) plough 5.;
1 Lot of Single trees 3.75; 1 Hoe .37 1/2; 2 pr Hames & Traces 4.25 (and plow 2.); 1 Iron wedge 1.; 1 Lot of Stirrup Irons
1. (.62 1/2); 1 Screw auger .12 1/2 (1 lot .12 1/5); 1 Scooter plough .75 (small plow .25); 1 Curb Bridle 2.00; 1 pr Saddle Bags .25 (.56 1/4). TOTAL VALUE $142.37 1/2 ($217.06 1/4) Inventory by William Boyken, James Boyken, Alexander Cotten of the Estate of Richard Briant, deceased. Sworn to George Hays 8 Jan 1823.

A separate piece of paper included in the file which is unsigned "Thair is five head of Cattel to wit two cows two two years old one year old hieferamounting to five head of cattel that has not been got up whitch is the mount of the property Belonginge to the Estate of Ritchard Briant Deceased." These cattle sold for $30.00 for the lot. Also sold were a Sorrel mare and bridle $45.00, 1 Bay Horse $52. Other items not included in the inventory which sold at the auction were a silver watch $10.

Debts listed by the estate, all of which were paid in full by Margaret Bryan as Admx. Estate of Richard Bryan as sworn by Margaret Bryan Admx 6 July 1825: Benjamin Everett $43.; Nathan Hawkins 96. ;James McCrory 100.: Choctaw Trading House 14.62 1/2 ; George Hayes. Esq. Total Debts $256.87 1/2.[27]

Children of Richard[1] Bryan and Margaret Hawkins all born in Christian, KY,, were as follows:

2 i. Unknown male[2] Bryan was born in 1811.

He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens. AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[28] In 1840 in Mobile, Mobile, AL,, The census lists an Isaac Bryan with 1 male under 5, 1 male 10-15, 1 male 20-30, 1 male 30-40. The male age 20-30 may be his brother Jesse, who Smith states was in Mobile in 1840.[29]

3 ii. Female Bryan was born before 1815.[30]

We know that Richard and Margaret had at least one daughter since she had the first marriage performed in Carrollton, AL. There is a possibility that there could be more daughters, who may include Nancy Elizabeth Bryant, whose trustee Thomas Peck purchased 40 acres Sec. 21 T24 R15 Pickens Co., 25 Sept. 1844. Our last record of Margaret was the 1840 census when she had one daughter living at home, age 16-26. That daughter would not have been the first female married in Carrollton.[31] She was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens. AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[32]

4 iii. William F. Bryan, born 1817; married Saphrenia (--?--).

5 iv. Enoch G. Bryan, born 1818; married Emily (--?--).

6 v. Jesse W. Bryan, born 17 Aug 1819; married Sarah Selina Alexander.

Generation Two

4. William F.[2] Bryan (Richard[1]) was born in 1817 in Christian, KY. He married Saphrenia (--?--) circa 1837 in Pickens, AL.[33]

His birthplace and age suggest that he may be the son of Richard and Margaret. There was also a William S. Bryan, born in NC, who received many land grants in T20 R16 Sections 10, 11 and 14 in Pickens Co., as well as an Asbury T. Bryan in Sec. 35, T20S R15W and Sec. 3 T21S R15W. In 1844 a Thomas Peck was Trustee for a Nancy Eliz. Bryan, relationship, if any, unknown. He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens. AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female

0-5 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[34] On 27 Feb 1841 in MS,, Federal Land Grant 30750 Columbus Land Office to William F. Bryan 80 ac. W1/2NE1/4 Sec. 33, T21N R10E Choctaw Meridian. He was probably on this land before 1838, as his youngest child was shown born MS in later censuses.[35] He appeared on the census of 1850 in Pickens, AL,, as William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[36,37] On 14 Sep 1854 in Pickens, AL,, Wm. F. Bryan patented 80 ac. Pickens County Land Grant # 28753 E 1/2 NE 1/4 Sec. 2 T19S R15W.[38]

Children of William F.[2] Bryan and Saphrenia (--?--) were as follows:

7 i. Henry T.[3] Bryan was born in 1838 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[39,40]

8 ii. James W. Bryan was born in 1840 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[41,42]

9 iii. John E. Bryan was born in 1842 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[43,44]

10 iv. Laura E. Bryan was born in 1844 in MS.

She was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25. 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[45,46]

11 v. William L. Bryan was born in 1846 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E..6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[47,48]

12 vi. Elizabeth W. Bryan was born in 1848 in Pickens, AL.

She was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL. Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[49,50]

5. Enoch G.[2] Bryan (Richard[1]) was born in 1818 in Christian, KY,, The 1850 census of Pickens Co., AL gave his age as 32, born in KY.[51] He married Emily (--?--) circa 1843 in Pickens, AL.[52]

He was a Cabinet Maker and Farmer. He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[53] He appeared on the census of 1850 in Pickens, AL,, as E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[54,55,56] On 7 Mar 1855 in Pickens, AL,, Enoch G. Bryan patented 38.22 acres U. S. Land Grant #32893 SE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 35 T20S R15W Pickens Co., AL. Patent granted 1 Jun 1858.[57,58]

Children of Enoch G.[2] Bryan and Emily (--?--) both born in Pickens, AL,, were as follows:

13 i. Catherine[3] Bryan was born in 1844.

She was included or listed in the census of Enoch G. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[59,60,61]

14 ii. Nancy Bryan was born in 1848.

She was included or listed in the census of Enoch G. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu.

peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[62,63,64]

6. Jesse W.[2] Bryan (Richard[1]) was born on 17 Aug 1819 in Christian, KY.[65,66,67] He married Sarah Selina Alexander, daughter of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. and Hannah Smith, in 1840 in Pickens, AL.[68,69] He died in 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[70] He was buried in 1871 in Friendship Cem., Columbus,. MS,, Jesse and his wife Sarah are almost certainly buried in square 260, Friendship Cemetary, in Columbus, MS. Cemetary records list Jesse and James F. Curtis, brother of his Son-in-law John Curtis, as owners of the plot, which now has no markers, but the Estate Papers of John A. Curtis include a receipt whereby Columbia purchased the plot after the death of her husband. Cemetary records show persons buried in graves 1 and 2, believed to be Jesse and Sarah; Mary E. Curtis, wife of James H. Curtis, is in grave 5, and he is probably the individual in grave 6; An infant is buried in grave 7. Lots 8 and 9 are occupied but residents are unknown, and grave 12 is occupied, probably by John A. Curtis, whose wife, Columbia, is buried in Detroit, AL.[71,72,73,74] In 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, <FTIMES NEW ROMAN>No will or estate file on Jesse or Sarah Bryan has been found in Lowndes County. Before her death the widow sold their residence to daughter Columbia. Lon Will Lincoln believes he died in 1871.[75]

Great-great-grandfather Ahf. 14. He was Sheriff of Pickens County, Alabama, and a reknown storyteller. "Mr. Jesse W. Bryan, the late landlord of the "Exchange" was the next Sheriff, elected in August 1849, [He was actually elected in 1847, ED] over two Whig competitors, Mr. B. F. Roper and B. G. McAllister. Mr Bryan is a native of Kentucky, was born in Christian County, August 17, 1819. His father migrated to Alabama in 1820 and settled in Sumter County where he was engaged in business with General Gaines at the Choctaw Agency, and died there when Jesse was only four years old. His mother's maiden name was Hawkins, she being own cousin of the renowned Davy Crocket-- She settled at this place after the death of her husband and here she died. In 1840, Mr. Bryan married his present estimable lady, who is a sister of Mr. John Alexander of Carrollton. It is stated that the first Carrollton wedding was the marriage of one of Mrs. Bryan's daughters, sister of our present subject. The history of Mr. Bryan is well known, since the last known date, to most of our readers. He engaged in business at Yorkville as a merchant, afterwards went to Mobile, returned to Pickens in 1840, and acted as deputy of W. H. Davis, whom he succeeded in office, as above stated.

"Jesse W. Bryan, Esq., enjoys a more extensive reputation than any of his predecessors, or successors, as we feel bound to set it down, with all deference to other rather celebrated gentlemen. His celebrity is of that enviable character which the Press alone can confer, and without which a great man is nowhere! It would be sheer affectation to IGNORE the cleaver story of "Cash and the Bear", or "Jess Bryan's Bear Fight"--a tale of three heroes, at least! which has been told, published, nay, stereotyped, from Oregon to Texas, which had its origin on the Gulf of Mexico, was about a "Bar", taken, for aught now known to the contrary, among the Rocky Mountains! The tale originally appeared in the West Alabamian from the pen of Judge A. B. Clitherall, showing how a native came it over a bear man. There is a rich vein of humor in this inimitably told story, which is a much better illustration of Judge Clitherall's ability to write, than anything said in the eulogy of his powers. It runs thus:

"Every man, woman and child in Pickens county knows Jess Bryan. And to those whose circumstances unfortunately compel them to live elsewhere, we would say that Jesse is the present Sheriff of the county aforesaid. And furthermore, we have the authority of the present Secretary of State, for saying that he was the finest looking Sheriff who carried the returns of the last presidential election to Montgomery.

"On reaching Montgomery, Jess went to the Capitol and was introduced to the Secretary; 'I am happy to know you Mr. Bryan,' said the affable Col. Garrett.

"'I am happy to find you do,' replied the Sheriff, 'for since I put on these blacks I hardly know myself.'

"Jesse is our crack tale-teller, and many sideaches have the boys had from laughing at his nubbin ridge and Sourwood stories. One of his we will now give, premising that the gist of the tale consists in his rich mode of telling it, and that it must lose much by being read.

"Some years ago, before I got to be sheriff of this county, I was in Mobile, and on one day I saw a crowd moving out toward the Orange Grove; I joined it, and learned that a match figt was to come off between Jim Burguss's bull dog and a tame bear, for five hundred dollars a side, one hundred forfeit.

"As soon as the ring was formed, the dog was turned loose at the bear, and after one round he stayed loose--no sort of talk could make him clinch again, and Burguss paid the forfeit and drew off the dog.

"Just as the crowd was about to disperse a tall, raw boned native from Chickasaha, who was rejoycing in the ownership of a big bony, stump-tailed cur dog, sung out: 'I'll be darned if Cash can't take that bar.'

"'What will you bet on that?' said the owner of the bear.

"' I'll go my pile,' said the raw-bones, and drawing out the foot of an old stocking, he shelled out twenty

dollars. The bear man covered the twenty and the ring was again formed.

"'Now gentlemen" said Chickasha, "I wish it to be understood as how nobody goes enter this ring but me and Cash and the bar, and nobody ain't going to speak or tetch but me.'

"This was agreed to, and the bear being unmuzzled, the word was given.

"'Look out, Cash; mind your eyes! Watch him, Cash!' cried raw-bones, as Cash, with a prudent regard for his own interests, kept at a respectful distance; his bristles standing up like the teeth of a harrow. As soon as Cash had taken a position a little in the rear of his foe, and out of range of his paws, his master shouted, 'take him, Cash!'

"With one bound Cash seized the poor brute by the root of the ear, keeping his body side by side with the enemy, so that the latter could not possibly strike him.

"Keep outen this ring, gentlemen,' cried the owner of Cash. 'Bring him here, Cash!'. Cash, by main force, dragged the bear half around the ring, without once exposing himself to the furious blows of the animal.

"'Shake him, Cash!' Again the brave dog shook his foe until the bear's teeth fairly chattered with pain and rage. Still Cash, by keeping yard-arm and yard-arm with the bear, was as safe as if he had been in his master's cabin.

"The owner of the bear seeing that the bear could not bring his arms to bear, could not bear to see Cash bear the bear in such a bear-faced manner, and gave up the day.

"'You give it up, said our man. 'Well, then , gentlemen, clear the ring--Cash leaves when he do leave 'em. Hold him, Cash! You say it's my money, no discounts, no nothing? Watch your time, Cash. Let go, Cash?'

"With a single spring, Cash was ten feet beyond the reach of the bear's paw.

"'That's a right pert bear', said raw-bones, 'but he ain't nigh such a good one as me and Cash has tuk. We got one this fall as measured nine feet from snout to tail tip.'

"'That's a lie,' said the discomfited owner of the bear, 'you never SAW a bear that large in your life.'

"'I haint? Well, I'll go you these two twenty dollars on that branch of the subject.'

"'It's a bet,' said the bear man.

"'Well, come down to George Davis' Store.

"'George let me see that biggest bar skin I let you have a spell back,' said our man.

"Davis handed out the skin and it measured nine feet ONE INCH AND A HALF!

"'Twenty to start on, and twenty are forty, and forty are eighty! Sweet J____s! Whoop! Come here, Cash. Good evening gentlemen,' sang the overjoyed native; and the last I saw of him he and Cash were eating ginger cakes at the market-house."

Jesse may have been named after his uncle, Jesse Hawkins. His last residence was at 605 3rd Ave. South in Columbus, Mississippi, which no longer stands. From 1838 or 1839 until 1840 he lived with his brother in Mobile, then returned to Pickens County, where he married and became deputy sheriff, and was elected Sheriff in 1846, serving from 1847 until 1850, when he was defeated by 29 votes. From the fact that Smith's book was published in 1855 in Carrollton, and from the absolute accuracy of his teachings, it is certain that the author knew Jesse and got his information from him.

According to Lon Will Lincoln, his father Cicero "Lee" Lincoln, who became Sheriff and Court Clerk of Lowndes County and beloved Mayor of Columbus, was married to "Tessie" Alexander, Sarah Bryan's niece, at the Bryan's home, just across the street from the Lincoln's first home and a block from Lee's father's home, where the newly-weds finished their days. These families were apparently very close, "Lee" Lincoln becoming Guardian for Butler Bryan's orphans.[76,77,78] He was Sheriff of Pickens County, a farmer and a merchant.[79,80,81] He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[82] In 1840 in Mobile, AL,, In the Census of Mobile County, there is an extra male adult, possibly Jesse, living with Isaac Bryan. We are uncertain of the name of his brother with whom Smith said he lived in Mobile in 1840. It may have been Isaac, but it could have been Alexander or James, or James W.[83] On 1 Jan 1848 in Pickens, AL,, Jesse W. Bryan, as Sheriff of Pickens County, sold real estate of J. C. Ragmorer, John Elmore, Bucky M. Beam to satisfy debt.[84] In 1850 in Pickens, AL,, The Agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL., shows that J. W. Bryan owns 100 acres improved land valued at $1,500. and 67 ac. unimproved land valued at $75. He has 4 horses, 3 milch cows, 2 oxen, 8 cattle, 25 swine, raised 9 bu. corn, 30 bu. peas and beans, 100 bu. sweet potatoes, 20# beeswax and honey and slaughtered $20. livestock.[85] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL,, as J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[86] In 1850 in Pickens, AL,, The Slave Census of Carrollton,

Pickens County, AL. lists J. W. Bryan as owner of 13 slaves, including 7 males, ages 30, 30, 30, 30, 26, and 3; six females ages 27, 14, 14, 8 and 1. His brother E. G. lived nearby.[87] On 2 Feb 1852 in Pickens, AL,, Patented to Jessie Bryan 81.325 acres S1/2 NE 1/4, T6N R 17E of St. Stevens meridian cash entry sale. The patent was often filed a year or two earlier, and the person may have been on the land for some time prior to the Patent Date. This was entered at the Cahaba Land Office.[88] In 1855 in Pickens, AL,, The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[89] On 14 May 1859 in Lowndes, MS,. Jesse Bryan had moved to Mississippi by 1859 when he and Sarah S. sold slave boy Charles age 13 and girl Alabama age 10 for $1,125 to Elihu B. Gaston . This sale may have been the source for money to buy a home.[90] On 15 Sep 1859 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse purchased a home in Square 1 S. of Main St., Columbus, MS for $3,650 from Jacob H. and Sally Sharp.[91] In 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[92] On 30 Apr 1861 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse and Sarah Bryan were forced to sell their home back to the Sharps to prevent foreclosure due to inability to pay the notes due. Fortunately, Sharp was willing to have the house back, and allowed them what they had paid for it.[93] In 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,. They apparently lived around Corinth, MS., where Columbias marriage to John Curtis was recorded in Alcorn County in 1867, but had moved back to Columbus by 1870. No land records found there for Jesse, but his soon to be son-in-law bought a lot there a year before his marriage to Columbia. In 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[94]

Children of Jesse W.[2] Bryan and Sarah Selina Alexander all born in Pickens, AL,, were as follows:

15 i. Columbia Lenora[3] Bryan, born 17 Nov 1846; married John Alexander Curtis; married Capt. John S. White.

16 ii. William Butler Bryan, born 1848; married Mattie Crump.

17 iii. John M. Bryan was born in 1850.[95] His estate was probated on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Wm. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan are nearest of kin of the minor Elfleda Curtis agree that it will be necessary for the administrators to sell the estate of John A. Curtis to settle the debts of the estate.[96] He was buried in 1927 in Friendship Cem., Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, He is buried beside his brother and neice in Square 70X, Friendship Cemetary, Columbus, MS. There is no marker for John.[97] He died on 22 Dec 1927 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[98] His estate was probated on 11 Jul 1928 in Lowndes, MS,, "As a young man he clerked in a retail store and continued in the mercantile business until a few years before his death, operating a store in the prarie section of Lowndes County." John M. Bryan died intestate. Elfleda Davidson, his niece, petitioned for appointment of an administrator. Estate amounting to $238.60. Jonothan J. Richards, Admin. Net Estate $101.60 after funeral expenses which included a physicians bill of $21., Funeral Expense $92.50, Hospital Room $13.. Apparently unmarried. His heirs were the two children of his brother, William Butler Bryan, and his niece, Elfleda Curtis Davidson. He apparently did some work for Mississipi Power and the City of Columbus, according to receivables in the estate file.[99,100]

He was a Merchant.[101] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[102] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of
Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000.

Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC. with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[103] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[104] He witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[105]

Generation Three

15. Columbia Lenora[3] Bryan (Jesse[2], Richard[1]) was born on 17 Nov 1846 in Pickens, AL.[106] She married John Alexander Curtis, son of (--?--) Curtis and (--?--) (--?--), on 7 May 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,, Columbia Bryan's first marriage was to John A. Curtis, who was twenty years older. Her parents had apparently moved to Alcorn County, MS after 1860, returning before 1870 to Columbus. Their marriage took place in Corinth, Miss. On May 7, 1867 Rev. E. C. Gillenwaters performed the ceremony. The Bondsman was H. S. Brooks. Her name was spelled Columbia A. BRYANT on the Marriage Bond, but was corrected by Rev. Gillenwaters on the return to Columbia L. BRYAN.[107,108] She married Capt. John S. White on 30 Dec 1875 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Her second husband, Capt. John S. White, to whom she was married by the Rev. J. M. Keaton on Oct. 30, 1875 in Columbus, MS, was also older than she, and also left her widowed. He was a Captain in the Confederate Army.[109] In 1883 in Pikeville, Lamar, AL,, The estate of her second husband was probated in Lamar Co., AL. His burial at Pine Springs Cemetary. Estate valued at $1,056.00, with net proceeds of $467, which all went to Columbia.[110] She died on 2 Dec 1902 in Detroit, Lamar, AL,, at age 56 She died at the home of James and Elfleda Davidson, with whom she resided.[111,112] On 5 Dec 1902 in Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL,, Her funeral service at the Presbyterian Church near Detroit was conducted by her step-son, Rev. J. F. White of Hamilton, who was also her Administrator. Judge William R. White, also a step-son, attended the funeral. She is buried in the Carter Cemetary in Detroit, Lamar County, Alabama, and shares a headstone with two of her grand-daughters, Mary Cooper Davidson and Lana Arless Davidson, who died in infancy. Her dates are given as 1846-1902.[113,114]

Great-grandmother Ahf. 7. Her first husband, a civil war veteran who had been captured three times, died just two years after their marriage. She again married an older man and was widowed a second time. She apparently moved into the home of Elfleda and James Davidson soon after and remained until her death in 1902. The granddaughters, according to Lutie Davidson, worshipped her, and loved the doll clothes she made for them. A photo in the author's posession shows her as an attractive matron. It is well known that she had impecable table and social manners, and expected the same from her child and grandchildren.[115,116] She was included or listed in the census of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. in 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL; J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[117] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[118] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of
Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[119] Between 1867 and 1875 in 605 3rd Avenue South, Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, She apparently moved to Columbus in 1867 following her marriage to John Curtis. She probably resided at the hotel he operated until after his death, then resided with her parents as shown in the 1870 census. She moved to Lamar County, AL following her marriage to White. On 25 Apr 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,, The following is a letter from Columbia Bryan to John A. Curtis,

to whom she was soon to be married, a copy of which was included in the Davidson family history of Lutie Davidson, which is unpublished. Other information in this record is from the same source, and she notes that much of it is based on the research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, who is a cousin, and also the widow of James M. Sizemore, and a former Dean at Samford University.

"Corinth, Miss. April 25, 1867. Mr. Curtis, At length I Have a quiet opportunity to answer your truly welcome letter of the 21st. I have been wanting to write for the last several days but have been prevented by company and it is one of my peculiarities to want to be entirely alone when writing to you my dearest friend and this being THURSDAY I have YOU in special remembrance and instead of being (as you say) hard I think I did extremely well. I have been so much engaged since you left that I scarcely know how time has passed but of one thing I do know my thoughts have been more with you than anyone else.

"There has been little or nothing transpired in our little town since you left that is worth relating. There is considerable shopping and discussion among the ladies preparing to attend a ball, given tomorrow night by the IOF. A very gay time is anticipated. As Mama is not very well I shall not attend.

"The warm bright sunny days with which we have been blessed, has produced quite a change in the appearance of things -- everything looks bright though it is still cool enough to sit by the fire.

"You desired me to give the name of a minister of my choice. I propose Mr. Gillenwaters, who is also authorized to issue license and as he is always here I guess it is not necessary for you to write unless you prefer. In that case I want you to act as you like and think best.

"I must tell you what Mama said last night, looking at me very earnestly, "Daughter, I have but one objection to your marrying. You will then love someone else better than me." She spoke and looked so sad that my conscience smote me but for a moment only, my regard for you conquering all sadness.

"I have written such a long letter and in a hurry to get it mailed this
evening that I shall claim an early answer as a reward.

"You have the best wishes of my parents. May God bless you and holy angels have you in their keeping. Columbia."

Lutie further quotes Tessye Davidson as having recalled how much the grand daughters loved and enjoyed Columbia's presence and the doll clothes she made for them.[120] On 14 May 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Columbia L. Curtis renounces her right to be named Administratrix for estate of her dec'd husband John A. Curtis, asking that Lee M. Tucker be appointed instead. This petition was resisted by James H. Curtis who has filed a petition to be named as Administrator.[121] On 15 Jun 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Columbia was appointed joint administratrix with L. M. Tucker for the estate of John A. Curtis, her husband, who died intestate at Columbus, MS on May 10, 1869. Columbia L. Curtis, Lee M. Tucker, Abram S. Humphries, William W. Humphries, Jr. post Administrators bond in amount of $1,500 each, estate of John A. Curtis.His estate records may be found at the Columbus, MS. Public Library (NOT in the Chancery Court at the County Courthouse).[122,123,124] On 26 Jul 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Statement of Cash Advanced the widow by J. H. Curtis Agt; On Jul 1st 1869 after decease of husband Mrs Columbia Curtis removed from the hotel to her fathers house taking beds bed steads &c by consent. After that she was furnished with money as she desired it. The following articles were furnished her in the year 1869 paid as cash or cash itself: May 22, 1869 For Childs Shoes $2.00; Camphor $.25. May 31 Change .10. June 1 Merchandise Rawitch ? $1.68. June 22 Cash .25. Sept. 27 Cash $25. Oct 6 Cash $5.00. Dec 2 Cash $10.00. Dec 22 Cash $60.00. Total $107.08 /s/ James H. Curtis.[125] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[126] On 19 Mar 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Mary E. and James H. Curtis and Columbia L. Curtis, widow of John A. Curtis, dec'd, sold Lot 2 thru 9, square 10 S. of Main Street, including the Curtis or Columbus Hotel property as well as the business and furnishings, to W. D. Humphries for $15,000., of which $10,000 was paid in cash to Mary E. Curtis, and the balance of $5,000. to be paid to Columbia Curtis when she was able to clear title. This property was later repurchased by Mary E. Curtis.[127] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Petition of L. M. Tucker and Columbia L. Curtis, Administrators estate of John A. Curtis, decd. and of Elfleeda Curtis a minor heir & distributee...by her next friend Columbia L. Curtis, that the said Jno. A. Curtis died posessed of a small estate and as a part of it, a one-third interest in conjunction with James H. Curtis & Mary E. Curtis, his wife, who own the remaining two-thirds interest in a piece of property in Square Ten South of Main Street...in Columbus...and bounded and described as follows, to wit: on the North by Washington St, on the East by Market Street, & on the West by the property of James Jones, now occupied by Josiah Stallings as a

residence, the same being what is commonly known as the "Columbus (or Curtis) Hotel" property and leasehold from the Trustees of the Franklin Academy, for the term of 99 years from the 1st day of August 1821, renewable forever.

This petition further shows, that the debts due by the estate exceed the assets available to pay them without the sale of the dec'ds interest in the above property..."further shows that they, as the widow and heir have claimed the interest of the said John A. Curtis as to said property as a Homestead exemption, and to speak their right to same....however the said Columbia is willing to forego her said homestead claim, and in order to derive means for the Education and maintenance of said Elfleeda, she, as the Mother and next friend deems it advisable and so represents to the court, that said property be sold and after the payment of debts, that the balance of the proceeds of sale be equally divided between them."[128] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[129] On 23 Jun 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Pursuant to a sale by the sheriff of the estate of John A. Curtis which was held on 23 June 1873, Columbia Curtis and C. M. Tucker, Admrs. of estate of John A. Curtis, dec'd, made a deed on 28 July 1873 to William B. Bryan (Columbia's brother), conveying her husband's 1/3 interest in the Curtis or Columbus Hotel for $75.00. This sale appears to have been arranged to enable Columbia to clear title for the above conveyance to Humphries, although the author has not discovered the paperwork by which her brother reconveyed the property to her.[130] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 21 Jul 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, The Chancery Court approved the sale of the John A. Curtis property at public auction to the highest bidder, W. B. Bryan (brother of the widow) for the sum of $75.[131] In 1875 Columbia Lenora Bryan resided in Pikeville, Marion (Lamar), AL,, Columbia resided in Marion, now Lamar, County following her marriage to Capt. John White. It is known that she was there in the 1880 census, and we know from the wedding invitation of her daughter that she still resided near Detroit at the time of Elfleda's marriage. Following the death of Captain White she resided with her daughter's family at Detroit. On 2 Oct 1875 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Shortly before Columbia's second marriage, her widowed mother Sarah S. Bryan sold her the family home in Columbus for the sum of $2,000.[132] On 23 May 1876 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Columbia L. White and husband John S. White sold a lot in NE part of Square 12 in Barry's Addition to Columbus, MS to James A. Stevens for $350, by note due 1 June 1877. This was probably land from her first husband's estate.[133] On 6 Jul 1876 in Lowndes, MS,, L. M. Tucker petitioned to be removed as Administrator of the estate of John A, Curtis. His reasons include that Columbia has been in substantial control of the estate and all funds related to it; that she has recently married with one John S. White and has moved to Pikeville Al, and that her daughter Elfleda, now age 9, is living with the White family.[134] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1880 in Pikeville, Lamar, AL,, as She and her second husband lived in the Pikeville area between Detroit and Sulligent, where the 1880 U. S. Census of Alabama, Lamar Co., lists John S. White, age 52 who is a clerk in store, born in NC; Columbia L., his wife, age 33, born in Miss. (really in AL) with Father born in KY and mother born in SC; Sally E. White, female age 22 b. AL; John L. White, age 15, in school, AL; Elfleda Curtis, age 12, in school, born MS. There were also 4 boarders listed. (The marriage license show John D. White, while census and other legal records name him John S. White).[135,136] She witnessed the burial of Lana Arless Davidson in 1889 in Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL; She shares a plot and a grave marker with her grandmother Columbia A. White and her sister Mary Cooper Davidson. The marker reads: "Columbia B. White b. 1846 d. 1902. Mary Cooper Davidson b; 1904 d: 1906. Lana Arless Davidson b. 1888 d. 1889."[137,138] On 3 Apr 1895 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, We know that she was ill in Columbus on this date according to James Davidson's letter to his wife, Elfleda, who was, according to his letter, tending to her ailing mother. From the letter it seems that his mother-in-law may actually reside in Lamar County. It is possible that she moved back to Mississippi following Elfledas's marriage, but we know that she was living with James and Elfleda in the 1900 census.[139] She was included or listed in the census of James Andrew Davidson in 1900 in Millville, Lamar, AL; as James D. Daviston (sic), born 1/53, age 47, married for 14 years, a farmer, married to Elfleda C., born 5/68, age 32, married 14 years, mother of 7 children of whom 6 are living. They have the following children: B. Eugenia, female, born 9/86 age 13; Jessie C. b. 8/89 age 10; Tessie Love b. 2/91 age 9; James A. b. 6/92, age 7; William R. b. 6/84 (should be 6/94) age 5; Allice (sic) F. b. 3/96 age 4. Also living with them is Columbia L. White, Mother-in-law b. 11/46, age 53, widow.[140]

Children of Columbia Lenora[3] Bryan and John Alexander Curtis were:

18 i. Elfleda[4] Curtis was born on 17 May 1868 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Her father's estate papers include the bill from Dr. J. Lanier McCabe for obstetrical services for her birth. There was a $3.00 charge on May 15, 1868 for 1 visit and

mid-wife, and on May 17, for obstetrical services, $35.00., with $15.00 rec'd on account. John Curtis estate was billed for the balance of $23.[141,142] In 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, In the Chancery Court of Lowndes County, MS. a W. C Bishop was appointed Guardian-ad-litum for Elfleda, to protect her interests in the sale of her father's one-third interest in the Columbus (also know as the Curtis) Hotel.[143] Her estate was probated on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, W. C. Bishop, as Guardian ad Litem for Elfleuda (sic) Curtis, a minor, files an answer to the proposed sale of her father's interest in the Columbus or Curtis Hotel, stating that she has no opinion and asks that the court protect her interests.[144] She married James Andrew Davidson, son of William Wilson Davidson and Mary Elizabeth Riggan, on 23 Jul 1885 in At home of Mrs. Columbia White, Detroit, Lamar, AL,. The marriage license of James A. Davidson and Elfleda Curtis, issued in Lamar County, AL., 8 July 1885, shows that the minister who married them, D. W. Ward, Minister of God, was also the bondsman. From a copy of the invitation provided by Lutie Davidson we find that they were married in the home of Elfleda's mother, Columbia Bryan Curtis White. The invitation reads "Mrs. C. L. White Requests your presence at her residence at the marriage of her daughter Elfleda Curtis to Mr. James A. Davidson, Thursday Evening, July 23, 1885 at eight o'clock, Detroit, Alabama." Location of the original unknown.[145,146] She died on 19 May 1951 in Fayette, Fayette, AL,, at age 83 The author and his parents, the Branyon family and Dr. and Jesse Sizemore were in attendance at the time she died on a farm the Branyon's used as a summer home just outside of Fayette. She died peacefully in her sleep after a long illness.[147,148] She was buried circa 21 May 1951 in City Cemetary, Guin, Marion, AL,, Funeral services were held at the Methodist Church in Fayette, with internment near her husband in Guin (there is a grave between them).[149,150]

Her married name was Elfleda Davidson. A letter from her husband, detailed in his biography, referred to her as "Tommie."[151] Grandmother Ahf. 3. Her father, a former confederate soldier who was made a prisoner of war several times by the Yankees, died before she was two, and we gather that times were not always easy for Elfleda as she grew up, she having said that her step-father, a Captain John S. White, tended to favor his own children in all things. After her mother remarried, they moved from Columbus to Pikeville, near Detroit, in Lamar County, AL. After her marriage to James they lived in Detroit until after 1902 when they moved to Hamilton and later Guin, and operated a boarding house in Guin after her husband's mercantile business failed. Married when she was 17, to a man fifteen years older, she was 43 when she had her last child. She was the disciplinarian in the family, since her husband was too gentle for the role.

Following the death of her husband, she moved to Birmingham to avail the younger children of a better education. Lutie Davidson recounts that the children boarded the train in Guin carrying lamps, pictures, and other items which could not be shipped with the furniture.

As I knew her, "Grandmother Davidson" was small, slender, and very stooped by what we now call osteoporosis. She also had palsy, or Parkinson's disease, and trembled noticeably at all times. Despite her size, she was a formidable woman. For many years she and her daughter Genie lived alone in a big old two story house at 8 So. 61st Street in Birmingham. The only heat was from fireplaces, and the only bath was upstairs. She built the fires, carried in the coal, and kept things going until, in her later years, she and Genie lived with Madge in Fayette, where they both died. Genie was severly crippled with arthritis and could perform no chores. Elfleda wore her long hair in a bun, and would promise any reward if you would brush her hair...or if you would pledge to never smoke or drink, and I promised all these things often. She was a well-informed and gentle lady who always set a formal table, and could hold an intelligent conversation on any subject, and we would often talk for hours. I never heard her speak ill of

anyone.[152,153,154] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[155] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS., Petition of L. M. Tucker and Columbia L. Curtis, Administrators estate of John A. Curtis, decd. and of Elfleeda Curtis a minor heir & distributee...by her next friend Columbia L. Curtis, that the said Jno. A. Curtis died posessed of a small estate and as a part of it, a one-third interest in conjunction with James H. Curtis & Mary E. Curtis, his wife, who own the remaining two-thirds interest in a piece of property in Square Ten South of Main Street...in Columbus...and bounded and described as follows, to wit: on the North by Washington St, on the East by Market Street, & on the West by the property of James Jones, now occupied by Josiah Stallings as a residence, the same being what is commonly known as the "Columbus (or Curtis) Hotel" property and leasehold from the Trustees of the Franklin Academy, for the term of 99 years from the 1st day of August 1821, renewable forever.

This petition further shows, that the debts due by the estate exceed the assets available to pay them without the sale of the dec'ds interest in the above property..."further shows that they, as the widow and heir have claimed the interest of the said John A. Curtis as to said property as a Homestead exemption, and to speak their right to same....however the said Columbia is willing to forego her said homestead claim, and in order to derive means for the Education and maintenance of said Elfleeda, she, as the Mother and next friend deems it advisable and so represents to the court, that said property be sold and after the payment of debts, that the balance of the proceeds of sale be equally divided between them."[156] She was named in the probate of the estate of John M. Bryan and William Butler Bryan on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS; Wm. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan are nearest of kin of the minor Elfleda Curtis agree that it will be necessary for the administrators to sell the estate of John A. Curtis to settle the debts of the estate.[157] On 2 Dec 1881 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, William Butler Bryan (her uncle) and John A. Suell conveyed lot 10 square 19 South of Main in Columbus, MS, being the remainder of a 99 year lease renewable forever dated 1821, to Elfleda Curtis for $1,070.00. This would have been the Columbus Hotel property.[158] On 11 Jan 1890 in Marion, AL,, Elfleda Curtis and James Andrew Davidson deeded as J. A. and E. C. Davidson for $245.00 to W. J. Holoway SE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 18 T11 R15E about 8 ac. excepting an old grave yard by the old trace, also SE 1/4 SW 1/4 Sec 18 T11 R15W of 48 ac. Also in 1890 J. A. and E. C. Davidson to W. H. Matthews Lot 80 town of Hamilton for $20.[159] She appeared on the census of 1900 in Millville, Lamar, AL,, as James D. Daviston (sic), born 1/53, age 47, married for 14 years, a farmer, married to Elfleda C., born 5/68, age 32, married 14 years, mother of 7 children of whom 6 are living. They have the following children: B. Eugenia, female, born 9/86 age 13; Jessie C. b. 8/89 age 10; Tessie Love b. 2/91 age 9; James A. b. 6/92, age 7; William R. b. 6/84 (should be 6/94) age 5; Allice (sic) F. b. 3/96 age 4. Also living with them is Columbia L. White, Mother-in-law b. 11/46, age 53, widow.[160] She was included or listed in the census of James Andrew Davidson in 1910 in Marion, AL; James A. Davidson, age 57, married 24 years, Manager of Hotel, Owner, he and all others in the family could read and write, Rented home. Elfleda, wife, 41, married 24 years, 12 children, 10 living, Cook in Hotel, Owned hotel, Berta E. age 23, Tessie L., 19, teacher, James A., 17, Farm Labor, Hired Out; William R., 15, Farm Labor, Hired Out; Alice F., 14, student; John B., 9, student; Grace L., 7, Student; Maggie, 3; Norma L., 1/12. Also, Gus Hallmark, who later lived in Wichita Kansas, age 23, was a boarder.[161]

She and James Andrew Davidson mortgaged on 16 May 1911 in Lamar, AL,, as E. C. and J. A. Davidson to J. F. White (Elfleda's step-brother) quit claim deed for $1. to land in Sec. 12 and 13 in T12S R16W. This was apparently a deed for security against a mortgage of same date acknowledging a debt of $460. The mortgage in amount of $546.99 due 1 Dec. 1912, was marked satisfied 25 Dec. 1919.[162,163] She was included or listed in the census of James Andrew Davidson on 5 Jun 1920 in Guin Town, Marion, AL; James A. Davidson, age 66, b. AL, Keeper of Boardinghouse; father b. SC, mother b. MS; Elfleda, wife, age 51, b. MS, mother and father b. AL, all children b. AL; Eugena, age 33, John B. age 19; Grace L. age 17; Madge S., age 13, Norma L. age 11; Percy R., age 8.[164] In 1928 in Lowndes, MS,, she petitioned the Chancery Court in Lowndes Co., MS, for the appointment of an administrator for the estate of her uncle, John Bryan.[165] She was named in the probate of the estate of John M. Bryan on 11 Jul 1928 in Lowndes, MS; "As a young man he clerked in a retail store and continued in the mercantile business until a few years before his death, operating a store in the prarie section of Lowndes County." John M. Bryan died intestate. Elfleda Davidson, his niece, petitioned for appointment of an administrator. Estate amounting to $238.60. Jonothan J. Richards, Admin. Net Estate $101.60 after funeral expenses which included a physicians bill of $21., Funeral Expense $92.50, Hospital Room $13.. Apparently unmarried. His heirs were the two children of his brother, William Butler Bryan, and his niece, Elfleda Curtis Davidson. He apparently did some work for Mississipi Power and the City of Columbus, according to receivables in the estate file.[166,167] In 1930 in 8 South 61st Street, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL,, This big two story house was still standing in 1997, but in a vastly different neighborhood.[168,169]

There were no children of Columbia Lenora[3] Bryan and Capt. John S. White.

16. William Butler[3] Bryan (Jesse[2], Richard[1]) was born in 1848 in Pickens, AL.[170,171] His estate was probated on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Wm. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan are nearest of kin of the minor Elfleda Curtis agree that it will be necessary for the administrators to sell the estate of John A. Curtis to settle the debts of the estate.[172] He married Mattie Crump on 7 Aug 1879 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS. He was buried in 1887 in Friendship Cem., Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, His marker states simply "W. B. Bryan aged 37 years" and lies beside that of his daughter Ellen who died in infancy. His brother John is buried in the same plot, but has no marker. All are buried in Square 70X.[173] He died in Jan 1887 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[174] On 6 Aug 1896 in Lowndes, CA,, James R. Moore and R. A. Crump petition for appointment of C. L. Lincon (Later mayor of Columbus) Clerk (of Chancery Court) as guardian for Ruby A. Bryan and William B. Bryan, minors. Cicero was an Uncle by marriage of William Butler Bryan. He was appointed Guardian 27 Aug 1896.[175]

He was educated in Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Davidson, TN,, He is said to have graduated before moving to California.[176] He was a Merchant.[177] He was also known as Butler Bryan. He was included or listed in the census of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. in 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL; J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[178] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[179] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of
Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[180] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, as as W. B. Bryan, age 21, Dry Goods Clerk, b. AL. He appears also to have been listed with his parents.[181] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a

store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic). Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[182] In 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Butler Bryan was the successful bidder for the interest of his brother-in-law in the Columbus or Curtis Hotel on 23 June 1873. He probably reconveyed the hotel to Columbia, since she had previously sold her share for $5,000, subject to being able to clear title. See estate papers of John A. Curtis.[183] He witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[184] On 23 Jun 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Pursuant to a sale by the sheriff of the estate of John A. Curtis which was held on 23 June 1873, Columbia Curtis and C. M. Tucker, Admrs. of estate of John A. Curtis, dec'd, made a deed on 28 July 1873 to William B. Bryan (Columbia's brother), conveying her husband's 1/3 interest in the Curtis or Columbus Hotel for $75.00. This sale appears to have been arranged to enable Columbia to clear title for the above conveyance to Humphries, although the author has not discovered the paperwork by which her brother reconveyed the property to her.[185] He witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 21 Jul 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, The Chancery Court approved the sale of the John A. Curtis property at public auction to the highest bidder, W. B. Bryan (brother of the widow) for the sum of $75.[186] On 14 May 1877 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan was trustee in a crop loan from Wyatt Spruell to S. Lichtenstader.[187] On 14 May 1877 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan was named as Trustee for Wyatt Spruill on a crop loan to Lichsten Stadler.[188] On 1 May 1879 in Lowndes, MS., W. B. Bryan was trustee in the sale of land Woodson H. McKinnon and John T. Wood.[189] On 1 May 1879 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan Trustee on trust deed Woodson H. Kennon to Jno. T. Wood.[190] He appeared on the census of 1880 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, as William B. Bryan, age 30, b. 1850, Grocer, b. AL, wife Mattie age 22, b. 1858, AL, Ellen L., 1/12, daughter, b. MS. There were two unnamed black female servants (daughter Elien died at age 3 months).[191] On 2 Dec 1881 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, William Butler Bryan (her uncle) and John A. Suell conveyed lot 10 square 19 South of Main in Columbus, MS, being the remainder of a 99 year lease renewable forever dated 1821, to Elfleda Curtis for $1,070.00. This would have been the Columbus Hotel property.[192] On 9 Oct 1896 in Lowndes, MS,, Cicero Lincoln, Guardian, petition to expend income of his ward (orphan of W. B. Bryan) in his support filed and approved.[193] Between 27 Oct 1896 and 4 Nov 1896 in Lowndes, MS,, Inventory of Guardian, Cicero Lincoln, filed and petitioned to sell personality to support wards (orphans of W. B. Bryan). Sale of personalty ordered. The sale of kitchen and and other personal property raised $57.92 for each of the orphans accounts. Other property of $1920.00 for each remained in the hands of the guardian who asked to either lease or sell such property for their benefit, and to loan the proceeds at interest. In Oct. 1898 he was authorized to spend $500. per annum for the support and education of each child in 1899. In 1900 the amount was reduced to $350.[194]

Children of William Butler[3] Bryan and Mattie Crump all born in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, were as follows:

19 i. Ellen L.[4] Bryan was born in 1880.[195] She was buried in 1880 in Friendship Cem., Columbus,, MS,, Her marker lies beside that of her father and reads "E. L. Bryan aged 3 months" in square 70X, Friendship Cemetary.[196] She died in Nov 1880 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[197]

She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1880 in Lowndes, MS,, as.[198] She was included or listed in the census of William Butler Bryan in 1880 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; William B. Bryan, age 30, b. 1850, Grocer, b. AL, wife Mattie age 22, b. 1858, AL, Ellen L., 1/12, daughter, b. MS. There were two unnamed black female servants (daughter Ellen died at age 3 months).[199] She witnessed the burial of William Butler Bryan in 1887 in Friendship Cem., Columbus, Lowndes, MS; His marker states simply "W. B. Bryan aged 37 years" and lies beside that of his daughter Ellen who died in infancy. His brother John is buried in the same plot, but has no marker. All are buried in Square 70X.[200]

20 ii. Ruby A. Bryan died in CA.[201] She was born on 11 May 1881.[202] She married H.O. Noffsinger on 6 Jun 1900 in Macon,, MS,, The wedding was performed by M. V. Noffsinger.

She was named in the probate of the estate of William Butler Bryan on 6 Aug 1896 in Lowndes, CA; James R. Moore and R. A. Crump petition for appointment of C. L. Lincon (Later mayor of Columbus) Clerk (of Chancery Court) as guardian for Ruby A. Bryan and William B. Bryan, minors. Cicero was an Uncle by

marriage of William Butler Bryan. He was appointed Guardian 27 Aug 1896.[203] She witnessed William Butler Bryan and Col. Cicero Leonidas Lincoln on 9 Oct 1896 in Lowndes, MS; Cicero Lincoln, Guardian, petition to expend income of his ward (orphan of W. B. Bryan) in his support filed and approved.[204] She witnessed William Butler Bryan and Col. Cicero Leonidas Lincoln between 27 Oct 1896 and 4 Nov 1896 in Lowndes, MS; Inventory of Guardian, Cicero Lincoln, filed and petitioned to sell personality to support wards (orphans of W. B. Bryan). Sale of personalty ordered. The sale of kitchen and and other personal property raised $57.92 for each of the orphans accounts. Other property of $1920.00 for each remained in the hands of the guardian who asked to either lease or sell such property for their benefit, and to loan the proceeds at interest. In Oct. 1898 he was authorized to spend $500. per annum for the support and education of each child in 1899. In 1900 the amount was reduced to $350.[205] On 5 Apr 1900 in Lowndes, MS,, Rubye A. Bryan petitioned for the appointment of C. L. Lincoln as her guardian, since she was old enough to name her guardian.[206] In 1928 in Las Vegas,, NV.[207]

21 iii. William Butler Bryan Jr was born on 23 Sep 1884.[208] He died circa 1956 in Oakland,, CA.[209]

A graduate of Vanderbilt University, he shared his Uncle John Bryan's estate with Elfleda Curtis Davidson and his sister Ruby.[210] He was named in the probate of the estate of William Butler Bryan on 6 Aug 1896 in Lowndes, CA; James R. Moore and R. A. Crump petition for appointment of C. L. Lincon (Later mayor of Columbus) Clerk (of Chancery Court) as guardian for Ruby A. Bryan and William B. Bryan, minors. Cicero was an Uncle by marriage of William Butler Bryan. He was appointed Guardian 27 Aug 1896.[211] He witnessed William Butler Bryan and Col. Cicero Leonidas Lincoln on 9 Oct 1896 in Lowndes, MS; Cicero Lincoln, Guardian, petition to expend income of his ward (orphan of W. B. Bryan) in his support filed and approved.[212] He witnessed William Butler Bryan and Col. Cicero Leonidas Lincoln between 27 Oct 1896 and 4 Nov 1896 in Lowndes, MS; Inventory of Guardian, Cicero Lincoln, filed and petitioned to sell personality to support wards (orphans of W. B. Bryan). Sale of personalty ordered. The sale of kitchen and and other personal property raised $57.92 for each of the orphans accounts. Other property of $1920.00 for each remained in the hands of the guardian who asked to either lease or sell such property for their benefit, and to loan the proceeds at interest. In Oct. 1898 he was authorized to spend $500. per annum for the support and education of each child in 1899. In 1900 the amount was reduced to $350.[213] In 1928 William Butler Bryan Jr resided in Oakland,, CA,, he was located at the Dalziel Building on 15th Street in Oakland, CA.

Endnotes

1. Jean Strickland and Patricia N. Edwards, *Records of Choctaw Trading Post St. Stevens, AL* in *no series* (Moss Point, MS: the author, 1990), p. 104..

2. Fra. Aloyisius Plaisance O. S. B, ""The Choctaw Trading House-1803-1822" Alabama Historical Quarterly 1954," *no series*, 16, 392-442.

3. Jacqueline Anderson Matte, *The History of Washington County, Alabama* in *no series* (Chatom, AL: Washington County AL., Historical Society, 1982).

4. Nelson F. Smith, *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: The author. Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

5. Christian County, KY., Marriages, n.d., vol. 1808-1811, p. 224.

6. Greene Co. AL Probate Files, n.d., #58.

7. ibid.

8. Jean Strickland and Patricia N. Edwards, *Records of Choctaw Trading*, p. 104..

9. Fra. Aloyisius Plaisance O. S. B, "Choctaw Trading House", 392-442.

10. Jacqueline Anderson Matte, *History of Washington County*.

11. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*.

12. ibid.

13. Jean Strickland and Patricia N. Edwards, *Records of Choc... Trading*, p. 104..

14. Fra. Aloyisius Plaisance O. S. B. "Choctaw Trading House", 392-442.

15. Jacqueline Anderson Matte, *History of Washington County*, p. 400-401.

16. _____, *Old St. Stephens Land Office Records and American State Papers, Public Lands, Vol. 1 1768-1888* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., 1983), p. 92, 11, 130, 134.

17. U. S. Archives, *American State Papers, volumn 1, Land Claims in the Mississippi Territory* in *no series* (Washington,. DC: Gales and Seaton, 1832), Class VIII, vol. 1, pp. 651, 711, 727, 792..

18. 1810 U. S. Census of Christian Co., KY, p. 102, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

19. Hawkins County TN Courthouse Records, n.d., DB 6, p. 213.

20. Christian Co., KY., Deed Book, n.d., Vol. C, p. 181.

21. ibid, Vol. C, p. 404-405.

22. ibid, Vol. H, p. 253-255.

23. Albert James Pickett, *History of Alabama* in *no series* (Tuscaloosa, AL: Willo Publishing Co., 1962), See entries Choctaw Trading Post.

24. _____, *Records of the Choctaw Trading House under the Office of Indian Trade 1803-1824. Roll 1. Ident. Books 1805-1820 and Misc. Accts. 1803-1810.* in *no series*, T-500 (Washington, DC: National Archives, 1960), page 0768-0769.

25. Fra. Aloyisius Plaisance O. S. B, "Choctaw Trading House", 392-442, 416.

26. Jean Strickland and Patricia N. Edwards, *Records of Choctaw Trading*, vol. II, p. 104.

27. Greene Co. AL Probate, File 58.

28. 1830 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, p. 134, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

29. 1840 U. S. Census of Mobile Co., AL, p. 102, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

30. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County.*

31. ibid

32. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

33. 1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, p. 96, house 1274, family 1313, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

34. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

35. General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi., May 1997, Acessd # MS1420__.293

36. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

37. !850 U. S. Census of Pickens County, AL, Slave Schedules, p. 577, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

38. Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries., n.d., Original Entry Land Grants - by Legal Description.

39. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

40. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

41. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

42. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

43. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

44. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

45. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

46. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

47. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

48. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

49. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

50. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

51. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 09, house29, family 29.

52. ibid, p. 09, house 29, family 29.

53. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

54. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

55. 1850 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, Agricultural Schedules, p. 341, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

56. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

57. Pickens Co., AL U. Original Entry Land Grants - by Legal Description.

58. General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads, Cash Entry, Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996, Access # AL2850__.089.

59. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

60. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens, AL, p. 341.

61. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

62. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

63. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens, AL, p. 341.

64. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

65. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p. 185-7.

66. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.), p. 102-5.

67. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, p. 55, Columbus MS., Public Library.

68. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, 185-187.

69. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

70. ibid.

71. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p.185-7.

72. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p.102-5.

73. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

74. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS, n.d., Copied from computer records at the cemetary by Walt Holliman 7 Apr 1992, Records are on computer, but often only the owners name is shown. Walt Holliman copied relevant grave markins in 1993., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

75. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

76. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p. 100-7.

77. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p. 102-5.

78. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 18.

79. Nelson F. Smith. *Smith Pickens County*, p.185-7.

80. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p.102-5

81. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

82. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

83. 1840 Census Mobile, AL, p. 102

84. Pickens County, AL., Deed Book, n.d., vol. F. p. 626-627.

85. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens, AL, not indexed.

86. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17.

87. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 568.

88. General Land Office Automated, Access # AL 1920__.232, Document 40057.

89. Alabama State Census of 1855, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

90. Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, n.d., DB 31, p. 622.

91. ibid, DB 31, p. 627-628.

92. 1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

93. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, DB 32, p. 646.

94. Baltimore County Marriages, n.d., page 27, house 188, family 234.

95. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

96. Estate File Docket 1622 Lowndes Co. MS Chancery Court, n.d., Answer filed 21 Apr 1873, Note: These records are at the Library - Not in the Court House!, Columbus MS., Public Library.

97. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

98. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

99. ibid.

100. Lowndes Co., MS Estate Book, n.d., Estate Docket 4065; E. B. 7, p. 491; MB 17 p. 461; MB 18 p. 20; Acct. Bk. 3, p. 63, 78. Columbus MS., Public Library.

101. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

102. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

103. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

104. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

105. Estate File Docket 1622, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

106. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

107. Catherine Pepper Spell, *Abstracts of Marriages, Pickens County, AL 1865-1881 from The West Alabamian* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: C. P. Spell, 1970), p. 9.

108. Alcorn County, MS., Marriage Bonds, n.d., vol. 76.38.

109. Lowndes County, MS, Marriage Book, n.d., vol. 7, p. 477.

110. Lamar Co., AL., Estate Book, n.d., vol. 1, pp. 267-276.

111. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

112. Davidson Family History, n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

113. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

114. Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit, Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end., n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

115. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

116. Davidson Family History.

117. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17.

118. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

119. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

120. Davidson Family History.

121. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Chancery Court Docket 1622, Misc. Papers..

122. ibid, vol. 3, docket 1622.

123. Lowndes County, MS., Minute Book, n.d., vol. 11, pp. 307, 354, 437, 441.

124. Lowndes County, MS Record Book, n.d., vol. U, pp. 256, 259, 264, 506.

125. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622. Statement of Cash advanced the widow Curtis by J. H. Curtis Agt..

126. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

127. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 43, pp. 513-515.

128. Estate File Docket 1622, Petition for sale filed 20 Mar 1873.

129. ibid, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

130. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 48, pp. 5-6.

131. Estate File Docket 1622, Confirmation of Sale, Chancery Court, dockett 1622, 21 Jul 1873.

132. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 51, p. 251.

133. ibid, vol. 55, p. 326.

134. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622 Misc. papers..

135. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

136. 1880 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1880, p. 105, family 106, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

137. Davidson Family History.

138. Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit.

139. Davidson Family History.

140. 1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1900. Millville. Beat 7, page 128. family 128, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

141. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 54.

142. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622 Misc. papers..

143. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, vol. 3, Docket 1672.

144. Estate File Docket 1622, Answer filed 21 Apr 1873 by Elfleuda Curtis, a minor.

145. Lamar County, AL Marriage Book, n.d., vol. 4, p. 37.

146. Davidson Family History, p. 1-4.

147. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 54.

148. Davidson Family History, p.1-4.

149. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 54.

150. Davidson Family History, p.1-4.

151. Davidson Family History.

152. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 54.

153. Davidson Family History, p.1-4

154. Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

155. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

156. Estate File Docket 1622, Petition for sale filed 20 Mar 1873.

157. ibid, Answer filed 21 Apr 1873.

158. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 58, p. 504.

159. Marion County, AL., Deed Book, n.d., vol. 2, p. 472-3, vol. 3. p. 560.

160. 1900 U. S. Census, Millville, Beat 7, page 128, family 128.

161. 1910 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 15 Apr 1910, Town of Guin, Pct. 15, Beat 2, Vol. 78, ED 87, dwellins and family 15, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

162. Lamar County, Alabama Deed Book, n.d., vol. 34, pp. 71, 375-7.

163. Lamar County, AL Mortgage Book, n.d., vol. 66, p. 406.

164. 1920 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1920, Prct. 15, vol. 65, ED 69, p. 45, dwelling 44, family 45. It refers also to Farm Sched. 15 (not avail.), (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

165. Lowndes County, MS., Minute.

166. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

167. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Estate Docket 4065; E. B. 7, p. 491; MB 17 p. 461; MB 18 p. 20; Acct. Bk. 3, p. 63, 78.

168. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 54.

169. Davidson Family History, p.1-4.

170. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

171. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 012, house 34, family 35.

172. Estate File Docket 1622, Answer filed 21 Apr 1873.

173. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

174. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

175. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Vol. 1, p. 2309, docket # 2308-2309. Also DB 4, p. 512-513; Minute Book 8, p. 339; Record Book 2, p. 250.

176. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

177. ibid.

178. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17.

179. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

180. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

181. 1870 U. S. Census of Lowndes County, MS, p. 54, dwelling 460, family 681, Columbus MS., Public Library.

182. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

183. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622.

184. ibid, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

185. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 48, pp. 5-6.

186. Estate File Docket 1622, Confirmation of Sale, Chancery Court, dockett 1622, 21 Jul 1873.

187. Lowndes Co., MS Deed. DB 53, p. 564.

188. Lowndes Co., MS Deed.

189. ibid, DB 54, p. 407.

190. ibid.

191. 1880 U. S. Census of Lowndes Co. MS, p. 203, Columbus MS., Public Library.

192. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 58, p. 504.

193. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Minute Book 8, p. 362, 377, 383, 418; M. B. 9 p. 166, 270, 421, 430; M. B. 10, p. 96; Record Book 2, p. 250.

194. ibid. Minute Book 8, p. 362; Record Book 2, p. 250.

195. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

196. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

197. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

198. ibid.

199. 1880 Census Lowndes, MS, p. 203.

200. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

201. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

202. ibid.

203. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Vol. 1, p. 2309, docket # 2308-2309. Also DB 4, p. 512-513; Minute Book 8, p. 339; Record Book 2, p. 250.

204. ibid, Minute Book 8, p. 362, 377, 383, 418; M. B. 9 p. 166, 270, 421, 430; M. B. 10, p. 96; Record Book 2, p. 250.

205. ibid, Minute Book 8, p. 362; Record Book 2, p. 250.

206. ibid, Minute Book 9, p. 2308.

207. ibid, vol. 1, p. 2309 and Docket ook 4, p. 512-3, Docket #3208-9.

208. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, 55.

209. ibid.

210. ibid.

211. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Vol. 1, p. 2309, docket # 2308-2309. Also DB 4, p. 512-513; Minute Book 8, p. 339; Record Book 2, p. 250.

212. ibid, Minute Book 8, p. 362, 377, 383, 418; M. B. 9 p. 166, 270, 421, 430; M. B. 10, p. 96; Record Book 2, p. 250.

213. ibid, Minute Book 8, p. 362; Record Book 2, p. 250.

Bibliography

!850 U. S. Census of Pickens County, AL, Slave Schedules, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1810 U. S. Census of Christian Co., KY, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1830 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1840 U. S. Census of Mobile Co., AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, Agricultural Schedules, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, (?) Birmingham, AL. Library (Southern History).

1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1870 U. S. Census of Lowndes County, MS, Columbus MS., Public Library.

1880 U. S. Census of Lowndes Co. MS, Columbus MS., Public Library.

1880 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1880, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1900, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1910 U. S. Census, Marion County, AL as of 15 Apr 1910, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1920 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1920, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Alabama State Census of 1855, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Alcorn County, MS., Marriage Bonds, n.d..

Baltimore County, MD, Marriages.

Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit, Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end., n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Christian Co., KY., Deed Book, n.d..

Christian County, KY., Marriages, n.d..

Clanahan, James F.. *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.).

Davidson Family History, n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Edwards, Jean Strickland and Patricia N.. *Records of Choctaw Trading Post St. Stevens, AL* in *no series* (Moss Point, MS: the

author, 1990).

Estate File Docket 1622 Lowndes Co. MS Chancery Court, n.d., Note: These records are at the Library - Not in the Court House!, Columbus MS., Public Library.

Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS, n.d., Records are on computer, but often only the owners name is shown. Walt Holliman copied relevant grave markins in 1993., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi., May 1997.

General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads, Cash Entry, Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996.

Greene Co. AL Probate Files, n.d..

Hawkins County TN Courthouse Records, n.d..

Joseph Alexander, Tanner, n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, Columbus MS., Public Library

Lamar Co., AL., Estate Book, n.d..

Lamar County, AL Marriage Book, n.d..

Lamar County, AL Mortgage Book, n.d..

Lamar County, Alabama Deed Book, n.d..

Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, n.d..

Lowndes Co., MS Estate Book, n.d., Columbus MS., Public Library

Lowndes County, MS Record Book, n.d..

Lowndes County, MS, Marriage Book, n.d..

Lowndes County, MS., Minute Book, n.d..

Marion County, AL.. Deed Book, n.d..

Matte, Jacqueline Anderson. *The History of Washington County, Alabama* in *no series* (Chatom, AL: Washington County AL., Historical Society, 1982).

Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries., n.d..

Pickens County, AL., Deed Book, n.d..

Pickett, Albert James. *History of Alabama* in *no series* (Tuscaloosa, AL: Willo Publishing Co., 1962).

Plaisance, Fra. Aloyisius O. S. B, ""The Choctaw Trading House-1803-1822" Alabama Historical Quarterly 1954," *no series*, 16.

Smith, Nelson F.. *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: The author, Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

Spell, Catherine Pepper. *Abstracts of Marriages, Pickens County, AL 1865-1881 from The West Alabamian* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: C. P. Spell, 1970).

U. S. Archives. *American State Papers, volumn 1, Land Claims in the Mississippi Territory* in *no series* (Washington,. DC: Gales and Seaton, 1832).

_____. *Old St. Stephens Land Office Records and American State Papers, Public Lands, Vol. 1 1768-1888* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., 1983).

_____. *Records of the Choctaw Trading House under the Office of Indian Trade 1803-1824. Roll 1. Ident. Books 1805-1820 and Misc. Accts. 1803-1810.* in *no series*, T-500 (Washington, DC: National Archives, 1960).

Chapter

5

The Egerton Family

The Egerton family can be traced back to around 1215. Richard de Belward married Letitia de Mallpas, daughter of Robert de Mallpas about 1238. Their son William was the father of David le clerke, who became Baron de Mallpas through his marriage to Margrett, daughter of Raph, Baron de Mallpas. Their son, Phillip de Mallpas al's Gogh (The Red), married Katherine Hulton, and they had a son, David de Egerton, le clerc de Mallpas, who married Cicely Thornton, daughter of Randoll Thornton. Their son, Philip de Egerton married a Wrenbury, and they had issue David de Egerton who married Isabel Fowleshurst, daughter of Richard Fowleshurst of Crew. Their son David de Egerton had a son Phillip de Egerton who married Mauld de Mallpas, and they had a son Sir John Egerton of Egerton Manor. He had a son Sir Phillip Egerton of Egerton Manor. He was Captain of a Militia company of horse and married Margery Manwaring of Ightfield, daughter of William Manwaring of Ightfield. They had a son Sir Ralfe Egerton of Ridley who married first Margaret Bassett, daughter of Rafe Bassett of Bloer. Their son Sir Richard Egerton of Ridley married Mary Gravenor, daughter of Richard Gravenor of Eaton. Their son, Sir Thomas Egerton became Baron Elsmere and Viscount Brackley, and was slated to become Earl of Bridgewater as a reward for his service to Queen Elizabeth and King James I, but died before he could be so honored, the office passing to his son. (The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, Vol. XVIII, London, The Harlean Society, pp. 95-98).

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

FIRST GENERATION

1. Richard de Belward <[1] **Egerton** forerunner>[1]. Born, circa 1215 (?), in England. Died in England.

He married Letitia de **Mallpas**[2], daughter of Robert de **Mallpas** <Egerton Progenitor> and **Unknown** woman, circa 1238, in England. Born, circa 1219 (??) in England. Children:

2 i. William[2] **Belward**.
ii. Other Children Unknown **de Belward**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. William[2] **Belward** (Richard de Belward < forerunner>, 1)[1]. Born, circa 1240 (?), in England.

He married **Unknown** woman[1], circa 1263, in England. Born, circa 1242 (??) in England. Children:

3 i. David le Clerke Baron of[3] **Mallpas.**
ii. Other Children unknown **Belward.**

THIRD GENERATION

3. David le Clerke Baron of[3] **Mallpas** (William, 2)[3]. Born, circa 1265 (?), in England.

He married Margrett de **Mallpas**[4], daughter of Raph Baron de **Mallpas** and Beatrix **Fitzhugh**. Born, circa 1292 (?), in England. Children:

i. Sir William de[4] **Mallpas**[5].
4 ii. Phillip de **Mallpas** al's Gogh <TheRed>.

FOURTH GENERATION

4. Phillip de[4] **Mallpas** al's Gogh <TheRed> (David le Clerke Baron of, 3)[4]. Born, circa 1290 (?), in England[6].

He married Katherine **Hulton**[7]. Born, circa 1290 (??) in England. Children:

5 i. David de[5] **Egerton** le Clerc de Mallpas.
ii. Other Children Unknown.

FIFTH GENERATION

5. David de[5] **Egerton** le Clerc de Mallpas (Phillip de al's Gogh <TheRed>, 4)[8]. Born, circa 1315 (?), in England.

He married Cicely **Thornton**[9], daughter of Randoll **Thornton** and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1317 (??) in England.

Children:

6 i. Philip de[6] **Egerton.**
ii. Other children unknown **Egerton.**

SIXTH GENERATION

6. Philip de[6] **Egerton** (David de le Clerc de Mallpas, 5)[9]. Born, circa 1340 (?), in England.
Sixteenth great-grandfather Ahf. 178,624.

He married Unknown **Wrenbury**[1]. Born, circa 1342 (??) in England. Children:

7 i. David de[7] **Egerton**.
ii. Urian **Egerton** of Caldcotte[9]. Born, circa 1415 (?), in England.
He married Aemelia **Calcott**[9].

SEVENTH GENERATION

7. David de[7] **Egerton** (Philip de, 6)[9]. Born, circa 1365 (?), in England.

He married Isabel **Fowleshurst**[10], daughter of Richard **Fowleshurst** of Crew and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1367 (??) in England.
Sixteenth great-grandmother Ahf. 178,625.

Children:

8 i. David de[8] **Egerton**.
ii. Phillip le **Large**[2]. Born, circa 1415 (?), in England. Thought to be the father of Phillip de Egerton by The Ancient Family of Egerton.
iii. Urian **Egerton** of Egerton[11]. Born, circa 1419 (?), in England.

EIGHTH GENERATION

8. David de[8] **Egerton** (David de, 7)[10]. Born, circa 1365 (?), in England. Fifteenth great-grandfather Ahf. 89,312.

He married **Unknown** woman[10]. Children:

9 i. Phillip de[9] **Egerton.**
ii. Other children unknown.

NINTH GENERATION

9. Phillip de[9] **Egerton** (David de, 8)[9]. Born, circa 1415 (?), in England. Fourteenth great-grandfather Ahf. 44,656. May have been married to Margrett, daughter of John Warren of Ightfield instead.

He married Mauld de **Mallpas**[2]. Born, circa 1417 (?), in England. Fourteenth great-grandmother Ahf. 44,657. Children:

10 i. Sir John[10] **Egerton** of Egerton.
ii. Other children unknown.

TENTH GENERATION

10. Sir John[10] **Egerton** of Egerton (Phillip de, 9)[12]. Born, circa 1440 (?), in England.
Thirteenth great-grandfather Ahf. 22,328.

He married **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1442 (?), in England. Children:

11 i. Sir Phillip[11] **Egerton** of Egerton Manor.

ELEVENTH GENERATION

11. Sir Phillip[11] **Egerton** of Egerton Manor (Sir John of Egerton, 10)[9]. Born, circa 1465 (?), in England.
Twelfth great-grandfather Ahf. 11,264.
Captain of Militia Company of Horse.

He married Margery **Manwaring** of Ightfield[9], daughter of William **Manwaring** of Ightfield and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1467 (?), in England. Died in England.
Twelth great-grandmother Ahf.11,265.

Children:

i. William[12] **Egerton** of Egerton[12]. Born, circa 1490 (?), in England. He married Margery **Egerton**[13], daughter of Ralfe **Egerton** of Wrynehill and **Unknown** woman.
ii. John **Egerton** of Egerton and Olton[14]. Born, circa 1492 (?), in England. He married Elizabeth **Done**[9], daughter of Hugh **Done** of Olton and **Unknown** woman.
12 iii. Sir Ralfe **Egerton** of Ridley.

TWELFTH GENERATION

12. Sir Ralfe[12] **Egerton** of Ridley (Sir Phillip of Egerton Manor, 11)[9]. Born, circa 1494 (?), in England.
Eleventh great-grandfather Ahf. 2816.

He married, first, Margrett **Bassett**[15], daughter of Rafe **Bassett** of Bloer and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1498 (?), in England.
Eleventh great-grandmother Ahf. 5,633. Children:

13
i. Sir Richard[13] **Egerton** of Ridley.
ii. Ralph **Egerton**[16]. Born, circa 1517 (?), in England.
iii. Richard **Egerton**[17]. Born, circa 1519 (?), in England.
iv. Thomas **Egerton**[16]. Born, circa 1521 (?), in England.
v. Elizabeth **Egerton**[18]. Born, circa 1522 (?), in England.

He married[19], second, Barbara **Holford**[20], daughter of Steven **Holford** and **Unknown** woman.

THIRTEENTH GENERATION

13. Sir Richard[13] **Egerton** of Ridley (Sir Ralfe of Ridley, 12)[21]. Born, circa 1515, in Ridley, Cheshire, England. Died in Ridley, Cheshire, England. Tenth great-grandfather Ahf. 2816.

He married Mary **Gravenor**[8], daughter of Richard **Gravenor** of Eaton and **Unknown** woman, circa 1538 (?), in England. Born, circa 1517 (?), in England. Tenth great-grandmother Ahf. 2,817. Children:

14 i. Sir Thomas[14] **Egerton** Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley.
ii. Raph **Egerton** of Ridley[12]. Born, circa 1577 (?), in England.

FOURTEENTH GENERATION

14. Sir Thomas[14] **Egerton** Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley (Sir Richard of Ridley, 13)[22]. Born, 1540, in England. Died, 16 Mar 1616/7, in London, England. Occupation: Lord Chancellor.

Ninth great-grandfather Ahf. 1408.

For the ancestry of this noble family for many centuries see The Harlean Society, The Visitations of Cheshire 1580, Vol. XVIII, p. 95 ff. available at Birmingham, AL., Public Library, Southern History Collection.

Sir Thomas Egerton was best known as Lord Keeper of the Seal of England, and was also known as Sir Thomas Egerton of Doddleston. He had a distinguished career in the service of the House of Stewart and became Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley, and was slated to become Earl of Bridgewater as a reward for his faithful service to Queen Elizabeth and King James I, but died before it could be conferred, the title being conferred on his son, John.

From July 20th to August 2, 1602 "the newly appointed Lord Chancellor Ellesmere (Egerton) entertained Queen Elizabeth at Harefield on one of her royal progresses...Among the list of presents given by his friends and neighbors to the Lord Chancellor to enable him to bear the heavy cost of feeding the royal suite"... a gift of Salmons from a Mr. Harrison of Bryndford." (The Egerton Papers, 1840, p. 355, Indexed by Winterbottom, "Geneal. of VA Families [VA. Magazine] v. III, p. 946 fn).

He "Entered Lincoln Inn in 1559, and was called to the bar in 1572; quickly acquired a large practice in Chancery Courts, and was rapidly promoted. In 1580 he was Governor of his Inn. In 1582 he was Lent reader, and in 1588, treasurer. He became Solicitor General on June 26, 1581. He was knighted at the close of 1593, and was appointed Chamberlain of Chester. It is said Queen Elizabeth conferred the Solicitorship after hearing him plead a case in which he opposed the crown. 'In my troth' she is said to have exclaimed, 'he shall never plead against me again!' On April 10, 1594 Sir Thomas Egerton was promoted to the Bench as Master of The Rolls and, after Sir John Puckering's death, he became Lord Keeper, which position he resigned shortly to Edward Bruce, Lord Kinross. However, on June 19, when he received from King James I the new great seal, he was made Baron Ellsmere, and on the 24th, Lord Chancellor. This resulted in Egerton's full support for the King, and he served James faithfully until he died in 1617. As a reward for faithful service King James promised him an Earldom. However, Egerton died on March 16, 1617 before the honor could be conferred on him" ("Egerton" p. 11).

His son John joined the gentlemen adventurers as a volunteer in 1697, hunting Spanish treasure ships in the Azores. On the voyage he met John Donne, later to become a famous poet, and who helped Donne become placed as Secretary to his father, who befriended and sponsored the young man, later backing him for a seat in Parliament (Ency. Brittanica, Micropedia, vol. II, p. 217, 1974, which includes a picture of Sir Thomas).

His son, Sir John, became the first Earl of Bridgewater following his death.

FOURTEENTH GENERATION

He married, first, Elizabeth **Ravenscroft**[23], daughter of Thomas **Ravenscroft** of Bretton and **Unknown** woman, circa 1577 (?), in England. Born, circa 1542 (?), in England.
Ninth great-grandmother Ahf. 1409.
. Children:

i. Sir Thomas[15] **Egerton**[24]. Born, circa 1575 (?), in England. Died, 1599, in Ireland. He married Elizabeth **Venables**[25], daughter of Thomas **Venables** Baron of Kinderton and **Unknown** woman.
His son Thomas met the English poet John Donne on a privateering raid, and secured his father's sponsorship of the poet, who was later sent to Parliament by Sir Thomas. Sir Thomas was killed fighting in the Irish Wars of Rebellion, leaving three young daughters.

15 ii. Sir John **Egerton** Earl of Bridgewater.

iii. Mary **Egerton** <Marie?>[26]. Born, circa 1581 (?), in England. She married Sir Francis **Lugh**[27].

He married, second, Elizabeth **Moore**[28].

He married[29], third, Lady Alice **Spencer**[27], daughter of Sir John **Spencer** and **Unknown** woman, after 1580 (?). Born, circa 1560, in Sussex, England.
Ninth great-grandmother Ahf. 1411.
She married first Ferdinando, Fifth Earl of Derby. Lived for many years after the death of Sir Thomas Egerton, her second husband.

FIFTEENTH GENERATION

15. Sir John[15] **Egerton** Earl of Bridgewater (Sir Thomas Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley, 14)[30]. Born, 1579, in Sussex, England. Died, 4 Dec 1649, in Achridge, England. Burial: 1649, in Ch. of Little, Gaddesden[31].

Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 704.

While he was the second son, his older brother predeceased him, therefore he was granted the Earldom promised his father. He married his step-sister, who was daughter of Lady Alice Spencer, widow of Ferdinando Stanley, Earl of Darby, his step-mother.

Named Earl of Bridgewater by King James I of England on 27 May 1617 based on his father's work for the crown. Member of the Privy Council; President, Council of Wales, with official residence at Ludlow Castle, Shropshire; Lord Lieutenant for those counties adjoining Wales. After the Civil War broke out he retired to the country. A monument at the Little Church of Gaddesden lauds his many virtues.

He married Lady Francis **Standley**[32], daughter of Ferdinando **Standley** 5th Earl of Derby and Lady Alice **Spencer**, circa 1615, in Ludlow Castle, Shropshire, England. Born, circa 1581 (??).

Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 705.

The wife of Charles Egerton is a matter of conjecture. He probably married either in England or in Barbados. If in Barbados, he may have married an Evans. Some say he married Lady Elizabeth of Newcastle, but I have seen no proof of either marriage. Children:

i. James[16] **Egerton**[33]. Born, circa 1618, in England. Died in Childhood.

ii. Charles **Egerton**[34]. Born, circa 1620 (?), in England. Died, before 1624, in England.

iii. Sir John **Egerton** Jr.[35]. Born, 1622, in England. Died, 26 Oct 1686, in England. Burial: 1686, in Little Church, of Gaddensden. He married **Unknown** Woman.

Viscount Brackley and 2nd Earl of Bridgewater. Member of Privy Council 13 Feb. 1666. High Steward of Wycome 1672. A Royalist, he was imprisoned April 1651 for conspiracy. Posted bond of 10,000 pounds himself, and raised another 10,000 from two friends. Managed the conference on the Act of Uniformity 1662. Appointed High Steward of Oxford Univ. May 4, 1663.

16 iv. Charles **Egerton**.

v. Alice **Egerton**[36]. Born, circa 1626, in England. Died, before 1644 (?), in England. She married Richard **Vaughn** Earl of Carberry[37].

vi. Anne **Egerton**[38]. Born, circa 1626, in England. Died in childhood.

vii. Cecilia **Egerton**[39]. Born, circa 1630, in England. Died

FIFTEENTH GENERATION

unmarried.

viii. Frances **Egerton**[38]. Born, circa 1632, in England. She married[40] Sir John **Hobart**[37].

ix. Arabella **Egerton**[38]. Born, circa 1632, in England. She married[38] Oliver, Lord **St. John**[41], son of The Earl Of **Bollingbroke** and **Unknown** woman.

x. Elizabeth **Egerton**[38]. Born, circa 1632, in England. She married[40] David **Cecil**[37], son of Sir Richard **Cecil** and **Unknown** woman.

xi. Mary **Egerton**[23]. She married[38] Richard **Herbert**[37], son of Edward, Lord **Herbert** of Cherbury and **Unknown** woman.

xii. Penelope **Egerton**[38]. She married[42] Sir Robert **Napier**[33].

xiii. Catherine **Egerton**[43]. She married[42] William **Courten**[37], son of Sir William **Courten** and **Unknown** woman.

xiv. Magdalen **Egerton**[37]. She married[42] Sir Gervase **Carter** <Cutler?>[44].

SIXTEENTH GENERATION

16. Charles[16] **Egerton** (Sir John Earl of Bridgewater, 15)[45]. Born, 1623, in Sussex, England. Died, 1669, in Lower Norfolk Co, VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 352.

He was the second son named Charles. The first died as an infant.

Some sources indicate he married Ann Evans. Mrs. R. B. Parker believes he came to America by way of Barbados, where a Charles Egerton is said to have declared that his brother-in-law was an Evans, which suggests that his wife was an Evans, but there is no documentation (Mrs R. B. Parker "The Egerton Family", typescript, p. 14). Other sources name his wife as Lady Francis Standley, but there is no proof of that either.

Charles Egerton appears to have come with the Cavalier migration from England after the beheading of Charles I, when Cromwell came into power, about 1650, settling in Virginia, possibly by way of Barbados. He and his son had many business dealings in South Norfolk Co., Va., and along Chesapeke Bay into Maryland. His children were not named in his will, but his son Charles was a witness, and he had deeded land to Wm. Phfaul, John Mulwater, and Wm. Olinder, his sons-in-laws, and to Mary Underwood, probably a widowed daughter, prior to his death. It is possible that he had additional sons, but no record has been found, and none were named in his will.

His brother, John, the Second Duke of Bridgewater, was arrested in England in 1649 as an acroyalist, accused of conspiring against the commonwealth, and was imprisoned and examined in 1649, but was soon freed.

A record of the estate of Capt. Francis Emperor taken June 1662 shows that he owes a bill to Charles Egerton of 340 pounds of tobacco. ("Lower Norfolk [VA] Antiquary", Vol. IV, p. 84).

The following deeds were recorded in Lower Norfolk County, VA.

20 Sep. 1661, according to a 20 Sep 1694 deed by Charles Griffin of Norfolk Co., 208 ac. at head of Little Creek adj. Higgins land were granted to Charles Egerton and assigned to Edward Holmes and William Olifant (VA PB 8 p. 350; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 390).

20 Jan 1664 Charles Egerton deeded land to Edward Holmes and William Phfaul (Ibid p. 39).

14 Jun 1664 Thomas Bridge to Charles Egerton 200 ac Linhaven Parish in Lower County of New Norfolk: 150 ac. at a small creek on Wwd. side of Jno. Holmes' house, running up the creek SSW joining land of Giles Collins, then ESE &c.; 50 ac. being 3 small hammocks joyned together by small ostums (?) upon Hog Island in Little Creek in Lynhaven. Granted to Lemll. Mayson 18 Feb. 1653, by him sold to Tho. Bridge, who sold to Egerton (VA Patent Book 5 p. 382, 384, [427, 430]; Nugent, Cavaliers and Pioneers vol. 1, pp. 382, 518).

Sept. 15, 1667. Rec. Feb 15, 1669 Charles Egerton of Lower Norfolk County to John Mulwater, 100 acres (Lower Norfolk Co. DB E p. 43, 46). He appears to have been deeding his estate to his daughter's husbands through these deeds.

20 Nov 1667 "Charles Egerton in the County of Lower Norfolk in Virginia... give...unto Ann Bennetts two sons: George and Edward, my plantacon

SIXTEENTH GENERATION

wch I live upon...Cowes between the boys and their Sister Elizabeth...Soe that there Mother, when she cometh into the County again, may...have a Living out of the Land and Stock...if Thomas Bennet will come out of the Bay & live with them hee may. I will not hinder nor molest him...20th day of November 1667. (Norfolk County Clerk's Office, Book E p. 32; The Virginia Magazine, v. XXXI p. 347). "Mrs. Ann Bennett was a daughter of Henry Snaile. She married Thomas Bennet of Lower Norfolk Co., VA and St. Mary's Co. MD. Her dau. Mary married (1) Thomas Ewell, (2) Maximillian Boussh, (3) Rev. Jonathan Saunders (d. ante 1700), rector of Lynn Haven Parish in 1695, whose dau. Mary Saunders (d. 1762) m. in 1719 Cornelius Calvert." (Ibid.) Mrs. Parker postulates that Ann Snayle may be the daughter or granddaughter of Charles, but since she is said to be the daughter of Henry Snayle, that is unlikely ("MD Geneal." v. 1, p. 419). For more on Mary Snayle Bennett and her family see "VA. History Mag." vol. XXXI p. 346).

27 Apr 1669 "Will of Charles Egerton...unto Anne Snayle wch now goeth by the name Ann Bennett, to her foure Children that is to say George, and Edward and Elizabeth and Mary my lands when they come to age." Exrs: James Wishart and John Griffin. Wit: John Worland, Charles Egerton and George Write. (Norfolk Co. Clerk's Office, Book E. p. 51, now recorded in Portsmouth) dated 27 April 1669, proved 15 June 1669 ("Va. Magazine of Hist. and Biog." published by Va. Hist. Soc. Vol. XXXI, Dec. 1923 p. 346-8). It is believed that Thomas Bennet was a Cromwell sympathizer.

Lower Norfolk County Clerk's Office, Book 5 p. 74. States that George and Edward Bennett died before adulthood so that "Elizabeth and Mary being the only surviving children of Ann Bennett, and being of competent and legal age, Elizabeth being married to Henry Collins and Mary (first) to Thomas Ewell Doe...make partition sixty acres to Elizabeth and eighty acres to Mary. Mary had no issue by Ewell and m.2 Rev. Jonathon Sanders minister of Lynnhaven Parish.

A list of donations to Lower Norfolk Co. Library 11 May 1670 included from Charles Egerton one Bible valued at 30 pounds tobacco and 5 printed books valued at 50 pounds tobacco ("Antiquary" vol. 1 p. 106; "Egerton" p. 421).

He married Elizabeth of **Newcastle**[37], daughter of William, Duke of **Newcastle** and **Unknown** woman, circa 1643 (?), in Lower Norfolk Co, VA. Born in England. Children:

17 i. Charles[17] **Egerton** Sr.
ii. George **Egerton**[37].
iii. Thomas **Egerton**[37].
iv. Randolph **Egerton**[37].
v. Mary **Egerton**[37]. She married[46] Unknown **Underwood**[47].
vi. Daughter 2 **Egerton**. She married[48] William **Olinder**[49].
vii. Daughter 3 **Egerton**. She married[48] John **Mulwater**[49].
viii. Daughter 4 **Egerton**. She married[46] William **Phfaul**[49].

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION

17. Charles[17] **Egerton** Sr. (Charles, 16)[50]. Born, 1645, in Lower Norfolk Co, VA. Died, 1699, in St. Michels 100, St. Mary's Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 176.

Charles moved from Virginia into Charles County, now Prince George's County, Maryland, probably around 1683. His biggest land holding was 2400 acres on Piscataway Creek or Piscataway River of the Potomac River, which would place him directly across the river from Mt. Vernon, just south of the District of Columbia. While there were some later land transactions in Virginia, we have found no evidence that he moved back to Virginia. His manor appears to have been in St. Marys' County, MD., and there is where he made his will.

There has been some confusion regarding his wife, but it seems clear that he married Ann or Ann Godfrey, daughter of John Godfrey and his wife Sarah Godfrey Porten (Norfolk Co. Clerk's Office, Book 4 f. 35 and Book 50 f. 235; See "VA History Mag." XXXI Dec. 1923, p. 348

20 Sept 1661 208 ac. were granted to Charles Egerton according to a deed 20 Apr. 1698 by Chas. Griffin.

27 Apr 1669 Charles witnessed his father's will.

"16 June 1675 Charles Egerton was on a jury to inquire into the accusation of Witchcraft against one Joan Jenkins" ("Lower Norfolk Co. Antiquary", VII, p. 50).

5 Jun 1678 Wm. Cockcroft claimed land on Broad Cr. adj. Charles Egerton in Lower Norfolk Co., VA (VA Pat. Bk. 6 p. 632; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 182).

On 1 Oct. 1679 Charles Egerton patented 563 acres, being the plantation where he lives on in Lower Norfolk Co., VA on W. sd. of E'n br. of Elizabeth River adj. Croxcrofts Corner...mouth Broad Cr... Mosley's Neck Cr. mouth to Orchard Point-&c 419 ac. granted to Wm. Porter (or Porten) 9 May 1666 and assigned to Arthur Tompkins for 500 ac. & by his will left to his wife Ann Tompkins and now due sd. Egerton by marrying sd. Ann, together with 144 ac. enlarged on the water side which is due for transporting of three persons; James Hewitt, Susan Goodlin, Tho. Clutton. (VA PB 6 p. 10; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 203; DB 9, p. 93, Norfolk Co., VA).

At some time, probably before 1683, Charles moved to Maryland.

Feb. 1, 1683 "Deed to Charles Egerton of Lower Norfolk Co., VA., from William Thomas and Susan, his wife, of Lankford Bay, Kent Co., MD. for 19,000 pounds of tobacco in cask, "all that plantation and tract of land called Punckney Marsh in St. Michaels Hundred in St. Marys's County, between the land of Richard Atwood and Hugh Manning, 200 acres." signed William Thomas, witnessed by George Parker and Robert Carvile. Ack. 2 Dec. 1684. (Prov. Court Records, Annapolis, Liber W.R.C. no.1, folios 312, et. seg.; "MD Geneal." v. 1, p. 420).

Oct. 3, 1685. Charles Egerton was on the jury panel in the Witchcraft trial of one Rebecca Fowler of Calvert County MD, "On Sept 30, 1685, the Grand Inquest presented and indicted Rebecca Fowler, and the proceedings are thus recorded: "Maryland, SS. The Jurors for the Rt. Honorable Lord proprietary of

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION

this province on their oathes doe present Rebecca Fowler, the wife of John Fowler, late of Calvert County, plantr, otherwise called Rebecca Fowler, late of Calvert County, spinster, for that she the said Rebecca Fowler the last day of August in the yeare of our Lord 1685 and at divers other dayes and times as well before & after having not the feare of God before her eyes but being led by the instigation of the Divell certaine evil and dyabolicall artes called witchcrafts, inchantment scharmes & sorceryes then wickedly, divelishly, and feloniously at Mount Calvert Hundred and severall other places in Calvert County aforesaid of her malice forethought feloniously did use practice & exercise in upon & against one Francis Sandsbury, late of Calvert County aforesaid, Labourer, and several other psons of the said county whereby the said Francis Sandsbuty & sevral others as aforesaid last day of August in the yeare aforesaid & several other dayes and times as well before as after at Mount Calvert hundred and several other places in the said County in his & their bodyes were very much the worse, consumed, pined & lamed against the peace &ct. and against the forme of the statute in this case made and provided. signed, Burford, Attorney General. On the back side of the foregoing presentment was endorsed by the Grand Jury --Billa Vera--Upon which presentment the said Rebecca Fowler was indicted. Upon her indictment arraigned and upon her arraignment pleaded not guilty and for her tryall put her self upon God & the Country, & Attorney General, also. Command was therefore given to the Sheriffe of St. Maries County that he cause to come her twelve &ct. Now here at this day to-witt the second day of October Annoq Dni 1685 came the said Thomas Burford, Attorney General for the Lord Proprietary and the said Rebecca Fowler was brought to the Barr and the jurors empannelled being called likewise come to-witt Randolph Brandt, & Charles Egerton, James Yore, etc. The record shows that she was found guilty and sentenced to death by hanging, which was carried out the 9th of October, 1685. ("Judgement Records of the Prov. Court of MD, Liber T. G. (2) 1682-1702" p. 23, 25, 34 as quoted in Maryland History Magazine;, vol XXXI, No. 1, p. 282-5).

1687 "One Raymond, a Papist priest, did publicly in Court declare that he intended the house of Mr. Charles Egerton, and hgouses of "Capt. Robert Jordan, and Henry Usdick to meet at, there celebrate mass and other rites of the church." ("William and Mary Quarterly", I, 479 per "Maryland Genealogies" p. 421).

20 Oct 1688 Charles Egerton patented 400 ac. Lower Norfolk Co., VA in the upper parish of Lynnhaven adj. land formerly David Murraies, & upon patent of the Dam Necks for trans. of 8 persons: Charles Egerton, Rachell Johnson, Capt. Richard Jordan,, 3 times, Henry Hormon, twice, James Carter (VA PB 7 p. 675; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 327).

To William Nicholson, 383 acs. (O. L.) Pr. Anne Co; adj. John Pierce; on the Gum Sw.; 28 Apr. 1711, Found within the bounds of a patent of 400 acs. to Charles Egerton, 20 Oct. 1688. & by Power of Atty. of sd. Charles and Anne Egerton to Arthur Egerton, their son, 12 Dec. 1694, did assign to sd. Nicholson 16 Jan. 1694/5 (VA Patent Book 10, p. 23; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 117).

14 Jan. 1689 Deed from Charles Calvert of St. Mary's County, Gent., son and heir of William Calvert, Esq., deceased, to Charles Egerton of St. Mary's County, Merchant, conveys for the sum of 30,000 lbs. of tobacco, 2400 acres of land. "Whereas, Ye. Rt. Hon. Cecilius Calvert, late Lord Proprietary, etc., of Maryland, by Letters Patent dated 11 Feb. 1662, did grant unto the said William Calvert, deceased, a tract of land on the east side of the Piscataway River and on the south side of Piscataway Creek, beginning at a marked oak ye bound tree

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION

of Randolph Henson and running (etc), and then laid out for 3,000 acres; and, Whereas, further, ye said William Calvert upon marriage of his daughter Elizabeth with James Neale of Charles County, gent., did give unto said James Neale and his wife, or one of them, 600 acres part of the aforesaid 3000 acres, which 3000 acres are situated in Charles County and are a part of ye land that was reserved for ye Indians in 1668" (Annapolis Land Records, Charles County Deed Book (abstract), Lib. R. No. 1 1690-92, fol. 134.) Note: "Piscataway" was patented to the Hon. William Calvert, given to his daughter Elizabeth and her husband James Neale who, in turn, gave all or some of it to their daughter Mary the wife of Charles Egerton Jr. which said Mary, after Egerton's death, married Jeremiah Adderton. Mary and Charles Egerton of St. Mary's Co. sold 23 Feb 1702 to James Heath of Kent County, Gent., for L. 125 a 600 ac. part of 3000 acres granted by Cecillius, Lord Baltimore to William Calvert Esq'r on 11 Feb 1662 located on the E. sd. of the Piscatawney R. and s. sd. of creek called Piscattaway bd. by Randolphe Hanson, near the Indian Fort. Wit: R. Lewellen, Jos. Vanswaringen. Ack. 23 Feb. 1703. (Annapolis, Liber P.C.., Folio 659) as cited in "Maryland" p. 421. ("Land Records Prince Georges". Folio 81A states this land was sold by Lord Calvert to Charles Egerton, dec'd, father of the above Charles Egerton." Land Records of Prince Georges Co., Md." p. 18)

Land grant to Charles Egerton of Lynnhaven Parish, Norfolk Co. 1689, also a grant of 563 acres in Lower Norfolk Co. Oct. 1, 1679 (Parker, p. 17). Grant to Arthur 1689, who is perhaps a son. 12 Dec. 1694 Charles Egerton filed in Lower Norfolk County Court House a Power of Attorney for his son Arthur, wherein the former and his wife Ann referred to themselves as formerly of Elizabeth River, Virginia, late of St. Mary's County, MD. (Norfolk Co. DB 9, pp. 88-89, 93; "Maryland" p. 421, 523) "

11 March 1699, Proved 11 April 1699. The Will of Charles Egerton, Sr., of St. Mary's County devised to his wife Ann, for life, "Pountney Marsh" (elsewhere written "Punckney Marsh") and named her executrix and residuary Legatee of his personal estate. He devised to his son George the plantation afsd at decease of after wife and also a right in land bought from Charles Calvert which was purchased from Robert Large; "Sd. son not having male heirs, to pass to next male heirs of testator." To his son Charles and male heirs, land on the Choptanke ("MD Genealogies" states Potomac) River, called "Piney Neck"; to his other four sons, John, Thomas, Randolph, and James Egerton jointly and male heirs 2500 A.the freshes of the Potomac River, on the north side of the river, generally called "Piscataway", they to make an equal division of the 2400 acres into four parts. "As for what other lands I have within the capes of Virginia or Maryland, the same to be disposed of and sold by my executors." To daughter Mary, he bequeathed 20,000 pounds of tobacco,"provided my executors like her marriage choice; otherwise, one shilling." None of his sons was to leave their mother until 25 years of age. To the Rev. John Hall, 1000 lbs of tobacco more, on the anniversary of the testators death. The guardians for his minor children were appointed: namely, Mr. John Hall, Mr. Thomas Groning, Mr. John Semot, and Mr. William Herbert. The Executors named were his sons Charles and John Egerton. (St. Mary's County Wills, Liber, P. C. no.1, folios 123 et seq.: L. 6 F. 241 per "Maryland Calendar of Wills" v. 2 p. 74).

The Rent Rolls of Prince George's Co., MD 1696-1723 show that "Piscataway" was in posession of Richard Calvert, John Egerton, Randall Egerton, and--?-- Egerton, 600 ac. each ("MD Genealogies" p. 422).

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION

He married[51] Anne **Godfrey** Toppin Tompkins[52], daughter of John **Godfrey** and Sarah **Unknown** Godfrey Porten, before 1676, in Lower Norfolk Co, VA. Born, circa 1647 (?), in England. Died, 1712 (?), in St. Marys Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 177.

There is some confusion about her identity, but it is probable that she was the daughter of John Godfrey and his wife Sarah, who remarried William Porten after Godfrey's death.

Anne was the widow of Arthur Toppin, by whom she may have had a child according to his will, and possibly also to an Arthur Tompkins, when she married Charles Egerton. I suspect that Toppin and Tompkins are the same person. Some believe that she also married a Porter, but her mother married second a William Porten, and it is believed they simply confused mother and daughter.

Her first husband, Arthur Toppin, of Eliz. River Parish, Lower Norfolk Co., VA stated in his will dated 30 Oct. 1671/15 Dec 1671 that his wife Ann was with child, and left half of his estate to each (I have found no record such a child was born).... To friend William Porten (who married Ann's widowed mother, Sarah Godfrey) two books...viz...Heylands Cosmography & a Book in quarto written by Edmund Gunter and also my black sword....To my sd. wife's mother Sarah Porten my sealed ring now on my finger...to Warren, Jno., & Matthew godfree my wifes brothers.../s/ Arthur Toppin & Seale. Wit: Lemuel Phillips (Lower Norfolk Co. Wills, Book E f. 99; Charles Fleming McIntosh, Brief Abstracts of Lower Norfolk Co. and Norfolk Co. Wills 1637-1710, Norfolk, the author, n. d.)

It appears that she also married an Arthur Tompkins, for a grant to her husband Charles Egerton 1 Oct 1679 claims land in Lower Norfolk Co. by right of marriage to Ann, widow of Arthur Thompkins, who bequeated the land to her in his will. The names in both the will of Toppin and deed citing Tompkins are clear in the abstracts, but it is possible that both refer to the same person, since there is a similarity in names.

Some researchers believe that her son, here listed as Arthur Egerton was in reality Arthur Bouchier. In any event, neither was named in her will with her other Egerton children. "Cavaliers" V. III p. 117 states that Charles and Anne Egerton gave power of attorney to their son Arthur to sell certain lands in VA, as found in Patent Book 10 p. 23. This suggests he was Arthur Egerton.

Her will was made as Anne Boucher in what was probably her fourth marriage. The Will of Anne Boucher of St. Michaels One Hundred, St. Mary's County, MD. was dated Jan. 20, and Proved Feb. 7, 1712. She bequeathed her personal property to her sons Thomas, Randolph, James and George Egerton and her daughter Mary Underwood. Son George Egerton Exr. and residuary legatee. Test: Christian Hart, Elinor Harwood, Anne Shaw (L 13 f. 491 MdHR per "Maryland Calendar of Wills". Vol. III p. 236).

Children:

i. George[18] **Egerton**[53]. Born, circa 1675 (?), in Lower Norfolk Co, VA.

He was named Exr and residuary legatee in the will of his mother, then Anne Boucher, 20 Jan 1712/ 7 Feb 1712.

A George Egerton was tried for begetting an illeg. child on the body of Mary Chamney March 1733/4 ("Balt. Families" p. 198). He would have been a little old for such things, so it

SEVENTEENTH GENERATION

may have been a younger George.

18 ii. Charles **Egerton** Jr.

19 iii. John **Egerton** Sr.

iv. James **Egerton**[47]. He married[54] Mirium **Tatum**[55], 31 Jul 1717 (?), in Norfolk Co. VA.

He was named in the will of his mother, then Anne Boucher, 1712.

10 Nov 1715 he and his brothers Thomas and Randolph conveyed to Thomas Edelen of Prince George's Co., MD 2400 ac. "Piscataway" ("Antiquary" v. 3 p. 41).

His marriage to Mirium Tatum, dau. of Eliz. Tatum, was witnessed by Randolph Egerton, his brother, and Moses Kirkwood (Ibid.)

James Egerton wit. will of Nathaniel Cooper, St. Mary's Co., MD 1730/22 Jan 1732 (L 20 F 626; "MD Cal. of Wills" v. 7 p. 10)

v. Randolph **Egerton** "Randle"[56].

Named in the will of his mother, then Anne Bouchier, in 1712. He was a bondsman for his brother James' marriage to Miriam Tatum in 1715. He and his brothers Thomas and James sold their 2400 ac. inheritance "Piscataway" 10 Nov. 1715 ("Egerton" p. 422).

vi. Thomas **Egerton**.

Named in the will of his mother, then Anne Boucher, 1712. He and his brother Randolph and James sold their inheritance, 2400 ac. "Piscataway" in 1715 ("Egerton" p. 422, also Bowie, p. 305-6).

vii. Mary **Egerton**[57]. Died in Isle of Wight Co, VA. She married George **Underwood**[58].

Mary inherited 20,000 pounds of tobacco under her father's will in 1699. She was named as Mary Underwood in the will of her mother, Anne Boucher, in 1712

viii. Arthur **Egerton**[59].

Some authorities identify him as Arthur Bouchier, son of Anne by her marriage to Bouchier. There is a Virginia land patent that indicates he is instead the son of Anne and Charles Egerton, Sr.

20 Apr 1689 Arthur Egerton was granted 150 ac. Lower Norfolk Co. on N. River granted Morgan Jones 4 Nov 1685 assigned to Mr. Charles Egerton, deserted, and now granted for trans. of 3 persons. (Patent Book 7, p. 705; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 332).

"William Nicholson, 383 acs. (O. L.), Pr. Anne Co; adj. John Pierce; on the Gum Sww., 28 Apr. 1711, (Patent Book 10) p. 23. Found within the bounds of a patent of 400 acs. to Charles Egerton, 20 Oct. 1688, & by Power of Atty. of sd. Charles and Anne Egerton to Arthur Egerton, their son, 12 Dec. 1694, did assign to sd. Nicholson, 16 Jan. 1694/5" ("Cavalieres" vol. 3, p. 117).

EIGHTEENTH GENERATION

18. Charles[18] **Egerton** Jr. (Charles Sr., 17)[60]. Born, before 1677, in Lower Norfolk Co, VA. Died, circa 1705 (?), in Piney Neck, St. Mary's Co., MD[61].

The eldest son of Charles Egerton, Sr. He married Mary Neale, a descendant of the Lords Baltimore (P. G. Co. DB A, p. 449. See "Egerton, p. 15-17, and "Baltimore Families" p. 453).

For a corrected account of his descendants see Mrs. P. W. Kendall, "Egerton Family Connections and Corrections", Maryland Magazine of Genealogy, Vol. 1, No. 1, Fall 1978, p. 1ff).

Charles inherited land on Potomac called "Piney Neck" and 600 ac. "Piscataway" from his father in 1699.

23 Feb 1702 Charles Egerton and Mary, his wife, of St. Mary's Co., MD sold to James Heath of Kent Co., Gent. (also show as of Anne Arundel Co.) for L.125, 600 ac., part of 3,000 ac. P. G. Co., granted by Cecilius, Lord Baltimore to William Calvert, on 11 Feb 1662. William Calvert, Esq'r, dec'd, gave 600 of these 3,000 ac. to his dau. Elizabeth when she married James Neale of Charles Co., Gent. Charles Calvert, son and heir of William Calvert sold the remaining 2400 acres to Charles Egerton, dec'd, father to the sd. Charles named above; loc. on E. sd of Piscattaway R. and S. sd of creek called Piscataway; bd. by Randolffe Hanson and a ashen swamp creek; near the Indian Fort; bd. by land of Cap. Johns Heck, Francis Marburie, and land where old Piscattaway Fort stood. /s/ Charles Egerton, Mary Egerton. Wit: R. Lewellen, and Jos. Swearingen. Ack. 23 Feb. 1703. John Nuthall examined Mary Egerton. Also Wit: C. Butler, George mason, Ralph Heirrison (P. G. Co. Jan. Court, 1703 fol. 75 and 81a: "PG Co. Land Records" p. 16, 18).

Charles Egerton d. intestate. Mar. 1705. Administrators Bond, estate of Charles Egerton late of St. Mary's Co., dec'd, given by wid. Mary as admx., James Neale of Charles Co., and Charles Beckwith of St. Mary's Co. MD. sureties for L.400 stg. (Annapolis Test. Proc. Lib. 19c p. 40 Per "Egertons" p. 423).

He was not named in his mother's will of 1712.

He married[62] Mary **Neale**[63], daughter of Capt. James **Neale** and Elizabeth **Calvert**, before 1702, in St. Mary's Co., MD. Born, 1682, in Prince George Co, VA. Died, before 1707, in St. Mary's Co., MD.

Her father named two Mary's in his will probated in 1727. "To. Daus. Mary Deaton, formerly Vanswerring, Mary Tawney, formerly Neale...." (It is possible that there was a Mary by each wife, or that one was a step-daughter).

She was a descendant of the Lords Baltimore. Her father, Capt. James Neale (1650-1727), married Elizabeth Calvert (b. 1664 - d. 1684), daughter of William Calvert and Elizabeth Stone. William was the son of Gov. Leonard Calvert. (Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, Baltimore, GPC). Her dowery was for 600 acres of land given by her father to her husband-to-be. After the death of Charles Egerton, she married three more times: Jeremiah Addington, James Van Swearingen, and William Deacon.

"In 1666 Captain James Neal, an English born subject, then of Charles Co.

EIGHTEENTH GENERATION

petitioned the Assembly for the naturalization of his children stating that he 'hath lived divers yeares in Spain and Portugal following the trade of merchandize and his Royal highness the Duke of York in Several Emergent Affaires as by the commission herewith presented may appeare dureing which tyme of his abode in those he had four children borne by his lawful wife Anna Neal, viz; Henrietta Maria, James, Dorothy, and Anthony Neal, with which four he hath now living in the Province of Maryland.' His ancestry is listed in the Visitation of Bedforshire" (Newman "To Maryland from Overseas", p. 128).

As Mary Egerton admx. of est. of Charles Egerton 5 Mar 1705 with her father James Neale of Charles Co., and Charles Beckwith of St. Mary's Co., bondsmen for L.400 stg. (Annap/ Test. Proc. Lib. 19c p. 40 per "Egerton" p. 423).

17 May 1708 and 30 Dec 1710 she filed accts estate of Chas. Egerton with Jeremiah Adderton, her then husband (Annap. Inv. & Accts Lib. 28 fol. 221, fol. 32-B, fol. 11 per "Egerton" p. 423).

"Between 1713 and 9 Sept. 1715, the widow married her third husband, Jos. Van Swearingen (d. 1721) and about 1722/23 she married fourth William Deacon. On 8 Mar 1721, as Mary Van Swearingen of St. Mary's Co., widow, she deposed her age as 39 years. Children:

20 i. James[19] **Egerton**.

ii. Charles **Egerton**. Died, 1738.

The estate of Charles Egerton was appraised 21 Apr 1738. James Egerton was executor, Appraisers James Biasco and William Cutler. Creditors William Jones, R. Barnhouse. Next of kin: John Hicks, Mary Deacon. Value: L.209.13.8. He was probably the Charles Egerton who appraised the estate of Mary Mullen 29 Apr 1736.

19. John[18] **Egerton** Sr. (Charles Sr., 17)[64]. Born, circa 1678 (?), in Lower Norfolk Co, VA. Died, before 1744, in James City Co., VA. Resided in St. Marys Co., MD.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 88.

Mrs. R. B. Parker names him as the oldest son by his father's first marriage, but Charles, who died earler, may have been older.

He lived in Prince Mary's Co., MD when he settled his father's estate, but probably moved to James City Co., VA after that time(Parker, p. 13.

Executor of father's estate with his mother Ann. He inherited 600 ac. from his father. 22 Aug 1711 they appointed Randall Egerton as attorney to dispose of 563 acres in Norfolk Co. VA. granted to Charles Egerton 1 Oct. 1679. (DB 9, p. 93, Norfolk Co. Va.) After that date he moved to James City County, VA. He was not named in the will of his mother, then Anne Bouchier, 1712.

He married[47] Rachel **Wilmot**[28], daughter of William **Wilmot** <Willmott> and Elizabeth **Unknown** surname, 1698, in MD. Born, circa 1675 (?), in MD. Died in James City Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 89.

For continuation of this line see the family of John Egerton, Sr. in the Egerton family history. Children:

i. Richard[19] **Egerton**[65].

EIGHTEENTH GENERATION

21 ii. John **Egerton** Jr.

iii. James **Egerton**[66]. Born, circa 1704. Died in Perqueman Co., NC. He married Sarah **Unknown** surname[67].

iv. William Wilmot **Egerton**[68]. He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname.

NINETEENTH GENERATION

20. James[19] **Egerton** (Charles Jr., 18). Born, 1703, in St. Marys Co., MD. Died, 1738, in St. Marys Co., MD.

The will of James Egerton of St. Mary's Co., was dated 16 Jan 1765 and proved 26 Jul 1768 He bequeathed to his son Charles Calvert Egerton three negro slaves in addition to three covered by a deed of gift "when he arrives at eighteen years of age." Also his dwelling plantation at "Piney Neck" formerly the property of the Charles Egerton who d. 1699 who had devised it to his son Charles who d. intestate in 1705, and that property was thus inherited by the eldest son James. James deposed that "Piney Neck" could not be disposed of until son Charles was 21. Charles also received "Bluestone Neck" and residue of estate. Will mentions grandson Michael Jenifer and granddau. Dorkey Jennifer; s/i/l Michael Jenifer a young cow and calf, in full of his dec'd wife Mary Ann's part of estate. Richard Swan Evans, friend, to have care of estate till son age 18 but refused to serve. No wife is mentiond in his will. (WB TA#1 f. 559; Annap. WB 36 p. 531 per "Egertons" p. 424).

He married **Unknown** Woman. Died, before 1768. Children:

i. Charles Calvert[20] **Egerton**. Born, circa 1748. Died, 1778, in St. Marys Co., MD.
He married a Mary (Bennett?) and had children James, Calvert, Ann, Sarah and Bennett.
The will of Charles Calvert Egerton of St. Mary's Co., MD dated 19 Sept 1777 and proved 5 May 1778 (St. Mary's Co., WB JJ#1, p. 58ff per "Egerton" p. 424).
For the descendants in this line see the "Egerton Family" p. 424ff.

22 ii. Mary Ann **Egerton**.

21. John[19] **Egerton** Jr. (John Sr., 19)[69]. Born, 1700 (?), in St. Mary's Co., MD. Died, circa 1752, in Macon, Granville Co., NC.

Fourth great-grandfather Ahf. 44.

He died in Macon, Granville Co, which was later Bute and now Warren Co., NC. It is said that his home in Macon is still in good condition. He moved with his parents from St. Marys County, MD, to James City Co., VA. He married Elizabeth Nicholson in Surry Co., VA, 27 Nov. 1726. His father died before 1744, leaving him property in Virginia. John, Jr. moved to Edgecombe (later Granville) County, NC, between May and December of 1737, and later became High Sheriff of that part of the county from at least 1739 to at least 1743 (Edgecomb Co. C.R. 35025 p. 20. NC Archives)

In 1731 John Egerton and William Powers proved a deed from Joseph Darden to John Powers (Bertie Co. NC Court Minutes 1731-1734, C. R. 10,002). John Egerton also proved the Will of Joseph Darden dated Feb. 18, 1732 in Bertie

NINETEENTH GENERATION

Co., NC. "Upon petition of Wm. Baker...that a road may be laid of from his Ferry at ye mouth of Nottoway River heading into the County road to Cheshire's Landing, this is granted as prayed and ordered a jury Viz: John Powers, John Egerton, Jno. Sanderson. (Ibid C.R. 10,002).

Dec. 1, 1737 Samuel Williams deeded John Egerton a 100 acre plantation on the South side of the Roanoke River for L.120. Wit: Thos. Kearney, R. Whittington. (Edgecomb Co. NC Deeds C.R. 37, 035 p. 224)

At the sale of John Pattysons, decd., John Egerton bought 3 Weathers -6, 2 chairs. (Ibid., p. 18).

April 11, 1740 John Lysle of Edgecombe Co. NC deeds to John Egerton of same a tract containing 500 acres on the south side of the Roanoke River, on Stone House Creek, for 8 pounds. Wit.: John Martin, Ed Jones; Recorded May Court 1743 (Halifax Co. NC Deed Book 5, p. 184.) This land would now be in Warren Co.

On Oct. 28, 1741 he sold land to Samuel Williams, and again on Feb. 16, 1742, 150 acres on the west side of Alston's Swamp, for 10 pounds, being half of 300 acres granted to James Ferrill Mar. 17, 1740. (Halifax Co. Deed Book 5, p. 110). On April 21, 1742 he buys again from James Farrell 150 acres in Edgecomb on the west side of Alstons Swamp. (Ibid.; p. 66).

In 1745 John Egerton petitioned for and was granted a warrant for 300 acres of land in Edgecombe Co. NC (Clark's Colonial Records V. 4, p. 759).

On May 7, 1749 John Egerton of Granville Co. NC, deeded to John Barnes of Bertie Co. NC, for 10 pounds, 130 acres on So. side of Roanoke River, South side of Stonehouse Creek, Barnes paying the quit rents for same to John Egerton. Signed John Egerton S'S' (High Sheriff?), Wit.: Benj. Egerton, Thos. Ward. Rec. Granville Co. (DB A p. 86-87). Most deeds about this time have S'S'after his name, which may be an abbreviation for High Sheriff.

Sept. 7, 1751, John Egerton deeded to his brother-in-law James Nicholson of Surry Co. VA., for L.26, 370 acres, part of 500 acres John Egerton purchased from John Lile on So. side of Roanoke River on Stone House Creek. Signed John Egerton S'S', Wit.: Montford Elbeck, Daniel Pegram, Osborn Jeffress, Granville Co. Court Sept 13, 1751 (Granville Co. DB A, p. 535-6).

From a Book of "Rights Proved" in the Archives at Raleigh, NC, John Egerton, Edgecomb Co. Nov. 1741 - 9 whites."

He married Elizabeth **Nicholson**[70], daughter of James **Nicholson** and Elizabeth **Gray**, 27 Nov 1726, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1702, in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1779, in Granville Co., NC.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 45.

She appears to have moved from Surry Co., VA to North Carolina at about the same time as her two brothers, James and Benjamin, prior to 1740.

In 1779 Elizabeth Egerton, Wilmot Egerton, and Elizabeth Egerton, Jr., petitioned, which was rejected. (Clark's Colonial Records Vol. 4, p. 759.).

For the continuation of this line see the Egerton Family. Children:

23 i. Benjamin[20] **Egerton**.

24 ii. Rachel **Egerton**.

iii. Jane **Egerton**[71]. Born, 27 Oct 1735, in Granville Co., NC.

iv. Elizabeth **Egerton**. Born, 20 Mar 1737/8, in Granville Co., NC. Died, after 1790, in Warren Co., NC.

A spinster, she lived with her mother until her death,

NINETEENTH GENERATION

then with brother Wilmot until he married in 1778. Elizabeth Egerton, her mother Elizabeth Egerton, and Wilmot had a petition denied in 1779 (NC Colonial Records, Vol 13, p. 637).

25 v. James **Egerton**.

vi. John **Egerton** III <called Jr.>[72]. Born, **22 Jan 1742/3**, in Granville Co., NC. Died, before 1790 (?), in Edgecomb Co., NC.

He never married. He moved from Bute to Edgecombe Co. NC about 1770. He was a Sergeant in the Revolutionary War.

In 1765 there is a deed from Samuel Nicholson, Planter, to Benjamin Egerton, Shoemaker, and John Egerton, Jr., Planter, witnessed by Benjamin Nicholson, the uncle of Benjamin and John. (Warren Co. NC DB P, p.?)

Oct. 17, 1766 John Egerton, Jun. of Bute Co. NC deeded to Wm. Hills 282 acres on south side of Little Fishing Creek, adj. Green and John Egerton,the upper half of said land granted to said John Egerton by Earl of Granville Feb. 6, 1761. James Nicholson and Daniel Pegram (his uncles) witnessed. Bute Co. Jan. Court 1767. Reg. 15 May 1767 (Bute Co. DB 1, p. 279; "Warren Co. Records" vol. 1, p. 73). Ack. by John Egerton, Jr.(Rec. Bute Co. Court. DB I p. 279 in Warren Co.).

On April 28, 1774, John Egerton of Edgecomb County deeds everything he owns, real and personal, to his brother Wilmot.He was probably leaving the area, but reason unknown (Warren Co. DB 4 p. 233*.

In settlement of his brother James estate he is mentioned as deceased in 1790. (Histor. Comm. Warren Co. C. R. 100,024). NC Colonial Records Vol 17, p. 208 shows Sergeant John Egerton in 1785 was paid 53 pounds, seven shillings, nine pence.

26 vii. Scroop **Egerton**.

27 viii. Wilmot **Egerton**.

TWENTIETH GENERATION

22. Mary Ann[20] **Egerton** (James, 20). Died, circa 1765.

She married Michael **Jenifer**. Children:

i. Micheal[21] **Jenifer** Jr.
ii. Dorkey **Jenifer**.

23. Benjamin[20] **Egerton** (John Jr., 21)[73]. Born, 5 Sep 1729, in Surry Co., VA. Died, before 1790, in Franklin Co. NC. Occupation: Shoemaker.

He served in the Colonial Militia of Granville Co. NC in Captain Daniel Harris' Company per Muster Roll of Regiments Oct. 8, 1754. (Colonial Records Vol. 22, p. 374)

In March 1760 he had a grant of land of 616 acres in Granville Co. NC on both sides of Fishing Creek (Granville Co. DB 11 p. 355).

9 Mar. 1763 witnessed a deed between Thomas Proctor and Thomas Pearson, esq. (Granville Co., NC Deeds, Book F, p. 316-7)

9 Mar. 1763 Deed Richard Proctor to Benjamin Egerton for 10 pds. , 105 acres being part of tract granted to Proctor Aug. 1, 1763 on both sides of Little Fishing Creek at Proctor's corner. Wt: T. Person, Willm. Person, Jr.. (Granville Co., NC DB G, p. 230-1 per Gwynn "Abstracts" p. 275).

25 Feb 1765/Apr. Court 1765. Samuel Nicholson, planter, to Benjamin Egerton, Shoemaker, and John Egerton, Jr., planter, sale of negro girl, horse, household goods, & chattels. Wit: Joseph Harris, Benja. Nicholson (Bute Co. RB 1, p. 20 in Warren Co.).

On March 11, 1767 Benjamin Egerton to Willmot Egerton, both of Bute Co. L.50 Procl. money for 154 ac. Bute Co. on BS Little Fishing Creek adj. Benjamin Egerton & Thomas Miller, a grant from Lord Granville 11 Mar 1767 (as written). Wit: Geo. Tassie, Wm. Noyall Norsworthy, Chr. Mothershead, James Egerton. Proved by Geo. Tassie, Bute Apr. Court 1767 Rec. 3 Jul 1767 (Bute DB 1 p. 349 in Warren Co.) . On the same date Benjamin Egerton to Scroop Egerton, both of Bute Co., L.50 Procl. money for 154 ac. in Bute Co., BS of Little Fishing Creek, part of a grant 11 Mar 1767 (as written). Wit: as above (Ibid DB I, p. 351). Soon after he deeded some land to James Thompson, also in Granville Co. On 5 Oct. 1767 William Edwards purchased land from Richard Proctor, Jr. which adjoined Benjamin's land (Ibid, Bute DB 2 p. 31 in Warren Co.)

5 Oct 1767 Richard Proctor sold to William Edwards land in Bute Co. on E sd Six Pound Creek adj. Benjamin Egerton and James Egerton.

17 Feb 1770 John Haines supposed to be 16 years old apprenticed to Benhjamin Egerton to be taught business of shoemaker. Rec. Feb. Court 1770 (Ibid, Bute Co. RB A p. 132; p. 24).

He moved to Caswell County, NC, before Nov. 13, 1779 when he bought from John Paine 760 acres on Adams Creek in Caswell Co., NC. (Caswell Co. NC DB A, p. 258) In 1781 he sold this land to David Womack (Ibid.; DB A, p. 559)

TWENTIETH GENERATION

Benjamin Egerton received a grant, No. 494, Oct. 30, 1783, possibly for war service. (Ibid.; DB B. p. 263).

Between 1783 and 1785, Benjamin Egerton moved to Franklin Co. NC, for he sells land in Caswell Co. NC Oct. 13, 1783, stating he is from Franklin County. (Caswell Co. DB C, p. 38).

On 10 Aug. 1787, in October Court, Caswell Co., NC, Benjamin swore that his son John Egerton was a soldier in the Continental Line, was born March 5, 1760 and died at his house Dec. 1780. (Caswell Co. WB B, p. 199).

He is believed to have had four unknown children.

He married Hannah **Allen**[74], circa 1755, in Granville Co., NC. Census: **1790**, in Franklin Co., NC.

The 1790 census of Franklin Co., NC shows the widow Hannah with 4 sons and 4 daughters. Children:

i. John[21] **Egerton**[27]. Born, 5 Mar 1760, in NC. Died, 1780, in NC. Per his father's affidavit, he served in the Continental Line during the Revolutionary War.

28 ii. Benjamin **Egerton**.

iii. Hannah **Egerton**[75]. Born, 1763, in NC. Died in KY.

iv. William **Egerton**[74].

24. Rachel[20] **Egerton** (John Jr., 21)[76]. Born, 9 Jun 1732, in Bertie Co., NC. Died, 1823, in Warren Co., NC.

The Will of Rachel Egerton is recorded in Will Book 25, p. 58, Warren Co. NC. Her son-in-law John Bobitt was Executor.

She married[77] Charles **Harris**[78], 1749. Born, circa 1730, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Died, 1791, in Warren Co., NC.

Charles Harris moved from Southampton Co. VA., to Granville Co. NC, with his brothers. Division of his negroes is shown in Warren County, NC, Account of Estates C. R. 100024. They had 11 Children. Children:

29 i. Nancy[21] **Harris**.

ii. 10 unknown children **Harris**.

25. James[20] **Egerton** (John Jr., 21)[79]. Born, 22 Aug 1740, in Granville, NC. Died, 22 Nov 1785, in Warren Co., NC.

James Egerton received a land grant of 150 acres in Granville Co., NC, Aug. 1, 1762. 5 Oct 1767 William Edwards purch. land adj. Benjamin and James Egerton, Bute Co ES Six Pound Creek (Bute DB 2 p. 31 in Warren Co.).

1 Aug 1769 Charles Harris to James Egerton, both of Bute Co, L. 50 Procl. money, 263 ac. Bute Co. on SS Litle Fishing Cr. Tanetroof(?) Branch adj. James Harris, Wilmoot Egerton, part of a grant 2 Dec 1760. Rec. Aug. Court 1769 (Bute Co. DB 2, p. 280 Warren Co.).

On April 13 1772 he received another grant from Lord Granville of 1762 acres in Granville County on the north side of Little Fishing Creek by Benjamin Egerton's line.

20 Oct 1774 Scroop and Ann Eagerton to James Eagerton, both of Bute Co., L. 100 Procl. money 154 ac. Bute Co. on BS Little Fishing Cr. adj. James

TWENTIETH GENERATION

Thompson, granted 11 Mar 1767 (sic) to Benja. Eagerton. Wit: Thos. Miller Jr, Geo. Narsworthy, Samuel Rose. Proved by Geo. Narsworthy, Bute Nov. Court 1774. Rec. 12 Mar 1775 (Bute DB 5 p.124 in Warren Co).

He served as a private in the Revolutionary War in Capt. Field Farrar's Company, 3rd South Carolina Regiment commanded by Col. William Thompson. He enlisted June 1, 1777 and later appears on a payroll dated 1780. May have served at Charleston. A voucher dated Feb. 15, 1781 in the Historical Commission at Raleigh for 41 pounds certifies that James Egerton was allowed 337 pounds as by report of the board of Auditors. He was a planter and owned large estates.

James Egerton made his will in Warren Co., NC, on Oct. 28, 1785 and it was proved at the January Court 1786 on oath of John Lancaster with Wilmoth Egerton and Francis Riggan as Exrs. (Gammon "Recods of Estates Warren Co. NC", p. 8; County Court Minutes 1787-93 p. 86). Wilmot Egerton, his brother, settled his estate as accounted in Will Book 22, Page 505, Warren Co. NC, where the final accounting was approved at Feb. Court 1794.

Nov. Court 1806. As a result of a petition by Wilmot E. Egerton lands belonging to James Egerton, dec'd, were ordered divided (Gammon "Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 2)

He married[76] Martha **Judkins**[76], daughter of Nicholas **Judkins** and Elizabeth **Champion**, 7 Apr 1768 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1811, in Warren Co., NC.

Nov. Court 1811. The will of Martha Egerton proved on oath of George Nicholson, Esq. John J. Egerton, Gilbert G., Egerton, and Wilmot Egerton, Exrs. Inv. bv Exrs, Feb. Court 1812 ("Warren Estates," v. 2 p. 127.

Children:

30 i. John Judkins[21] **Egerton**.

ii. Elizabeth Champion **Egerton**[80]. Born, 28 Feb 1771.

iii. Ann Blow **Egerton**[80]. Born, 7 Jun 1773.

iv. Gilbert Gray **Egerton**[80]. Born, 17 Jun 1776, in Macon, Warren Co., NC.

Nov. Court 1811, Will of Martha Egerton proved by George Nicholson, Esq. John J. Egerton, Gilbert G. Egerton and Wilmot Egerton, Exrs. Inv. by Exr. Feb. Court 1812 ("Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 10).

Gilbert G. Egerton is listed on page 796 of the 1820 census of Warren Co., male 26-45, female 45 plus, female 26-45, 3 males under 10, 6 slaves. He is shown on p. 592 of the 1830 census of Warren Co., NC, and on page 36 in 1840.

v. James Nicholson **Egerton**[81]. Born, 26 Oct 1781. Died in Rutherford Co., NC. He married[86] Nancy **Thomas**[80], daughter of John **Thomas** and Unknown Woman **Mills**.

vi. Id (Iradell?) A. **Egerton**[82].

vii. Mary Williams **Egerton**[83]. Born, 17 Aug 1783, in Warren Co., NC. Died in GA.

viii. Wilmot Evans **Egerton**[84]. Born, 12 Sep 1785, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1827, in Warren Co., NC. He married[85] Sallie **King**[86], daughter of Sampson **King** and Anna **Unknown** surname, 19 Aug 1814, in Warren Co., NC.

As a result of a petition by Wilmot E. Egerton, lands belonging to James Egerton [his father] were ordered divided

TWENTIETH GENERATION

("Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 21).

26. Scroop[20] **Egerton** (John Jr., 21)[87]. Born, 22 May 1745, in Granville Co., NC. Died, 1811, in Rutherford Co., NC.

This unusual first name was probably bestowed in honor of Scrope Egerton, who was either the third or fourth Earl of Bridgewater, and whose daughter married the first Lord Baltimore. He would have been a cousin rather than a direct ancestor.

On Oct. 20, 1774 Scroop and Ann Egerton of Bute Co. NC, for L.100 to James Egerton 154 acres on both sides of Little Fishing Creek by James Thompson's line, part of a grant to Benjamin Egerton. (Bute Co. NC DB 5, p. 124; "Warren Co. Records" p. 191). Benjamin sold this land to Scroop before he left the county. He moved to Rutherford County before 1786 when a deed was recorded there, on Oct. 13, between Moses and Nancy Moore of Rutherford Co., NC, and Scroop Egerton of Rutherford Co. for 100 acres granted to Moses Moore per the will of Aron Moore (Rutherford Co. NC DB B, E to I, p. 77).

On Feb. 20, 1787 he bought from Micajoy Proctor in Rutherford County for 50 pounds, 200 acres on the west side of the second Broad River (Ibid.; Book E-1, p, 369). He received a grant there of 100 acres Aug. 9, 1787 (Ibid. p. 63). He also bought land there from Richard Segrleton.

In 1811, his son, William, sold 100 acres on Broad River conveyed by Moses Moore to Scroop Egerton Oct. 13, 1786. (Ibid. DB 24-26, p. 453.) On 15 Oct. 1813, there is a deed from Ransom, John, and William Egerton to Adam Mooney, for 100 dollars, land on Bates Creek, 200 acres, a patent granted to Scroop Egerton bearing date 1789 (Ibid. DB 27-28, p. 155). This would indicate Scroop died in 1811.

He married Ann **Ransom**. Children:

i. Ransom[21] **Egerton**[88]. Died in Rutherford Co., NC.
ii. John **Egerton**[37]. Died in Rutherford Co., NC.
iii. William **Egerton**[88]. Died in Rutherford Co., NC.

27. Wilmot[20] **Egerton** (John Jr., 21)[89]. Born, 8 Jun 1748, in Granville Co., NC. Died, circa 1815, in Warren Co., NC. Census: **1810**, in Warren Co., NC. Census: **1800**, in Warren Co., NC. Census: 1790 (?), in Warren Co., NC. Occupation: Planter.

Third great-grandfather Ahf. 22.

A fiery patriot and Revolutionary War soldier, also serving as a Captain of Militia after the war, this, the youngest son, who was only aged four when his father died in 1752, seems to have been the most successful of his siblings, and the one to whom all others turned for assistance. He lived with his mother and a spinster sister until the first of his four marriages at age 29. In all of his deeds and treansactions he signed himself "Wilmot Egerton" except as a bondsman for his son-in-law William Henry Brown, which he signed William Wilmot Egerton. (Warren Co. NC Will Book 13, p.332.) While born in Granville County, made deeds in Bute County, and died in Warren County, he lived at the same place all of his life. When his brother John entered the Revolutionary Army, possibly fearing he would not return, he deeded all of his posessions to Wilmot. By 1779 it appears that all the sons of John and

TWENTIETH GENERATION

Elizabeth Egerton had moved from Warren County except Wilmot and James, who had married sisters and were apparently very close. Each named a son for the other, and James chose Wilmot as his executor. There is some controversy among his descendants regarding the parentage of Phillip Moody Judkins, who Wilmot names as a step-son in his will, and who seems to have adopted the name of Moody Egerton, perhaps after Wilmot's death. Anna Carter Johnson feels that he is the illegitimate child of Ann Judkins, Wilmot's first wife. Mrs. R. B. Parker, in The Egerton Family indicates that he is the son of Wilmot's second wife, The Widow Judkins, who was probably either a sister-in-law or cousin of Wilmot's first wife.

(11 March 1767 Benjamin Egerton deeded to Willmot Egerton, both of Bute Co. 50 pds. Prcl. money for 154 A. in Bute Co. on BS Little Fishing Creek, adj. Benj. Egerton and Thomas Miller, a grant from agents of Earl Granville 11 March 1767 (as written). Wit: George Tassie, Wm. Noyall Norsworthy, Chr. Mothershead, James Egerton. Proved by Geo. Tassie, Bute April court 1767. Ben McCulloch, C.C. Reg: 3 July 1767 by William Johnson, P. R. (DB I, p. 349, Bute Co. NC).

On 1 Aug. 1769 James Egerton bought adjoining land on SS Little Fishing Creek from Charles Harris (Bute Co. DB 2 p. 280).

28 Apr 1774 "To all People to whom these presents shall come, I, John Egerton do send greeting: Know ye that I, the said John Egerton, of the county of Edgecombe in the Province of North Carolina, for and in consideration of the love, good will, and affection which I have and do bear towards my loving brother, Wilmot Egerton in Bute County of the Province aforesaid - have given, granted, and by these presents do freely give and grant unto him, the said Wilmot Egerton....all and singular my goods, chattels, lands and tenements - viz: A tract of land lying in Bute County consisting of 282 acres; also two horses, bridles, saddles, two silver watches, two violins, a bed and furniture, also my wearing apparel and working tools, partly in Bute and partly in Edgecombe Counties - alos my bonds, notes, accounts, - Also 4000 acres of land lying near the mountains; also my crop made last year on Robert Gray's land - Also two guns. Of which these presents I deliver, him, the said Wilmot Egerton, his heirs and assigns....absolutely and freely without any manner of condition. In witness whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and Seal this, the twenty-eigth day of April 1774. John Egerton. Wit: Scroop Egerton, Hartwell Battle, John Sumner, M. Dolfin, Joseph Sumner. Proved by oarth of Scroop Egerton May Court 1774. Registered April 28, 1775 (Warren Co. Deed Book 4, p. 233).

August 1778 Wilmot Egerton took up land adjoining Joseph and John Egerton, size 118 X 200 poles, per warrant 190 issued 15 Sept. 1778. Land "between the lines" of Wilmot, James, and John Egerton was granted 15 Sep 1778 to James Hill. Wilmot Egerton and John Brown were witnesses (Holcomb "Bute Co. Land Grants," p. 35, file #49; p. 98 file 190).

In 1779, Elizabeth, the mother, Wilmot, and Elizabeth, his sister, made a petition to the court which was denied (Clarks Colonial Records Vol. IV, p. 759).

In 1780, Nov. Court, Warren County NC, Apprentice Book p. 1039 Ransom Hogwood (now age 14) formerly bound to James Smith was removed to care of Wilmot Egerton until the age of 21 to learn husbandry.

There are two Revolutionary War vouchers dated 1781 found in Willmott Egerton's name at the State Historical Commission in Raleigh, NC. # 1382 - North Carolina - Halifax District - This certifies that Willmott Egerton was allowed ten pounds twelve shillings eight pence 6, 1781. Wm. Green, and #1397 signed by Wm. Green and John Macon.

TWENTIETH GENERATION

James Egerton will proved on oath of John Lancaster with Wilmoth Egerton and Francis Riggan as exrs. Jan court 1786. (Warren Co. NC Court Minute Bk. 1783-1787, p. 86, and Will Book VII, p. 96, Warren Co. NC).

Wilmot and John Egerton proved will of Joseph Harris Feb. Court, 1797, (Warren Co. Court Judgement Docket 1787-1805 p. 712).

On 2 June 1797, Capt. Wilmot Egerton was one of the officers presiding at the court martial of a Michael and Hardy Harris, members of Capt. Egerton's company, where the men were found to be exempt from paying a fine. (Warren Co., NC. C. R. 100.014)

Wilmot Egerton qualified as Exr. will of Martha Lancaster, his, ward, proved on oaths of John and Howard Harris. Febr. Court 1798. (Warren Co. Ct. MB 1793-1800, p. 352; Gammon, p. 32). Inv. by the exr., Feb. Court 1798. Acct. of sale by exr. May Court 1798 (Ibid, p. 352). Accts. ordered settled with Wilmot Egerton Nov. Court 1803. Account current Feb. Court 1804 (Ibid, 1800-1805, p. 552; Gammon, p. 51).

Wilmot Egerton, Exr. of Moses Lancaster, dec'd, vs. John Lancaster (Ibid, p. 712).

The 1800 census of Warren Co., NC, p. 802 lists a husband and wife over 45, 2 females and a male age 16-26, 2 males 10-16 and 1 female under 10, and 3 slaves.

Estate of Martha Lancaster was ordered to settle account with Wilmot Egerton (Warren Co. Nov. Court 1803, MB 1800-1805, p. 552). Account settled Feb. Court 1804.

Wilmot Egerton exr. of estate of Moses Lancaster vs. John Lancaster, Nov. Ct. 1799. (Warren Co. Court Judgement Docket 1787-1805 p. 712).

Estate of James Egerton. As a result of a petition by Wilmot E. Egerton, lands belonging to the dec'd were ordered divided. Nov. Ct. 1806. (Warren Co. RB p. 21; "Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 2).

In 1808, when he married Priscilla Riggan, "the wife of my old age," his nephew, Gilbert Gray Egerton, served as bondsman.

In the 1810 census of Warren County p. 183, Wilmot Egerton is listed as male over 45, female 26-45 (his new bride Priscilla), 2 males and 1 female 16-26. There are 4 slaves.

Martha Egerton petitioned Wilmot Egerton et al, exrs. of unnamed deceased, Feb. Court, 1809 and May Court, 1809. (Warren Co. NC RB p.821, and again,, Aug. court 1810, RB p. 989).

Will of Martha Egerton proved on oath of George Nicholson, Esq.; John J. Egerton, Gilbert G. Egerton and Wilmot Egerton qualified as exrs., Nov. Ct. 1811. (Warren Co., NC, WB 16 p. 195). Inv. by the exr., Feb. Court 1812. (Warren Co. NC RB p. 127).

The Will of Wilmot Egerton was dated Jan. 4, 1811 in Warren Co. NC. To wife Priscilla during her widowhood the land whereon I now live and bounded as follows: Beginning at the mouth of the Spring Branch, then up the tract to the fork near the little spring, then up the east prong of said tract to the head, then south to the new road, then down the road to hHarris's line, by Harris, Egerton several lines to the beginning. Also one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb, one sow and pigs, one bed and furniture knwn as mine. Also one work horse., her. Also one trunk and wearing apparel. Item: to my son John Egerton tract of land...James Harris's corner...Basseter's line...Wm. Persons, Robert Harris's, and James Harris's line to beginning. also one bed and furniture, one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb, forever. To my son James Egerton the balance of my land including whereon I now live adj. the lines of the Egerton's, James

TWENTIETH GENERATION

Harris, Bassiter's lines, and my son John Egertons, incl. the land lent to my wife during her widowhood, also one bed and furniture, one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb, my still, jug, puter gallon and mart pot....To daughter Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton, one bed and furnituy=re, one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb....residue to be sold...snd equally divided among my five children and step-son, viz: John Egerton, James Egerton, Sarah Harris, Martha Brown, Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton and my step-son Phillis (p?) Moody Judkins.... my beloved sons John Egerton and James Egerton Exrs.. Wilmot Egerton /s/ Wit: William Person, John Harris, Tabitha Harris, and is recorded in Warren Co. Records, Wills 1780-1825 p. 225 (C.R. 100.043 p. 242, State Historical Commission at Raleigh, NC. Warren County Records C.R. 100.006 shows John Egerton, his son, as Administrator in 1819. Administration granted John King, Aug. Court 1827. Warren Co. NC RB p. 521. Accounts ordered settled with Administrator, Aug. Court 1829. Account of sale by the admr., (Aug. Court 1829. RB. p. 645).

A copy of pages of the family Bible is in the author's posession.

He married[90], first, Ann **Judkins**[91], daughter of Nicholas **Judkins** and Elizabeth **Champion**, 31 Jan 1778, in Bute Co., NC. Born, 15 Sep 1749, in Granville Co., NC. Died, circa 1795, in Warren Co., NC.

Third great-grandmother Ahf. 23.

She may have had a bastard child prior to her marriage to Wilmot by the name of Phillip Moody Judkins, who Wilmot referred to as his step-son. It is also possible that the boy was a son of the "Widow " Judkins, Wilmot's second wife, who may have been a sister-in-law or cousin of Ann Judkins. After Wilmot's death, the boy assumed the name Moody Egerton.

Children:

i. Sarah[21] **Egerton** "Sally"[92]. Born, 17 Dec 1778, in Bute Co., NC. Died, 1816, in Warren Co., NC. She married[93] Yearby **Harris**[93], son of Yearby **Harris** Sr. and Sarah **Unknown** surname, 30 Jan 1804, in Warren Co., NC.

31 ii. Martha **Egerton**.

iii. Benjamin Champion **Egerton**. Born, 7 Dec 1781, in Warren Co., NC. Died, before 1815.

32 iv. John Judkins **Egerton** "Jack".

v. James **Egerton**[94]. Born, 23 Oct 1785, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1815, in Warren Co., NC.

Primary heir, and co-executor of his father's will, but died soon after his father, leaving administration to brother John.

vi. Wilmot Carter **Egerton**[95]. Born, 9 Nov 1787, in Warren Co., NC. Died, before 1815 (??) in Warren Co., NC.

He was not named in his father's will, but there is a Wilmot C. Egerton on page 816 of the census of Warren Co., NC for 1820. Male age 26-45, Female age 16-26, male under 10. There are 4 slaves. He is not found in that census for 1830 or 40.

vii. Elizabeth Nicholson **Egerton**[96]. Born, 17 Mar 1790, in Warren Co., NC. Died, circa 1863, in Splunge, Monroe Co., MS. She married Jeremiah **Riggan** "Jerry"[97], son of William **Riggan** and Elizabeth **Hall**, **23 Mar 1814**, in Warren Co., NC[98].

TWENTIETH GENERATION

Great-great-grandmother Ahf. 11.

She was named as Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton in her father's will, but as "Elizabeth Nicholas" in her husband's will. Since she was descended through the Nicholsons we have assumed that name to be correct.

Elizabeth inherited one bed and furniture, one cow and calf, one ewe and lamb from her father. SEE THE JEREMIAH RIGGAN FAMILY FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.

viii. Thomas Judkins **Egerton**[99]. Born, 15 Sep 1792, in Warren Co., NC. Died, before 1815, in Warren Co., NC.

He married, second, "Widow" **Judkins**[100], circa 1797, in Warren Co., NC.

She was probably the sister-in-law or cousin of Wilmot's first wife. Phillip Moody Judkins, who later took the name Moody Egerton, and who Wilmot described as his step-son in his will, was either her son, or the illegitimate son of Wilmot's first wife, Ann Judkins. If her son, her maiden name may have been Moody, which name also appears in later generations of both the Egerton and Riggan families.

He married, third, Priscilla **Riggan**[101], daughter of Francis **Riggan** <Jr.> and Mary **Pegram**, 18 Apr 1808, in Warren Co., NC. Born, circa 1780, in Granville Co., NC. Died, circa 1830, in Warren Co., NC. Census: 1820, in Warren Co., NC.

Wilmot Egerton described her, his third wife, as "the wife of my old age". Priscilla Egerton is listed in the 1820 census of Warren Co., NC, page 794, as being over 45. There is a male over 45 in residence, and 1 slave.

In her will, dated 1830: "I give and bequeath to Martha Brown, wife of William Brown, my small iron pot (Warren Co. NC Will Book 32, p. 296) Martha Brown was her step-daughter.

TWENTY-FIRST GENERATION

28. Benjamin[21] **Egerton** (Benjamin, 23)[102]. Born, 24 May 1761, in NC. Died, 7 Jul 1837, in KY.
He served in the Revolutionary War. See his pension application.*

He married[74] Avarilla **Turpin**[103], 8 Jul 1784. Born, 3 Dec 1763.
She may be descended from William Turpen, Liber 5 Folio f. 85. Transported to Md in 1661, or William Turpinn, Lib. 16 Fol. 303 Service 1671 to MD. "Immigrants" p. 474). Clayton Torrence in "Old Somerset of the Eastern Shore" on p. 399 reports marriage of William Turpin to Margaret Ivery 1/6/1668. 1/16 1693/4 Eliz. Turpin m. Richard Tull. 1/23/1695/6 John Turpin m. Rebecca Bainton. Thomas Beauchamps m. Mary Turpin. In 1688 a Hannah Williams married a Turpin. There was a Mary Lusby d/o Robert who m. a Turpin 1720 Balt. Co. There wefre a number of Turpins in A. A., Talbot, P. G., and Somerset counties in MD. Children:

i. John Allen[22] **Egerton**[74]. Born, 17 Nov 1785.
ii. William Turpin **Egerton**[103]. Born, 29 Oct 1787.
iii. Benjamin Proctor **Egerton**[74]. Born, 4 Mar 1789.
33 iv. James Nicholson **Egerton**.
v. Josiah **Egerton**[74]. Born, 21 Mar 1796.
vi. William **Egerton**[74]. Born, 14 May 1804.

29. Nancy[21] **Harris**[104]. Born, circa 1771.

She married[80] John Judkins **Egerton** (30).

30. John Judkins[21] **Egerton** (James, 25)[80]. Born, 4 Feb 1769.

He married[80] Nancy **Harris** (29), 21 Aug 1798. Children:

i. Sarah[22] **Egerton** "Sally"[80]. She married[80] Jacob **Harris**[80], son of William **Harris** and Martha **Riggan**, 13 Dec 1827.

31. Martha[21] **Egerton** (Wilmot, 27)[93]. Born, 15 Mar 1780, in Warren Co., NC. Died, circa 1840, in Warren Co., NC.
She received a small iron pot in the will of her step-mother Rebecca in 1830, where she was described as Martha Brown, wife of William Brown.

She married[93] William Henry **Brown**[93,105], son of John **Brown** Jr. and Tamer **Thompson**, 2 Oct 1804, in Warren Co., NC. Born, 3 Dec 1775 (?).
He lived in Paola County, MS on 14 Sept. 1849 when he sold land in Warren

Co., NC, which he inherited from his father, to his brother John (DB 30, p. 178, Warren Co. NC) Children:

i. James Thompson[22] **Brown**[93]. He married, first, Mary C. **Harris**[106], 14 Dec 1830. He married, second, Susan **Clanton**[106], 19 Dec 1833.
ii. Nancy J. **Brown**[106]. Born, 1807. Died, circa 1840. She married James Young **Harris**[106], son of James H. **Harris** Jr. and Mary **Smilley**, 11 Jan 1826 (?).
iii. Susan M. **Brown**[107]. Born, 13 Feb 1810. She married Thomas T. **Aiken**[108], 28 Aug 1833.
iv. John E. **Brown**[108]. Born in Warren Co., NC. Died in TN. He married Elizabeth Martha E. **Hase**[107], 12 Jun 1833.
v. Mary Drew **Brown**[109]. Born, 1814. Died, Jan 1852 (?). She died a spinster.
vi. Jane Thomas **Brown**[108]. Born, 1815. Died, 30 Jul 1902 (?). She died a spinster.
vii. Jeremiah H. **Brown**[108]. Died in Youth.
viii. Elizabeth H. **Brown**[108]. Born, 1820. Died, 3 Aug 1904.
ix. William Egerton **Brown**[108]. Born, 1824. Died, Oct 1911. His will left the old Brown family home in Macon, NC, to his grand neice Emma Brown Harris Myrick. It is said to be where John Egerton lived in Warren Co. NC.

32. John Judkins[21] **Egerton** "Jack" (Wilmot, 27)[110]. Born, 3 Aug 1783, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 30 May 1851, in Warren Co., NC[111].

Named an Executor of his father's estate with brother James who died soon after, leaving John to settle the estate. He was named administrator of Yerby Harris, Sr., his sister Sally's father-in-law, 6 Dec. 1816 (Warren Co. Records C. R. 100.034).

1800 census of Warren Co., NC John J. Egerton, man and wife 26-45 and 1 male under 10. There is also a John J. Egerton on p. 176 census of Warren Co., NC for 1810. In 1820 there is a John, age 26-45, wife 16-26, 1 female under 10. There are 7 Slaves.

Nov. Court 1811, John J. Egerton qual. as Exr. estate of James Egerton. Inventory by Exr. Feb. Court, 1812 ("Warren Estates", v. 2, p. 126).

Nov. Court 1811, John J., Gilbert G. and Wilmot Egerton qual. as Exrs. estate of Martha Egerton, Dec'd (Ibid, p. 127).

The following is quoted from The Egerton Family , by Mrs. R. B. Parker, p. 43: "I have in my posession a note given John Egerton, executor of the estate of Wilmot Egerton, deceased, from Francis Reggan dated Dec. 20, 1815 for $18.80 for value received, and was witnessed by Wm. H. Brown. John's name was John Judkins Egerton, but he had a first cousin by that name, so he usually signed his name just "John", but he was also called "Jack". His plantation was on the old road leading from Macon to Warrenton, and known as 'Harris Town Road', and his land joined that of Baxter, James Harris, Robert Harris, and William Person. He made his will May 22, 1851 and died May 30, 1851, Warren County Will Book 41 p. 184, all recited in the reference above, and abstracted as follows:

1. To wife Parthena all of the property that came by her and one hundred dollars.

2. To my wife Parthena the loan of one cow and calf and one horse of her

TWENTY-FIRST GENERATION

choice as long as she lives with my children, then to be sold by my Exr.

3. To my son William H. Egerton, fifty dollars in lean of a horse, one cow and calf, and, also, one half of the tract of land I live on whenever my daughters marry or break up. Whenever my negroes are divided he is to have the negro boy Anthony, at valuation, in his lot of negroes.

4. To my son Thomas M. Egerton, one yoke of oxen and oxcart of his choice, all my stock of hogs, ten head of sheep, seventy five barrels of corn, and all the short corn that is made, six pounds of oats, eight thousand pounds of fodder, fifty bushels of wheat if it is made, also my tract of land known as Evans Egerton land lying on Little Fishing Creek, and also one half of my home tract of land, and also he is to support my wife Parthena during her natural life or widowhood, and, also two cows and calves.

5. To my daughter Mary D. Egerton, fifty dollars in lean of a horse, and also one hundred and sixty two dollars and fifty cents, and one cow and one calf.

6. To my daughter Sarah N. Egerton, Fifty dollars and fifty cents, one cow and calf, and she is to have her choice of negroes. (Anthony excepted).

7. If my son Thomas is doing more than his share to support my wife, others are to bear an equal share of the burden.

8. My wife to have all the surplus butter, eggs, and poultry for her benefit.

9. My negro fellow Harry Franklin to be valued by two disinterested persons and Charles I. Egerton is at liberty to take him at valuation.

10. My will and desire is that my negroes are to be equally divided among my children, Martha Mingea, William, Thomas, and Sarah Egerton. At my death my crop of tobacco is to be sold and divided among my children also, and the rest of my estate is to remain in common stock as long as Thomas lives where I now live and keeps house. Whenever he breaks up, all is to be sold and equally divided among my children as before mentioned.

I appoint my two sons William H. and Thomas M. Exrs. /S/ John Egerton. In the presence of Sam'l Bobbit and A. Dowtin. (Warren Co. Will Book 41, Page 184).

He married, first, Sarah Noel W. **Norsworthy** "Sally"[112], daughter of William Noyall **Norsworthy** and Bethsheba **Norsworthy**, 16 Oct 1817, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 19 Dec 1840, in Warren Co., NC. Children:

i. Martha Anne[22] **Egerton**[112]. Born, **30 Nov 1818**, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 9 Mar 1878, in Petersburg, VA. Burial in Old Blandford, Cemetary. She married[112] Williamson E. **Mingea**[113].

ii. William H. **Egerton**[114]. Born, 25 Nov 1820, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 22 Nov 1851, in Warren Co., NC. Inherited half of fathers home place as well as Evans Egerton tract from father conditioned on care for the widow, Parthena, his step mother.

iii. Thomas Malone **Egerton**[115]. Born, 25 Jun 1822, in Warren Co., NC. Died in TX. Resided: 1883, in TX. He married, first, Mary H. **Fleming**[116], 29 Nov 1853, in Warren Co. NC. He married[115], second, Nancy D. **Fleming**[117], 10 Dec 1866.

iv. Micajah T. H. **Egerton**. Born, 18 May 1825, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 22 Oct 1848, in Warren Co., NC.

v. Mary D. **Egerton**[118]. Born, 13 Mar 1831, in Warren Co., NC. Died in Warren Co., NC. She married Brown **Rodwell**[119] in Warren Co.,

TWENTY-FIRST GENERATION

NC.

vi. Sarah Noel W. **Egerton**. Born, 24 Mar 1834, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 22 Feb 1859. She married James Henry **Harris**, 16 May 1855.

He married[112], second, Parthagena **Cunningham**, 10 Nov 1843, in Warren Co., NC.

TWENTY-SECOND GENERATION

33. James Nicholson[22] **Egerton** (Benjamin, 28)[74]. Born, 7 May 1793.
Called Nicholson, he moved from Warren County to Rutherford County in western North Carolina, following his uncle Scroop Egerton.

He married Ursula **Walker**[81]. Died in Rutherford Co., NC. Children:

i. Thomas R.[23] **Egerton** M.D.[81].

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]The Harleian Society, The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, (London, The Harleian, Society), Vol. XVIII, p. 95-98., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 95.

[2]Ibid.

[3]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p.1 Harlean "Cheshire", p. 95-6.

[4]"Egerton Family", p.1. Harlean "Cheshire", p. 95-7.

[5]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 95-7.

[6]Born about 1200?.

[7]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 95-7. "Egerton Family", p. 2.

[8]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96. "Egerton Family", p. 2.

[9]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96.

[10]Ibid. p. 95-6.

[11]Ibid. p.95-6.

[12]Ibid. p. 96-7.

[13]Ibid. p. 96. "Egerton Family", p. 11.

[14]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96 "Egerton Family", p. 11.

[15]Harlean "Cheshire", p.96.

[16]The Ancient Family of Egerton, (Publ. Unk.), in custody of New York Public Library, New York City, NY.

[17]Ibid. Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96-7.

[18]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 11-2.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[19]"Egerton Family", Harlean "Cheshire",.

[20]"Egerton Family", Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96.

[21]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p.2. Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96.

[22]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 11 & Harlean "Cheshire", v. XVIII p. 96-7. & Encyc. Britannica 15thEd. MIcro. Vol., (Encycl. Brit. I, Chicago.), in custody of Pelham, Al. Public Library, Pelham, AL 35124. 2:217.

[23]"Egerton Family", p. 11.

[24]Encycl. Britannica 15th Ed. Macro.Vol., (Wm. Benton, Chicago), in custody of Pelham, Al. Public Library, Pelham, AL 35124. v. 5, p. 955 & Harlean "Cheshire", v. XVIII, pp. 95-98.

[25]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96. "Egerton Family", p.11.

[26]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 11 & Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96-7.

[27]"Egerton Family", p.11.

[28]Ibid.

[29]Ibid. p. 11.

[30]Harlean "Cheshire", "Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 11-12. Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96.

[31]There is a monument to Sir John located at the cemetary.

[32]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 12-13.

[33]"Egerton Family", p.12.

[34]Ibid. p.12.

[35]Ibid. p. 12.

[36]Ibid. p.15, 16.

[37]Ibid. p. 12.

[38]Ibid. p. 15, 16.

[39]Ibid. p. 15, 16. Maiden.

[40]Ibid. p. 15, 16.

[41]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 12.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[42][DEL] p. 15, 16.

[43]"Egerton Family", p. 11-2.

[44]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 12-3.

[45]Charles Fleming McIntosh, Lower Norfolk and Norfolk County Wills, 1637-1710, (Norfolk, Colonial Dames, of America, 1914), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 29. "Egerton Family", p. 10, 12, 15. Thomas L. Hollowak, Maryland Genealagies Vol. I., (Baltimore, Genealogical, Publ Co., 1980), From Maryland, Historical Mag., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 419-429.

[46]"Egerton Family", p. 15.

[47]Ibid. p. 18.

[48]Ibid. p.15.

[49]Ibid. p. 16.

[50]Jane Baldwin, The Maryland Calendar of Wills Vols. 1-20, (Westminister, MD., Family Line, Publ., 1988), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Norfolk Wills", Toby Drews, Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol.IV., (Baltimore., Gen. Pub'l Co., 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Egerton Family", p. 15. Hollowak "Maryland", .

[51]"Egerton Family", p.15. "Norfolk Wills", p.57.

[52]Hollowak "Maryland", "Maryland Wills", V. III p. 236 & "Norfolk Wills", p. 35, 36 & "Egerton Family", p. 16.

[53]"Egerton Family", p. 16-18.

[54]Ibid. p. 18. "Egerton" p. 422.

[55]Ibid. p.18. Daughter of Elizabeth Tatum.

[56]Ibid. p. 17, 51.

[57]Ibid. p. 18, 51. "Maryland Wills", p. 174. Evans:"Marr.& Deaths St. Mary" p. 95.

[58]Margaret K. Fresco "Marr. and Deaths, St. Marys Co." p. 95.

[59]Margaret K. Fresco, Marriages and Deaths in St. Mary's" Co. MD. 1634-1900, (Ridge, MD., The Author, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 373.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[60]"Egerton Family", p. 16ff."Egerton" p. 423-4.

[61]Died soon after his father. WB A, p. 449 Pr. Geo. Co. VA.

[62]"Egerton Family", p. 15. Fresco "St. Mary's", p. 95.

[63]"Egerton Family", p. 17. Fresco "St. Mary's", p.95. Harry Wright Newman, To Maryland from Overseas, Baltimore, Geneal. Pub. Co., 1985, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.128.

[64]"Egerton Family", p. 16-18 Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 453.

[65]"Egerton Family", p. 19.

[66]Married Sarah.

[67]Abst. of Wills 1690-1760 NC by J. Bryan Grimes. 1967. (GPC) p. 111.

[68]Married Elizabeth.

[69]"Egerton Family", p. 22, 52.

[70]Ibid. p. 22.

[71]Ibid. Page 24, 52. No later records found.

[72]Ibid. p. 31.

[73]Ibid. p. 20-21, 22-23, 52.

[74]Ibid. p. 23.

[75]Ibid. p. 23. Married Josiah Wilson.

[76]Ibid. p. 24.

[77]Ibid. p. 24.

[78]Ibid. p. 24. Warren Co. NC Estate Account CR 100024.

[79]Ibid. p. 24-25.

[80]Ibid. p. 25.

[81]Ibid. p. 28.

[82]Ibid. p. 28. Probably died before father's will was written.

[83]Ibid. p. 28. With sisters to Georgia.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[84]Ibid. p. 28. Two months old when father died.

[85]Ibid. p. 29.

[86]Ibid. p. 29. DB 26, p.93 Warren Co. Anna King to Sally Egerton 1829-35.

[87]Ibid. p. 31-2.

[88]Ibid. p. 32.

[89]David B. Gammon, Record of Estates Warren Co.NC Vol I, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N. C. Records Vol.II, (Nat'l Soc. of, Colonial Dames, in American, in North, Carolinina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Brent Holcomb, Bute Co. NC Land Grant Plats and Land Entries, (Chapel Hill, NC., Brent Holcomb, 1974), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. David B. Gammon, Records of Estates, Warren Co. NC Vol. II, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N.C. Records, Vol.I,, Nat'l Society of, Colonial Dames, of America, in North, Carolina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Egerton Family", p.33-35. Family Bible*.

[90]"Egerton Family", p 10, ,35, 36, 44-5, 52-56.

[91]Ibid. p. 10.

[92]Ibid. p. 36, 55.

[93]Ibid. p. 36.

[94]Ibid. p. 10, 55. Primary heir and Executor of father's will.

[95]Ibid. .Not in father's will.

[96]"Ancient Egerton", p. 33-35 & "Egerton Family", p. 10, 55.

[97]Monroe County Book Committee, A History of Monroe County Miss., (n.p., Monroe County, Book Committee, n.d.) , in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 760.

[98]Per Marriage Bond, MB23, March 1823 Warren Co. NC.

[99]"Egerton Family", p. 16.

[100]Ibid. p. 33.

[101]Ibid. p.33-35.

[102]Ibid. p. 23. See Rev. War Pension Appliacation (CPA).

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[103]Ibid. p. 23.

[104]Ibid. p. 25.

[105]Lived in Pauola Co. Miss. ion 14 Sept. 1849 when he sold land in Warren Co. NC inherited from his father to his brother John. (DB 30 p.178, Warren Co. NC).

[106]"Egerton Family", p. 36.

[107]Ibid. p. 42.

[108]Ibid. p. 42.

[109]Ibid. p.42.

[110]Ibid. p. 56, 57, p. 43.

[111]Will 5/22/1851 WB 14 p. 184 Warren Co. NC.

[112]"Egerton Family", p. 43.

[113]"Ancient Egerton", p. 43.

[114]"Egerton Family", p. 45. Unmarried?.

[115]Ibid. p. 45.

[116]Ibid. p. 45.

[117]Ibid. p. 45. Sister of his first wife.

[118]Ibid. p. 48. Will Book 24 p. 217 Warren Co., NC.

[119]Ibid. p. 48.

Chapter

6

The Alexander Family

Through the Alexanders we are said to be descended from the Scottish Kings including James I, (James VI of Scotland) and James II of England, and related to Queen Elizabeth I. Proving it is another matter, and this is a good example of why researchers should work from present to past. I have all the lineage on the Scottish Kings going back to antiquity but cannot prove the connection to OUR family.

On this family, the first ancestor listed has not been positively proved, and those who are supposed to know are divided as to his identity. He is named as a means of identifying those who are supposed to be brothers and sisters of Joseph Alexander, Tanner, born in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland, who settled first in Manokin Hundred, Somerset County, Maryland, around 1680 or so, and who moved to New Munster Hundred, Cecil County, MD., about 1699, and died there in 1730.

This is a remarkable family. He had but one son, James, who died before his father did. Three of James Alexanders sons, Hezekiah, Ezekiel and Amos, settled in Mecklinburg, NC, where they were the leaders in drafting and ratification of The Mecklinburg Declaration of Independence, which preceeded the Declaration of Independence,and were well known for their patriotic activities and contributions to the Revolution, as was the famed Rev. Joseph Alexander, the son of their brother Theopolis, who led the struggle from his pulpit at Bullock's Creek Presbyterian Church in York County, SC.

If there be a black sheep in our family, Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander, the minister's son, would be a good choice. Some good can even be said of him for having united us with another remarkable and patriotic family through his marriage, and for giving us a true lady in his daughter, whose marriage, in turn, related us to the Bryans, the Hawkins and the Crocketts.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

FIRST GENERATION

1. Rev. James[1] **Alexander**[1], son of John **Alexander** and **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1620, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, 1704, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

Double eigth great-grandfather Ahf. 960 and 966.

This ancestor not proved, and information on this ancestor is taken from the Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints Ancestral File #9PBH-3C which has not been verified by the author. We know that seven brothers and two married sisters came from Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland to Maryland, possibly by way of Pennsylvania, between 1660 and 1685, having first broken their minister out of jail for preaching his Presbyterian beliefs in Ireland. In "Alexander II", p. 323, it is stated that the Rev. Charles Rogers in Memorial to the Earls of Sterling (2 vols., publ. 1877, p. 94-97), doubts that this is the ancestor because no children were mentioned in the wills of he or his wife, however, all would have been dead or in America by 1704, which could explain their not being named.

"In the period following the Irish Rebellion, by the defeat and outlawry of the Irish Chiefs under the reign of James I of England, who was also James VI of Scotland, vast (Irish) estates were divided into small tracts and given to the Scot Protestants on the condition that they would settle permanently in Ireland. King James had a dual purpose in view in this act, one to replace the Catholics with Protestants, and the other to secure to himself loyal subjects in place of rebels. A settlement of Scottish Presbyterians in the midst of the Celtic Catholics meant a perpetual and increasing garrison of friends of the home government in the midst of a hostile population, and which proved the wisdom of James I, when, under the reign of William III, of Orange, they saved Ireland for the British Crown.

"The distance from Scotland to Ireland at some points is less than twenty miles, and thousands of Scots, all men of enterprise and energy and above the average in intelligence, went over and took posession of the confiscated lands, and among those were many Alexanders who settled in counties Antrim, Armaugh, and Down (and Donegal, for our particular family). These families included both the commonality and the nobility, many of whom long enjoyed and do still enjoy hereditary nobility and honorable positions both in Church and State." Our family appears to have migrated from the vicinity of Sterling, in Scotland, to Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster Ireland and Sligo soon after 1610. They were ardent Presbyterians and followers of John Knox. ("Alex. Kin" p. 345).

It was announced that Scots would participate in the settlement of the Ulster Plantations by Sir Alexander Hay in a letter to the Scottish Privy Council on March 19, 1609. Of the 77 Scots who came forward, 59 were allowed to take up land. It is estimated that by 1640 some 40,000 Scots were in Ireland. The Irish Rebellion of 1614, largely directed against the Scotch and English settlers in Ireland, caused much suffering. The Revolution of 1688 was also

FIRST GENERATION

long and bloody, ending in the seige of Londonderry from April to August 1689.("McKnight Genealogy" p. 2-3).

A persecution by Culverhouse and his dragoons drove many persecuted Scots to take refuge in Ulster. Later persecution under the Stuarts drove them to America

"In after years, under Catholic Governments, the descendants of the Scotch in Ireland were bitterly persecuted, and early in the last century large numbers of them, including many of the yeomanry bearing the name Alexander, and probably of the same clan, emigrated to America during the many periods of her colonial history, sometimes in single families and (more often) in groups of families, and settled at various points along the east coast from Nova Scotia...to the Carolinas on the south...." ("Origin and History", p. 17-19). The seven sons of James Alexander, along with at least two married daughters, settled with other interrelated families including the McKnights (McKnitts) and Wallaces (Wallis), first in Somerset County on Maryland's Eastern Shore by the 1670's. Some researchers believe they may have stopped first in New York or Pennsylvania.

He married **Unknown** Woman[2], circa 1645 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Born, circa 1636 (??) in Ulster, Ireland. Died, 1711, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Children:

2 i. William[2] **Alexander**.
3 ii. Andrew **Alexander**.
4 iii. James **Alexander**.
iv. Francis **Alexander**[3]. Born, 1654, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, before 1712, in Scotland.
5 v. Samuel **Alexander**.
6 vi. Joseph **Alexander**.
vii. Elizabeth **Alexander**[4]. Born, 1661, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. She married Matthew **Wallace**[5].
She and her husband came to America with seven of her brothers and one of her sisters.
viii. John **Alexander**[6]. Born, 1662 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.
7 ix. Jane **Alexander**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. William[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[7]. Born, 1646, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

One of the first Presbyterian settlers of Somerset Co., MD., ca. 1650. He signed the "Address of Loyalty" to the King William and Queen Mary by the residents of Somerset Co. MD, 28 Nov. 1689 (Torrence, "Somerset" p. 349) as did William, Jr. With Matthew Wallace and John McKnight (McKnitt), he was known as one of the "Three Kings of Manokin".

He married **Unknown** woman. Born, circa 1648 (??). Children:

i. William[3] **Alexander** Jr.[8]. Born, circa 1666 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died in MD.

He also signed the "Address of Loyalty" to King William and Queen Mary Nov. 28 1689. He and his father probably came to Somerset County Maryland in the 1670's. They were not in the group which migrated to Cecil County about 1699.

On 13 Oct. 1677 he owned 250 acres "Trouble" Tract, Wicomico 100 near the head of the Wicomico River, purchased from Strawbridge. On 19 July 1677 held 150 acres "Doventry" Tract, Wicomico 100 on the south side of the head of the Wicomico River, posessed by John Parsons but since held by William Alexander, Jr. (p. 17 Calvert Rent Rolls). On 20 May 1689 held 200 acres Raphoe, Nanticoke 100 in a "jork" of the southermost brances of the Rokiawin. ("Calvert Rent Rolls", p. 78). He appears to be one of the few who did not move to Cecil County.

3. Andrew[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[9]. Born, 1648, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, circa 1702, in MD.

He married Abigail **McKnight**[5]. Children:

8 i. Elias[3] **Alexander**.

4. James[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[10]. Born, 1652, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, 1717, in Cecil Co., MD. Occupation: Carpenter.

A carpenter, his wife Mary survived him. He was one of the first Scots-Irish to take up land in the New Munster Tract of Cecil Co. but died before title to all of it was received. His widow was deeded 316 acres of land 15 Aug, 1718 by Thos. Stevenson (Deed Book 3, p. 201 Cecil Co., MD. per Lincoln "Alexander" p. 21).

SECOND GENERATION

He married Mary **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. Moses[3] **Alexander**[11].

5. Samuel[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[12]. Born, 1657, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

With his brothers, two sisters, and other related families, he came first to Manokin 100, Somerset Co. MD. before 1685, moving en masse to The New Munster Tract at the corner of Maryland, Delaware and Pennsylvania about 1700. Early immigration records indicate they may have been "Transported", which would indicate they were either ousted for their Presbyterian beliefs or came as indentured servants.

In 1714 he patented 200 ac. "Sligo" (Lib. EE, fol. 186 per "Abstracts of Cecil Co." p. 69) In 1722 he patented 55 ac. "Warwick" per unpatented certificate 511 (Ibid., p. 78).

He married an unknown woman. Children:

9 i. Sarah[3] **Alexander**.

6. Joseph[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[13]. Born, 1660, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, **1730**, in **New** Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Burial in Rock Creek, Presbyterian Ch. Occupation: Tanner.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 480.

Joseph was one of seven Scots-Irish brothers and two married sisters who came from Ireland to Maryland between 1660 and 1685, settling first at Manokin Hundred, Somerset County, MD., possibly as early as 1670, moving about 1700 to the New Munster Tract, Cecil Co., MD., which extended both into PA and DL. Rev. Wm. H. Foster, in "Sketches of. North Carolina" believes the family came to America in 1680, landed in Manhattan and lived first in Pennsylvania (possibly the New Munster area) before moving to Somerset County Maryland. Others place the family in the area much earlier.

Their ancestors having fled Scotland because of religious persecution, they themselves left Ireland for the same reason, settling in Maryland, where, under the Catholic Lords Baltimore, there was a measure of religious toleration. There were Presbyterians in Somerset Co. by 1670. The Alexanders, Wallis and McKnitt families were members of the Manokin congregation. The situation changed, however, under Strawbridge, who succeded the Lords Baltimore as Lord Proprietor, and this is possibly the reason that they moved en masse to Cecil County, in the northeast corner of the state, in 1699 or 1700. There, they built their churches across the state lines in Pennsylvania and Delaware.

By 1680 there had been only a few settlers in the upper reaches of the Chesapeke. In 1683 Talbot, Surveyor General and member of the Council surveyed the New Muster Tract. In 1684 Lord Baltimore returned to England and Talbot assumed almost dictatorial powers agter Benedict Leonard Calvert, the son of Lord Baltimore, was appointed Governor. Nine Deputy Governors, including Talbot were seated 10 June 1684. In 1685 James II, a Catholic, was crowned. In 1689 Maryland pledged support for William and Mary, and many complaints were heard by them against Lord Baltimore. King William allowed Lord Baltimore to retain his dominance provided Maryland was governed by Protestant Governors to be

SECOND GENERATION

appointed by the king, until 1715 when his son Benedict Leonard embraced the Protestant faith, and his rights and franchises of charter were restored to him (Johnston "History of Cecil Co.", p. 116 ff.

It must be remembered that the Pennssylvania - Maryland boundary was much in dispute, and the boundary dispute was not resolved until 1774, hence several of Joseph's descendants, including John McKnitt and Rev. Joseph Alexander, gave their place of birth as PA, when the homesite was really in MD.

Joseph seems to have been instrumental in forming the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Church in New Munster in 1706, which is located about two miles west of Newark, DEL. It burned in 1858 and was replaced by a brick structure that remains. Many Alexanders are buried in the well-kept cemetary adjoining the church. There was a controversy among the members, and Joseph and others in his family affiliated with the Rock Presbyterian Church about 1720, a log church located at Lewisville, PA. The nearby graveyard was surrounded by a stone wall and is known as the Old Stone Graveyard, which remains, although the church is gone. Members of that church divided again in 1741 and a new frame church was built at Fairhill. The cemetary near it was called Sharp's Cemetary. The congregations reunited in 1761, building a new stone church near Little Elk Creek. The records were destroyed by fire in 1925.

A deed made in the early 1700's acknowledged that a band of "Irishmen" (16 per McKenna) had held and improved the land for some years, and Joseph's original deed was replaced by a later deed 15 Aug. 1718, for 710 acres, and under unpatented certificate #176 issued in 1724. The land was located in the Joseph and James Settlement in the New Munster Tract ("Abstracts of Cecil Co. MD" p. 38). His homesite was on the east side of Little Elk Creek (River). (See the profile of Matthew Wallace for transcript of the deed to New Munster Tract)

"The certificate of survey of the New Munster tract which may be found in the old colonial records at Annapolis, is as follows: "Surveyed fro Edmund O'dwire and fifteen other Irishmen by virtue of a warrant from his Lordship, dated 7 August, 1683.. Laid out for him and them a certain tract of land, called New Munster, lying and being in Cecil County, on the main fresh of the Elk River, on both sides of said fresh, beginning at a marked poplar on a high bank over the west side of the main fresh, and about a piastol shot to the mouth of a rivelet called the Shure, and running west...containing and now laid out for six thousand acres more or less, to be held by the manor of Cecil, which is humbly certified to your Lordship, this 29th day of August, 1683 by George Talbot, Surveyor General.'" The Shure is now called Fulling Mill Run. The poplar tree has been replaced by a large rough stone with chiseled markings. The lines ran about a mile above the later Mason-Dixon line into PA. (Johnston "Cecil County", p. 133-4).

The patent was issued in O'Dwyers name alone since he had born all expenses of the acquisition, but had obliged himself by bond to several of his countrymen to convey certain parcels to them. The parcel was described as lying on both sides of the main fresh of the Elk River, and each aliegnee was to pay a semi-annual rent of six pounds sterling on the dates of the Feast of the Annunciation of the Blessed Virgin Mary and St. Michael the Archangel. Patent granted 1686. (Maryland Land Office, Annapolis, Certificate of Survey, New Munster, Cecil Co., 1683. Libre 22 Folio 36-7 and Liber N. S. # B, Folio 201-2 per Lincoln "Alexander" p. 4-5).

O'Dwyre sold the tract between 1686-1691 to Daniel Toas of Kent Co., MD, who died in 1691 the land passing to his two sons and a daughter. The older son, Daniel, Jr., died in 1704. The surviving brother John, got into some

SECOND GENERATION

trouble and had to make bond for 231 pounds, guaranteed by his brother-in-law Robert Roberts of Queen Anne County. John fled. Robert had to make good his bond and claimed the land in 1710, and was granted 4500 acres by the legislature in 1711. Until that time none of the land had been deeded to the settlers, and in 1713 Roberts sold the entire tract to Thomas Stevenson of Bucks Co., PA. (Lincoln "Aleander" p. 5-6).

Stevenson in May 1714 deeded parcels to Cornelius Vansandt, Johanes Vansandt, and John Wallace on the west side of Big Elk Creek, and to Matthew Wallace, yeoman; James Alexander, farmer; Arthur Alexander, farmer; David Alexander, weaver; James Alexander, weaver, and son Moses; Joseph Alexander, tanner, and son James. In this deed of 1714 to Joseph and son James the northern boundary of their land was fixed as most Northern line of the lower 3/4 tract, but some of this land was restored to Stevenson in the 1718 deed (Lincoln "Alexander" p. 5-6). In the deed of 1718 it is stated that Joseph and James had swapped or exchanged with Stevenson, and they relinquished all but 368 acres of their land. For additional details see "New Munster" by Carl Ross McKenrick in Maryland Historical Magazine Vol. XXXV, No. 2 June 1940 (Lincoln "Alexander" p. 6-7)

There was a deed from Thomas Stevenson to Joseph Alexander and his son James 15 Aug. 1718 for 184 acres. (DB 3 p. 199-200 Cecil Co., MD).

The Will of Joseph Alexander, Tanner, dated 13 Dec. 1726, proved 9 Mar. 1730...In the name of God, Amen. To all Christian People to whom these presents shall come, greeting. Know ye that I, Joseph Alexander of New Munster in Cecil County in the province of Maryland, tanner, being sick and weak in body, but through the mercy of God sound and perfect in my understanding, judgement and memory, have made this my last will and testament as follows: FIRST. I give and bequeath to my son-in-law Elias Alexander, a certain bond assigned to me by Sarah Steven, bearing date the nineteenth of August 1718, except so much as is already paid and forty shillings to my daughter Sophia: ITEM. I will and bequeath to my son Francis twenty shillings; to my daughter Jane Muley, ten shillings; to my daughter Abigail Claphan, ten shillings. ITEM. All and singular the rest of my estate, real and moveable, of what denomination, nature or kind soever, I will and bequeath to my son James, his heirs and assigns forever; and I do also appoint, ordain and constitute the said James Alexander to be sole executor of this my last will and testament. Witness my hand and seal this thirteenth day of December Anno 1726. Signed by Joseph Alexander. Wit: Owen O'Donnell, Ann Taylor (Mark), John Dail (Dale), John M. McKnight (by mark "M") (MD State Archives # C646, Cecil Co. Register of Wills AA1, pp 222-3, Md HR 9827, 1-11-14-9*).

He married Abigail **McKnight** <McKnitt>[14], daughter of John **McKnight** <McKnitt> and Elizabeth **Wallace** <Wallis>, 1686, in Somerset Co., MD[15]. Born, circa 1668, in Manokin, Somerset CO.,MD. Died, before 1726 (?), in Cecil Co., MD. Burial: before 1726 (?), in Rock Creek, Presbyterian Ch.

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 481.

Children:

10 i. Sophia[3] **Alexander**.

ii. Francis **Alexander**[16]. Born, circa 1689, in Somerset Co, MD. He was left 20 shillings in fathers will probated 1730

11 iii. James **Alexander**.

iv. Jane **Alexander**[17]. Born, circa 1691, in Somerset Co., MD. She

SECOND GENERATION

married Unknown Male **Muley**[18].
Her father willed her 10 shillings in 1730, stating her name as Jane Muley.

v. Abigail **Alexander**[19]. Born, circa 1693, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. She married Unknown Male **Clapan**[20].
Her father willed Abigail Clapan 10 shillings in his will probated 1730.

7. Jane[2] **Alexander** (Rev. James, 1)[21]. Born, 1664 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, 1692, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 483.
Sister of Joseph Alexander, Tanner. Her daughter Margaret was the first wife of James, son of Jane's brother Joseph. After the death of Margaret, James married his wife's younger half-sister, Abigail.

She married John **McKnight** II <McKnitt>[22], son of John **McKnight** <McKnitt> and Elizabeth **Wallace** <Wallis>, 1684 (?), in Somerset Co., MD. Born, 1660, in Manokin, Somerset CO.,MD. Died, 1714, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 482.
He was the brother-in-law of Joseph Alexander, tanner, and father-in-law of James Alexander. Children:

i. Robert[3] **McKnight**[23]. Born, 4 Jun 1685, in Somerset Co., MD.
12 ii. John **McKnight** III <McKnitt>.
iii. Katherine **McKnight**[24]. Born, 10 Aug 1689, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. She married Jean **Brevard**[25], circa 1711, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD.
13 iv. Margaret **McKnight**.

THIRD GENERATION

8. Elias[3] **Alexander** (Andrew, 3)[5]. Born, 26 Feb 1678/9, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD.

The only son-in-law benefitting from Joseph Alexander's will. He received a bond issued by one Sarah Stevens in 1730.

He married[26] Sophia **Alexander** (10). Children:

i. Elijah[4] **Alexander**[26]. He married Lavina **Unknown** surname.

9. Sarah[3] **Alexander** (Samuel, 5)[27]. Born, circa 1674.

She married Matthew **Wallace** II[28], son of Matthew **Wallace** I <Wallis> and Sarah **Alexander**. Born, 1672, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 3 May 1751, in Cecil Co., MD.

In 1707 he gave power-of-attorney to his son-in-law William Alexander, Jr. to dispose of all his lands in Somerset County, he having moved to Cecil County. 15 Aug 1718 Matthew Wallace purchased 150 acres from Thomas Stevenson (Cecil Co., MD DB 3 p. 208). Children:

14 i. Dorothy[4] **Wallace**.
ii. Elizabeth **Wallace**[29].
iii. James **Wallace**[29].
iv. Matthew **Wallace** III[29].
v. William **Wallace**[29].
vi. Joseph **Wallace**[29].
vii. George **Wallace**[29].
viii. Alexander **Wallace**[29].
ix. Ezekiel **Wallace**[29].
x. John **Wallace**[29].

10. Sophia[3] **Alexander** (Joseph, 6)[30]. Born, circa 1687, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died in Cecil Co., MD.

She married her first cousin, Elias Alexander. Sophia received 40 shillings in her father's will probated in 1730. See the Elias Alexander Family for continuation of this line.

She married[26] Elias **Alexander** (8).

11. James[3] **Alexander** (Joseph, 6)[31]. Born, circa 1690, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1779, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Occupation: Yeoman.

THIRD GENERATION

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 240.

Called "Capt. James Robert Alexander" ("McKnight Genealogy," p. 9), the principal heir and Executor of the estate of his father, James was prominent in the Rock Creek and Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and served as an elder in each. James was named in two deeds from Stevenson with his father in 1714 and 1718 in Cecil Co., these deeds replacing earlier unrecorded deeds. In "A History of the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Church, Delaware," by James L. Valandingham and Henry G. Wellborn, published in 1933, on page 46: "James Alexander lived on the tract known as New Munster, in Cecil County Maryland. Besides his two sons who became leaders in the church and in the Revolutionary War down in North Carolina, he had two sons, Theophilus and Amos, who remained in Maryland and became leading elders in the Rock Church. Joseph, a son of Theophilus, was a minister in North and South Carolina." According to Lon Will Lincoln, p. 28-33, James owned land in both Cecil County and in Mecklinburg County, NC, although he never lived in North Carolina. Three of his children, Hezekiah, Jemima (Mrs. John Sharp), and John McKnitt, moved to Mecklinburg County, NC about 1754, and were active in drafting the Mecklinburg Declaration. The Reverend Joseph Alexander followed his uncles about 1767, after graduating from Princeton. (Lincoln, "Joseph Alexander", pp. 28-33*).

Will of James Alexander, Yeoman. In the name of God, Amen: The seventeenth day of June Anno Dom. one thousand seven hundred and seventy two, I James Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Yeoman, being of sound mind and memory, thanks to God, but calling to mind my mortal state do make and ordain this my last will and testament viz: I give my soul into the hands of God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my Executors and touching such worldy goods wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with, I dispose of same in the following manner: Imprimis. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Abigail my bed and bedding and one cow, and whereas there is a contract of marriage in writing between us wherein I obligated myself to give her the sum of sixty pounds at my death and she obliged herself to take it in room of her dowry, it is my will and pleasure that she have it with the things above mentioned, as also house room and firewood leave and the use of the small meadow before my door as likewise my barn meadow as long as she pleases to occupy them herself. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved grandson, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at a marked chestnut tree standing on the east side of the Great Road about eight perches to the north of the head of my orchard, then running south eighty nine degrees east to the mouth of a small run that falls into the Christeen, thence north seventy degrees east until it intercepts the outside line of my land. Thence north along my line to a marked chestnut standing on the south bank of the Christeen, thence north northwest to a marked chestnut, thence west by land of John Alexander to the above said Great Road, thence along said Great Road to the place of beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtences thereto belonging except a dam and drain for watering meadow as it now stands on the lower part of the Christeen within the above premises and is hereby excepted. Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Josiah Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at the mouth of a small run on the east side of Elk River next above Huckleberry Hill, thence running on a straight line to a mulberry tree standing on the Great Road and bearing due east fifty three perches from the spring of abovesaid run, thence northward by said road until it intersepts the outside line of my land, thence

west by lands of John Robeson and Joseph Young to a marked white oak on the bank of the Elk River, thence down the same the several courses thereof to the first beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtenances thereunto belonging and also the bed and bedding he now lies in and also one third part of all the pewter dishes and iron pots about my house and also one black heifer and also one black horse. Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Amos Alexander, his heirs and assigns all the remaining part of my lands and tenements lying in New Munster with all the improvements thereon with the water leave above excepted. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Ezekiel Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that tract of my land lying on Long Creek in Mecklinburg County, North Carolina together with the improvements thereon, together one year old horse colt and also ten pounds in money; and it is my will that if my son, Ezekiel, dies in his minority that the aforesaid land given to him to be the property of my two grandsons, viz: James Alexander, son of Hezekiah Alexander, and Amos Alexander, son of Amos Alexander, and given to them when they shall arrive to the age of twenty one years and to be equally divided between them as to quantity and quality. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son Hezekiah Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son John McKnit Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Jemima Sharp, the sum of forty pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Elizabeth Sample, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Abigail Bradley, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Margaret McCoy the sum of five pounds. And it is further my will and pleasure that all the remainder of my estate be equally divided among all my children, viz: Hezekiah, Amos, John, Josiah, Ezekiel, Jemima, Elizabeth, Abigail and Margaret. And I do hereby constitute and appoint my two sons Amos Alexander and Josiah Alexander, and Hezekiah South my only and sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts and legacies,satifying and confirming this and no other ,to be my last will and testament. In witness where I have hereunto set my hand and seal. (Signed) James Alexander. Wit: John Alexander, Andrew Work, John McGreger. Proved Cecil Co. May 31, 1779 by Josiah Alexander and Hezekiah Smith. Sworn before David Smith, Reg.

Per Lincoln, he is either buried in the Head of Christiana Church, or in the "Old Stone Graveyard" in Lewisville, PA, or Sharp's Cemetary near Fairhill in Cecil County ("Joseph Alexander, Tanner" p. 31)

He married, first, Margaret **McKnight** (13), circa 1716, in Cecil Co., MD[32]. Children:

15 i. Theophilus[4] **Alexander**.
16 ii. Jemima **Alexander**.
iii. Edith **Alexander**[33]. Born, 10 Jan 1717/8, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, before 1779.
Not mentioned in her father's will probated 1779.
iv. Keziah **Alexander**[34]. Born, 9 May 1720, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1751 (??). She married Walter **Sharp**[35].
17 v. Hezekiah **Alexander**.
18 vi. Ezekiel **Alexander**.
19 vii. Amos **Alexander**.
20 viii. John McKnitt **Alexander**.

THIRD GENERATION

ix. Margaret **Alexander**[36]. Born, 6 Jun 1736, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in Childhood.
She was not mentioned in her father's will, having died earlier.

He married, second, Abigail **McKnight**[37], circa 1745, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, circa 1698, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co.,MD.
The younger half-sister of Jame's first wife, Margaret. In the will of James Alexander she inherited a bed and bedding, 1 cow, use of his house, firewood and two meadows.
For the Continuation of this Family Line see the James Alexander Family. Children:

x. Elizabeth **Alexander**[38]. Born, 17 Nov 1746, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1 Aug 1822. She married Unknown Male **Sample**.
She received L. 5 in her father's will probated 1779.
xi. Abigail **Alexander**[39]. Born, 4 May 1748, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 23 May 1817. She married Unknown Male **Bradley**.
She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.
xii. Margaret **Alexander**[40]. Born, 30 Apr 1750, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in TN. She married Unknown Male **McCoy**.
She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.
xiii. Josiah **Alexander**[41]. Born, 3 Aug 1752, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. He married Mildred **Orr**.
Inherited land from his father's will probated 1779, of which he and brother Amos and Hezekiah South were exrs..
xiv. Ezekiel **Alexander**[42]. Born, 21 Oct 1754, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 18 Aug 1832, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Military Sv in Rev. War. He married Jemima Esther **McCoy**.
Mentioned in his father's will. Received land on Long's Creek in Mecklinburg Co., NC., a horse and ten pounds. He was still a minor at the time. He served as a Private in the Revolutionary War, settling in North Carolina. See DAR PAtriot Index p. 8

12. John[3] **McKnight** III <McKnitt>[43]. Born, 8 Sep 1687, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1733 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.
He is probably the John M. McKnight who witnessed and proved the Will of Joseph Alexander, tanner. He was a first cousin of James and the father-in-law of Theophilus Alexander.

He married Dorothy **Wallace** (14). Children:

21 i. Margaret[4] **McKnight** <McKnitt>.

13. Margaret[3] **McKnight**[44]. Born, 26 Dec 1692, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, circa 1740, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.
Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 241.
The daughter of Joseph Alexander's sister Jane, she married his son

THIRD GENERATION

James, who was her first cousin. Upon her death her husband married her younger half-sister, Abigail. For Continuation of This Line See The James Alexander Family.

She married James **Alexander** (11).

FOURTH GENERATION

14. Dorothy[4] **Wallace**[45]. Born, circa 1689 (??) in Somerset Co., MD.

She married John **McKnight** III <McKnitt> (12).

15. Theophilus[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[46]. Born, 13 Mar 1714/5, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 7 Aug 1768, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Burial: 1768, in Head of, Christiana, Church. Prob of Est: 1768, in Cecil Co. MD. Occupation: Blacksmith.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 120.

According to the Rev. J. H. Johns, A History of the Rock Presbyterian Church in Cecil County, Maryland, (Oxford, PA, Oxford Press, 1872), states that he was a man of "uncommon good sense." He also says that he was an elder of this church, and "lived in Cecil Co., on the road running from Cowantown to Kimbleville, just north of where it crosses the telegraph road to Newark." (Ibid., p. 19).

He lived in the Northeastern corner of Cecil County on the east side of the Great Road, also called the New Munster Road, one mile north of Appleton. The house burned in 1900. On Martinet's Map of Cecil County in 1856 it is designated the home of his son, George Alexander (Lincoln, "Alexander" p. 34-35).

Theopolis was an elder in both the Rock Church and the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and is buried at Head of Christiana in a marked grave.

Will of Theophilus Alexander, Blacksmith...In the name of God, Amen. The twentieth day of February Anno Domini seventeen hundred and sixty eight, I Theophilus Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Blacksmith, being of sound mind and memory, blessed be God, but calling to mind my mortal state, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, viz: I recommend my soul to God and my body to the earth to be buried at the discretion of my executors and as touching my worldly estate I give, devise, and dispose of the same in the following manner and form. Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my wife, Catherine, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds, my bed and bedding, and her mare and saddle. Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Alexander, my lands in North Carolina and the sum of twenty pounds. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Margaret Cannon the sum of ten pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Sophia Sharp, the sum of seven pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved daughter Kezia, the sum of sixty five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my son, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that plantation whereon I live as the same hath and still does stand willed to me by my father, James Alexander, he the said George paying to the executors of the estate of the said James Alexander the sum of one hundred fifty pounds, Pennsylvania money, when it shall become due to the said estate by a bond bearing date the-----day of this instant under my hand and seal for that sum. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catrine the sum of sixty five pounds.

FOURTH GENERATION

It is further my will that all the remainder of my estate after my just and lawful debts are paid be equally divided between daughters Margaret Cannon, Sophia Sharp, Ann Cannon, Kezia Alexander, Catrine Alexander, and my son George Alexander, and I do hereby constitute and appoint my wife Catherine, my trusty brother Amos Alexander and my son George Alexander my only sole executors of this my last will and testament, utterly revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts, and legacies, ratiifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the date abovesaid. (Signed) Theos. Alexander. Witnessed: John Alexander, John Sharp, Robert Willson, John Robison. Proved 19 Aug. 1768 by John Robison, John Alexander, and John Sharp. Sworn before Andw. Pearce, Dy. Coms't.Ce County. Examined by D. Smith, Reg. Rec. 20 Feb., 1768 (Will Book BB Vol. 2, p. 302, Cecil Co. MD; Maryland State Archives No. SR4430. Perogative Court <Wills> 35, pp 570-2*).

His estate inventory included 8 slaves, 16 cattle, 7 horses, 17 hogs and 48 sheep. His will left his plantation to his son George, although his father had not yet deeded it to him, but was confirmed in James' will probated later. He also owned land in Mecklinburg Co. NC, where many of the family had moved, which he willed to son Joseph, who was living there at the time.

He lies in a marked grave at the Head of Christiana Church.

He married, first, Margaret **McKnight** <McKnitt> (21), circa 1732, in Cecil Co., MD. Children:

i. Margaret[5] **Alexander**. Born, circa 1733, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. She married[47] James **Cannon**[47].

As Margaret Cannon, she received L.10 and a share of the residual in her father's will probated 1768. She was also named in the will of Catherine Wallis Alexander, her step-mother, in 1775 (Will Book A, p. 16, Meck. Co., NC).

ii. George **Alexander**[48]. Born, circa 1734, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in Cecil Co., MD.

A George and Nathaniel Alexander witnessed a deed 1 & 2 Oct. 1762, Archibald Little of Anson Co. to John Robison of same. Mecklinburg Co. DB 1 p. 106-8.(Holcomb "Meck. Deed Abs. V.I" p. 4).

He inherited the land promised his father by his grandfather, and willed to him. However, Theopolis died before James, so the land was left to his son George. George was executor of his father's will with his mother Catherine and Uncle Amos.

Revolutionary War Pension Application W-8324 (widow Rebecca) is undoubtedly that of another George, since the application places his birth on Sugar Creek, Mecklinburg Co., NC.

He married, second, Catherine **Wallace** <Wallis>[49], daughter of John **Wallace** <Wallis> and **Unknown** woman, circa 1739 (?), in Cecil Co., MD. Born, circa 1717, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1775, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial: 1775, in Hopewell Church. Prob of Est: 1775, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 121.

The second wife of Theopolis Alexander, she received L.120, Bed and

FOURTH GENERATION

Bedding, and a Mare and Saddle in his will probated 1768.

Catherine moved to Mecklinburg Co. NC following the death of husband Theophilus. The birth dates for Rev. Joseph Alexander vary from 1735 to 1745, and she probably married his father about 1739, so if the later dates are correct, she could possibly be the mother of Rev. Joseph Alexander, who, with her brother-in-law John McKnitt Alexander, was the executor of her will. At the least, she would have raised him from infancy. It is uncertain which of the children are by each of the wives. In Catherine's will dated 1775, she names all of Theo's children as her own, which is possible since the date she married Theo is not known for sure.

Will of Catherine Alexander. Dau. Sophia Sharp and her 2 eldest dau. viz. Arimenta and Livinia, my other 6 children Joseph Alexander, Margaret Canon, Ann Canon, Kezia Young, George Alexander & Catherine Sharp. Exrs. son Joseph and bro.-in-law John McKnitt Alexander. da. 21 Jul 1775. (WB A p. 16 Mecklinburg Co., NC).

Children:

22 iii. Rev. Joseph **Alexander** VDM DD.

iv. Mary Ann **Alexander**[50]. Born, circa 1737, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 26 Jan 1806, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullocks Creek, Presb. Cemetary. She married Unknown Male **Cannon**.

She was mentioned as Ann Cannon in her father's will probated 1768, and her mother or step-mother Catherine's will dated 1775.

23 v. Sophia **Alexander**.

vi. Keziah **Alexander**[51]. Born, 1740, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1833, in Cabarrus Co., NC. She married Joseph **Young**[52], after 1768.

She was named in the will of her father in 1768, receiving L.65, which probably included her dowery since it made no mention of a married name, and was larger than granted her married sisters. She was named as Kezia Young in the will of her mother Catherine, in 1775.

vii. Catherine **Alexander** "Catrine"[50]. Born, circa 1742, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in Mecklinburg Co., NC. She married, first, James **Fulton**, 5 Oct 1797. She married, second, Ezekiel **Sharpe**[53], before 1878.

She received L.65 plus 1/6 of the residual in her father's will, which probably included her dowery, since she was single at that time according to the will. According to her mother Catherine's will, she married a Sharpe.

16. Jemima[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[54]. Born, 9 Jan 1716/7, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1 Sep 1797, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial: 1797, in Sugar Creek, Presb. Cem.

She was widowed when her husband was killed in the French and Indian Wars in 1759. A widow for 38 years, she accompanied her brothers to Mecklinburg Co. NC. She said that her nearest neighbor to the north was 8 miles, and 15 miles in any other direction. She received L.40, the largest bequest for a female, in her father's will probated 1779, possibly because of her widowhood.

FOURTH GENERATION

She married[15] Maj. James **Sharp**[55], circa 1744. Born, circa 1724 (?), in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1759, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Military Sv in French\Indian, Wars.

He served in the French and Indian Wars. Children:

i. William[5] **Sharp**[56]. Born, 13 Dec 1742, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, Jul 1818. He married Catherine **Reese**[56].

11 Jan 1769 Joseph Sample, yeoman of Meck., to William Sharp, of same, for L.6 S.10 proc. money, 200 A on both sides of Lawsons fork of Packolet, adj. John Alexander, granted to Sample 22 Dec. 1768. Wit: Hugh Pollock, Jno. Smith. Rec. Jan. term 1769. (DB 4, p. 832-3 per Halcomb, "Meck. Co. NC Deed Abstracts," p. 138).

ii. John **Sharp**[56]. Born, 13 Dec 1742, in Cecil Co., MD. He married Jane Bane **Alexander**[57].

iii. Joseph **Sharp**[56]. Born, 13 Dec 1742, in Cecil Co., MD.

iv. Samuel **Sharp**[56]. Born, 13 Dec 1742, in Cecil Co., MD.

v. Sarah **Sharp**[56]. Born, 16 Sep 1755. Died, 16 Sep 1794, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial: 1794, in Sugar Creek, Presbyterian Ch.

vi. Thomas **Sharp**[56].

vii. James **Sharp**[56].

viii. Keziah **Sharp**[56]. Born in Cecil Co., MD.

ix. Ezekiel **Sharp**[47].

17. Hezekiah[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[58]. Born, 13 Jan 1721/2, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD[59]. Died, 17 Jul 1801, in Mecklinburg Co., NC[60]. Burial: 1801, in Sugar Creek, Presb. Cem.

He went with others in his family, including his brother John McKnitt Alexander, to Mecklinburg Co., NC in the early 1760's, where he patented 180 ac. on Allison's Creek of Catawba River 9 Nov. 1764. (N.C. Colonial Land Grants Vol. XVII #7360, NC Archives).

His home, on McAlpin Creek in Mecklinburg, built in 1774, has been restored by the DAR, and is now open to the public.

According to Dr. J. B. Alexander in The History of Mecklinburg County from 1740 to 1900, p. 64, Hezekiah was a brother of John McKnitt Alexander, and was appointed to the Committeee of Safety for the Salisbury Dist., NC, which included Mecklinburg Co., in the Provincial Congress at Hillsboro 21 August 1775, and again in April 1776. According to the "DAR Patriot Index" p. 64, He was paymaster for the 4th N. C. 16 Apr. 1776; 1st Lieut. , 20 Jan 1777. Retired 22 Apr. 1779. "He afterwards held the position of paymaster of the 4th Regiment of North Carolina Continentals of which Thomas Polk was Colonel, James Thackston lieutenant colonel and William Lee Davidson major. In Nov. 1776 he was elected a member of the Provincial Congress from Mecklinburg...which assembly formed the constitution of North Carolina....His house, a stone building of good proportions is still standing, about four miles from Charlotte near the old Potter road.... The old house has a great cavern of a cellar where tradition says Mrs. Hezekiah Alexander used to store rich products from the farm, many jars of honey being part of their contents. Just in front of the cellar door is, or used to be, a large flat stone; and upon this stone the British Soldiers broke all the jars of honey they could not carry away with

FOURTH GENERATION

them."

This house has been restored by the DAR and is open to the public.

Hezekiah was an elder in the Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church.

"Tradition states that the two daughters of Hezekiah were beautiful women, and Mary, who married Charley Polk, met a tragic fate, being accidentally shot as her husband was cleaning his rifle as she held her child in her arms. Charley tried then to marry his wife's sister, but was strongly dissuaded by his and her brothers. During the height of hostilities with the Tories, and the occupation of Charlotte by the British, the sons did not feel it safe to stay at the house. Their mother signalled them from an upstairs window when she felt it was safe to come home for supplies(Ibid, p.78-80).

He received L.5 in his father's will probated 1779.

13 Jan. 1789. York Co. Court, SC. Ded. Po. to Wm Willson, & Hezekiah Alexander Esq'rs, to take the deposition of Exek'l Polk as testimony in the Suit Samuel McCleary against Smarts (York Co. MB A, p. 186; "York Co. Court Records" p. 54).

15 Jan. 1789 Hezekiah Alexander of Meck. Co. NC to take deposition of Sam Martin and William Patterson in suit of James McKnit Alexander vs. Wm. McCafferty & Jas. Moore (Ibid, p. 56).

The Will of Hezekiah Alexander names wife Mary, Sons William S., James R., Silas, Hezekiah, Amos and 2 youngest sons Joel and Oswald. Dau. Esther Garrison and her dau. Caroline, Dau. Kezia Alexander, Sons James R., Silas, Hezekiah and Amos lands on the French Broad River. Exrs. Wife Mary, William S. and James R. my 2 eldest sons. Wit; James Orr, Nathan Mitchell, Wm. Sample Allen. da. 8 Aug. 1796. Probated 1801?. Codicil: Whereas no mention in will made of Charles Polk or his children (he was the one who accidentaly shot his wife, Hezekiah's daughter Mary), will and bequeath to said Charles Polk all the property my late beloved daughter Mary took with her after her marriage with him. Wit: John Davis, Thomas Davis, Evan B. Bradley (Will Book A p. 20, Mecklinburg Co., NC).

Also see "Pennsylvania Magazine" Vol. 32, p. 71.

He married[61] Mary **Sample**[62], 12 Jun 1752. Born, circa 1724 (??). Children:

i. William Sample[5] **Alexander**[63]. Born, circa 1754, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Named as co-executor of his father's will.

ii. Dr. James R. **Alexander**[63]. Born, circa 1756, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, after 1832, in Allen Co., KY. Occupation: Physician/Surg. He married Dorcas **Garrison**, 26 Nov 1789.

His Revolutionary War pension application W-2901 14 May 1833 gave his age as 76, and stated he was born on the line between PA and MD 23 Nov. 1756 and stated he lived in Cecil Co. when the war broke out, and was a student at Princeton College in 1776. He enlisting as a private in Capt. Walter Alexander's "Flying Camp" in Cecil Co, MD., was soon made Sergeant. He was discharged 1 Dec. 1776 and resumed study of medicine, then joined his father in Mecklinburg Co., NC., where on 25 May 1780 he again volunteered as a Surgeon.

Named as co-exec. of his father's will. Inherited lands on the French Broad River. See "Alexander II" p. 108 for his several children.

FOURTH GENERATION

iii. Silas **Alexander**[63]. Born, circa 1758, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Inherited land on the French Broad River in his father's will.

iv. Hezekiah **Alexander**[63]. Born, circa 1760, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Inherited lands on the French Broad River from his father 1801.

24 v. Amos **Alexander**.

vi. Joel **Alexander**[63]. Born, circa 1762, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Named in his father's will 1801.

vii. Ozwald **Alexander**[62]. Born, circa 1766, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Named in his father's will 1801.

25 viii. Esther **Alexander**.

26 ix. Mary **Alexander**.

x. Kezia **Alexander**[64]. Died, 1819, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. See her will in the Stafford Notebook at the Charlotte Public Library. C. R. 65.020 in state archives at Raleigh shows her exec., brothers Joel and Oswald secured a court order requiring Elias Alexander to pay an allowance in case of bastardy benefitting her illegitimate child Hezekiah J. Alexander. This Elias thought to be the son of Arthur Alexander. Her will dated 5 June 1819 names sons Ezekiel , Hezekiah, and Julius, or possibly Hezekiah Julius (WB A p. 53 Meck. Co., NC)

18. Ezekiel[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[65]. Born, 17 Jun 1724, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1820, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

On 6 April 1753, Ezekiel patented 347 ac. in Anson Co. (later Mecklinburg) upon the North branch and on both sides of Sugar Creek. (N. C. Colonial Patent Book 2, p. 39, Patent #201).

16 Dec. 1763. Ezekiel Alexander of Meck. Co. NC and Martha (her mark) to Archibald McDowell of same for L.13... 200 a. in Granville Co., SC at Dividing Ridge, between Savanna River and Long Cane, bounded by vacant land. Granted Ezekiel Alexander 20 Apr. 1763 (Meck. Co., DB B-3 p. 570; Langley "SC Deed Abs. IV" p. 235). Ezekiel was willed his father's land on Long Creek, Mecklinburg Co., North Carolina in 1779.

The Will of Ezekiel Alexander, Sr. Wife Martha. Dau. Sarah Robison. Son James Taylor Alexander. Daugs. Sarah and Deborah Robison. 2 sons Ezekiel and Wallace Alexander. Gr. Son Ezekiel Robason. to have 1000 a. on Duck River Cumberland, remaining 700 a. of said tract sold and equally divided between Deborah and Sarah Robison & Wallace & James Taylor Alexander. Exrs:. Son Ezekiel Alexander and gr. son Ezekiel Robison. Wit Ezekiel Robison, Ozni Alexander. 22 Aug. 1820. (WB A/17 Mecklinburg Co., NC.).

He married Martha < **Taylor** ?>[66]. Died, after 1820, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Named in her husbands will 1820. They had a son James Taylor Alexander, so her unknown surname may be Taylor. Children:

i. Sarah[5] **Alexander**[66]. She married Unknown **Robison**.

ii. James Taylor **Alexander**[66].

iii. Deborah **Alexander**[66]. She married Unknown **Robison**.

FOURTH GENERATION

iv. Ezekiel **Alexander**[66].
v. Wallace **Alexander**[66].

19. Amos[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[67]. Born, 13 Jan 1727/8, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1780, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Burial: 1780, in Head of, Christiana, Presbyterian, Ch.

He inherited the remainder portion of land from his father in the will probated 1779, and was named as executor for his brother Theophilus, and was co-executor for his father with Josiah and Hezekiah South..

He married Sarah **Sharp**[68] in Cecil Co. MD. Born, circa 1730. Children:

i. Amos[5] **Alexander** Jr.[69]. Born, 1759, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 7 Dec 1813. He married Susannah **Unknown** Surname.
He was named as a contingent beneficiary in his grandfather James' will in the event his uncle Ezekial did not live to maturity.
ii. Capt. Walter **Alexander**. Born in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1780, in Cecil Co., MD. Military Sv in Rev. War. Burial in Head of, Christiana, Church.
His Revolutionary War service is mentioned in pension application of Dr. James R. Alexander, who served under him in "The Maryland Flying Corps." No pension record found. Francis B. Heitman, in Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army during The War of the R evolution (G.P.C., Baltimore 1973). "Alexander, Walter (Md) Captain 4th Maryland Battalion of The Flying Camp, July to Dec. 1776.
iii. Mark **Alexander**. Born in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1802, in Cecil Co., MD. Burial in Head of, Christiana, Church.

20. John McKnitt[4] **Alexander** (James, 11)[70]. Born, 6 Jun 1733, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 10 Jul 1817, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial: 1817, in Hopewell Church. Occupation: Patriot/Planter.

"No man in Mecklinburg County in Colonial times seems to have had more of the confidence and love of their fellow citizens (or rather fellow sufferers) than John McKnitt Alexander. His devoted piety, his open handed and never ceasing hospitality, and excellent good sense made him a leader among the best class in the community" (D. A. Thompkins, The History of Mecklinburg County and the City of Charlotte from 1740 to 1903, p. 80). He lived nine miles out of Charlotte on the Statesville Road. "McKnitt Alexander was wealthy and the produce of his plantation was great. (During the British occupation of Charlotte) he told his foreman, 'Cato, the moment you see the red-coats enter our lane, run quick and set fire to the stock yard and barn. Duncan Ochiltree (a local Tory leader) shall not have one bundle of my fodder.' In loyalty to his master, Cato and Ruth did actually burn to ashes the whole result of a years labor."(Ibid, p. 81).

He served as Secretary of The Mecklinburg Convention. Too old for active military service, he served as an informal "aide" to General Green. He was 6 feet tall and well proportioned with brilliant dark eyes, and was said to be calm, deliberate, and empathetic. An avid reader, he was totally blind for

FOURTH GENERATION

several years before his death ("Alex. II" p. 359).

His oldest son attended Princeton, which his nephew Joseph had also attended. His estate in Mecklinburg County NC was said to be 10 miles square.

He and his brother Theo moved to Mecklinburg County about 1754. For some time he was the only teacher and preacher between the Yadkin and Cahaba Rivers in North Carolina. "He was elected to the provincial assembly in 1772 ; was a delegate to the Provincial Assembly at Hillsboro in August 1775, and to the Halifax Assembly in April, 1776; and was the first member of the State Senate from Mecklinburg, elected under the constitution, in 1777. He was Secretary of the Mecklinburg Convention which drafted the Mecklinburg Declaration, forerunner of the Declaration of Independence, and, with his brother, Hezekiah, a signer of same. (D. A. Thompkins, "History of Mecklinburg," Vol.II, p. 64-5).

Like others in his family, he was an ardent Patriot and an ardent Presbyterian.

In his father's will, he was left L.5.

9 Nov. 1764 John McKnitt received the following North Carolina Land Grants: all recorded in Grant Book Vol. XVII, p. 93-95: #7352 500 ac. Meck. on Allison's Cr. N sd. of Cataba R. near Waggon Road; #7353 200 ac. S. Long Creek E Cataba R.; #7354 250 ac. Ducharts Cr. W. Cataba R.; #7355 220 ac. W. Cataba Beaverdam Cr.; #7356 100 ac. W. Cataba S. Fork; #7357 300 ac. Allisons Cr. and Waggon Road.; # 7358 150 ac. Meck. N. Sd Cataba R. (Margaret Hoffman, Colony of N. Carolina 1735-1764 Abstracts of Land Patents, Vol.I. Weldon, NC, Roanoke News, 1982, p. 525-1).

15 ??? 1768, Jno. McKnitt Alexander and Henry Smith witnessed a deed Matthew Floyd to Daniel Warlock and others for land now in York Co., SC. (DB 4, p. 437-9, Meck. Co., NC. per "Meck Co. Deed Abstracts" p. 116). The son of John McKnitt's nephew would later marry Henry Smith's daughter).

17 Aug. 1768 John McKnitt Alexander witnessed a deed between Joseph Cannon, cooper, and wife Ann Cannon to James Cannon of Meck. for L.5 proc. money, 150 A on N side of Broad River (now in York Co., SC) adj. below Matthew Floyds, patented by Joseph Cannon 22 Apr. 1767, Joseph Cannon (S), Ann Cannon (S), Wit: William Henry, Jno. Mck. Alexander (DB 4, p. 834-5, Meck. Co. NC; Holcomb, "Meck. Co. NC Deed Abstracts"; p. 139).

21 Oct. 1768 John McMillan, planter, of Meck., to John McKnitt Alexander of same for L.30 proc. money, 100 acres on E side of Broad River on both sides of Bullocks Creek, (now in York Co., SC) adj. Smith, Hartness, Stephenson, Armstrong, Riggs, granted to McMillan 25 Apr. 1767...John McMillan (S), Wit: Matt. Floyd, Henry Smith, Rec. Jan. term 1769 (DB 4, p. 838-8, Meck. Co., NC; Ibid, p. 139)

2 Jan 1769, Robert Wilson, planter of Meck., to John McKnitt Alexander of same, for L.5 proc. money, 100 A on E side of Broad River on both sides of Moore's Creek adj. McKinney, Floyd, granted to Robert Wilson 1768 (now in York Co., SC). Robert Wilson (S) Wit: Henry Smith, Jacob Gardner. Rec. Jan term 1769. (DB 4, p. 838-40, Meck. Co. NC per Ibid, p. 139).

31 Mar. 1777 Richard (X) Stevenson to John McK. Alexander, both of Mecklinburg, and Robert Ewart of Tryon, for 5# current...NC money, 5A on Garr Cr including Hopewell Meeting House and graveyard,and adj Jeremiah Joy, John Buchanan, and other lands of Stevenson. Sd parcel is the full content of the 28 Oct 1765 patent to Stevenson, with the exception of 145 A deeded to the said Buchanan 31 Jul 1773. Sd parcel was surveyed at 29 1/2 poles E-W by 30 poles N-S. Alexander and Ewart received the 5 ac as trustees of the congregation at Hopewell for the express purpose of building a Presbyterian Church for the use

FOURTH GENERATION

of sd congregation forever. Wit: Hezekiah Alexander and Robert Carr. Provd in Oct 1785 Ct by oath of Hezekiah Alexander (DB 12, p. 472. Mecklinburg Co. NC; Ibid. p. 74)

6 July 1779 John Buchanan, weaver,and wf Mary to John McKnitt Alexander for L.139.7.0 current NC money, 145 A on both sides of Garr Cr. adj. Richard Stevenson, Jeremiah Joy and Hopewell Meeting House. Except for 5 A reserved for sd meeting house, sd tract is the full content of the 28 Oct 1765 patent to Stevenson then deeded to Buchanan 31 July 1773. Wit: Hez. Alexander and Samuel Buchanan, Prvd in Apr 1781 Ct by oath of Hezekia Alexander. (Deed Book 12, p. 474 Mecklinburg Co. NC; Ibid, p. 74).

On 26 Feb 1787, Camden District, SC John McKnitt filed a plat for a land grant of 840 acres (SC Misc. State Plats 1784-1810, v. 19 p. 849, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

23 April 1794. Saml. Davis, joiner (the father-in-law of his nephew the Rev. Joseph Alexander), to John McKnitt Alexander for L.8 current NC money, 205 A on Clark Cr of Rocky R. adj. the great wagon road, Aikens, David Smith, Osborn, and Menteeth. Sd land was granted to Joseph Dry (?) 24 Mar 1780 by the state and deeded to the grantor 18 Nov 1789. Wit: Isaac and Jno ? Davis and Jos. Meek. Reg. 12 Mar 1794 Isaac Alexander CMC. (Deed Book 14 p. 429, Mecklinburg Co. NC; Ibid. p. 205).

The following Law Suits were filed in the York Co. SC County Court, where Abraham Smith was one of the Judges, as reported by Lawrence K. Wells "York Co, SC Minutes of the County Court 1786-1797 (Columbia, SC, Brent Holcomb, 1981).

15 Jan. 1789. John McKnit Alexander vs. Wm. McCafferty & Jos. Moore. Debt. Alexander Candlish enters himself as security for costs, plantiff living in N. Carolina. Ded. Po. to Robert Erwin, Wm Willson & Hezekiah Alexander Esg'rs of Mecklinburg County No. Carolina, to take depositions of Sam Martin and William Patterson on the 27th of this instant at the house of Sam Martin in Charlotte. (York Co., SC., MB A, p. 192; Ibid, p. 56).

14 Jan. 1790. James McKnit Alexander vs. Wm McCaferty & Joseph Moore. Debt. Same petit jury find for plantiff according to specialty with costs, subject to the Installment Law. (Ibid, p. 250; Ibid, p. 74).

6 Feb. 1793. J. McKnit Alexander vs William Patrick in two suits. Robert Patrick Junr comes and enters himself special bail that costs and condemnation money shall be paid by the defendant, if any is awarded against him, or that he will render up the body of his principal to the sheriff on execution (York Co. SC, MB B, p. 18; Ibid, p. 116).

10 July 1794. John McKnit Alexander vs. Capt William Patrick. In 2 suits. Col. Love enters himself for security for costs, the plantiff living in No. Carolina. (Ibid, p. 92; Ibid, p. 144).

6 Feb. 1795. John McKnit Alexander vs. William Patrick. Case. Jury included John Blakeney, Senr. Find for the plaintiff L.12.12.51/2 with costs of suit. Ex'n to be stayed three months (Ibid, p. 103; Ibid, p. 148).

10 Feb. 1795. John McKnit Alexander vs. Robert Brown. Sum. Pro. Decree for the plantiff according to the note with interest and costs of suit. (Ibid, MB B, p. 110; Ibid, p. 151).

11 Aug. 1796. John McKnit Alexander vs. Capt. William Patrick. Debt. The Def'ts attorney moved for a new trial which was granted. (York Co., SC., MB B, p. 166; Ibid, p. 171).

Will of John McKnitt Alexander. Sons William Bane, Jos. McK., my 9 gr. ch. - the children of said William Bane and Violet: 1) Joseph, 2) Jane Bain, 3) Robert, 4) Peggy, 5) William, 6) John, 7) Rebecca, 8) Benjamin, 9) Sally

FOURTH GENERATION

Davidson. Any other ch. of William Bane.

4 gr. ch., ch. of Francis A. Ramsey and Peggy, nee Alexander, viz: 1) John McKnitt Alexander Ramsey, 2) James Gattis McGrady Ramsey, 3) William Bane Alexander Ramsey, 4) Eliza Naomy Jane Bain Ramsey.

To my 6 ch. - the ch. of James Wallis and Polly Wallis viz: 1) Jo. McK. Alexander Wallis, 2) Wm. Wallis, 3) James Wallis, 4)Joseph Wallis, 5) Ezekiel Wallis, and 6) Edmond Wallis.

2 gr. ch. - ch. of Samuel C. Caldwell and Abigail, dec'd, viz: Jane Bane Caldwell & David Thomas Caldwell.

Moses Winslow Alexander, son of my son Joseph McKnitt Alexander. Exrs. 2 sons William Bane and Joseph McKnitt, and Amos, son of Hezekiah Alexander, & Richard Barry, Esq. da. 2 July 1807. Wit: G. M. Simonton, Isaac Alexander, Hugh Torrance.

Codicil 2 Sept. 1807. - To 12 ch. of Wm. Bane & Violet, 3 ch. of Frances Ramsey & wife Peggy, now dec'd. To 6 ch. now alive, 1 dead, of son-in-law James Wallis and wife Polly. 2 ch. Jenny and Thomas, of son-in-law Samuel C. Caldwell & Abigail, now dec'd. My youngest child, Jos. McKnitt & his son Moses Winslow. Wit. Robert Wilson, Will J. Wilson, James G. Torrence. This codicil was also dated 30 Apr. 1813. (WB A, p. 54, Meck. Co. NC.)

He married[71] Jane **Bane**[72], 1762, in Philadelphia, PA. Born, circa 1735 (?), in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1789, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial in Hopewell Church. Children:

27 i. Abigail Bain[5] **Alexander**.
28 ii. Joseph McKnitt **Alexander**.
29 iii. William Bane **Alexander**.
30 iv. Polly **Alexander**.
v. Peggy **Alexander**[73]. She married Francis Alexander **Ramsey**[71].

21. Margaret[4] **McKnight** <McKnitt> (John III <McKnitt>, 12)[74]. Born, circa 1717 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1740 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

She married Theophilus **Alexander** (15).

FIFTH GENERATION

22. Rev. Joseph[5] **Alexander** VDM DD (Theophilus, 15)[75]. Born, 13 Mar 1734/5, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 30 Jul 1809, in Bullocks Creek, York Co., SC. Burial: 1809, in Bullocks Creek, Presbyterian, Cemetary. Census: 1790, in York Co., SC. Census: 1800, in York Co., SC. Occupation: Preacher/Patriot.

Fourth great-grandfather Ahf. 60.

Small of stature and lame, this distinguished and animated Presbyterian Minister, fiery patriot, and author of "Alexander's Sermons", attended Nottingham Academy at Rising Sun, then in Pennsylvania, probably there from 1756-1759. "On April 26, 1759 the headmaster of the school, Reverend Samuel Finley, (later President of Princeton College) wrote to Reverend Jacob Green, who was then President at Nassau Hall (later Princeton College) recommending that Joseph be accepted as a student. "I have but time to tell you, yt, the Bearer Thomas Ruston, one of my pupils, waits upon you for admission to College, & with him, I expect will also attend Joseph Alexander, his classmate. They have read the common (indistinct) Latin, Greek Classicks used in my school, Longerius excepted, also Logic, Arithmetic, Geography, some Geometry, part of Ontology & natural Philosophy in a more (?) manner, as far as opticks in Martin's Order. They have both behaved themselves regularly and agreeably, their geniuses not mean, nor their inclination to Study languid: yet I suppose they will appear somewhat rusted in the Classicks, as they have not been the object of their attention for some time. They aim to enter no higher than the present junior class, into which I doubt not they will be readily admitted upon Examination. I know not but what another will soon enter the class with them, by name Benjamin Rush [later a member of the Continental Congress and a signer of the Declaration of Independence-Ed.). But as yet I know not his parents intention. I most sincerely wish you, Dear Sir, Success and Comfort in your present arduous Employ & am affectionately, Yours &c, S. Finley."

Joseph entered Princeton, graduating in 1760. The illustrious Reverend Samuel Davies delivered the valedictory address in Nassau Hall Sept. 21, 1760. Others in the graduating class were Samuel Blair, Enoch Green, Alex. Ruston, Enox. Shelsey (?), John Thomas (?), Benjamin Rushe, Jonathan Smith, James Thompson, and Josiah Thatcher (?). He received his Master's Degree in 1763.

"After graduating at Princeton College, and being licensed by New Castle Presbytery July 31st 1766, he was ordained by Hanover Presbytery, March 4th, 1768, at Buffalo, Guilford County, NC. (Johns, p. 19). As a licentiate around Charlotte Co., Va., he acted as a substitute and filling temporary vacancies. He apparently came to the Carolinas in 1767. He served as a supply minister at the Waxhaw Church for a short time (Draper Collection 9VV385-396). He came, as a licentiate, to Union County's Fairforest Church (a group of eight families from Lancaster, PA.), and is still considered founder and guardian of their church.

He is said to have secured a marrige bond to marry Esther Davis, daughter of Samuel Davis, 12 Nov. 1767. Joseph Alexander, Samuel Davis, Clement Reed, bondsmen. The copy of the bond which I have seen is poor. The Marriage Records

FIFTH GENERATION

of Charlotte Co., VA., interpret the bondsman and father as Daniel, rather than Davis or Davies. This may be correct, but, until I can see the actual record there will be doubt.

He was ordained by the New Castle Presbytery as a Presbyterian minister at Buffalo, Guilford County, NC March 4, 1768 by the Rev. Henry Patillo. David Caldwell, who later established the Log College in Greensboro, N. C., was ordained at the same time, and married into the illustrious Craghead family.

In May of 1768 Joseph became the second minister at the Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church in Mecklinburg County, NC, succeeding Alexander Craghead, a famous patriot ("Hornet's Nest" p. 195). D. A. Thompkins in his "History of Mecklinburg County and The City of Charlotte from 1740 to 1903, states that "After the coming of the Rev. Joseph Alexander to Sugar Creek, in 1767, the churches in this county made great progress for several years. This was due to the more frequent preaching, the cessation of Indian outrages, and the end of the old religious controversy. The church did not enjoy peace even after this, for a new dissension arose over...whether or not it was right to sing anything but the Psalms in the churches. Craghead had used no other hymns, and Rev. Joseph Alexander followed in his footsteps." (Vol. 1, p. 77). The congregation at Sugar Creek were not strangers to the Reverend Joseph, many being his uncles, cousins, siblings and their descendants.

"During his tenure at Sugar Creek, he conducted an academy of high repute, presumably with a Mr. Benedict, and about 1770 a college called Queen's Museum was chartered by the Provincial Legislature," with Joseph Alexander holding a high position. The King declined the charter, hoping to lessen the Presbyterian influence, but it operated in Charlotte without a charter, and many of the discussions leading to the Mecklinburg Declaration of Independence were held in it's halls, and in 1776 the named was changed to Liberty Hall Academy. (Thompkins, "History of Meck." Vol. 1 p. 77)

In the same year in which he was ordained, 1768, his father's will bestowed on Joseph L.20 and all of his lands in North Carolina.

20 Jul 1769 Joseph Alexander purchased land in Mecklinburg Co. NC from James Orr.

On 26 Dec. 1774, , Joseph Alexander, Minister of the Gospel of Meck., sold t o Samuel Davies (his father-in-law) of same, for L.20 proc. money...land conveyed by McCulloh to James Orr, 2 Jan 1767 then to sd. Alexander 20 Jul 1769, 50 A...Joseph Alexander (Seal), Wit: Samuel Martin, James Cannon, George Huston (Deed Book 9, pages 231-3, Mecklinburg Co., NC)(No recording date). (Deed Book 11, p. 156; "Mecklin. Deeds" p. 243). (Joseph had gone to South Carolina).

The Reverend Joseph is said to have left Sugar Creek in 1772, but it may have been as much as two years earlier, since tradition says that he preached part-time to the people in Laurens County from 1770 to 1780.

He was called to Bullock Creek Presbyterian Church in York County SC in 1774 and served there until 1801. A fiery preacher and an ardent patriot, the British had put a price on his head, and for a time he was a fugitive. In the early days of the Revolution armed citizens stood guard at the church services to prevent the Tories from interrupting them. The Yorkville Enquirer, on Oct. 12, 1853 published the obituary of Joseph Jameison, a soldier of the Revolution who died at age 89, which stated he "guarded the log meeting house of Bullock's Creek Church, while the Rev. Dr. Joseph Alexander, preached the gospel to his people." (Brent Holcomb, "York, SC Newspapers" p. 30).

Rev. Jerry West, of Sharon, N. C. quotes the Rev. R. Y. Russell, in a

FIFTH GENERATION

sketch of Reverend Alexander, as saying: "His unfaltering and spirited hostility to British tyranny and oppression, and to Tory butchery, arson, and plunder, procured for him a prominence that frequently periled his property, his person, and the regular exercise of his professional functions...so fierce and threatening was the storm that raged around the partisan preacher, and so deep was his hold upon the affections of his people that the few men and lads of Bullock's Creek not out at the time in public service, habitually repaired to church on the Sabbath morning with their rifles in their hands, and stationing themselves around what the next generation called 'The Old Log Meeting House', guarded the minister and his worshipping congregation while he preached the Gospel to them." (West "Alexander"). According to an article in the Yorkville Inquirer, "His strong efforts for the Whig party made him so very obnoxious to the other side, that he deemed it a necessary precaution usually to ascend the pulpit, gun in hand, to have it ready for self-defence, in case of any outrage." (Draper Papers 14VV153-156).

The old log meeting house is now gone, and a nice brick church has been constructed. Bullock's Creek Presbyterian Church is located a few miles south of Sharon, S. C. on County Road 49, just north of the intersection with highway 322. The cemetary and the site of the old church are across the highway from the present church. A historical marker near the cemetary entrance reads as follows:

"Bullock Creek Presbyterian Church. Under leadership of Dr. Joseph Alexander, pastor 1774-1801, this church, organized in 1769, was a Whig stronghold during the Revolution. Three hundred yards west is the site of one of the earliest academies in upper South Carolina. Established in 1787 by Dr. Alexander. One and a half miles southwest is the site of Dr. Alexander's home, used as a hospital during the American Revolution. Erected by Mrs. S. M. McNeel, of Kings Mountain Chapter, D. A. R., York, S. C. 1937."

The Rev. Jerry West, now President of the Broad River Basin Historical Society, who lives nearby, kindly allowed me to copy a manuscript he has prepared about Rev. Alexander and escorted me through the cemetary, detailing much of the history of the beautiful and immaculately maintained cemetary which lies just off the highway. The Alexander family is at the upper end of the cemetary, where a large monument to the Rev. Joseph and his wife Esther has been erected. It reads as follows:

"In memory of Rev. Joseph Alexander, D. D. The first pastor of Bullock's Creek Church. Died July 30th, 1809 aged 74 years. He was born in Pennsylvania, educated at Princeton College, N. J., and came to North Carolina about 1770, where he spent the greater part of his life in pioneer service for state and church. In memory of Esther Alexander wife of Rev. Joseph Alexander D. D. Died Oct. 13, 1805 aged 58 years. Erected Oct. 16, 1890 by a grateful people who desire to perpetuate the memory of the fearless patriot distinguished teacher and faithful minister of Christ. Alexander."

"The exact location of the Alexander home is difficult to pin point; but Dr. Maurice Moore, in his "Reminiscenses of Yorkville" says that in 1860, the Alexander home was on the Jackie Smarr place--this is the same land later know as the Elias Inman place which is located west of Lockhart Road at Bullocks Creek on Dry Branch. Until 1985 a log cabin stood in that area which could easily have been built prior to the Revolution. During a smallpox epidemic in March of 1781, the home served as a hospital, making Alexander's home the first clinic of the up-country. Here innoculations (for smallpox) were received by the people in the area, predating the famous 1796 inoculations of William

FIFTH GENERATION

Jenner in England by 15 years. Those that recovered from this epidemic so greatly exceeded expectations that the home was called 'Lazarette', in reference to Jesus raising Lazarus from the dead" (Ibid; Draper Papers 14VV153-156).

Shortly after his arrival at Bullock's Creek, he established another church across the Broad River at Thickety Creek in Union County. This later became the Salem Church.

For many years during his term as Pastor at Bullock's Creek he conducted a private academy near his home and church. "The earliest of the Academies of Learning in the upcountry was that of the Rev. Dr. Joseph Alexander, of York, the pastor of the Bullock's Creek congregation. This school was founded a few years after the close of the Revolutionary War....It stood, for years, foremost among the classical institutions of the day, and many men, afterward distinguished, knew no other alma mater. The course was confined mostly to the Greek and Latin languages, Moral Philosophy and Geography." His students uncluded Andrew Jackson, Judge Smith, William H. Crawford, Gov. David Johnson, Rev. Mr. Walker, Col. Thomas Taylor, Isaac Sadler (the poet), and numerous others. (Draper Papers, 14VV153-156). In 1797 the South Carolina Legislature passed an act chartering Alexandria College to be located at Pickneyville, but plans were not consummated. He had earlier conducted an academy in Mecklinburg County, N. C., probably with a Mr. Benedict."

He was awarded a Doctor of Divinity degree at the University of South Carolina in 1807. Some of his sermons were published in 1807 in a volume titled "Alexander's Sermons". (The original volumn of 8 sermons may be found at the Presbyterian headquarters in North Carolina, but there is a photocopy, made available by Jerry West, at the Historical Center of York County, located in York). The History of Union County, S. C. states that after a Tory victory over Col. Brandon, part of his troops who had become separated "retreated over the Broad River to Bullock's Church, in York District, which had been appointed as a place of rendezvous and refuge" (p. 72). It further states that Major McJunkin, a hero of the revolution, "was carried by his men across the Broad River, into the vicinity of the Rev. Joseph Alexander, whose house, says Major McJunkin, "was a real lazaretto for the sick and wounded of our army.'" (p. 78). The Daughters of the American revolution "Patriots Index" lists, on page 8: Alexander, Joseph: b. 1735 d. 7-30-1809 m Esther Davies PS SC. There is a record of Revolutionary War Claims aginst the State of S. C. by Joseph Alexander, Entry Book Pages 89, Return Nos. 11 and 114, Audited Account 69, v. 1807 p. 88A, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

There is some disagreement on the date of his birth, ranging from 1735 to 1745. Since his father's first wife apparently died about 1739, his mother could be either Margaret or Catherine, who named him as Executor of her estate. The monument inscription and the DAR support the earlier date, which would make him the son of Margaret McKnight.

5 Sep 1773 Andrew Clark filed a plat of land 150 ac on Turkey Creek, Craven Co., SC bounded by Joseph Alexander, James Campbell, and Robert Cravens (S. C. Surveyor General, Colonial Plats 1731-1775, v. 14, p. 88, and SC Auditor General Memorials v. 12 p. 506, SC Archives Columbia, SC*). John and William Scott were also filed on Turkey Creek bd by Joseph Alexander (SC Surveyor General Colonial Plats 1731-1775 v. 19 p. 364 and 376; SC Auditor General Colonial Memorials v. 2 p. 320 and v. 13 p. 222*). 30 Sept 1774 John McMillen had surveyed 250 ac Craven Co. on dividing ridge between Bullocks and Turkey Creeks which bounded Joseph Alexander. (SC Auditor General Colonial Memorials

FIFTH GENERATION

v.2 p. 285).

It should be noted that part of pre-Revolutionary Craven County became York and Union Counties after the Revolution. Still later Union was divided, with the northern part, where our ancestors lived, became Cherokee County.

28 Nov 1774 Joseph Alexander, Minister of God, purchased 300 acres for L.1,000 stg. N. sd of Broad River on Dry Creek...below James Fanning's survey, in Alexanders actual posession, land granted to Joseph Woods of St. Mark's Parish 25 Apr. 1774. Lease and Release. Joseph and Isabel (o) Woods. Wit: Frame Woods, James Scott, Edith Woods. (York Co., SC., DB C, p. 441-446)(A). He made his home on the forests of Bullocks Creek near the road that lead to Hamilton's Ford (later the Pickneyville Ferry) on the Broad River.

22 Aug. 1777 Joseph Alexander sold to James Jervy a negro wench named Bellow. (SC Misc. Records, Bills of Sale 1773-1810, v. XXX p. 453, SC Archives, Columbia, SC). In 1784 he purchased 150 and 300 acres Craven County on the Broad River , head branches of Dry Creek bd. Wm. Willson's old line and Jos. Woods. from Archibald Scott and wf Agnes, granted to Scott 15 May 1772. Archibald Scott, Agnes Scott. Wit: Thomas Woods, Warren (x) Beaufort. Rec. 17 Nov. 1794 (Ibid, DB C p. 446-453 (A).

19 Sept 1785, Zachariah Bell, Jr. & wf Sarah to Joseph Alexander for L. 100, 136 ac N. sd Broad River on a br of Bullock's Creek called Bell's Cr, part of 500 acres granted Zach. Bell Sr. 7 June 1774 bd Joseph Laney, John Feemster and conv. by him to Zach. Bell Sr. 1 Aug 1785 (Ibid, DB F p. 358-360). Rev. Joseph Alexander filed a plat for 43 acres on Dry Creek, waters of Broad River, adj. his own land 29 Jul. 1786, (SC Misc. State Plats 1784-1810, v. 7 p. 361, vol 42 p. 34, v. 15 p.1*) granted 4 Jul 1787 (SC State Grants, v. 22 p. 45*). Other state grants on Tyger River and Greenville are believed to be another Joseph. Lastly, in 1787, he purchased 136 acres on Broad River from John Feemster. All of this land would be south of the land granted to Bullock's Creek congregation in 1785.

The 1790 Census of Camden District, York Co., SC, page 30, lists two Joseph Alexanders, and our Joseph seems to be the first entry, living nearer Captain Abraham Smith, whose daughter Hannah married Joseph's son, Samuel. The census lists 2 males over 16 (which would be the Rev. Joseph and son Samuel age 19), 1 male 15 or under (George Baldwin, 13), 6 females (wife Esther and unmarried daughters Editha 17, Esther 15, Judah 13, Ann 11, Margaret 9). There are 8 slaves. Only Col. Bratton had more, with 12.

Some sources believe that the Rev. Joseph had a son named Joseph McJunkin Alexander, named after his good friend and executor. If so he does not appear on this census, nor is he mentioned in his father's will of 1809. They are probably refering to his grandson by George Baldwin Alexander.

18 Apr. 1791 Joseph Alexander of SC to Clawd Long of Rutherford Co., NC for 60 pds. No. Mounez (?) money, 200 ac. on S. Fork of 2nd Broad River begin on N. sd at Fredrick Hambrights corner. Rec. 29 Mar. 1793, wit: Iham Reavis, Editha Alexander, George Alexander (Rutherford Co., NC DB J:1 #990 per Davis, "Rutherford Deeds" p. 63).

The 1800 Census of York, SC, p. 624 shows Rev. Joseph Alexander, age over 45 with a wife over 45, 1 male and 1 female age 16-26, 1 female age 10-16. His son, Samuel, lives next door. In addition to the parents, George, Ann and Margaret are probably at home.

He retired from the active ministry of Bullock's Creek in 1801, feeling that the congregation had lost interest, and they could hardly understand the now frail, crippled, toothless old man with a linen skull cap who mumbled and

FIFTH GENERATION

could scarcely be heard or understood--no longer the dynamic and fearless preacher of old. His health was not good, and he was feeble, but he continued to fill in at nearby churches until his death. ("Draper Papers" 14VV153-156).

Will of Joseph Alexander. State of South Carolina. In the name of God, Amen. I Joseph Alexander Minister of the Gospel, calling to mind the mortality of my body do make and ordain this my last will and testament in the following manner and form that is to say, I commit my soul to God who gave it & my body to the dust to be buried at the discretion of my executors, & after the payment of my just and lawful debts I give, bequeath and devise & desire all my worldly estate as follows. Imprimis, I give and bequeath to Baldwin and Joseph Byers the succeeding issue of my daughter Martha the sum of five pounds to each. Item I give and bequeath to my daughter Sarah Barnett Evans 1 Sermons 2 Vol & all the money which can be raised by the sale of Havel's works in addition to what she has already received. Item. I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Davies Alexander the two hundred acres of land on which he now liveth according to the platt of survey made by William Gaston Esquire together with my desk Renarts philosophy of the human mind. But as my son Samuel has occassionally administered medicine & attended on me and my family; & seeing I am conscientiously satisfied in my mind that he has been fully paid for the same & ought to be satisfied and contented; and seeing also that no kind of settlement between him and me has or probable could ever be had. In justice therefore to the to the rest of my children It is my will & desire that if my son will at any time after my decease set up & prosecute a demand or account for his medical services or on any other account or demand whatever against my executors or against my estate that the gift of all & every article and thing so as before given and devised of the said land as to him devised be refunded & revoked & I do hereby as fully rescind and revoke the aforesaid Gift & devise as if they (had) never been made. It is also my further will and desire that said land & all & every Article & thing mentioned contained in the gift or or devised aforsaid made to my son Samuel & conditionally rescinded & revoked shall be sold by my executors hereafter named & applied to the best advantage & the money arising from the sale thereof be equally divided among my surviving children Provided nevertheless that if my son Samuel shall be satisfied & will not after my decease prosecute any Claim or demand against my estate then & in that case the said two hundred Acres of land & all and everything so as before gifted to him and his heirs forever in addition to what he has already received.

Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Editha Walker, Turritini Opera Guyses Pain addition to what she has received.

Item. I give and bequeath to Joseph Alexander King the youngest child of my daughter Esther the sum of twenty five dollars.....

Item. Considering that the old plantation was worn out I give and bequeath to my son George Baldwin Alexander all the remainder of my Land, Two oxen one cart One bed and bedding one negro boy named Dave, Perkins works, Doddriges works chiefly in his posession.

Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter Judah Bankhead ten dollars in addition to the one hundred and twenty dollars which she has received in the room and place of the last dividend of my Estate & this being attested by her receipt & given her in an hour of distress when her husband durst not be seen I further will to her Walders Sermons additional to that received.....

Item. I Give and bequeath to my daughter Ann Garrison, Edwards on original sin and Edwards on religious affections additional to that received.

FIFTH GENERATION

Item. I give and bequeath to ny daughter Margaret McJunkin the sum of one hundred & twenty five dollars or in their room a negro girl added to one hundred & twenty five dollars given her in wench named Deina & John Newton's Works additional to other property.

Item. It is my will & desire that all and every species & kind of property of which I shall die posess except what is herein disposed be sold & Equally divided among such of my surviving Children as have not received their dividend. I the said Joseph Alexander do hereby utterly revoke disannul disallow and make void any former will & testament, And I do hereby appoint my friends Joseph McJunkin Senr. & Colo. Joseph Hughes to be the Executors of this my last will and testament. Signed, sealed, published, declared by the above named Joseph Alexander to be his last will and testament in the presence of those whose names are subscribed as witnesses. July 19, 1809. (signed) Joseph Alexander VDM DD (seal). John Black, Jacob Black, John B. Black. Probated Aug. 10, 1809 (Will Book A, page 279, York County SC., and Case #52, File # 1.*). See also probate case 2 file 59 (1831). (The recorded copy of the will is typewriten, however there is a copy of the original, in his handwriting, is in the estate file which may be found at the York Historical Center*) (The VDM following his signature means "Minister of the word of God").

On the 24th day of August, 1809, the following notice appeared in the "Raleigh Register": "On the 29th ult in York District, South Carolina the Reverend Joseph Alexander, DD, minister of the Presbyterian Church, approaching to 80 years of age, died. He was a native of Pennsylvania, graduated at Princeton College in 1760. He came to Carolina soon after the peace of 1763, and was eminently instrumental in planting Churches both in North and South Carolina, at the early period of the settlement of the back country when both states were in very destitute condition with respect to fathers of learning in the Western Woods of Carolina." (West "Alexander").

The inventory of his estate showed only one slave, negro boy Bill, who sold for $360. There was a light Bay horse for $50, and a yoke of oxen and cart for $50. The estate settlement filed by Maj. Joseph McJunkin shows sale proceeds $721.71, Notes receivable of $510.23, cash in desk $14, for a total of $1,245.95. Bills paid by the estate included $10. for 10 gals. whiskey, possibly for the wake.(York County S. C. Probate Case 52 file 2266*).

He married[76] Esther **Davies**[77], daughter of Samuel **Davies** <Jr.?><Davis> and Martha < **Baldwin** ?>, 12 Nov 1767, in Charlotte Co., VA. Born, circa 1743 (?), in Charlotte Co., VA. Died, 13 Oct 1805, in York Co., SC. Burial: 1805, in Bullocks Creek, Presb. Cemetary.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 61.

She shares a monument to her husband at Bullocks Creek Church Cemetary. Presbyterian Church records indicate that she is the daughter of Samuel Davies, president of Princeton College, however, she appears to be the daughter of Samuel Davies (or Davis), a joiner and farmer of Mecklinburg Co., NC, and who seems to have been from Charlotte County Virginia where there is an almost illegible marriage bond between a Esther Davis and Joseph Alexander with Samuel Davis as bondsman. The many lawsuits filed by the heirs of Esther Davis Alexander, which are described in the account of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander, indicate that she was indeed the only child of the Mecklinburg Davies or Davis. (See Lincoln "Alexander" for extensive account). Children:

31 i. Martha[6] **Alexander** "Patsy".

FIFTH GENERATION

ii. Sarah **Alexander**[78]. Born, circa 1769, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, before 1823 (??) in York Co., SC. She married, first, Jacob **Barnett**, before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC. She married, second, Unknown **Evans**.

Mentioned in her father's will in 1809 as Sarah Barnett. In her fathers will she was granted "Evans 1 Sermons 2 Vol. & all the money that can be raised by the sale of Havel's works in addition to what she has already recived." She was not one of the children of the Rev. Joseph who sued brother Samuel Davies Alexander in 1823, and may have been dead by that time.

32 iii. Dr. Samuel Davies **Alexander**.

33 iv. Edith **Alexander** "Editha".

34 v. George Baldwin **Alexander**.

vi. Mary Ann **Alexander**[78]. Born, 1777, in York Co., SC. Died, after 1825, in York Co., SC. She married, first, David **Garrison**, before 1800 (?), in York Co., SC. She married, second, James **Garrison**, before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC.

She was probably at her father's home in the 1790 census. Named in her father's will 1809 as Ann Garrison, receiving Edwards on original sin and Edwards on religious affectations in addition to that received..

35 vii. Esther Davis **Alexander**.

viii. Judith **Alexander** "Judah"[78]. Born, circa 1779, in York Co., SC. She married, first, Hugh **Bankhead**, before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC. She married, second, William **Bandy**, circa 1825, in York Co., SC.

She probably lived with her parents in the 1790 census. Named in father's will in 1809. "I give and bequeath to my daughter Judah Bankhead ten dollars in addition to the one hundred and twenty dollars she has received in the room and place of the last dividend of my Estate & this being attested to by her receipt & given her in an hour of distress when her husband durst not be seen. I further will to her Walders Sermons additional to that received."

She and her husband Hugh Bankhead were among those suing her brother Samuel Davies Alexander and brother-in-law James Garrison in 1823 for accounting and distribution of the estate of their grandfather, Samuel Davies, who died in 1815. (York Co., SC, Equity Case 18, file # 1.) Whatever problem had beset she and her husband had apparently been worked out by this time. However, according to James Garrison's deposition on 1 July 1825, Hugh had died (since the suit was filed in 1823), and Judah had married William Bandy who signed a receipt for her inheritance. (Ibid, file 2).

ix. Margaret **Alexander** "Peggy"[78]. Born, circa 1783, in York Co., SC. She married John Thomas **McJunkin**, after 1809 (?), in York Co., SC.

She probably lived with her parents in the 1790 census. Named in her father's will in 1809, receiving her choice of one hundred and twenty five dollars or a negro girl in addition to a wench valued at $125. named Deina already given her, and John Newton's Works additional to other property. She and her

FIFTH GENERATION

husband John Thomas McJunkin were among those suing her brother Samuel Davies Alexander and brother-in-law James Garrison for an accounting and distribution of the estate of her grandfather Samuel Davies who died in 1815. (York Co., SC., Equity case 18 file 1-3). Estate records show she took the cash instead of the girl.

23. Sophia[5] **Alexander** (Theophilus, 15)[79]. Born, circa 1739, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

She received L.7 and 1/6 of residual in her father's will of 1768 being named as Sophia Sharp. She is also named in the will of Catherine Wallis Alexander in 1775, who names her as her daughter Sophia Sharp, and also names her two oldest daughters Arimenta and Livinia. (Meckl. Co., N. C. WB A p. 16).

She married John **Sharpe**[80], son of Thomas **Sharpe** and **Unknown** woman. Children:

i. Arimenta[6] **Sharpe**.
ii. Livinia **Sharpe**.

24. Amos[5] **Alexander** (Hezekiah, 17)[81]. Born, circa 1762, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, circa 1813, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Named in his father's will of 1801, inheriting lands on the French Broad River.

He was a co-executor for his uncle, John McKnitt Alexander.

Will of Amos Alexander. Wife Susannah. Son. Joseph Martin, dau. Mary and her dau. Polly Ross. son Ephraim & his dau. Susannah. He is to do his mother's smith work. Son Eli. Dau. Rebecca and her dau Synthey (?) OILS (?). Son Ezekiel and his dau. Susannah. Dau. Minty. Exrs: Sons Ephraim and Ezekiel. Wit. Wm. Graham, Jos. Graham., Griffith Graham. Da 7 Dec. 1813. (WB A, p. 63 Meck. Co., NC).

He married Susannah **Martin**[73]. Children:

i. Josiah Martin[6] **Alexander**[71].
Named in will of his father, Amos in 1813.
36 ii. Mary **Alexander**.
37 iii. Ephraim **Alexander**.
iv. Eli **Alexander**[71].
Named in will of his father Amos 1813.
38 v. Rebecca **Alexander**.
39 vi. Ezekiel **Alexander**.
vii. Minty **Alexander**[71].

25. Esther[5] **Alexander** (Hezekiah, 17)[82].

She married Unknown **Garrison**[83]. Children:

i. Caroline[6] **Garrison**[66].

FIFTH GENERATION

Named in her grandfather Hezekia's will.

26. Mary[5] **Alexander** (Hezekiah, 17)[84]. Born, circa 1770, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

According to legend, she and her sister Esther were real fine beauties. As Mary sat holding her infant child, the rifle her husband was cleaning accidentally discharged, killing her instantly. He later sought to marry her equally beautiful sister, but was firmly discouraged by her brothers, as well as by his own.

She married Charles **Polk**[83].

He accidentally shot his wife, then wanted to marry her beautiful sister. He was named in a codicil to his father-in-law Hezekiah's will in 1801. Children:

i. Unknown[6] **Polk**.

27. Abigail Bain[5] **Alexander** (John McKnitt, 20)[71]. Born, circa 1770, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, circa 1802, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Mecklinburg County Deed Book 12, page 481 bears the following notation: "Beginning of the deeds of June term 1785 registered by Abby Bean (Bain) Alexander." Abigail Bean Alexander (c1770-1802) was a daughter of John McKnitt Alexander and the first wife of Rev. Samuel C. Caldwell (1767-1826). ("Meck. Co. Deeds", p.74)

She married Samuel Craghead **Caldwell** <Rev.>[85]. Born, 1767. Died, 1826, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Preacher at Sugar Creek Presbyterian Church. Children:

40 i. Jane Bane[6] **Caldwell**.

ii. Dr. Thomas **Caldwell** M.D. Born in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

28. Joseph McKnitt[5] **Alexander** (John McKnitt, 20)[71]. Born, 1774, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, 18 Oct 1841, in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

The youngest son, he was too young for service in the Revolution, he nevertheless served against the British during their occupation of Charlotte. ("Alex. II" p. 359). Educated at Princeton College, he had a total of 14 children including seven sons and seven daughters.

He married Dovie **Winslow**[86], daughter of Moses **Winslow** and Unknown **Osborne**. Children:

i. Moses Winslow[6] **Alexander** MD[87]. Born, 3 May 1798, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, 27 Feb 1845.

29. William Bane[5] **Alexander** (John McKnitt, 20)[88]. Born, 1776. Died, 6 Sep 1801.

He inherited his father's homeplace ("Alex. II" p. 358-9).

FIFTH GENERATION

He married Violet **Davidson**[89]. Children:

i. Joseph[6] **Alexander**[57].
ii. Robert D. **Alexander**[90].
iii. James McKnitt **Alexander**[90].
iv. John Ramsey **Alexander**[57].
v. George W. **Alexander**[57].
vi. Unknown child **Alexander**[57].
vii. Jane Bane **Alexander**[57]. She married John **Sharp**[56].
viii. Peggy **Alexander**. She married David **Henderson**.
ix. Rebecca **Alexander**[57]. She married Unknown **McCoy**.
x. Unknown Daughter **Alexander**[57]. She married Dr. Isaac **Wilson**.

30. Polly[5] **Alexander** (John McKnitt, 20)[91].

She married Rev. James **Wallace** <Wallis>[92]. Children:

i. William[6] **Wallace**[57].
ii. B. A. **Wallace**[57].
iii. James McKnitt Alexander **Wallace**[57].
iv. Ezekiel Alexander **Wallace**[57].
v. James **Wallace**[57].
vi. James McKnitt **Wallace**[57].
vii. Unknown children **Wallace**.

SIXTH GENERATION

31. Martha[6] **Alexander** "Patsy" (Rev. Joseph VDM DD, 22)[78]. Born, circa 1768, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Died, 1794, in York Co., SC.
Described as being deceased in her father's will of 1809.

She married Edward **Byers**. Born, circa 1766. Resided in York Co., SC.
In the 1790 census of York Co., SC, p. 30, Edward Byers is listed with 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 1 female and 6 slaves. He lives near Samuel, David and 2 Williams, who are probably parents and siblings.
He may be the son of a William Byers who received a land grant of 99 acres on Bullock's Creek, Craven Co., SC 2 Jan 1773 (SC McCrady Plats v. 13 p. 47301, SC Archives, Columbia).
The 1800 census of York County page 625 shows Edward age 26 to 45 with a female 16 to 26, 1 male 10-16 and 2 males under 10. The census in this year indicates his father is most likely William Sr., the only Byers over 45. He has apparently remarried following the death of Martha, and has a son by his second wife.
In the census of York Co., SC for 1810, page 267, Edward is now over 45, his wife is 26-45, there are 2 males 16-26, 2 males 10-16, 2 males under 10, 2 females under 10. Since Martha was dead before 1809, this would probably be a second wife, and possibly some step-children. Children:

i. Joseph[7] **Byers**. Born, before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC.
Inherited L. 5 in will of Rev. Joseph Alexander 1809. In the distribution of the estate he received $21.43 in 1915.
ii. Baldwin **Byers**. Born, before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC.
Bequeathed L.5 in Rev. Joseph Alexander's will of 1809. In the distribution of the estate in 1815 he received $21.43.

32. Dr. Samuel Davies[6] **Alexander** (Rev. Joseph VDM DD, 22)[93]. Born, 21 Nov 1771 (?), in Craven (York), Co., SC. Died, 11 Nov 1855, in Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1810, in York Co., SC. Census: 1840, in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1850, in Pickens Co., AL. Occupation: Physician.
Third great-grandfather Ahf. 30.
While he gave his birthplace as South Carolina, he was probably born in Mecklinburg Co., NC, moving as an infant to York Co, S. C. He began the practice of medicine before 1800, and moved his family to Pickens County, AL in 1826.
We have no insight into the character and disposition of this Physician in his mature years. We do have some indications in young adulthood, that if there was a snake in the family tree, he may well have been it. His father's will indicated a lack of respect for his oldest son, had harsh words for him, and indicated a selfish bent. His brothers and sisters were forced to sue in an unsuccessful attempt to recover their substantial inheritance from their

SIXTH GENERATION

maternal grandfather's estate. Dr. Samuel, together with his brother-in-law, James Garrison, first sued several times to have the will of Samuel Davis, (often spelled Davies) his grandfather, overturned and themselves appointed administrators. They sold the assets of the estate for considerable money and Samuel, according to Garrison, who also had to sue him, "abscounded with the bulk of the money for parts unknown, leaving his family behind." His brothers and sisters secured a judgement against him, but there is no evidence that Samuel, then living in Alabama and out of reach of the South Carolina courts, ever responded or made any accounting. There is no record of his attending medical school, and he may have apprenticed himself to a practicing physician. In any event, he was probably well-educated as his father, a Princeton graduate and scholar, conducted an academy along the classical lines, and there were multitudes of books listed in the inventory of his father's estate. The Census of 1800 lists him as a Dr., so he was practicing medicine by that time.

We know that he settled in Pickens County Alabama, in Yorkville (now Ethelsville), by 1826, according to the obituary he wrote for his son John Madison Alexander. We know from Garrison's suit that he "abscounded" in November of 1824, and he may have come to Alabama at that time, later returning for his family. His place of burial is unknown, but is probably at the city cemetary in Carrollton, where there are many unmarked graves and illegible markers. I have searched the few and well-hidden cemetaries around Ethelsville with no success. He was living with his daughter Sarah, and her husband, Jesse Bryan, and their children in 1850, his wife having died a year earlier.

Samuel may have been the one responsible for the great confusion about the identity of his father's wife. Most authorities, including those of the Presbyterian Church, identify her as the daughter of the Rev. Samuel Davies, President of Princeton College (Then Nassau Hall, The College of New Jersey at Princeton), which Rev. Joseph Alexander attended. However, the will of Samuel Davies of Mecklinburg County, NC, states that his only daughter Esther married Rev. Joseph Alexander, and there was much litigation over his estate, centering around Dr. Samuel's administration thereof. Samuel apparently contributed to the confusion by stating that his son, James Madison Alexander was the grandson of the Rev. Davies, President of Princeton College, in the obituary he wrote at the time of his sons death.

In the 1790 census of York Co., SC., page 30, Dr. Samuel is apparently living with his parents.

The 1800 census of York Co., S. C. page 624, shows Dr. Samuel Alexander, age 16-26, with a wife the same age, and with two male children ages 0-10 (George Davis Alexander and Abraham Smith Alexander) and 2 slaves. He lives by his father and mother.

In the 1810 Census of York Co. SC, p. 259, Dr. Samuel Alexander has 2 males under 10 (George Davis Alexander and James Madison Alexander), 1 male 10-16 (Abraham Smith Alexander), 1 male 26-45 (the Dr.), 1 female under 10 (Sarah Selina), and 1 female 26-45 (Hannah), with 3 slaves. His brother George lives nearby, probably on the land inherited from their father.

On 27 May 1817 he and James Garrison posted Administrators bond in the estate of Samuel Davies, his maternal grandfather, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. After many lawsuits, the estate was settled 29 Jan. 1825. In the estate sale on 10 June 1817, Samuel bought a slave named Sally for $600.00.

1820 Census of York Co. SC, Village of York, page 169. 1 male under 10 (John Madison), 2 males 16-25 (Abraham Smith and George Davis), 1 male 45 plus (the Dr.), 1 female under 10 (Sarah Selina), 1 female 10-15 (Mary Almira), 1

SIXTH GENERATION

female over 45 (Hannah). 3 slaves.

According to Garrison's deposition in his lawsuit in 1825, Samuel D. Alexander left York County SC in November 1824, "abscounding to parts unknown." It is uncertain whether he came then to Alabama, later sending for his wife and two youngest children, or was elsewhere. At any rate, he seems to have been in Alabama by 1826.

1830 Census of Pickens Co., AL. p. 132, Samuel D. Alexander has 1 male 10-15 (John Madison), 1 male 60-70 (the Dr.), 1 female 10-15 (Sarah Selina), 1 female 40-50 (Hannah).

1840 Census of Pickens Co., AL. p. 353 S. D. Alexander lists 1 male 60-70, 1 female 15-20 (Sarah Selina), and his wife 50-60. 2 female slaves.

1850 Census of Pickens Co., AL., So. District, p. 17. J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.

ABSTRACTS OF LAWSUITS INVOLVING DR. SAMUEL DAVIES ALEXANDER:

York Co. SC Court of Equity No. 18 File #1*: John T. McJunkin et ux, et al, vs Samuel D. Alexander and James Garrison. Bill for discovery and relief, May 1823. Plantiffs George Alexander, Rev Robert B. Walker and Editha Alexander Walker, John Thomas McJunkin and Margaret Alexander McJunkin, Hugh Bankhead and Judith Alexander Bankhead. Samuel Davis died in Mecklinburg Co., NC in 1815 with no lawful heirs except the heirs of his only daughter Esther who married Rev. Joseph Alexander and had the following issue: Samuel D. Alexander, George Alexander, Ann, who married James Garrison, Editha, who married Robert B. Walker, Margaret, who married John T. McJunkin and Judith, who married Hugh Bankhead. Joseph and Hester Alexander died before the death of said Samuel, leaving the above, his grandchildren, as the only legatees. They believe he died leaving a will and an estate of at least $3,400. The defendants went into NC and took out letters of administration, took posession of the property, and disposed of it, and have made no accounting to the heirs who demand an accounting and distribution of the proceeds. The case file includes subpoenas issued to Sam and James, and an indication that James was served on May 3,1823. There is an inventory and report of sale by Isaac Alexander, Clerk of Court of Common Pleas, Mecklinburg Co., NC, showing proceeds of $3,211.03 on the sale alone, dated May 5, 1823. Judgement for the plantiffs entered June 15, 1824.

York County SC Court of Equity Case 18 File #2.* Answer of James Garrison dated Sept 20, 1825. The case file includes an itemized sale bill for $3,538.73 including interest from 10 June 1818 at 6%, and evidence for debt listing approx. $640.00 in accounts which were to be collected by the administrators, and vouchers for the sale expenses of James Garrison including legal fees of $1,090.76 dated 1/12/1825. He generally admits the claims of the plantiffs, and states that he and Samuel D. Alexander sued twice in Mecklinburg County, and once in Lincoln County, NC, before getting the will of Samuel Davis overturned, and themselves appointed as Administrators. He implies that the reason may have been that the will of Samuel called for the freeing of his slaves. As blood kin, Samuel Davies Alexander took charge of the bulk of the money from the sale and all notes for collection, and had refused to make any acounting to him, or to settle the estate as promised. He stated that he had expended, through expenses and partial payment to the other heirs, funds such that the amount remaining was less than the amount of his (wife's) share. He states that Samuel left about Nov. last year, and defendant has been unable to find him, and has appealed to (Samuel's) wife without result, but that he had found in her

SIXTH GENERATION

posession a receipt for payment in full by Wm. Bundy, (2nd. husband of Judith Alexander Bankhead) and George Alexander. Answer dated 1 July 1825.

Case 18 File #3*. York County, SC., Court of Equity. Copy of levy against all assets of James Garrison and Samuel D. Alexander dated 5/27/1828.

Case 31 File #1* York Co. SC Court of Equity. 1825. Bill for discovery and relief. James Garrison vs. Samuel D. Alexander, et al. References Case #18 above. Samuel D. posessed himself of virtually all of the estate of Samuel Davis and has refused to make any accounting or distribution thereof: That the said Samuel D. has lately, "to wit; about the month of November last, abscounded from the district and has gone to parts unknown...leaving his wife and children behind but leaving no visible estate; that John Blair of Yorkville has a note on Thomas G. Polk payable to Samuel Davis Estate given for a balance due at the sale of $149. with interest, which was deposited with Blair by Samuel D. for collection, which Blair refuses to deliver; That Samuel D. posessed a valuable piece of land in York District which was sold 10/4/1823 by the Sheriff to John Blair for $100. to satisfy an execution by Blair in the amount of $310.; that John Blair informs him that it was agreed prior to the sale that Blair would bid in the land which was worth much more, then sell it to best advantage and refund the surplus to Alexander, and that he, Blair, had contracted to sell the land for $1,000. The plantiff urges that such overage be applied to the claims of the heirs, and that Samuel D. Alexander be made responsible for all claims against said estate. Filed 26 July 1825. Judgement against Samuel D. Alexander 27 May 1826. For answer of John Blair see Case 31 File #2.

The above cases abstracted by Walt Holliman 20 July 1992.

Since Pickens County, AL., is a burned county, both during the civil war and in the 1880's, there are no estate or land records available.

He married Hannah **Smith**[94], daughter of Capt. Abraham **Smith** Esq. and Mary **Guyton** "Molly", 27 Jan 1796, in York Co., SC. Born, 22 Aug 1775, in York Co. SC. Died, Sep 1849, in Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL. Burial: 1849 (?), in Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL.

Third great-grandmother Ahf. 31.

Inherited Negro wench Winnie in her father's will of 1806. Before 1827 she sold her 1/8 interest in her father's home place to Amos Davis (Union Co., SC DB S/499*).

She is listed as dying in Sept. 1849 at age 75 of Chronic Complaints in the 1850 Mortality Census of Pickens Co. AL.

Children:

i. Abraham Smith[7] **Alexander**. Born, **30 Apr 1798**, in York Co., SC.
Inherited his grandfather Abraham Smith's young mare and saddle, per his will dated 1806. It is possible that he moved to AL with his parents, but there is no record.

ii. George Davis **Alexander**[78]. Born, 10 Jan 1801, in Bullock's Creek, York Co., SC. Died in Pickens Co., AL. Resided in Pickens Co., AL.
Some family genealogists believe he moved to Alabama with his parents but I have found no record.

41 iii. Mary Almira **Alexander**.

42 iv. John Madison **Alexander**.

SIXTH GENERATION

v. Sarah Selina **Alexander**[95]. Born, Mar 1820, in Bullock's Creek, York Co., SC. Died, Jun 1876, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1876, in Friendship Cem., Columbus, MS. She married Jesse W. **Bryan**[96], son of Richard **Bryan** <Bryant, Briant> and Margaret **Hawkins** "Peggy", 1840 (?), in Pickens Co., AL.

Great-great-grandmother Ahf. 15.

14 May 1859 She and her husband Jesse sold slaves Charles, age 13 and girl Alabama, age 10, for $1,125 (Lowndes Co., MS DB 31 p. 662*).

30 April 1861 she signed dower rights when she and Jessie were forced to sell their home back to the previous owner for lack of ability to pay the note due. (Lowndes Co., MS DB 32 p. 646*).

On Oct. 2, 1875, she sold the family home to her daughter Columbia Curtis for $2,000. (Lowndes Co., MS, DB 51 p. 251*).

Her funeral notice in the Columbus newspaper says she was buried from the home of the Rev. Hanks (Columbus, MS, Library card file*).

FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY LINE SEE THE JESSE BRYAN FAMILY.

33. Edith[6] **Alexander** "Editha" (Rev. Joseph VDM DD, 22)[78]. Born, circa 1773, in York Co., SC.

She probably lived with her parents at the time of the 1790 census. Named in her father's will 1809 as Editha Walker in which she received "Turretini Opera Guyses Pain in addition to what she has already received." In 1823 she and her husband, the Rev. Robert B. Walker, together with other brothers and sisters, sued brother Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander and brother-in-law James Garrison for an accounting and distribution of the estate of their grandfather Samuel Davis who died in 1815. (York Co., SC, Equity Case 18 file #1).

She married Rev. Robert B. **Walker**[97], before 1809 (?), in York Co., SC. Born, circa 1771 (?). Died in York Co., SC.

He preached at Bullock Creek Presbyterian at some time after his father-in-law, the Rev. Joseph Alexander retired. "Rev. Mr. Walker, a son-in-law of Dr. Alexander, opened a classical academy in the Bethesda congregation about the year 1806....Never lived there a better man than this good preacher and teacher, yet taking a little wine for the stomach's sake, through the infirmity of the flesh, he sinned....confessing his guilt to his congregation the next Sabbath, and asking their forgiveness (Draper MSS 14VV pp 153-156).

He may be the son of William Walker who purchased land in York County, 185 acres on Fishing Creek, in 1775 (DB B-99), or of a Samuel Walker.

In 1794 he purchased 115 acres on Fishing Creek, York, Co., S. C. from David Porter (DB E p. 400); 8 acres from Patt Higgins 1813 (DB G 475); 106 and 67 acres on Fishing Creek from John Davison et al in 1812, and 98 acres on Fishing Creek from John Davison in 1814 (DB G-480 and H-269, York Col., SC).

Robert B. Walker first shows in the York Co., S. C. census of 1810, page 258, man and wife age 26-45, 1 son and one daughter age 10-16, 1 son and 2 daughters age under 10 years. He had three slaves.

According to an article in the "Reminiscences of York," "Yorkville

SIXTH GENERATION

Enquirer", 17 Feb 1870 Rev. Walker was for many years the beloved pastor of the Bethesda Congregation, later retiring and moving to the west, so as not to make his father-in-law's mistake of not quitting before "age sapped my ability and impaired my usefulness." He also opened a classical academy at Bethesda about 1806. Rev. Walker from time to time had some horrendous battles with the demon rum, which he duly confessed to his congregation and was forgiven with love and tears. (Draper Papers 14VV 153-156). Children:

i. Unknown male[7] **Walker**[98]. Born, before 1800, in York Co., SC.
ii. Unknown Female **Walker**. Born, before 1810, in York Co., SC.
iii. Unknown female **Walker**. Born, before 1810, in York Co., SC.
iv. Unknown male **Walker**. Born, before 1810, in York Co., SC.
v. Unknown female **Walker**[99]. Born, before 1810, in York Co., SC.

34. George Baldwin[6] **Alexander** (Rev. Joseph VDM DD, 22)[100]. Born, circa 1774 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, circa 1846 (?), in Pickens Co., AL.

Inherited land, described as worn out, as well as 2 oxen, one cart, bed and bedding, and a negro boy named Dave, Perkin's works, and Doddriges works, from his father in his will probated 1809. With three of his sisters he sued his brother Samuel Davies Alexander and brother-in-law James Garrison in 1823 for accounting and distribution of the estate of their grandfather Samuel Davis who died in 1815. York Co., SC Equity Case 18 file #1. Garrisons answer states he has a paid receipt from George, which may have been received after the suit was filed. (Ibid, file #2).

In the 1790 and 1800 census of York Co. SC, George is lived with his parents. The 1810 census of York Co., SC, page 259, shows George Alexander Male age 26 to 45 with a wife 26-45 and two children, a boy and girl, both under age 10. His brother Samuel lives nearby.

He married[101] Ann Jane **McJunkin**[101], daughter of Maj. Joseph **McJunkin**, before 1810, in York Co., SC. Born, 16 Nov 1782, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, circa 1846 (?), in Pickens Co., AL.

She is probably the sister of John Thomas McJunkin who married her husband's sister Margaret "Peggy" Alexander, and daughter of Maj. Samuel McJunkin, who was Executor for the Rev. Joseph Alexander's will. Children:

43 i. Esther[7] **Alexander**.
ii. Unknown male **Alexander**[102]. Born, before 1810, in York Co., SC.
iii. Margaret **Alexander**[101]. Born, circa 1810 (?), in York Co., SC. She married, first, Nathan **Arendahl**[101]. She married, second, Unknown **Branch**, 1850 (?), in Spartanburg Co., SC.
iv. Joseph McJunkin **Alexander**[101].

35. Esther Davis[6] **Alexander** (Rev. Joseph VDM DD, 22)[103]. Born, 1778 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, 2 Apr 1807, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullock Creek, Presb. Cemetary.

She was not mentioned in her fathers will in which her youngest son, Joseph Alexander King received $25.00. She appears to have already passed away, and is probably the E. H. King buried near the Rev. Joseph at Bullocks Creek, and with John King who died 9 April 1836, age 62. Davis King, born 1801, died

SIXTH GENERATION

10 Feb. 1826 is probably her son.

She married John **King**[104]. Born, 1774 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, 9 Apr 1836, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullock Creek, Presbyterian Cem.
In 1794 John King bought 702 acres in 3 tracts on Turkey Creek, York Co., SC, from George King. (DB C p. 533).
In the 1800 cenus of York Co., page 623, John King and his wife are aged 16-26, have a lady aged over 45 living with them, and have 1 girl and 2 boys under age 10. There are 12 slaves.
The 1810 census of York Co., SC shows John King age 26-45, there is a female over 45, who may be the older person shown in the 1800 census, a boy and a girl age 10-16, 3 boys and 2 girls under age 10. Children:

i. Davis Z.[7] **King**. Born, 1801, in York Co., SC. Died, 10 Feb 1826, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullock Creek, Cemetary.
ii. Joseph Alexander **King**. Born, before 1809.
iii. One or More Children **King**. Born, before 1809.

36. Mary[6] **Alexander** (Amos, 24)[71].
Named in will of her father Amos with her daughter Polly Ross 1813.

She married Unknown **Ross**. Children:

i. Polly[7] **Ross**[71].

37. Ephraim[6] **Alexander** (Amos, 24)[71].
Named in will of his father Amos with daughter Susannah; he to do his mother's smithy work.

He married **Unknown** woman. Children:

i. Susannah[7] **Alexander**[71].

38. Rebecca[6] **Alexander** (Amos, 24)[71].
Named in the will of her father Amos with daughter Synthey Oils (?) 1813.

She married unknown **Oils** (?). Children:

i. Synthey[7] **Oils**[71].

39. Ezekiel[6] **Alexander** (Amos, 24)[105].
Named with his daughter Susannah in his father Amos will dated 1813.

He married **Unknown** woman. Children:

i. Susannah[7] **Alexander**[71].

SIXTH GENERATION

40. Jane Bane[6] **Caldwell**. Born in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

She married Rev. Walter Smilie **Pharr**. Children:

i. Rev. S. C.[7] **Pharr**.

SEVENTH GENERATION

41. Mary Almira[7] **Alexander** (Dr. Samuel Davies, 32)[78]. Born, 26 Jan 1806, in York Co., SC. Died, 15 May 1836, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullock Creek, Presbyterian, Cemetary.

Her marker reads Mary A. Alexander, wife of James McCluney Jan. 26, 1806, May 13 1836. Her son William born Dec. 6, 1828, died Jan 7, 1829 and her husband James McCluney who died June 5, 1853, age 70, lie beside her in the Rev. Joseph Alexander's plot.

She married James **McCluney** in York Co., SC. Born, **circa 1804**. Died, 5 Jun 1853, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullock Creek, Presbyterian, Cemetary. In 1849 James McCluney bought 5 ac. on the Broad River from J. W. Thompson (York Co. SC DB O p. 442). In 1848 he bought 183 Ac. on the Broad River from J. W. Thompson (Ibid., p. 443). Children:

i. William[8] **McCluney**. Born, 6 Dec 1828, in York Co., SC. Died, 7 Jan 1829, in York Co., SC. Burial in Bullocks Creek, Presbyterian, Cemetary.

42. John Madison[7] **Alexander** (Dr. Samuel Davies, 32)[106]. Born, 15 Dec 1813, in Bullock's Creek, York Co., SC. Died, 11 Jun 1855, in Pickens Co., AL. Burial in Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1840, in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1850, in Pickens Co., AL. Occupation: Merch./Official.

He served as Postmaster, Clerk of Court, Coroner, and Justice of the Peace in Pickens County, AL. He was also a merchant and part owner of the firm Alexander and Kennedy located at Carrollton. He died from Asthma. Member of the IOOF.

The 1840 census of Pickens Co., AL p. 352, he and wife are age 30-40, and have one slave. There are no children.

28 Oct. 1847 John Alexander patented 40 ac. U. S. Grant # 24687 for SW 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 4 T17S R15W (Pickens Co. U. S. Grants, Pickens Co., AL).

The 1850 census of Pickens Co, AL p. 96 family 1787, J. M. Alexander, merchant, age 37, Land value $400, born in SC, wife Dorinda A., age 32, born in SC, William H. H., age 10, Mary M. C. age 8, Minerva S. T., age 3, and Sarah C. C. age 5/12, all children born in AL.

The 1850 Slave Census for Pickens County, AL., Vol. 7 p. 569 Lists J. M. Alexander as owner of six slaves, including 3 males ages 30, 3 and 1, and 3 females age 20, 4 and 9.

The 1855 Alabama Census, Pickens County, J. M. Alexander, 1 white male under 21, 1 white male over 21, 3 white females under 21, 2 white females over 21, total whites 7, 5 slaves, total persons 12.

The following obituary was probably written by his father: " Died at his residence near this place on Monday the 11th of June 1855 of an asthmatic affection of a protracted character, John M. Alexander, Esq., age 41 years, 5

SEVENTH GENERATION

months and 26 days. The deceased was born December 15, 1813 in York District, South Carolina. He removed with his family in 1826 and settled at Yorkville, this county. He early engaged in mercantile pursuits, did business at Columbus, Miss. and Pickensville, and removed to Carrollton in 1849 to reengage in that business as one of the firm of Alexander and Kennedy, where he resided at the period of his decease. At the time of his death he held the offices of Justice of the Peace and Postmaster. He had been honored at different times with many important public trusts, having been elected as County Assessor of Taxes by the commissioner's court for several years in succession by their unanimous vote. He was an efficient, faithful public officer, very laborious and attentive to business. The deceased was descended from an ancestry of much celebrity. He is the son of Dr. Alexander, now living at this place, aged 85 years, and grandson of the distinguished Rev. Joseph Alexander, D. D. ,York District, South Carolina, author of the well known volume of "Alexander's Sermons"; and the son in law of Rev. Samuel Davies, President of Princeton College. Consequently, the deceased was the great grandson of that great divine. On April 4th, 1839, he married Miss Dorinda, daughter of the late Walter W. Gilkey of this county, whom he leaves with four children to mourn their great bereavement.

"It would be remarkable if the descendant of so remarkable and intelligent a parentage had never been a subject of religious impressions. We are informed that he entertained a hope of a religious change for many years before his death. His life was always exemplary, his example good, but with the exception of a short period in the Methodist connection, he was not, owing to his location, a communicant of any church. He expressed a willingness to meet death and was less anxious about himself than about his family and orphan children.

"He died resigned, expressing hope of salvation through the merits of the savior of mankind. His remains were followed to their final resting place by a large concourse of friends and neighbors, being buried by the brethyren of the Order of Odd Fellows, of which he was a worthy and faithful member" (Lincoln: "Alexander" p. 47-8).

He married Dorinda Ann **Gilkey**[107], daughter of Judge Walter W. **Gilkey** and Millie **Austrelle, 1839, in Pickens** Co., AL. Born, 8 May 1808, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 2 Oct 1861, in Pickens Co., AL. Burial: 1861, in Antioch Cemetary, Pickens Co., AL.

She moved to a farm very near Antioch Cemetary in Pickens county after her husbands death. Per Clanahan's "History of Pickens County", p. 65 her obituary was printed 30 Oct. 1861: "Dorinda Alexander, the wife of J. M. Alexander formerly of Carrollton died in her residence in Pickens Co. Oct. 2. Was born in Union Dist., SC 5/8/1808. Joined the Cumberland Presbyterian Church 16 years ago. Survived by three daughters. Her brother was a noted judge in Pickens County. Her grandfather was Samuel Gilkey, of York SC and Pickens Co." The author has a photocopy of her obituary. Children:

i. William Henry Harrison[8] **Alexander**[78]. Born, 1840, in Pickens Co., AL. Died, **21 Sep 1861**, in Pickens Co., AL. Burial: **1861, in Antioch** Church.
ii. Mary Cornelia Madeline **Alexander**[78]. Born, 1842, in Pickens Co., AL. Died, Jan 1867, in Pickens Co., AL.
44 iii. Minerva Savannah Texana "Tessie" **Alexander**.
iv. Sarah Clementine Castina **Alexander**[78]. Born, 1849, in Pickens

SEVENTH GENERATION

Co., AL. Died, 1878. Burial: 1878, in Friendship Cem., Columbus, MS.

43. Esther[7] **Alexander** (George Baldwin, 34)[108]. Born, circa 1802 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, 22 Apr 1853, in Pickens Co., AL. Burial: 1853, in Old Mt. Moriah, Cemetary.

Probably the "Polly" who inherited the negro girl Sarah from her grandfather Rev. Joseph Alexander.

She married[109] Samuel **Keasler**[101]. Born, 8 Aug 1808, in Newberry Co., SC. Died, 29 Oct 1895, in Pickens Co., AL. Burial: 1895, in Antioch, Presbyterian Ch.

The first Keasler (Kessler) family in Union SC were those of Abraham and Henry in 1819 (DB Q/38 and P. 424 Union Co., SC).

John and Samuel Keasler bought land in Union County S. C. in 1831 from Alex T. Burns (DB V-155) which they sold in 1831 to A. T. Bumer (DB V-194).

In the 1840 census of Pickens Co., Al,, p. 318, Samuel Keasler and wife both age 30-40, have 1 male and 1 female age 0-5; 1 male 5-10, and 1 slave. Abraham Keasler, probably a brother, and his wife, age 20-30 with a boy under 5 live nearby, as does Gideon Smith and several Guytons

Samuel Keasler received land grants of 520 acres in Sections 34 and 35 of T18S R15W and Sections 2, 3, 4, and 9 in T19S R15W, Pickens Co., AL (U. S. Land GRants, Pickens Co., AL).

In the 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL., p. 367, Samuel Keasler farmed 160 ac. improved land valued at $1.700. and 400 ac. unimproved land valued at $200. He had 4 horses, 6 milch cows, 20 cattle, 10 sheep, 75 swine, and raised 750 bu. corn and 20 bu. oats. Children:

i. Margaret Jane[8] **Keasler**[101]. Born, 14 Jan 1834. Died, 1905, in Monroe Co., MS. She married Jessie **Tate**[101].
ii. George W. **Keasler**[101]. Born, 26 Sep 1834. Died, 1863, in Vicksburg, MS. Military Sv in Civil War. He married Maggie **Thompson**[101].
iii. James Thomas **Keasler**[101]. Born, 1838. Died, 1864, in Civil War. Military Sv in Civil War. He married Martha **McGahey**[110].
iv. Edward Harrison **Keasler**[101]. Born, 1840, in Pickens Co., AL. Died, 1 Aug 1913, in Marshall, TX. He married Mary C. **Arendahl**[101].
v. Nancy Dorena **Keasler**[101]. Born, 10 Sep 1843, in Pickens Co., AL. Died, 10 May 1925. She married, first, J. J. **McGahey**[101]. She married, second, H. **Pendleton**[101].
vi. Henry Rhinold **Keasler**[101]. Born, 2 Sep 1847, in Pickens Co., AL. Died, 7 Aug 1923, in Cass Co., TX. He married Virginia **Duncan**[101].

EIGHTH GENERATION

44. Minerva Savannah Texana "Tessie"[8] **Alexander** (John Madison, 42)[78]. Born, 16 Dec 1846, in Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL. Died, 29 Nov 1920, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1920, in Friendship Cem., Columbus, MS.

A photo in the author's posession indicates she was a beautiful woman. She attended Liberty and Pickneysville Female Institutes.

She married[78] Cicero Leonidas **Lincoln** "Lee"[78], 18 Nov 1869, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Born, 14 Oct 1844. Died, 28 Jan 1939, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1939, in Friendship Cem. Resided in 714 So. 3rd. Ave, Columbus, MS. Occupation: Mayor/ColumbusMS.

Called "Lee", he and "Tessie" were married by Rev. J. T. Steinback at the home of Jessie and Sarah Bryan, where they had met, in Columbus, MS. Lee later became Deputy Sheriff, Sheriff, and Clerk of Chancery Court for Lowndes County, and Mayor of Columbus, MS.

He lived at 714 So. 3rd Ave, which was built by his father in 1833.

He was a private in Co. K, 14th Miss. Infantry in the Civil War, and a Captain in Co. D., 2nd Miss. Infantry in the Spanish American War. He later became a Colonel in the Miss. National Guard. He was admitted to the Bar in 1902.

Cicero was named guardian for the orphaned children of William Butler Bryan, son of Jesse and Sarah Bryan. There is an extensive file on this family in the Lon Will Lincoln Collection in the Columbus, MS, Library. Children:

i. Norman Lee[9] **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 15 Sep 1870, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 5 Mar 1950, in St. Louis, MO. Burial: 1950, in Bellefonte Cem. He married Augusta Helm **Porter**[78].

ii. Alma Pearl **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 24 Sep 1872, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 9 Jun 1874, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1874, in Friendship Cem.

iii. Otis Ivanhoe **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 12 Dec 1874, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 28 Aug 1878, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1878, in Friendship Cem.

iv. Capt. Atwell Theron **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 12 Dec 1874, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 1 Sep 1918, in France. Military Sv in U. S. Army WWI, (KIA). Burial: 1918, in Belfontaine, St. Louis, MO>. He married Annie Lou **Porter**.

v. Berton Alexander **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 9 Jul 1880, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 1 Apr 1940, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Burial: 1940, in Friendship Cem. Occupation: Lawyer. He married Bessie Lanies **Brown**[78].

vi. Sue Mae **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 13 May 1883, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.

She and her batchelor brother, Lon Will Lincoln, lived at 719 3rd Ave. So., Columbus, MS, the family home. My Mother, who

EIGHTH GENERATION

-knew her well, believed she was a fine lady, and Lon the perfect gentlemen. The author talked with her by phone many years ago and found her quite gracious.

vii. Cicero L. **Lincoln** Jr.[78]. Born, 26 May 1886, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died, 7 Jan 1956, in Denver, CO. Burial: 1956, in Fairmont Cem. He married[78] Jean **Ryall**[78].

viii. Lon Will **Lincoln**[78]. Born, 3 Dec 1888, in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. Died in Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS.

Lon Will Lincoln, who lived with his spinster sister, Sue Mae, at 714 So. 3rd. Ave, Columbus, MS., did extensive genealogical research on the Alexander family. Author of "Joseph Alexander, Tanner" an unpublished and handwritten manuscript, and his other personal papers are on deposit at the Columbus, MS. Library (a copy in author's posession).

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]William M. **Clemens**, Alexander Family Records, (New York;, William M., Clemens, 1917), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 323 & Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: 9PBH-3C & Lila Giles McKnight Licht & Wm. Bruce Moore, McKnight Genealogy 1754-1981, (Remsen, NY, The author, 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 2-3 & Texarado McKnight Peak, The McKnight Families and their Descendants, (Houston, the Author. 1965), in custody of Davidson College Library, Davidson, NC supl.

[2]Charles C. and Virginia W. Alexander, Alexander Kin, Vol. II, (Greenville SC., South. Historica, l Press,1990), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p.323. She left her estate to a niece.

[3]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-87.

[4]"Alex. Kin", p. 323, 345. Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-CQ.

[5]"Alex. Kin", p. 323, 345.

[6]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-BK.

[7]Ibid. 9PBH-5P & "McKnight Families".

[8]Clayton **Torrence**, Old Somerset of the Eastern Shore, (Richmond;, Whittet and, Shepperson, 1935), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Ruth T. **Dryden**, Calvert Papers:Rent Rolls of Somerset Co.MD, (Silver Springs, MD, Family Line Publ, n. d.), 1663-1723, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.17, 78.

[9]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-6V "Alex. Kin", p. 323.

[10]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-72.

[11]Per Stevenson Deed to his mother.

[12]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-9D.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[13]George **Johnson**, History of Cecil Co. MD, (Baltimore:, County Dir., Cecil Co. MD, 1881), (County Direct., of Maryland), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Lon Will **Lincoln**, Joseph Alexander, Tanner, (Unpublished, MSS), in custody of Columbus,Miss. Public Library, Columbus, Miss. Jas. L. Valandingham, Henry S.Welborn, History of the Head of Christiana Church, (np, n.p., 1933), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Geneelogical Society of Cecil CountyMD, Land Patents of Cecil Co. MD, Silver Springs, MD: Family Line, Publ, 1984), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Torrence:"Old Somerset" "Alex. Kin", p.323, 345-6. Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-8T.

[14]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-91.

[15]LDS records.

[16]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-CC.

[17]Ibid. 9PB5-DJ.

[18]Ibid. 9PBK-8H.

[19]Ibid. 9PB5-FP.

[20]Ibid. 9PBK-9N.

[21]Ibid. 2QR6-5M.

[22]Ibid. 2QR6-4G.& "McKnight Families".

[23]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-9B.

[24]Ibid. 2QQT-C6.(or 2QQT-81 ?).

[25]Ibid. 2QQT-81.

[26]"Alex. Kin", p. 323.

[27]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBJ-GD.

[28]Ibid. 9PBJ-HK.

[29]"McKnight Families".

[30]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-B6.

[31]"LandPat./Cecil Co.", "Christiana Church", Johnson;"Cecil Co. MD", Lincoln:"Alexander", "Alex. Kin", p.357. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-GV.

[32]Per LDS files.

[33]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-0L.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[34]Lincoln:"Alexander", .Father's will. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-1R.

[35]Church of LDS AFN: B5SO-S9.

[36]Lincoln:"Alexander", . Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-7S.

[37]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-H2.

[38]Ibid. 9PB5-J7, and father's will.

[39]Ibid. 9PB5-KD, and fathers will.

[40]Lincoln:"Alexander", , and father's will. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-LK.

[41]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-MQ. D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Fathers will.

[42]Lincoln:"Alexander", 9PB5-NW.

[43]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-BH.& "McKnight Families".

[44]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-F1.

[45]Ibid. B5SQ-??.

[46]Ibid. 9PB5-X9 "Alex. Kin", p.354-6; Lincoln:"Alexander", "Christiana Church", p.46.

[47]"Alex. Kin", p. 356-7.

[48]Ibid. p. 171, 354-5.

[49]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBK-50. "Alex. Kin", p. 171, 356-7.

[50]"Alex. Kin", p. 171, 356-7.

[51]Church of LDS AFN: 3WOC-1M.

[52]Ibid. 3WOC-0G.

[53]"Alex. Kin", p.354.

[54]Lincoln:"Alexander", . "Alex. Kin", p. 356. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-49. J. B. Alexander, M. D., The History of Mecklinburg County, (Charlotte, Observer Prtg., 1902), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.82.

[55]"Alex. Kin", p. 356-8. Church of LDS AFN: B5SO-VM.

[56]"Alex. Kin", p. 356.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[57]Ibid. p. 359.

[58]Lincoln:"Alexander", Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-2X. "Hist. of Mecklinburg" p.78-80 & "Alex. Kin", p.171-3.

[59]?1728?.

[60]Daughters of The American Revolution "Patriot Index" p. 8.

[61]"Alex. Kin", p. 357. Per/ LDS.

[62]Church of LDS AFN: B5S0-TG.

[63]"Alex. Kin", p. 171, 353.

[64]Ibid. p. 357, 173.

[65]DAR "Patriot Index", Lincoln:"Alexander", Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-34 "Alex. Kin", p. 171.

[66]"Alex. Kin", p. 171.

[67]DAR "Patriot Index", Lincoln:"Alexander", Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-5G.

[68]Church of LDS AFN: B5S0-WS.

[69]DAR "Patriot Index", p. 8.

[70]Katherine Ann Steele, The Mecklinburg Declaration of Independence, Colonial Dames, in the State of, Alabama, Historical Essay, 's Vol. XIX, p.449-458, in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL DAR "Patriot Index", Lincoln:"Alexander", LeGette Blythe and Charles R.Brockmann, Hornet's Nest, (Charlotte;, McNally of Char, lotte, 1961), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Alex. Kin", p. 173. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-6M. "Hist. of Mecklinburg" p.80-83.

[71]"Alex. Kin", p. 173.

[72]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB6-80.

[73]"Alex. Kin", p. 173.

[74]Church of LDS AFN: CF8N-M4. Lincoln:"Alexander", p.34.

[75]Lincoln:"Alexander", DAR "Patriot Index", Union County Historical Foundation, A History of Union County SC, (Greenville, SC., A Press Inc., 1977), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 72. & Draper Collection, Draper Collection of Manuscripts, (Madison, Wisc., Historical, Soc. of Wisc., 1929, Calendar of Tenn, and King Mtn., Papers [micro]), in custody of Birmingham, AL,

NOTES AND REFERENCES

Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al.

[76]MB 1764-1815 Charlotte Co. Va p.5 12 Nov 1767.Surety Samuel Davis.

[77]Lincoln:"Alexander", DAR "Patriot Index", p. 8.

[78]Lincoln:"Alexander",.

[79]Church of LDS AFN: & "Alex. Kin", p. 171, 356-7.

[80]"Alex. Kin", p.356-7.

[81]Ibid. p. 171-3, 353.

[82]Ibid. p. 357.

[83]Ibid. p. 357.

[84]Ibid. p. 357. "Hist. of Mecklinburg" p.79.

[85]"Alex. Kin", p. 173 Herman W. Ferguson, Geneal. Deed Abstr. Meckl. Co NC Books 10-14, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 74. "Hist. of Mecklinburg" p. 82.

[86]"Hist. of Mecklinburg" p. 82-3.

[87]Ibid. p. 83.

[88]"Alex. Kin", p. 173 12 children per codcil to father's will.

[89]Ibid. p. 157.

[90]Ibid. p.359.

[91]Ibid. p.173.

[92]Ibid. p. 173, 359.

[93]Lincoln:"Alexander", p.45-6.

[94]WB-A p.97-101 Union, SC 1806 Will of Abraham Smith. Lincoln:"Alexander", .

[95]The Crescent Family Record, Origin and History of ...Alexander, (Chicago., American Publish, ers Assn., 1904), CS71.A38 1904, in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL pp.17-19. Lincoln:"Alexander",.

[96]Nelson F. **Smith**, History of Pickens County from 1817-1856, (Carrollton, AL., The author, 1856), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.185-7, James F. **Clanahan**, History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920, (Carrollton, AL, Clanahan Publ., n.d), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.102-5. Lincoln:"Alexander", .

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[97]"Draper Collection" 14VV155-156.

[98]1810 Census York Co. SC p. 254.

[99]1810 Censusu of York Co., SC p. 274.

[100]"Alex. Kin", p. 355. Lincoln:"Alexander",.

[101]"Alex. Kin", p. 355.

[102]per 1810 census York Co., SC p. 259.

[103]"Alex. Kin", p. 355 Lincoln:"Alexander",.

[104]Per marker.

[105]"Alex. Kin",.

[106]Lincoln:"Alexander", Smith:"Pickens Co.", Clanahan "Pickens Co.", p.45.

[107]Smith:"Pickens Co.", p.65.

[108]"Alex. Kin", p.355.

[109]Ibid. p. 355 Lincoln:"Alexander", p. 50.

[110]"Alex. Kin", p.355.

Chapter

7

The Judkins Family

This family is probably from England, and the first record in this country is of Samuel Judkins, Sr., in 1667/8 when he was assigned a land patent in Surry County, Virginia. His sons were participants in Bacon's Rebellion, along with their elderly step-father, Capt. Thomas Pitman.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

FIRST GENERATION

1. Samuel[1] **Judkins** Sr.[1]. Born, circa 1633 (?), in England. Died, 1672, in Surry Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 368.

He first appears in Surry Co. VA., when on 7 March 1667/8-15 Mar 1667/8 Thomas Barlow (Barlowe) and wife Elizabeth assigned him a patent of land in Surry Co., VA Wit: Thomas Ayacclee?, Arthur Long (D & W Book 1645-72, p. 304, Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 45).

He may have had a brother Robert who married Ann Petway ca. 1665 in Surry County, VA.

Will of Samuel Judkins: Leg.-Leaves the bulk of the estate to Samuel, the eldest son, mentions sons Robert and Charles. Wife Lydia Gray. Wit: Gerardt Gronswold, John Honeycutt. Dated 13 Feb. 1671. Prob. 7 May 1672. (Deed and Will Book 2, p. 13 Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 84; "Va. Families" p. 535; Boddie "Southside II" p. 287; Toby Drews "Genealogy of VA Families- VA. Mag. of Hist." v. IV p. 535).

He married Lydia **Gray**[2], daughter of Thomas **Gray** and Rebecca **Unknown**, circa 1656, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1636 (?), in James City Co., VA. Died, before 1679 (?), in Surry Co., VA[3].

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 369.

This ancestor is a problem, and I cannot document her father and mother, but sometimes we just have to make a guess based on what little we can prove. Since the Davidson and Riggan descendants of this family are connected back to the immigrant Thomas Graves, Sr., through at least one and possibly two of his other descendants, it seems reasonable to show here what I believe, although other genealogists have not shared this idea, or even recognized the problem.

As mentioned eslewhere, there has been much confusion, consternation and mis-information associated with this family since Thomas Gray, Sr., chose to give the name William to two different sons, one of whom was probably dead before the other was born, and also two Thomases, who were both alive at the same time.

Boddie, in "Southside VA Families" v. 2, p. 310-11 reports that Lydia Gray who m. Samuel Judkins ca. 1655 was the daughter of Captain William Gray (1622-1719). This was before Boddie, as reported in "Historical Southern Families", v. XVII, p. 97, discovered that there were two Williams, one born 1622 who just disappeared from the records after 1635, and quite another William by the same father, who died in 1719. Dr. Holtzclaw states "Lydia may have been a daughter of Capt. William Gray (1600-1719) whose will was witnessed by Nicholas Maget, Robert Judkins and Saml. Maget, all connected with this family (Boddie "Southside II" p. 287). Note that Holtzclaw here appears to be using the date of birth of William, son of Francis, which has confused many.

It may be ironic, but I believe a similar situation exists regarding the

FIRST GENERATION

Lydia Gray who m. Samuel Judkins ca. 1655 and who was named as "my wife Lidia Gray" in his will of 1672. Boddie assigned her as a child of Captain William, the one who died in 1719, and it is clear that he did have a daughter Lydia, for she was named in her brother's will of 1708. She had probably died unmarried before her father, since whe was not named in his will of 1719, unless she was the mother of one of the grandchildren, William Andrews or William Edwards whose mothers were not named and were probably dead, as he named the other daughters as well as their children.

It is clear that we are also looking at two women named Lydia Gray. The Lydia who married Samuel Judkins must have born her first child, Samuel, by 1658 since he was tithable in Surry Co., VA in 1674. It is likely that she married even earlier for Samuel was named as a Constable in Surry County following Bacon's Rebellion, in 1677. It is likely he would have been 21 to hold such a post, which would place his birth at 1656 or earlier. If Lydia was married a year earlier, 1654, we would assume her age to be 19 or so, which would indicate that she was born ca. 1635 or earlier. If that be true, only Thomas, Sr. could have been her father, none of his children, by any of his marriages, being old enough to sire a daughter that old. We know that Thomas Gray Sr. left a will as indicated in VA Patent Book 6, p. 653, which named his 3 youngest son, William, Thomas and John. Unfortunately the first Surry will book has been destroyed, so we don't know whether he identified any of his other children.

After the death of her first husband, Samuel Judkins, she remarried the elderly Capt. Thomas Pitman, the marriage contract being dated 10 Sep 1672 (D&W Book 1672-84, p. 20; "VA Families- VA Mag." v. 4 p. 535). With two of her sons, Capt. Pitman played an active role in Bacons Rebellion. He deposed his age as 63 or thereabouts in his 1677 deposition regarding the Thomas Warren property (Boddie "Surry", p. 68-9).

She died before March 4, 1679 when her second husband, on behalf of his deceased wife, deeded land to her son Charles (Surry 2 p. 201).

Children:

2 i. Samuel[2] **Judkins** Jr.
3 ii. Robert **Judkins.**
4 iii. Charles **Judkins.**

SECOND GENERATION

2. Samuel[2] **Judkins** Jr. (Samuel Sr., 1)[4]. Born, 1658, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1705, in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 184.

The will of of his father, Samuel Judkins, 1671/ 7 May 1672, Surry Co., leaves property to his eldest son Samuel (Surry Co., D&W Book 3 1693-1709 p. 339).

Samuel became tithable in 1674. If then 16, he was born in 1658.

Signed (by Mark) a plea for pardon from the crown for participating in Bacon's Rebellion on Feb. 6, 1676/7. Surry County VA. Record Book 2, p. 149, shows that on Feb. 6, 1676 Robert and Samuel Judkins , Robert Evans, and William and Edward Pettway, and thers, including their step-father, Capt. Thomas Pittman, were pardoned for their action in "The late Disloyal Rebellious Colony" (Bacon's Rebellion). Boddie names Robert and Samuel as brothers. Samuel and his step-father were put under a peace bond of 10,000 pounds of tobacco, the usual form of currency in Colonial Virginia. His brother was not required to post bond. As Constable, Samuel, himself a Baconite, was ordered to administer whippings ("10 lashes well laid on") to his fellow rebels Elizabeth Regan and Mary Skinner. (Boddie "Surry" p. 136-7). Of the 40 men charged, at least 30 were from Southwark Parish, Surry County. In neighboring Isle of Wight, the rebels who sued for forgiveness included William Evans, George and Thomas Moore, and their father John Moor; Christopher Holliman, Jr., and Sr.,

30 Dec 1678 Samuel Judkins was among those presented to the court by the grand jury for failure to attend church (Boddie, "Colonial Surry" p. 84).

20 Apr. 1687 Henry Hart patented 285 ac. Surry Co., VA between 2 main branches of Crouche's Cr., 100 ac. part of 350 ac. granted to Henry Hart, his grandfather, by the name of Piney Point, in 1635; 185 ac. adj., beg. on W. sd. of the Round Island Swamp, corner of Edward Pettaway, adj. Samll. Judkins & Mr. Edwards (VA PB 7 p. 576; "Cavaliers, v. 2 p. 309).

15 Jul 1696. Witnessed papers in estate of Robert Swett. Signed Mary Swett, James Stanton, Samuel Judkins. (Surry Co. D & W Book 5 p. 114). In 1704 Samuel Judkins listed on Surry Co., VA rent rolls with 100 ac (Cognets "Lost VA Records" p. 212).

Inventory of the estate of Samuel Judkins, Jr.18 May 1705 Surry Co., VA. (Surry Co., VA D & W Book 1693-1709 p. 339; "VA Families" p. 535-6).

He married Elizabeth **Petway**[5], daughter of Edward **Petway** <Pettway> and Elizabeth **Unknown** surname, circa 1685, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1660 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 185.

In 1687 her father's land adjoined that of her husband.

As the wife of Samuel Judkins she received twenty shillings in her fathers will (Surry Co. D&W Book 4, p. 182 rec. 6 Jan 1690/1; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

Children:

SECOND GENERATION

5 i. Samuel[3] **Judkins** III.
6 ii. John **Judkins**.

3. Robert[2] **Judkins** (Samuel Sr., 1)[6]. Born, 1661, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1693, in Surry Co., VA.

Robert Judkins became tithable in 1677. If age 16 then, he would have been born 1661.

With his brother Samuel , Robert petitoned the crown for pardon for participating in Bacon's Rebellion Feb. 6, 1676/7 (Boddie "Surry", p. 136). The pardon was granted for his actions in "The Late Disloyal Rebellious Colony" on Feb. 6, 1676. (Surry 2, p. 149, "Surry Co. VA Records" p. 144).

The will of Robert Judkins: Leg.- To son, William Judkins all housing and Land, gun, rapier, live stock, etc. To son Robert Judkins pewter dish and tankard, livestock, etc. To daughter Elizabeth Judkins, two pewter dishes, chest called her mothers and other things after her mother's decease. To daughter Sarah Judkins livestock, chest, etc. Rest of estate to wife Elizabeth and makes her Exrx. Friends Fr . Mason, Capt. Thomas Swann & John Thompson. Wit: Wm. Potway (Petway), Wm. Rivers, Samuel Cocke. His will, dated May 19, 1693 and probated Jan.2, 1693/4 (Surry D & W 3, p. 343; Boddie "Southside II" p. 288).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname[7].

After the death of her husband Robert Judkins in 1693 she married Bartlett Moreland. Children:

7 i. William[3] **Judkins**.
ii. Sarah **Judkins**[8]. Born, before 1690 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
Her grandfather Edward Pettway bequeathed a hog to Sarah, daughter of Robert Judkins in his will probated 6 Jan 1990/1. ("Surry Wills" p. 103).
Her father Robert Judkins willed her livestock and a chest in his will dated 19 May 1693 and probated 2 Jan. 1693/4 (Book 4 p. 344 Surry Co. VA).
8 iii. Robert **Judkins**.
iv. Elizabeth **Judkins**[9]. Born, before 1693 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
Inherited in her father's will her mothers chest and other things of her mothers after her decease, as well as two pewter dishes. 19 May 1693, Prob. 2 Jan. 1693/4 (Surry 4, p. 344).

4. Charles[2] **Judkins** (Samuel Sr., 1)[9]. Born, 1671, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1710, in Surry Co., VA.

He first appears as tithable in 1687.

At the request of his deceased wife, Lydia, widow of Samuel Judkins, Sr., on 4 March 1678/9 Lieut. Thomas Pittman transferred property to Charles Judkins, orphan (D & W Book 1672-84 p. 201 Surry Co.)

Will of Charles Judkins: Leg.- To wife, Jane, bed, etc. To son James my long gun. To son Charles a short gun and sword. Sons Thomas and William. Makes wife Exr. Mr. Samuel Thompson and William Foster overseers of will. Wit:

SECOND GENERATION

Michael Harris, William Foster. 13 Mar 1709/10 2 May 1710 (Surry Co., VA D & W Book 4 p. 344).

He married Jane **Unknown** surname[10] in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1672 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Extrx. of will of her husband Charles Judkins 1710. She remarried before 12 Sept. 1711 when William Williams was sued as having married the relict of Charles Judkins (Drews, "VA. Families" v. IV p. 535). Children:

9 i. Charles[3] **Judkins**.

ii. James **Judkins**[11]. Born, before 1706 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

22 Feb 1724 James Judkins patented 275 ac. Surry Co., VA on N. sd. of Little Creek of the Three Creeks adj. Thomas Jackson. 30 shillings (VA PB 12 p. 159; "Cavaliers" v. 3 p. 278).

The will of his brother Thomas Judkins: To brother, James Judkins six pounds credit and my horse, saddle & bridle, and rem. of ezenburg in my chest. 26 Jan. 1731/2 Prob. 19 July 1732 (Will Book 8, p. 205 Surry Co. VA).

iii. Thomas **Judkins**[12]. Born, before 1708 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1732, in Surry Co., VA.

Mentioned in his father's will of 1710. Thomas died unmarried. The Will of Thomas Judkins: Leg.-To my brother William Judkins one feather bed, etc. and half of the ezenburg in my chest. To brother James Judkins six pounds credit and my horse saddle and bridle, and rem. of ezenburg in my chest. To brother, Charles Judkins, one negro, and makes him exr. Wit: Howell Briggs, John Owen, Thos. Alsbrook. 26 Jan. 1731/2-19 July 1732. (D & W Book 8, p. 205 Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 84-5).

10 iv. William **Judkins**.

THIRD GENERATION

5. Samuel[3] **Judkins** III (Samuel Jr., 2)[13]. Born, 1684, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1740, in Surry Co., VA.

He appears as tithable in his father's household in 1700.

A Samuel Judkins was shown on the rent rolls of Surry Co., VA with 100 ac. in 1704 ("Eng. Duplicates" p. 213).

The Will of Samuel Judkins III dated April 13, 1740 and probated Oct. 15, 1740. Leg.-To son Samuel Judkins the Plantation where I now live and all land that I have, also negroes, furniture, leather chairs, rush chairs, oval table, gun, sciniter (schimater), sword, books, bottles, etc. To daughter Anne Champion, the labor of one negro for life then to my grandaughter Lucy Champion; also to daughter five pounds. To daughter Sarah Holt one negro, and at her death to grandaughter Lucy Holt and five pounds. To grandaughter Lucy Champion bed, furniture, etc. at eighteen years, or married. To wife Anne, the labor of negroes for her life, and all the rest of my estate. Makes wife Anne and son, Samuel Exers. Wit. Wm. Edwards, Chas. Holt, Nich. Judkins. Inv. of estate 18 Nov 1740 (D & W Book 9, p. 219, 254 Surry Co. VA.;"Surry Wills" p. 84; "Champion" Vol. I, p. 128).

He married Ann **Unknown** surname[14]. Died, Mar 1767, in Surry Co., VA.

Her husband left her the use of his estate and slaves for life in 1740. She was named Executrix with her son Samuel.

Will of Ann Judkins 12 Dec 1756/15 Mar 1767. Son Samuel (Exr.), daughters and grandchildren; Ann Champion and chld. Lucy (not 18), Sarah, Mary, sons Benjamin, Samuel and Charles. Names William and Mary Ann Judkins. Wit: Charles Thompson, Jane White. Inv. 15 Mar 1757/17 May 1757. Charles Thompson, Thomas Wilson, John White Appraisers. Account current 15 Apr. 1760. Legatees Benjamin and Lucy Champion, Lucy and Charles Holt, Ann Champion, Samuel Judkins. Auditors David Raltson, John Austin Finne. (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 87, 89, 220; "Surry Wills" p. 64, 71). Children:

i. Samuel[4] **Judkins**[15].

His father named him as co-executor with his mother, and he was the principal heir of the estate.

This may or may not be the Samuel who d. 1793 Southwark Parish, Surry Co., VA naming wf. Hannah, son Robert and bros. and sisters (only John Named), cousin Martha Wilkins Judkins (WB 13 p. 52; "Surry Wills" p. 137).

11 ii. Ann **Judkins**.

12 iii. Sarah **Judkins**.

6. John[3] **Judkins** (Samuel Jr., 2)[16]. Born, circa 1686, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1760, in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 92.

THIRD GENERATION

He lived in Southwark Parish, Surry Co., VA. He appears as a witness on Oct. 24, 1715 (D & W Book 1715-30, p. 23.) and again on 16 Mar. 1726 for Abraham Faulcon's will (WB 7 p. 764 Surry Co. VA).

Will of John Judkins written 12 Dec. 1758, proven 20 May 1760. Surry Co., VA. ("Va. Families", p. 533-4) Wife Martha and son William Exrs. Leaves property to his sons Nicholas, William, Samuel, Jesse, Charles and John Judkins, to be of age at 18; to his daughters Mary Barham, Ann Mouring, and Sarah Barham; to Charles Barham (Relation unstated but probably a son-in-law) and his grandson Robert Barham; to William Thompson (relation again unstated but probably his son-in-law) and his grandchildren Philip, Fredrick, Rebecca, and Patty Thompson, and makes his wife Martha and son William executors. Wit: Jos. Newsum, Jas. Davis, Saml Judkins (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 225 "Surry Wills" p. 71).

An unknown daughter who died before 1760 apparently married a William Thompson, who was named in John Judkins' Will. He names grandchildren Patty, Philip, Rebecca and Fredrick Thompson. In his wife's will only Patty is mentioned. (Ibid)

He married Martha **Unknown** surname[17], circa 1708, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1688 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1772, in Surry Co., VA.

She was named Executrix of her husband's estate with her son William.

The Will of Martha Judkins was dated 19 Jan 1767 and probated 19 Nov. 1772, mentions her sons Charles, Joseph, Samuel and Jesse Judkins; her daughters Mary Barham, Sarah Barham, Ann Mooring, and her granddaughter Patty Thompson. Wit: John Davis, Zach. Maders, Nathan Davis. Inventoried 4 Jan. 1772 (Surry Co., WB 10A p. 172, 189; "Surry Wills" p. 92). Children:

13 i. Nicholas[4] **Judkins**.
14 ii. Mary **Judkins**.
15 iii. Sarah **Judkins**.
16 iv. William **Judkins**.
17 v. Joseph **Judkins**.
18 vi. Samuel **Judkins**.
vii. Jesse **Judkins**[18]. Died, 1781, in Surry Co., VA.

The will of Jesse Judkins 28 Apr1781/28 Oct 1783 mentions sister Ann Moring. Brother-in-law Henry Moring executor. Wit: Charles Duncan, John Cook, Fred. Taylor (Surry Co., VA WB 12 p. 14; "Surry Wills" p. 120).

19 viii. Charles **Judkins**.
ix. John **Judkins**[19]. Died, 1794, in Surry Co., VA.

In the 1790 census of Surry Co., VA, there were three John Judkins families. One had 2 males over 16, 1 under 16, 3 females. A John Sr. had 5 males over 16, 1 under 16, 4 females. A John Jr. had 7 males over 16, 1 young male and 2 females. There was also a Jesse and a Mary.

The Will of John Judkins 21 Aug 1790/ 28 Jan 1794 names Jesse Judkins Exr. Sons John and Jesse. Grandson John Hartwell Judkins and Hartwell Edwards. Dau. Mary, Selah Davis, Faithy Barham, Sarah Slade, Silvia. Friends Henry Moring. Wit; John Wesson, Thos. and James Cockes. Codicil 25 May 1793. William Judkins, son of Benjamin, guardian. (Surry Co., VA WB 13 p. 55; "Surry Wills" p. 137).

THIRD GENERATION

x. Ann **Judkins**[19]. She married Henry **Moring** <Mouring>[18].

20 xi. Unknown female **Judkins**.

7. William[3] **Judkins** (Robert, 3)[20]. Died, 1721, in Surry Co., VA.

Inherited the bulk of his father's estate in 1693. (Will Book 4, p. 344 Surry Co. VA). The 1704 rent roll of Surry County, VA lists William Judkins with 100 acres (Louis des Cognets, Jr., "English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records" p. 212)

Estate of William Judkins. Bartlett Moreland and Margaret Moreland wife and administrator. 16 Aug. 1721. Signed Wm. Seward. John Bruce, Thos. Edwards. (Bartlett Moreland, Margaret's second husband died and was replaced by her third husband James Vaughn. (D & W Book 7, p. 394 Surry Co. VA. & D & W Book 1715-1730 p. 971 & "Surry Wills" p. 85)

He married Margaret **Harris**[21]. Died, 1721, in Surry Co., VA.

The will of Margaret Harris in Surry Co., 1721, mentions her grandaughter Elizabeth Judkins, also her daughter, Margaret, wife of Bartlett Moreland ("Va Families" p. 535).

She, with Bartlett Moreland and James Vaughn, her two successive replacement husbands, were admin. of William Judkins' will. (Surry W B 7, p. 194).

Her will was probated Surry Co., VA 10 Jul 1721... Margaret Harris of Lawnes Creek Parish to her daughter Mary Vaughan, wife of Mr. James Vaughn, for Love and Affection....a negro girl called Pegg. Margrett (X) Harris. Wit: Thomas Holt, Thomas Taylor, James Eley, Jr. (Surry Co., D&W Bk. 7, part 2, p. 354; "Surry Deeds" p. 112). Children:

i. Elizabeth[4] **Judkins**. She married[22] John **Berriman**[23], before 1731, in Surry Co., VA.

See her will Surry Co., VA D&W Book 1730-1738 p.8 (81?).

ii. Hannah **Judkins**.

8. Robert[3] **Judkins** (Robert, 3)[24]. Born, before 1690 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1761, in Sussex Co., VA.

His father willed him a pewter plate and tankard, livestock, etc. in his will of 1693 (Will Book 4, p. 344, Surry Co. VA).

20 Feb. 1719. Robert Judkins and John Thorp, Jr. patented 175 ac. Surry Co., VA on SW sd. of Nottaway River adj. William Hunt, by Hunting Quarter Swamp. 20 shillings (VA PB 11 p. 15; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 221).

The will of Robert Judkins, probated 20 Feb. 1761 (Sussex WB A p. 188) mentions his wife Faith, sons William, Robert and John, and daughter Sarah. A Samuel Maget Judkins who d. 1784 Surry Co. is probably descended from this family.

He married Faith **Maget**[25], daughter of Nicholas **Maget** and Ann **Unknown** Rookings.

Daughter of Nicholas Maget. Children:

21 i. William[4] **Judkins**.

ii. Robert **Judkins**.

THIRD GENERATION

iii. John **Judkins**.
iv. Sarah **Judkins**.

9. Charles[3] **Judkins** (Charles, 4)[26]. Born, before 1706 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1774, in Sussex Co., VA.

The Will of his father, Charles Judkins in 1710; To son Charles short gun and sword.

25 Mar 1725. Charles Judkins patented 375 ac, Surry Co., VA., S. sd. of Nottoway River & N. sd. of the Spring Swamp. adj. Henry Brown, Jones Stokes' line. 40 shillings (VA PB 12, p. 431; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 304).

17 Aug. 1725 Charles Judkins patented 250 ac. Pr. Geo. Co., VA., on lower sd. of Winticomick Cr. opposite Robert Beavill's land (VA PB 12 p. 272; "Cavaliers" v. 3 p. 289).

28 Sept 1728 Francis Tucker patented 392 ac. Pr. Geo. Co., VA on both sides Winticomaick Cr. adj. Charles Judkins 40 shillings. (VA PB 13 p. 368-9; "Cavaliers" v. 3 p. 369).

27 Sept. 1729 Charles Judkins patented 370 ac. Surry Co., VA., between the 2 springs on S. sd. Nottaway River on S sd. the Spring Swamp, by the Little Springs, corner of Capt. Henry Brown. 40 shillings (VA PB 13 p. 420; "Cavaliers" v. 3 p. 363).

1731/1732 Will of his brother Thomas: To my brother Charles Judkins one negro and makes him exer. 26 Jan 1731/2. Prob. 19 July 1732. (Will Book 8, p. 205, Surry Co. VA).

28 Sept. 1732 Joseph Moody patented 150 ac. Surry Co., S. sd. Nottaway Riv., S. sd. Racoon Swamp, cor. of his own land, adj. Silvanus Stokes, Charles Judkins & Wm. Harris. 15 shillings (VA PB 14 p. 500; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 423).

Will of Charles Judkins dated 6 Nov. 1773 and probated in Sussex Co., VA 16 Jun. 1774 D & WB C p. 129 mentions sons John, Charles, and Gray and daughters Sarah and Mary Judkins and Frances Hobson; son-in-law Amos Atkinson, grandchildren Margaret Drake, Sarah and Jemina Atkinson, Allen, Bernie and Mary Dunn; and son-in-law Thomas Dunn.

He married[27] Sarah **Gray**, circa 1736, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA. Born in Surry Co., VA. Children:

22 i. John[4] **Judkins**.
ii. Frances **Judkins**. Born, 14 Jul 1740, in Surry Co., VA. She married Unknown **Hobson**.
iii. Charles **Judkins**. Born, 16 Feb 1741/2, in Surry Co., VA.
He may be the Charles Judkins who was named as Guardian in Feb. 1779 by William Bennett, orphan of William Bennett, dec. (Isle of Wight Co., VA Order Book 1775-1782, p. 80 per "17th Century Isle of Wight" p. 297). A Charles Judkins of Sussex Co., VA m. Martha Westbrooke 9 Nov 1768 in Southampton Co., VA ("North. Marr." p. 67). A Charles Judkins is listed in the 1790 census of Newbern Dist., Pitt. Co., NC p. 148 1 male over 16, 1 female. Relationship, if any, unknown.
iv. Mary **Judkins**. Born, circa 1744, in Surry Co., VA.
v. Gray **Judkins**. Born, 28 Aug 1748, in Surry Co., VA.
vi. Sarah **Judkins**. Born, circa 1750, in Surry Co., VA.
23 vii. Unknown Female **Judkins**.

THIRD GENERATION

24 viii. Unknown Daughter **Judkins**.

10. William[3] **Judkins** (Charles, 4)[28]. Born, before 1710 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1770, in Surry Co., VA.
Mentioned in fathers will 1710.
Will of his brother Thomas Judkins: Leg.-To my brother William Judkins one feather bed, etc., and half the ezenburg in my chest. (Surry Wills" p. 84).
The will of William Judkins probated Sept. 2, 1770, Surry Co., VA D & WB E p. 52.

He married Catherine **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. William[4] **Judkins**[29]. Born, 22 Mar 1739/0, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.
ii. James **Judkins**[29]. Born, 5 Mar 1741/2, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.

FOURTH GENERATION

11. Ann[4] **Judkins** (Samuel III, 5)[15].
The will of her father Samuel Judkins probated in 1740 left her the labor of one slave for life, then going to Grandaughter Lucy Champion, her daughter.

She married, first, Charles **Champion**[30], son of Benjamin **Champion** and Elizabeth **Williams**. Born, before 1720 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1755, in Surry Co., VA.
Will of Charles Williams: Leg.-Grandson Charles Champion bed, gun, etc. Dated 14 Dec. 1720, Prob. 16 Aug. 1721. Book 7, p. 357, Surry Co. VA.
His estate inventory was recorded in Surry Co. VA in 1755 (Boddie "Southside" p. 128).

She married, second, Unknown **Champion**[15]. Children:

i. Lucy[5] **Champion**[15].
The 1740 will of her grandfather Samuel Judkins left her the labor of one negro after the death of her mother. She was also left a bed and furniture.
ii. Sarah **Champion**.
iii. Mary **Champion**.
iv. Benjamin **Champion**.
v. Samuel **Champion**.
vi. Charles **Champion**.

12. Sarah[4] **Judkins** (Samuel III, 5)[31].
The will of Samuel Judkins (III): Leg.-To daughter Sarah Holt one negro and at her death to my grandaughter Lucy Holt and five pounds (D & W Book 9 p. 219) Surry Co. VA 13 Apr. 1740, probated 15 Oct 1740 ("Surry Wills" p. 84). A Charles Holt witnessed the will, and may have been her husband.

She married Charles **Holt** <?>[32].
He may be the son of John Holt and Elizabeth Hansford Holt of Hog Island, Surry Co., VA who named a son Charles in his will proved 1705. (See the Holt Family, "Genealogies of VA. Families, [Wm. & Mary] v. II p. 214 ff).
Charles Holt wit. will Jane Hancock 1733 and appraised estate of Sam'l Lancaster 1744 (Surry WB 8 p. 443, WB 9 p. 489; "Surry Wills" p. 23, 35). Charles Holt wit. will of Wm. Evans in 1752 and of Wm. Judkins 1760 (DB 9 p. 824, WB 10 p. 238; "Surry Wills" p. 56, 71). Children:

i. Lucy[5] **Holt**[32]. Born, before 1740 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
Her grandfather Samuel Judkins willed her one negro after the demise of her mother (WB 9, p. 219. prob. 15 Oct. 1740).

FOURTH GENERATION

She probably married a Wall.

ii. Samuel **Holt**.
iii. Hannah **Holt**.
iv. Henry **Holt**.
v. Ann **Holt**.
vi. Charles **Holt**.
vii. William **Holt**.

13. Nicholas[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[33]. Born, circa 1710, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1765, in Surry Co., VA.

Fourth great-grandfather Ahf. 46.

In 1733 he witnessed a deed made by his cousins John and Elizabeth (Judkins) Barham in D & W Book 1730-8, p. 306, Surry Co., VA.

His will dated May 20, 1763 and probated in Surry County June 18,1765 mentions sons John and Jacob, daughters Mary, Martha, Ann and Elizabeth Judkins, and wife Elizabeth. Mentions portions of his father's estate. Wit: Henry Davis, Etheldred Gray, Anthony Evans, Jr. Inv. 16 Jul 1765 John Judkins Exr. (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 385: "Surry Wills" p. 80. "VA Families" v. IV p. 536).

He married[34] Elizabeth **Champion**[35], daughter of Benjamin **Champion** and Elizabeth **Williams**, before 1748 (?), in Granville Co., NC. Born, circa 1720 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1794, in Warren Co., NC.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 47.

She moved with her children to Bute (later Warren) County, NC after death of her husband in 1765.

Children:

i. Ann[5] **Judkins**[36]. Born, 15 Sep 1749, in Granville Co., NC. Died, circa 1795, in Warren Co., NC. She married[37] Wilmot **Egerton**[38], son of John **Egerton** Jr. and Elizabeth **Nicholson**. 31 Jan 1778, in Bute Co., NC.

Third great-grandmother Ahf. 23.

She may have had a bastard child prior to her marriage to Wilmot by the name of Phillip Moody Judkins, who Wilmot referred to as his step-son. It is also possible that the boy was a son of the "Widow " Judkins, Wilmot's second wife, who may have been a sister-in-law or cousin of Ann Judkins. After Wilmot's death, the boy assumed the name Moody Egerton.

FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE WILMOT EGERTON FAMILY

25 ii. Martha **Judkins**.
iii. Nicholas **Judkins**[39]. Died, 1783 (?).

There is a will recorded 1783 in County #071 WB 1 p. 255 per "North Carolina Wills" by Thornton W. Mitchell, p. 282.

26 iv. John **Judkins**.
27 v. Jacob **Judkins**.
vi. Mary **Judkins**.
vii. Elizabeth **Judkins**.

FOURTH GENERATION

14. Mary[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[40].

She married Benjamin **Barham**[41], son of Robert **Barham** and Elizabeth **Clark**. Born, 1711, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1779, in Southampton Co., VA.

23 Nov 1745. Thomas Moss of IOW Co., VA to Benjamin Barham of Surry 190 ac. S. sd. Nottoway R. and Spring Swamp adj. Thomas Phillips. Wit: Wm. Watkins, John Watkins, James Barham (IOW DB p. 272. "IOW Deeds" p.).

12 Jul 1753 Charles and Benjamin Barham apprised est. John Fort (South. Co., VA WB 1 p. 122; "South. Wills I" p. 12).

Will of Benjamin Barnham Mar. 30, 1776, probated 6 Oct. 1779 Southampton Co., VA mentions wife Mary, sons; William, land bought of Joseph Cornett; John land bought of Nathaniel Newsum; son Benjamin, and daughters Lucy, Fanny, Elizabeth. Exrs sons Wm. and John. Wit: Henry Taylor, James Ridley, Temperance Taylor (Southampton Co. WB 3 p. 269; "Genealogies of Va. Families, Vol. IV, p. 533). Children:

i. William[5] **Barham**.
ii. John **Barham**.
iii. Benjamin **Barham**.
19 Aug 1786 Benjamin Barham m. Sarah Nicholson. Surety Jesse Cooper. Wit. Samuel Kello. Married 24 Aug. by Rev. John Meglamre, Baptist ("Southampton Marriages 1750-1810", p. 5). Another Benjamin Barham m. Hannah Bittle 1 Oct 1790, by Rev. Robert Murrell, Ministers Returns p. 646 (Ibid.). Still another Benjamin m. 12 May 1791 Elizabeth Smith. Rev. John Mwglamre, Baptist. p. 73 (Ibid.)
iv. Lucy **Barham**.
v. Fanny **Barham**.
vi. Elizabeth **Barham**.

15. Sarah[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[42].

She married Charles **Barham**[43], son of Robert **Barham** and Elizabeth **Clark**, circa 1735 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, before 1711, in Surry Co., VA[44]. Died, 1791, in Southampton Co., VA.

Charles Barham was the son of Robert Barham, and g/son of Capt. Charles, of Surry Co., VA.

In 1733 Charles petitioned the VA House of Burgesses to enable him to sell certain lands and settle on others more convenient (Journal, House of Burgesses, 1727-1740 p. 138 ff).

In 1738 he was deeded land in Isle of Wight Co., by Thomas Holt, Jr. (DB 5, p. 49). Received many land grants in Isle of Wight which fell in Southampton County after the division.

In 1749 Charles Barham was one of the appraisers for the estate of John Simmons (Southampton Co., VA OB 1 p. 22; "South. Co., WB I" p. 2).

12 July 1753 Charles and Benjamin Barham were appraisers est. of John Fort. (South. WB 1 p. 122; ibid., p. 12). 18 Sep 1751/14 Aug 1755 Charles Barham and James Barham Wit. will of Elizabeth Newsum, Nottaway Parish, South. Co., VA (Ibid, p. 175, op. cit., 18).

His will dated Sept. 17, 1783 probated June 9, 1791 leaves estate to son Robert, grandaughter Millie Barham; dau. Lucy Deloach; Drewry Parker husband of

FOURTH GENERATION

dau. Elizabeth with reversion to all the children he had by her; g'sons Joel and Barham Newsom and dau. Mary Harris; Exrs: son James and grandson Joel Barnham, exec. (WB 4 p. 432, Southampton Co. VA). Children:

28 i. Robert[5] **Barham**.
29 ii. James **Barham**.
iii. Lucy **Barham**.
The will of her father indicates his daughter Lucy married a Deloach.
iv. Elizabeth **Barham**.
The will of Charles Barham indicates he had a daughter Elizabeth who married Drury Parker.
v. Mary **Barham**.
Her father's will indicates he had a daughter Mary who married a Harris.
vi. Unknown **Barham**.
The will of Charles Barham indicates he had a daughter who married a Newsome and had issue Joel and Barham.

16. William[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[45]. Died, 1760, in Surry Co., VA.
He was executor of his father's will.
Feb. 19, 1757 Deed Anselm Bailey of Surry Co., VA., to William Judkins of same for L.40, 640 acres on W. side of Mill Creek in Granville Co., NC. or the part hereof deeded for 320 acres which was granted Oct. 25, 1753 to John Dozier. Wit: Wm. Bell, Anslem Bailey, Jr., Benj. Bailey, Jr. (Granville Co., NC Deed Book C, p. 209).
Oct. 10, 1760 Deed from Thomas Williams and wife Lucy to William Judkins of Surry Co., NC for L.160, 550 acres, which is land bought from Wm. Bobbit July 4, 1754 on S. side Little Catfish creek. Wit: John and William Bell. (Granville Co. NC, DB D, p. 134).
Will of William Judkins dated Dec. 10 1760 and probated Dec. 16, 1760 mentions sons Jos., John, Jacob, daughters Hannah, Rebecca, and Sarah. Mentions brothers Joseph and Samuel, exrs, and land in Granville Co., NC. Mark and Sarah not yet 19. Wit: Wm. Cocks, Charles Holt, Charles Thompson, Wm. Evans. Acct current 1761/Rec. 17 Feb 1770. John and Samuel Judkins, personalty. Mentions boarding of children. Auditors Thos. Coske and Etheldred Gray (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 238 and 10A p. 74; "Surry Wills" p. 72, 84).
Other genealogists list his first three children as Joseph, Thomas and Jordan, so there may be some confusion here.

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

i. Joel[5] **Judkins**.
A Joel Judkins was named in the 1790 census of Newbern Dist., Pitt. Co. NC p. 75 with 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 1 slave. Relationship, if any, unknown.
ii. John **Judkins**.
iii. Jacob **Judkins**.
iv. Mark **Judkins**.
v. Hannah **Judkins**.
vi. Rebecca **Judkins**.

FOURTH GENERATION

vii. Sarah **Judkins**.

17. Joseph[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[46]. Died, 1779, in Surry Co., VA.
His father's will apparently refers to him as John, no Joseph being mentioned. He and his brother Samuel were executors for his brother William.
Will of Joseph Judkins dated Oct. 3, 1778 and probated Feb. 23 1779: To my daughter Sally Lane for her and John Lane to buy land, said land to go at her death to Judkins Lane. To my son James Judkins and to my daughter Sally Lane all the rest of my estate to be equally divided between them Exrs. John Lane, James Judkins, Sally Lane. (WB IOA p. 519; Surry Co., VA.;"Surry Wills" p. 108) (Boddie "Southside II" p. 287-8).

He married **Unknown** Woman. Died, before 1778, in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. James[5] **Judkins**.
A James Judkins was listed 1790 census of Newbern Dist, Pitt. Co., NC p. 75 1 male over 16, 2 males over 16, 3 females, 1 slave. Relationship, if any, unknown.

30 ii. Sally **Judkins**.

18. Samuel[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[47]. Died, 1782, in Surry Co., VA.
The will of Samuel Judkins 1 Feb 1782/23 Jul 1782. Wm. Judkins Exr. Names children William, Samuel, Joseph, John, Rebekkah. Grandau. Martha Wilkins Judkins. Wife Martha. Wit: Lucy Price, Wm. Adama, James Adams (Surry Co., VA WB 11 p. 276; "Surry Wills" p. 116).

He married Martha **Wilkins** in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1794, in Southwark Parish, Surry Co., VA.
Will of Martha Judkins 11 Mar 1794/28 Oct 1794. John Judkins, exr. Sons Joseph and John. Dau. Rebecca. g/c Martha Wilkins Judkins, Robert, John and Ann Lamb Judkins. Wit: Nath. Adams, Wm. Adams, John Lane (Surry Co., VA WB 13, p. ; "Surry Wills" p.). Children:

i. William[5] **Judkins**. Died, 1784, in Surry Co., VA.
The will of William Judkins 16 Sep. 1784-26 Oct 1784. Samuel Judkins, exr. Names mother Martha, brothers Samuel, Joseph, John. Sister Rebekah. Wit. Wm. Boyce, Wm. Adams, John Pettway. (Surry Co., VA WB 12 p. 39; "Surry Wills" p. 1220.

31 ii. Samuel **Judkins**.

32 iii. Joseph **Judkins**.

iv. John **Judkins**. Born, after 1766, in Surry Co. VA.
In his father's will of 1782 he was not age 21. He was executor of his mother's will 1798.

v. Rebecca **Judkins** <Rebekkah>. Died, 1798, in Surry Co., VA.
Will of Rebecca Judkins 5 Jan 1798-27 Feb 1798. Bro. John Judkins exr. Names neice Marth Wilkins Judkins. Wit; Henry Gilbert, Binns Gilbert (Surry Co., VA WB 12 p. 258; "Surry Wills" p. 146).

FOURTH GENERATION

19. Charles[4] **Judkins** (John, 6)[19].
Said to have married a Drew. The will of a Charles Judkins was recorded 16 June 1774 (Surry Co., VA D&W Book C-129 per McGhan "Va. Will Records" p. 385). The will of David Drew, Surry Co., Va CA. 1768 mentions Mary Drew Judkins, daughter of Charles (Surry Co., WB 10A p. 419.

He married Unknow **Drew**, daughter of David **Drew**.
She was the daughter or sister of David Drew whose will named her daughter Mary Drew Judkins (Surry Co., VA WB 10A p. 419; "Surry Wills" p.). Children:

i. Mary Drew[5] **Judkins**.

20. Unknown female[4] **Judkins** (John, 6).

She married William **Thompson**[48], son of John J. **Thompson** and Sarah **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. Philip[5] **Thompson**.
ii. Frederick **Thompson**.
iii. Rebecca **Thompson**.
iv. Patty **Thompson**.

21. William[4] **Judkins** (Robert, 8)[25]. Died, 1790, in Sussex Co., VA.
Will of William Judkins Oct. 10, 1786, probated Sept. 2, 1790 mentions wife Sarah and sons James, John and Nicholas.

He married Sarah **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. John[5] **Judkins**. Born, 3 Oct 1746, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.
ii. James **Judkins**[25]. Born, 22 Oct 1748, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.
iii. Mary **Judkins**[25]. Born, 29 Nov 1750, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.
33 iv. Nicholas **Judkins**.

22. John[4] **Judkins** (Charles, 9). Born, 19 Dec 1737, in Surry Co., VA.

He married Mary **Unknown** Surname, circa 1762, in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. Charity[5] **Judkins**. Born, 14 Jan 1764, in Surry Co., VA.
ii. Martha **Judkins**. Born, 4 Dec 1765, in Surry Co., VA.
iii. Gray **Judkins**. Born, 11 Apr 1770, in Sussex Co., VA.
iv. Howell **Judkins**. Born, 28 Oct 1772, in Sussex Co., VA.

23. Unknown Female[4] **Judkins** (Charles, 9). Died, before 1773, in Surry Co., VA.

FOURTH GENERATION

Her husband and daughters were named in her father's will Sussex Co., VA 1774.

She married Amos **Atkinson**.
Named as a son-in-law of Charles Judkins in his will probated 1774 Sussex Co., VA. His daughters Sarah and Jemima also mentioned. Children:

i. Sarah[5] **Atkinson**.
ii. Jemima **Atkinson**.
Named in her grandfather's will probated 1774.

24. Unknown Daughter[4] **Judkins** (Charles, 9).
Her husband Thomas Dunn was named as son-in-law by her father Charles Judkins, probated 1774, as well as her three children. Allen, Bernie and Mary were named as grandchildren

She married Thomas **Dunn**. Children:

i. Allen[5] **Dunn**.
ii. Bernie **Dunn**.
iii. Mary **Dunn**.

FIFTH GENERATION

25. Martha[5] **Judkins** (Nicholas, 13)[34]. Died, 1811, in Warren Co., NC.

Nov. Court 1811. The will of Martha Egerton proved on oath of George Nicholson, Esq. John J. Egerton, Gilbert G., Egerton, and Wilmot Egerton, Exrs. Inv. by Exrs, Feb. Court 1812 ("Warren Estates," v. 2 p. 127.

For continuation of this line see the James Egerton family.

She married[34] James **Egerton**[35], son of John **Egerton** Jr. and Elizabeth **Nicholson**, 7 Apr 1768 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, 22 Aug 1740, in Granville, NC. Died, 22 Nov 1785, in Warren Co., NC.

James Egerton received a land grant of 150 acres in Granville Co., NC, Aug. 1, 1762. 5 Oct 1767 William Edwards purch. land adj. Benjamin and James Egerton, Bute Co ES Six Pound Creek (Bute DB 2 p. 31 in Warren Co.).

1 Aug 1769 Charles Harris to James Egerton, both of Bute Co, L. 50 Procl. money, 263 ac. Bute Co. on SS Litle Fishing Cr. Tanetroof(?) Branch adj. James Harris, Wilmoot Egerton, part of a grant 2 Dec 1760. Rec. Aug. Court 1769 (Bute Co. DB 2, p. 280 Warren Co.).

On April 13 1772 he received another grant from Lord Granville of 1762 acres in Granville County on the north side of Little Fishing Creek by Benjamin Egerton's line.

20 Oct 1774 Scroop and Ann Eagerton to James Eagerton, both of Bute Co., L. 100 Procl. money 154 ac. Bute Co. on BS Little Fishing Cr. adj. James Thompson, granted 11 Mar 1767 (sic) to Benja. Eagerton. Wit: Thos. Miller Jr, Geo. Narsworthy, Samuel Rose. Proved by Geo. Narsworthy, Bute Nov. Court 1774. Rec. 12 Mar 1775 (Bute DB 5 p.124 in Warren Co).

He served as a private in the Revolutionary War in Capt. Field Farrar's Company, 3rd South Carolina Regiment commanded by Col. William Thompson. He enlisted June 1, 1777 and later appears on a payroll dated 1780. May have served at Charleston. A voucher dated Feb. 15, 1781 in the Historical Commission at Raleigh for 41 pounds certifies that James Egerton was allowed 337 pounds as by report of the board of Auditors. He was a planter and owned large estates.

James Egerton made his will in Warren Co., NC, on Oct. 28, 1785 and it was proved at the January Court 1786 on oath of John Lancaster with Wilmoth Egerton and Francis Riggan as Exrs. (Gammon "Recods of Estates Warren Co. NC", p. 8; County Court Minutes 1787-93 p. 86). Wilmot Egerton, his brother, settled his estate as accounted in Will Book 22, Page 505, Warren Co. NC, where the final accounting was approved at Feb. Court 1794.

Nov. Court 1806. As a result of a petition by Wilmot E. Egerton lands belonging to James Egerton, dec'd, were ordered divided (Gammon "Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 2) Children:

34 i. John Judkins[6] **Egerton**.
ii. Elizabeth Champion **Egerton**[39]. Born, 28 Feb 1771.
iii. Ann Blow **Egerton**[39]. Born, 7 Jun 1773.

FIFTH GENERATION

iv. Gilbert Gray **Egerton**[39]. Born, 17 Jun 1776, in Macon, Warren Co., NC.

Nov. Court 1811, Will of Martha Egerton proved by George Nicholson, Esq. John J. Egerton, Gilbert G. Egerton and Wilmot Egerton, Exrs. Inv. by Exr. Feb. Court 1812 ("Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 10).

Gilbert G. Egerton is listed on page 796 of the 1820 census of Warren Co., male 26-45, female 45 plus, female 26-45, 3 males under 10, 6 slaves. He is shown on p. 592 of the 1830 census of Warren Co., NC, and on page 36 in 1840.

v. James Nicholson **Egerton**[49]. Born, 26 Oct 1781. Died in Rutherford Co., NC. He married[39] Nancy **Thomas**[39], daughter of John **Thomas** and Unknown Woman **Mills**.

vi. Id (Iradell?) A. **Egerton**[50].

vii. Mary Williams **Egerton**[51]. Born, 17 Aug 1783, in Warren Co., NC. Died in GA.

viii. Wilmot Evans **Egerton**[52]. Born, 12 Sep 1785, in Warren Co., NC. Died, 1827, in Warren Co., NC. He married[53] Sallie **King**[54], daughter of Sampson **King** and Anna **Unknown** surname. 19 Aug 1814, in Warren Co., NC.

As a result of a petition by Wilmot E. Egerton, lands belonging to James Egerton [his father] were ordered divided ("Warren Estates" v. 2, p. 21).

26. John[5] **Judkins** (Nicholas, 13). Died, 1794, in Surry Co., VA.

The will of John Judkins 21 Aug 1790-28 Jan 1794. Jesse Judkins exr. Sons John and Jesse. Grandson John Hartwell Judkins and Hartwell Edward. Dtrs. Margaret, Selah Davis, Faithy Barham, Sarah Slade, Silvia. Friend Henry Moring. Wit: John Wesson, Thos. and James Cocks. Codicil 25 May 1793 William Judkins, son of Benjamin, g/s (Surry Co., VA WB 13 p. 55; "Surry Wills" p. 137).

He married Unknown **Hartwell** in Surry Co., VA.

Not named in her husband's will in 1794, and probably deceased. Her maiden name was probably Hartwell, as two of her grandchildren had that name. Children:

i. John[6] **Judkins**.

He was probably the father of Hartwell Edwards and John Hartwell Judkins named as grandsons in his father's will.

ii. Jesse **Judkins**.

He was named exec. of his father's will.

iii. Mary **Judkins**.

iv. Selah **Judkins**.

She was called Selah Davis in her father's will.

v. Faithy **Judkins**.

She married a Barham per her father's will.

vi. Sarah **Judkins**.

She married a Slade according to her father's will.

vii. Silvia **Judkins**.

viii. Benjamin **Judkins**. Died, before 1794, in Surry Co., VA.

FIFTH GENERATION

27. Jacob[5] **Judkins** (Nicholas, 13). Died, 1798, in Surry Co., VA.
The will of Jacob Judkins 7 JUl 1798-23 Oct 1798. Names Edward Burt, exr. Children John C., Nicholas H., Jacob, William G. Judkins, Elizabeth Burt, Lucy, Sussanah, Mary Judkins. Wife Sarah. Friends Edward and John Burt. Wit: James S. Lane, Edmund Wood, Geo. Judkins (Surry Co., VA WB 13 p. 292; "Surry Wills" p. 147).

He married Sarah **Unknown** Surname in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. John C.[6] **Judkins.**
ii. Nicholas H. **Judkins.**
iii. Jacob **Judkins.**
iv. William G. **Judkins.**
v. Elizabeth **Judkins.**
Her father's will of 1798 names her as Elizabeth Burt, indicating she may have married the son of Edward Burt who was named as his best friend and executor of his will.
vi. Lucy **Judkins.**
vii. Susannah **Judkins.**
viii. Mary **Judkins.**

28. Robert[5] **Barham**[55].
From his father's will it appears that he had a daughter Milly.

He married, first, **Unknown** Woman.

He married, second, an unknown woman. Children:

i. Joel[6] **Barham.** Born, before 1762 (?), in VA.
Executor of his grandfather Charles Barnham's estate in 1791.
ii. Millie **Barham.**
iii. James **Barham.**
iv. Lucy **Barham.** She married Unknown **Deloach.**
v. Elizabeth **Barham.** She married Drury **Parker.**
35 vi. Unknown Daughter **Barham.**
vii. Mary **Barham.** She married Unknown **Harris.**

29. James[5] **Barham.** Born, circa 1730. Died, 1792, in Southampton Co., VA.
He may be the James Barham who wit. deed IOW Thomas Moss to Benjamin Barham of Surry 23 Nov. 1745 (IOW DB p. 272; "IOW Deeds" p.).
He was a lieutenant in the militia 1755.
He was named in the will of his friend David Newsom, of St. Luk Parish (South. Co. VA WB II p. 244; "South. Wills" p. 74).
In 1772 he was deeded land to be effective at his father's death.
Will of James Barham of the Parish of St. Lukes, 17 Sep 1783/ 9 Jun 1791. Leg.- son Joel, dau. Martha Harris, dau. Sarah Fisher; dau. Rebecca Holliman; son James; dau. Mary; dau. Susanah Meacom; son Judkins; son Samuel; son Timothy

FIFTH GENERATION

Thorpe Barham. Exrs: sons Joel, James and Samuel Barham and s/i/l Edward Fisher and William Holliamn. Wit: John Simmons, Jr., William Butts. (Southampton Co., VA WB 4 p. 434; "South. Wills II p. 103).

He married Mary **Thorpe**, daughter of Timothy **Thorpe**. Children:

i. Joel[6] **Barham**.
ii. Martha **Barham**. She married Unknown **Harris**.
iii. Sarah **Barham**. She married Edward **Fisher**.
iv. Rebecca **Barham**. She married William **Holliman**.
v. James **Barham**.
vi. Mary **Barham**.
vii. Susannah **Barham**. She married Unknown **Meacom**.
36 viii. Judkins **Barham**.
ix. Samuel **Barham**.
x. Timothy Thorpe **Barham**.
xi. John B **Barham**.

30. Sally[5] **Judkins** (Joseph, 17)[25].

She married John **Lane** Jr.[56], son of John **Lane** Sr. Children:

i. Judkins[6] **Lane**[56].

31. Samuel[5] **Judkins** (Samuel, 18). Died, 1793, in Surry Co., VA.
Will of Samuel Judkins 1793 names his brothers and sisters (only John Named), cousin Martha Wilkins Judkins, wife Hannah, son Robert (Surry Co., VA WB 13, p. 52; "Surry Wills p. 137).

He married Hannah **Presson** in Surry Co. VA. Children:

i. Martha Wilkins[6] **Judkins**.
37 ii. Robert **Judkins**.

32. Joseph[5] **Judkins** (Samuel, 18). Died, 1795, in Surry Co., VA.

He married Mary **Presson** in Surry Co., VA.
Her father was probably John Presson who m. Lucy Lamb. In will of John Presson of Southwark Parish, 10 May 1788-22 Sep 1789 he named exr. Samuel Judkins son-in-law as executor, Wife Lucy, children Hanner, Mary, Ann, Betsey, Lucy, John, wife of Samuel Judkins (not named but probably Hannah), grandchildren Dan'l Presson Judkins and Nancy Lamb Judkins (Surry Co., VA WB 12 p. 42; "Surry Wills" p. 13). Child Mary probably married Joseph Judkins. Children:

i. John Wilkins[6] **Judkins**.
ii. Ann Lamb **Judkins**.

FIFTH GENERATION

33. Nicholas[5] **Judkins** (William, 21)[25]. Born, circa 1752, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.

He married Sarah **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. Elizabeth[6] **Judkins**[25]. Born, 5 Jan 1759, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.
ii. Susannah **Judkins**. Born, 2 May 1761, in Albemarle Parish, Surry Co., VA.

SIXTH GENERATION

34. John Judkins[6] **Egerton**[39]. Born, 4 Feb 1769.

He married[39] Nancy **Harris**[57], daughter of Charles **Harris** and Rachel **Egerton**, 21 Aug 1798. Born, circa 1771. Children:

i. Sarah[7] **Egerton** "Sally"[39]. She married[39] Jacob **Harris**[39], son of William **Harris** and Martha **Riggan**, 13 Dec 1827.

35. Unknown Daughter[6] **Barham** (Robert, 28).

She married Unknown **Newsome**. Children:

i. Joel[7] **Newsome**.
ii. Barham **Newsome**.

36. Judkins[6] **Barham** (James, 29).

He married, first, **Unknown** Woman.

He married, second, an unknown woman. Children:

i. Phoebe[7] **Barham**[58].

37. Robert[6] **Judkins** (Samuel, 31). Born in Surry Co., VA.

He married Faith **Maget**[25], daughter of Nicholas **Maget** and Ann **Unknown** Rookings in Surry Co., VA.
Daughter of Nicholas Maget. Children:

i. Samuel Maget[7] **Judkins**. Died, 1784, in Surry Co., VA.
28 Sept. 1784 Samuel Judkins inventoried estate of Samuel Maget Judkisn as administrator. Jame Judkins, Wm. Lane, Fred Lane, Appr. (Surry Co., VA WB 12 p. 38; "Surry Wills" p. 122).

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Toby Drews, Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol.IV., (Baltimore., Gen. Pub'l Co., 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 535-6. Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 84ff Eliza Timberlake Davis, Surry County Records 1652-1684, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & Southside Va. Families, Vol. II, (Redwood City, Pacific Coast, Publishers, 1958), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 287 & Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124.

[2]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 287, 311.

[3]Before March 4.

[4]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6. "Surry Records" p.144 Boddie "Southside II" p.287.

[5]Drews "Va. Families", P .535-6. "Surry Wills" p. 103.

[6]John Bennett Boddie, Colonial Surry, (Richmond, The Dietz Press, 1948), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6. "Surry Wills" p. 84. "Surry Records" p. 144 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 288.

[7]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6.

[8]Ibid. p. 535-6 "Surry Wills" p. 84.

[9]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6. "Surry Wills" p. 84.

[10]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535 "Surry Wills" p.84.

[11]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535 "Surry Wills" p. 84.

[12]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535 "Surry Wills" p. 84-5.

[13]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536. "Surry Wills" p. 84 & Boddie "Southside II"

NOTES AND REFERENCES

p.287.

[14]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536.

[15]Ibid. p. 536.

[16]Ibid. Vol. IV, p.533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p.287.

[17]Drews "Va. Families", Vol. IV p. 533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p.287.

[18]Drews "Va. Families", p. 533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 288.

[19]Drews "Va. Families", p. 533-6.

[20]Ibid. p. 535-6. "Surry Wills" p. 84 & Boddie "Southside II" p.288.

[21]"Surry Wills" p. 85 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 88. "VA. Magazine Vol. 46 p. 360.

[22]D & W Book 1730-38 p. 8.

[23]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535.

[24]Ibid. p.535-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p.288.

[25]Boddie "Southside II" p.288.

[26]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535 "Surry Wills" p. 84-5 Boddie "Southside II" p.289.

[27]Va. Magazine Vol. 48 p. 360.

[28]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535. "Surry Wills" p. 84-5 Boddie "Southside II" p.289.

[29]Boddie "Southside II" p.289.

[30]"Surry Wills" p. 142.

[31]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536 "Surry Wills" p. 84.

[32]"Surry Wills" p. 84.

[33]Drews "Va. Families", p. 533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p.287.

[34]"Egerton Family", p. 24.

[35]Ibid. p. 24-25.

[36]Ibid. p. 10.

[37]Ibid. p 10, ,35, 36, 44-5, 52-56.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[38]David B. Gammon, Record of Estates Warren Co.NC Vol I, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N. C. Records Vol.II, (Nat'l Soc. of, Colonial Dames, in American, in North, Carolinina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Brent Holcomb, Bute Co. NC Land Grant Plats and Land Entries, (Chapel Hill, NC., Brent Holcomb, 1974), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. David B. Gammon, Records of Estates, Warren Co. NC Vol. II, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank Harris, Warren Co. N.C. Records, Vol.I,, Nat'l Society of, Colonial Dames, of America, in North, Carolina), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Egerton Family", p.33-35. Family Bible*.

[39]"Egerton Family", p. 25.

[40]Drews "Va. Families", Vol. IV p.533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 288.

[41]Drews "Va. Families", p. 533-4.

[42]Ibid. Vol. IV, p. 533-6.

[43]Ibid. p. 533-4 & Boddie "Southside II" p.288.

[44]D &W Book 1715-30 p. 750, Surry Co. VA.

[45]Drews "Va. Families", Vol. IV, p. 533-6. Exec. of fathers Will.& Boddie "Southside II" p.287.

[46]Drews "Va. Families", Vol.IV, p.533-6 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 287-8.

[47]Drews "Va. Families", P. 533-6.

[48]"Geneal. of VA Families" Vol. IV p. 533.

[49]"Egerton Family", p. 28.

[50]Ibid. p. 28. Probably died before father's will was written.

[51]Ibid. p. 28. With sisters to Georgia.

[52]Ibid. p. 28. Two months old when father died.

[53]Ibid. p. 29.

[54]Ibid. p. 29. DB 26, p.93 Warren Co. Anna King to Sally Egerton 1829-35.

[55]Boddie "Southside II" p. 288.

[56]Ibid. p.287.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[57]"Egerton Family", p. 25.

[58]Mentioned in her grandfather, Charles Barham's, will.

Chapter

8

The Hawkins Family

Certainly one of the most interesting of our ancestral families. This family is said to begin with John Hawkins of Tavistock, Devonshire, England, born about 1440, died about 1490. He married Joan Amydas, daughter of William Amydas. Their son, William was the leading merchant of Plymouth by 1530, a sea captain, and the owner of a fleet of ships based at Plymouth. Henry VIII respected his judgment, and he was a member of Parliament. He married Joan Trelawney, daughter of William Trelawney. His two sons, William and Sir John Hawkins, inherited his fleet of ships. First as partners, then later as independent fleet owners but often joint venturers, they expanded on the business their father had started. Sir John, who married Katherine Gonson, daughter of the Treasurer of the Royal Navy, and succeeded to that post, was credited as being the originator of the Carribbean Slave Trade, the architect of the Royal Navy, and third in command at the defeat of the Spanish Armada. There are a number of biographies of his life available in larger libraries. His son, Sir Richard Hawkins sailed with his father's cousin, Sir Francis Drake, and was a prisoner of the Spanish at the time of his father's death. All of this is garnered from secondary sources and has not been included in the genealogy of this family. (Allen Johnson and Dumas Melon,Dictionary of National Biography, vol. 25, p. 227Chas. Scribner and Sons, 1958; Gen. John Parker Hawkins, Hawkins Family and Connections, p. 5; James A. Williamson, Sir John Hawkins, Oxford, The Clarendon Press, 1927; same author, Hawkins of Plymouth, New York, Barnes and Noble, 1969).

Our ancestor, Nicholas Hawkins, was the brother of Rebecca Hawkins who married John Crockett. The adventures of their son, Davy Crockett, are well known.

Descendants of John Hawkins Sr.

Generation One

1. John[1] Hawkins Sr was born in 1667 in VA or MD,, Barnes, in "Baltimore Families" is uncertain of his birth and parents. The Church of Christ of LDS, AFN #1ZT5-DC, gives his birth as above, the son of John and Mary Hawkins AFN #BJRJ-8D and BJRJ-9K.[1,2] He married Elizabeth Smith ?? circa 1693 in Baltimore, MD,, The first wife of John Hawkins may have been Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Elizabeth Smith who made her will 11 Mar 1697, Proved 26 Mar 1698 in Charles County, MD who named Eliza: wife of John Hawkins as her heir.[3] He married Rebecca (--?--) Darnall Emeson Cobb in 1722 in Baltimore, MD,, The Mormon Church gives as his only wife Rebecca AFN:1ZT5-FJ. Since his children were born several years prior to his marriage to Rebecca, who brought children by several previous marriages, he obviously had an earlier wife. Not only that, Rebecca, at the time they married, was already his son John's mother-in-law, being the mother of Rebecca Emerson (Emson, Empson, Emison).[4,5] On 19 Nov 1732 in Baltimore, MD,, Rebecca Hawkins, widow of John Hawkins, administered his will. The estate was admin. 1 Oct 1734 and 22 July 1737.[6,7,8] He died before 22 Jul 1733 in Baltimore, MD,, between the writing of his will and the date Gregory Farmer and Cornelius Paulson posted Administrators bond for Rebecca Hawkins on 13 Oct 1733.[9,10]

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 464. This family is said by several sources to be descended from Admiral Sir John Hawkins, Treasurer of the Royal Navy, Architect of the Elizabethan Navy which bested the Spanish Armada, where he and his nephew Sir Francis Drake were second and third in command. Sir John was also a partner with the Queen in a number of Privateering and slave trading voyages to the New World. We have been unable to make the connection. The ancestry prior to Nicholas Hawkins, b. 1758 and d. 1809, is based on secondary sources. The Mormon's conclude that he also had children Joseph, Mathew, and Thomas. The only children named in his will were John Hawkins, Jr., and Ann Litton. In "Baltimore Familys" no connection is made with any children other than John and Ann. It is also indicated that Mathew and the others were descended of a Puritan family. Other than Nathan's marriage to Ruth Cole, whose parents were Puritans, I have not found any indications of Quakerism.[11] On 8 Aug 1722 in Baltimore, MD,, John Hawkins posted administrators bond for estate of James Cobb, son of James Cobb, having married the widow Rebecca Cobb, who had previously been the widow of a Darnall and James Em(i)son.[12] Between 19 Nov 1732 and 8 Aug 1733 in Baltimore, MD,, The Will of John Hawkins. Wife Rebecca as Executrix, and awarded her the dwelling plantation and personal estate during her lifetime, to be divided between their (actually his) children John Hawkins, Jr., and Ann Litten at her death. He also provided for his son-in-law (step-son) James Cobb to be paid his portion of his father, James Cobb's estate when age 21. Test: Nathan Rigbie, Seaborn Tucker, William Duley.[13,14,15,16,17,18]

Children of John[1] Hawkins Sr. and Elizabeth Smith ?? both born in Baltimore, MD,, were as follows:

2 i. John[2] Hawkins Jr, born circa 1695; married Rebecca Emerson.

3 ii. Ann Hawkins, born circa 1696; married Thomas Litton.

There were no children of John[1] Hawkins Sr. and Rebecca (--?--) Darnall Emeson Cobb.

Generation Two

2. John[2] Hawkins Jr. (John[1]) was born circa 1695 in Baltimore, MD.[19] He married Rebecca Emerson, daughter of James Emerson and Rebecca (--?--) Darnall Emeson Cobb, on 23 Dec 1718 in Baltimore, MD,, Her last name was also spelled Empson, Emson, Emison. Mormon records show that John Hawkins, Jr. AFN:1ZT6-W3 married Rebecca Emson AFN:BJRK-8J 23 Dec 1718 on St. George Island, Saint Mary's, MD. Before 8 Aug 1722, his father, John Hawkins, Sr., had married his bride's widowed mother Rebecca Em(p)son, which made his wife also his step-sister, and his mother-in-law also his step-mother.[20,21,22,23] Before 8 Aug

1733 in Baltimore, MD,, He was named in his father's will to receive 1/2 of the remainder of his estate. Between 1 Oct 1734 and 22 Jul 1737 in Baltimore, MD,, Rebecca Hawkins, widow of John Hawkins, administered his will. He appears to have died in 1736 in Baltimore, MD,, The widow Hawkins married Boring in 1736, and apparently had a daughter by Hawkins after her marriage to Boring. There was a John Hawkins residing with Benjamin Taylor in Deer Creek Hundred on the 1737 Baltimore County Tax List, relationship, if any, unknown.[24,25]

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 232. There is little doubt that he was the father of Nathan, and grandfather of the Rebecca who married John Crockett and was the mother of Davy Crockett, and of Nicholas, father of Margaret "Peggy" Hawkins who married Richard Bryan.[26,27,28,29,30] In 1733/34 A John Hawkins, Jr., was a testator will of Enoch Jenkins of P. G. Co., MD 1733/4.[31]

Children of John[2] Hawkins Jr. and Rebecca Emerson were as follows:

4 i. John[3] Hawkins was born on 16 Jul 1721 in Baltimore, MD.[32] He died between 18 Aug 1783 and 23 Oct 1783 in Harford, MD,, The will of a John Hawkins named son Richard, Samuel, grandchildren Mary and Hosea Johns. No proof that this is our John.[33,34]

5 ii. Nathan Hawkins, born 16 Nov 1722 in St. Paul's Parish, E.,, Baltimore, MD,; married Ruth Cole.

6 iii. Ann Hawkins was born on 29 Mar 1724 in Baltimore, MD.[35]

7 iv. John Hawkins was born on 13 May 1726 in Baltimore, MD.
A John Hawkins, Jr. lived in the Back River Upper Hundred, St. Thomas Parish in 1767.

8 v. Joseph Hawkins was born on 23 Apr 1728 in Baltimore, MD.[36]
A Joseph Hawkins lived in Back River Upper Hundred in 1767.

9 vi. Rebecca Hawkins was born on 23 Feb 1729 in Baltimore, MD.[37]

10 vii. James Hawkins was born on 31 Jul 1733 in Baltimore, MD.[38]

11 viii. Elizabeth Hawkins was born on 6 Feb 1735 in Baltimore, MD.[39]

12 ix. Rachel Hawkins was born on 21 Mar 1737 in Baltimore, MD.[40]

3. Ann[2] Hawkins (John[1]) was born circa 1696 in Baltimore, MD.[41] She married Thomas Litton circa 1714 in Baltimore, MD.[42] Before 8 Aug 1733 in Baltimore, MD,, She was named in the will of her father to receive 1/2 of the remainder of his estate.

Between 1715 and 1725 in St. George's Parish,, Baltimore (Harford), MD,, Ann (Hawkins) Litton's children were listed in St. George's Parish Register. LDS Records show Ann Hawkins AFN:1ZT5-9T, b. about 1693 Balt. (Harford) Co. MD., d/o John Hawkins and Rebecca. m. Thomas Litton AFN:1ZT5-8N ca 1714 Balt. (Harford) Co., MD.[43,44] On 11 Apr 1743 in Baltimore (Harford), MD,, Thomas and Ann Litton, with several others were summoned to appear in connection with an action of the Vestry of St. George's Parish against a Rev. Stephen Wilkinson who was accused of removing books belonging to the parish, and of failure to maintain the Manor House.[45]

Children of Ann[2] Hawkins and Thomas Litton all born in Baltimore, MD,, were as follows:

13 i. Elizabeth[3] Litton married Obediah Pritchard. She was born on 6 Apr 1715.[46]

14 ii. Mary Litton was born on 1 Apr 1717.[47]

15 iii. Hannah Litton was born on 10 Mar 1719.[48]

16 iv. Thomas Litton was born on 30 Jan 1721.[49]
In 1737 in Baltimore, MD,, Thomas Litton was paid a bounty on squirrels heads.[50]

17 v. John Litton was born on 10 Mar 1722/23.[51]

18 vi. Isaac Litton was born on 13 Feb 1724/25.[52]
He was also known as Isaac Litton.

19 vii. Elizabeth Litton was born on 4 Dec 1732.[53]

20 viii. Samuel Litton was born on 10 Aug 1735.[54]

Generation Three

5. Nathan[3] Hawkins (John[2], John[1]) was born on 16 Nov 1722 in St. Paul's Parish, E.., Baltimore, MD,, "Nathen s/o Rebecca Hawkens."[55,56,57] He married Ruth Cole, daughter of William Cole, on 14 Feb 1744 in Baltimore, MD,, LDS Church AFN: G6DJ-7J shows John Hawkins married Ruth Cole AFN:G6DJ-8P.[58,59,60,61] He died in 1802 in Sullivan, TN.[62]

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 116. GRANDFATHER OF DAVY CROCKETT. In "Baltimore Families" Nathan is not listed as one of the children of John Hawkins, Jr., however, on p. 313, he is listed as the son of Rebecca Hawkins who is not connected to any husband. For some reason the entry for Nathan's birth in St. Paul's Parish Register names his mother but not his father. We are, however, certain of his parentage since on 5/7/1764 Nathan deposed that he was about age 40, and mentioned that his "Father-in-law" was James Boring whose widow married (3) John Frazier. James Boring was the second husband of Rebecca, the widow of John Hawkins, Jr. During that time period, the term "father-in-law" was often synonomous with step-father. Since this Nathan was know to have married a Ruth Cole, it is probable that Boring was a step-father, not a father-in-law. If he was a step-father, this would indicate that Nathan is a son of John Hawkins, Jr. James Boring, son of John, d. in Baltimore Co., MD in 1738. In "Baltimore Families" It is reported that James Boring m.1 Jane, dau. of Daniel Welch and m.2 Rebecca, who m.3 John Frazier.

The birth, marriage and death dates of he and his wife and children are from the LDS Church AFN: G6DJ-7J.[63,64,65,66,67] In 1796 in Sullivan, TN,, Nathan Hawkins is listed on the tax rolls, but is not listed in 1797. His son, Nicholas, is listed both years, as is a Henry Hawkins, relationship, if any, unknown. Land records show there was also a John Hawkins in the area.[68]

Children of Nathan[3] Hawkins and Ruth Cole were as follows:

21 i. Aaron[4] Hawkins was born in 1750 in Baltimore, MD.[69,70]
See LDS AFN:G6DJ-9V.[71,72]

22 ii. Joseph Hawkins, born 1753 in Baltimore, MD,; married Ester Davis.

23 iii. Nathan Hawkins died in Sullivan, TN.[73,74] He married Ann Hayden. He was born in 1756 in Baltimore, MD.[75,76]
He was a Planter.[77,78]

24 iv. Nicholas Hawkins, born 1758 in Baltimore, MD,; married Jane Gray.

25 v. Elizabeth Hawkins, born 1760 in Baltimore (Harford), MD,; married David Lewis Sr.

26 vi. John Hawkins, born 1760 in Baltimore (Harford), MD,; married Nancy Gray.

27 vii. Wilson Hawkins was born in 1762 in Baltimore, MD.[79,80]

28 viii. Rebecca Hawkins, born 1764 in Baltimore, MD,; married John Crockett.

29 ix. Rachel Hawkins, born 1766 in Baltimore, MD,; married Jonathan Webb.

Generation Four

22. Joseph[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]). We are not certain where or when he died.[81,82] He was born in 1753 in Baltimore, MD.[83,84] He married Ester Davis circa 1775 in Dorchester, MD,, LDS AFN:G6DH-9Q.

Davy Crocket, in "The Life of David Crocket", his autobiography, tells the following tale: "...Another circumstance happened, which made a lasting impression on my memory, though I was but a small child. Joseph Hawkins, who was a brother to my mother, was in the woods hunting for deer. He was passing near a thicket of brush, in which one of our neighbours was gathering some grapes, as it was in the fall of the year, and the grape season. The body of the man was hid by the brush,and it was only as he would raise his hand to pull the bunches that any part of him could be seen. It was a likely place for deer; and my uncle, having no suspicion that it was any human being, but supposing the raising of the hand to be the occasional twitch of a deer's ear, fired at the lump, and as the devil would have it, unfortunately shot the man through his body. I saw my father draw a silk handkerchief through the bullet hole, and entirely through his body; yet after a while he got well, as little as anyone would have thought of it. What became of him, or whether he is dead or alive, I don't know; but I reckon he did'ent fancy the business of gathering grapes in an out-of-the-way thicket soon again."[85] In 1783 in Greene, TN,, Joseph Hawkins appeared on the tax roll.[86] On 3 Feb 1791 in Greene, TN,, North Carolina Land Grant #834 to Joseph Hawkins 200 ac. later in Greene Co. TN. on headwaters of

Horse Stamp fork of Lick Creek.[87] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 in Christian, KY,, as a JO Hawkins who lived near a L. J. Hawkins. J. O. or Jo had 1 male over 45, 1 female under 10, 1 female 10-16, 1 female 26-45, 1 female over 45. L. J. had 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 16-26. Both families had several slaves. We are not certain of these identities.[88]

Children of Joseph[4] Hawkins and Ester Davis were as follows:

30 i. Nathan[5] Hawkins was born on 3 May 1790 in Greene, TN.
31 ii. Elizabeth Hawkins was born in 1782.
32 iii. Rebecca Hawkins was born in 1784 in MD.
33 iv. Esther Hawkins was born in 1786 in MD.
34 v. Ruth Hawkins was born in 1788 in MD.
35 vi. Tempence Hawkins was born in 1796 in Greene, TN.
She also went by the name of "Tempy."

24. Nicholas[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1758 in Baltimore, MD.[89,90] He married Jane Gray, daughter of Robert Gray Sr. and Margaret Wilson, circa 1785 in Sullivan, TN. His estate was probated before 1809 in Christian, KY,, There are several deeds, in KY, TN and AL made by his heirs, and an 1809 Power of Atty. in Christian County, KY which mentions a will. We have found no will or probate record there. Most probate records in Christian County are intact, but the old ones are stored in the basement, and are somewhat scattered. I have not been able to find any record of a will or any estate records there, or in Sullivan County, TN, (Probate records there were burned during the Civil War). The deeds of his sons in Greene County Alabama mention "lawful heirs of one Nicholas Hawkins of Christian County, KY." He died before 17 Nov 1809 in Christian, KY,, We know Nathan Hawkins was dead before this time as Nathan Hawkins, Peggy Hawkins and Elizabeth Hawkins, all of Christian County and state of Kentucky, named Robert Gray, of same, power of attorney for offer and sale of a parcel of land in Hawkins County, TN., "the land being our divident of land, left us by the last will and testament of Nicholas Hawkins, deceased," /s/ Nathan Hawkins, Peggy (X) Hawkins, Elizabeth (+) Hawkins. While there is no proof of where Nicholas died, a deed by his sons Enoch and Jesse, made in 1822 in Greene Co., AL, refer to their father as "Nicholas Hawkins, deceased, late of Christian County, KY" which would imply that he died there.[91,92,93]

Fourth great-grandfather Ahf. 58. Nicholas was the brother of Rebecca Hawkins who married John Crockett, and hence was the maternal uncle of Davy Crockett who died at the Alamo. His children were first cousins of the noted frontiersman, soldier, congressman and patriot.

The preponderance of the evidence indicates that Nicholas Hawkins, a planter, was the father of Margaret "Peggy" Hawkins who married Richard Bryan. Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, a Davidson family genealogist, indicated this ancestor was Joseph Hawkins, possibly because Davy Crockett, in his autobiography, named only Joseph Hawkins as being a brother of his mother. There were actually several others. The names of his children have been determined by reference to deed and marriage records in Christian County, KY., and for his youngest sons, in Greene Co., AL. Peggy, shown in the power of attorney, is Margaret, based on other deeds by his heirs, and her marriage license to Richard Bryan. Richard's wife is named both Peggy and Margaret in legal records and in releasing dower. In estate deeds the name Peggy or Margaret appears in every record, but Margaret and Peggy never appear in the same record (Margaret could sign her name, but often made her mark). It is clear that Nicholas Hawkins' wife was Jane as shown by her signature, with Robert Gray, in the sale of the Hawkins County land, and her signature on all other deeds. Nancy did not sign the power of attorney because she was the wife of Robert Gray who would have the right to sign for her. Elizabeth, John, Joseph, Jesse and Enoch were not named in the power because they were probably not of age at that time, and their mother probably disposed of their interests.[94,95,96] On 10 Oct 1783 in Sullivan, TN,, Nicholas was an unnamed co-owner of North Carolina Land Grants taken out in the name of Robert Gray, his father-in-law, possibly while he was fighting in the Revolution. North Carolina Grants # 65 and #1911 covering 640 ac. each, (land later to be in Sullivan Co., TN) land on Cany Creek. These lands were later sold jointly by Hawkins and Gray.[97] On 2 Jul 1792 in Hawkins, TN,, Robert Gray and Nicholas Hawkins of Hawkins Co. to William Cocke for £200, 640 ac. Hawkins Co., N. sd. of sink hole on Cany Creek. Same date Robert Gray and Nicholas Hawkins to William Cocke for £200, 640 ac. So. sd. sink hole on Cany Creek.[98] In 1796 in Sullivan, TN,, Nicholas Hawkins was shown on the tax lists, and again in 1797, which indicated he owned 400 ac. land for which the annual tax was 62 1/2 cents.[99] On 12 Jul 1798 in Hawkins, TN,, Nicholas Hawkins of Sullivan County, TN., sold to Abraham Rogers for £100 120 ac. land in Hawkins Co., TN, on Caney Creek. /s/ Nicholas Hawkins. Wit: Richard Davis, Robert Gray. Rec. 20 Feb. 1798. The Robert Gray is probably the person who jointly owned a land grant with Nicholas.[100] On 15 Jan 1799 in Sullivan, TN,, Nicholas Hawkins of Sullivan Co., TN sold to Robert Gray (his father-in-law) of same, 400 ac. Sullivan Co. at head of Kings Br. - Mary Leeper's line - on bank of Muddy Cr. - James McCourning's corner - Muddy Creek - Shay's orphans line - Devar's line. /s/ Nicholas Hawkins. Wit: John Williams, David Webb. Rec 5 Nov 1801.

He may Have sold this land in preparation for moving to Christian County, KY, where he claimed land as early as 1805. It is possible that he was in Christian Co. before that date, or he could have remained in Sullivan County for some time. The records in Sullivan and Hawkins Counties are silent after 1799 except for sales made by his widow.[101] On 12 Sep 1799 in Christian, KY., a Thomas Hawkins, relationship, if any, unknown, had 200 ac. surveyed on Cumberland River, Christian Co., KY. This was about the time of first settlement, and it is possible that the Hawkins, Grays and Bryans were also there about this time, and if not, it is quite likely they were there by 1803.[102] On 16 May 1805 in Christian, KY., Nicholas Hawkins had surveyed "200 acres of land in Christian County on waters of Little River by virtue of a certificate granted to him by the County Court of Christian #663 beginning at the water oaks Vaughn's corner near Gray's line then with Gray's line... to a stake thence with Pyles line...140 po to a hickory & black oak, then S70E 174 poles to three post oaks... Gray's line...Pyle's line...James Vaughans line." He may have been living there for some time before the survey was filed. It is also possible that he was residing at some other place when the survey was made.[103] On 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,. The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[104] On 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[105] On 10 Oct 1822 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, On behalf of the heirs of Nicholas Hawkins, Jesse Hawkins and Enoch Hawkins of the County of Christian, State of Kentucky now residing in the County of Greene in the State of Alabama sell to Edward B. Calble of the County of Shareton, State of Missouri for $1290. to them and other lawful heirs of one Or--in(?) Nicholas Hawkins deceased of said Christian County, KY, a tract of land in Christian Co., KY bounded as follows: at a fallen hickory the beginning corner of Margaret Gray and Holfield's survey on the W sd of a creek thence N 8 degrees E crossing the creek 14 poles to a hickory and Spanish Oak then N 11 W 42 poles to a pin oak on the W bank of the cr. thence N25W 25 poles to a large stone and spring marked E.E. then N 20 W crossing the creek several times 8 poles to two black oaks etc. containing 67 acres. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis. Entered 11 Oct 1822. Also deeded 10 Oct. 1822 in Greene (Marengo) Co., AL Jesse and Enoch Hawkins of Greene Co., AL. to Lewis Bradley of Christian Co., KY for $2920. a tract of land in Christian Co., KY on the East Fork of the Little River and bounded as follows: beg. at a spanish oak and hickory standing on the E sd. of branch W 6 deg. E 14 poles, thence N 87 W 137 poles to a post oak to west side of a drain SE corner of a survey of 80 ac. etc. containing 140 ac. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis.[106]

Children of Nicholas[4] Hawkins and Jane Gray were as follows:

36 i. Nathan[5] Hawkins was born circa 1780 in Sullivan, TN,, In the 1810 census of Christian County, KY., he gave his age as 26-45.[107,108] He married Jane Payton circa 1802 in Sullivan, TN.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 in Christian, KY,, as Nathan Hawkins male age 26-45, wife 16-26, 1 male 10-16, 2 females 0-10.[109] He on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[110] On 25 May 1810 in Christian, KY,, Nathan Hawkins purchased 150 acres of land from Robert Gray and Mary, his wife, for $300.00, land lying in Christian County on the banks of the Little River, it being a part of 425 acres made for Gray out of a 1600 acre survey for Shelby Academy. Rec. 2 June 1810. Witness: Patterson Crocket (brother of Davy).[111] On 3 Jan 1818 in Christian, KY,, Nathan Hawkins and Jane Payton Hawkins, his wife, sold to Richard Bryan 150 acres for $1,500., land on the waters of Little River a part of 445 ac surv. out of 1600 ac land surv. for Shelby Academy. Witness Geo. W. Bryan (Nathan was Richard's brother-in-law. Relationship of Geo. W. Bryan, if any, unknown).[112] He on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P.,

his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[113] He on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[114] He appeared on the census of 1820 in Pickens, AL. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1830 in Greene, AL,, as Nathan Hawkins 2 males uder 5, 3 males 5-10, 2 males 10-15, 1 male 30-40, 1 male 60-70, 1 maale 90-100, 1 female 5-10.[115] On 22 Sep 1835 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, Federal Land Grant #44 issued to Nathan Hawkins 80 ac. NENE Sec 19 and Grant # 1195 for NENW Sec. 29 T17N R 3E St. Stevens Meridian. This would be between Demopolis and Linden in the Old Spring Hill Quadrangle, but nearer Demopolis.[116] On 2 Nov 1837 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, Federal Land Grant # 11501 Issued to Nathan Hawkins 39.85 ac. NENE Sec. 30 T17N R3E St. Stevens Meridian. This would be in the Old Spring Hill Quadrangle just south of Demopolis.[117]

37 ii. Margaret Hawkins, born 16 Feb 1788 in Sullivan, TN,; married Richard Bryan.

38 iii. Nancy Hawkins, born circa 1790 in TN,; married Robert Gray Jr.

39 iv. Joseph Hawkins was born circa 1795 in Sullivan, TN.

He on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[118] He on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[119] He on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[120] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 in Christian, KY,, as Joseph Hawkins male age 45+, female 45+, female 0-10, Female 16-25, 14 slaves.[121] He was named in the probate of the estate of Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins between 14 Oct 1822 and 8 Jan 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL; Margaret Bryan and her brothers, Joseph Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins and Jesse Hawkins, filed Administratrix Bond in amount of $600 for Margaret Bryan, widow of Richard Bryant, Dec'd.[122]

40 v. Elizabeth Hawkins was born circa 1790 in Sullivan, TN. On 27 Nov 1809 in Christian, KY,, She made power of attorney to Robert Gray to sell land in Tenn. inherited from her father. She married

John Gray Jr., son of John Gray Sr. and Hester F. Cravens, on 19 Nov 1810 in Christian, KY,, John Gray Sr. and John Gray Jr., Bondsmen.[123]

She on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[124] She on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[125] She on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[126]

41 vi. John Hawkins, married Eliza Moore <?>; born circa 1790.

42 vii. Jesse Hawkins was born circa 1800 in Sullivan, TN.

In 1810 in Christian, KY,, He was probably the male child age 10-16 in his mother's household in the U. S. Census.[127] He on 10 Oct 1822 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, On behalf of the heirs of Nicholas Hawkins, Jesse Hawkins and Enoch Hawkins of the County of Christian, State of Kentucky now residing in the County of Greene in the State of Alabama sell to Edward B. Calble of the County of Shareton, State of Missouri for $1290. to them and other lawful heirs of one Or–in(?) Nicholas Hawkins deceased of said Christian County, KY, a tract of land in Christian Co., KY bounded as follows: at a fallen hickory the beginning corner of Margaret Gray and Holfield's survey on the W sd of a creek thence N 8 degrees E crossing the creek 14 poles to a hickory and Spanish Oak then N 11 W 42 poles to a pin oak on the W bank of the cr. thence N25W 25 poles to a large stone and spring marked E.E. then N 20 W crossing the creek several times 8 poles to two black oaks etc. containing 67 acres. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis. Entered 11 Oct 1822. Also deeded 10 Oct. 1822 in Greene (Marengo) Co., AL Jesse and Enoch Hawkins of Greene Co., AL. to Lewis Bradley of Christian Co., KY for $2920. a tract of land in Christian Co., KY on the East Fork of the Little River and bounded as follows: beg, at a spanish oak and hickory standing on the E sd. of branch W 6 deg. E 14 poles, thence N 87 W 137 poles to a post oak to west side of a drain SE corner of a survey of 80 ac. etc, containing 140 ac. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis.[128] He was named in the probate of the estate of Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins between 14 Oct 1822 and 8 Jan 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL; Margaret Bryan and her brothers, Joseph Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins and Jesse Hawkins, filed Administratrix Bond in amount of $600 for Margaret Bryan, widow of Richard Bryant, Dec'd.[129] On 25 May 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, Federal Land Grant 1194 issued to Jesse Hawkins at St. Stevens Land Office 80.08 ac. E 1/2 SW 1/4 Sec. 34 T16N R3E St. Stevens meridian now in Marengo Co. just south of Demopolis on CR 21.[130]

43 viii. Enoch Hawkins was born circa 1804.

He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 in Christian, KY,, as He was probably the male under age 10 in his mother's census.[131] On 10 Oct 1822 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, On behalf of the heirs of Nicholas Hawkins, Jesse Hawkins and Enoch Hawkins of the County of Christian, State of

Kentucky now residing in the County of Greene in the State of Alabama sell to Edward B. Calble of the County of Shareton, State of Missouri for $1290. to them and other lawful heirs of one Or--in(?) Nicholas Hawkins deceased of said Christian County, KY, a tract of land in Christian Co., KY bounded as follows: at a fallen hickory the beginning corner of Margaret Gray and Holfield's survey on the W sd of a creek thence N 8 degrees E crossing the creek 14 poles to a hickory and Spanish Oak then N 11 W 42 poles to a pin oak on the W bank of the cr. thence N25W 25 poles to a large stone and spring marked E.E. then N 20 W crossing the creek several times 8 poles to two black oaks etc. containing 67 acres. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis. Entered 11 Oct 1822. Also deeded 10 Oct. 1822 in Greene (Marengo) Co., AL Jesse and Enoch Hawkins of Greene Co., AL. to Lewis Bradley of Christian Co., KY for $2920. a tract of land in Christian Co., KY on the East Fork of the Little River and bounded as follows: beg, at a spanish oak and hickory standing on the E sd. of branch W 6 deg. E 14 poles, thence N 87 W 137 poles to a post oak to west side of a drain SE corner of a survey of 80 ac. etc, containing 140 ac. /s/ Jesse Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins. Wit: Daniel Gray, Anthony Lewis.[132] He was named in the probate of the estate of Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins between 14 Oct 1822 and 8 Jan 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL; Margaret Bryan and her brothers, Joseph Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins and Jesse Hawkins, filed Administratrix Bond in amount of $600 for Margaret Bryan, widow of Richard Bryant, Dec'd.[133] On 30 Mar 1837 in Pickens, AL,, U. S. Land Patent 14178 granted to Enoch P. Hawkins for 80.23 acres W 1/2 NE 1/4 Sec. 7 T20S R14W Pickens Co., AL. This would be just NE of Carrollton, probably on E side of CR 17.[134] On 20 Sep 1839 in Pickens, AL,, Federal Land Grant 18988 issued to Enoch P. Hawkins 40.28 ac. Sec. 8 SWNW T20S R14W and #20148 40.1675 ac SWSE Sec. 5 T20S R14W Pickens Co., AL. This land would be between Carrollton and Gordo, E of CR 17 and S of US 82.[135]

25. Elizabeth[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1760 in Baltimore (Harford), MD.[136] She married David Lewis Sr. in 1789 in Loghouse, Holstein Riv., Sullivan, TN.[137] She died circa 1822 in Franklin, IN.[138] She was buried in 1822 in Barnes Graveyard,,,.[139]

See LDS Church, AFN 2H69-RW.[140]

Children of Elizabeth[4] Hawkins and David Lewis Sr. were as follows:

44	i.	Nathan L.[5] Lewis was born on 1 Jan 1790 in Sullivan, TN.
45	ii.	Jane Lewis was born on 27 Dec 1790 in Sullivan, TN.
46	iii.	John Lewis was born in Oct 1792 in Sullivan, TN.
47	iv.	Morgan Lewis was born in 1794 in Sullivan, TN.
48	v.	Rebecca Lewis was born in 1795 in Sullivan, TN.
49	vi.	Eleanor Lewis was born on 5 May 1797 in Sullivan, TN. She also went by the name of "Nellie."
50	vii.	Mary Lewis was born in 1798 in Sullivan, TN. She also went by the name of "Polly."
51	viii.	Sarah Lewis was born in 1800 in Sullivan, TN. She also went by the name of "Sally."
52	ix.	Elizabeth Lewis was born in 1802 in Sullivan, TN. She also went by the name of "Betsy."
53	x.	David Lewis Jr was born in 1804 in Hawkins, TN.
54	xi.	Celia Lewis was born on 5 Jul 1805 in Hawkins, TN.
55	xii.	Elizabeth Lewis was born on 2 May 1809 in Sullivan, TN. She also went by the name of "Betsy."

26. John[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1760 in Baltimore (Harford), MD.[141] He married Nancy Gray, daughter of Robert Gray Sr. and Margaret Wilson, in 1797 in Sullivan, TN. He died in 1859 in Franklin, IN.[142]

The LDS Church, AFN G6DC-V4 shows that he was born 1760 in Sullivan Co., TN, which is probably in error, since the family was in Baltimore County, MD at that time, and Tennessee was not then open to settlement. The say he married Nancy Gray, and it is likely that happened in Tennessee, since the Grays and Hawkins were closely related there. There is also a record of John Hawkins in

Christian County, Kentucky where his brother Nicholas Hawkins family settled in the early 1800's. This would indicate that the first of his children were not born in Salt Creek, Indiana, as reported.[143] On 29 Jul 1793 in Sullivan, TN,, John Hawkins had a NC Grant of 283 ac. Holston River.[144] In 1797 in Sullivan, TN,, A John Hawkins is listed, along with Nathan, Nicholas and Henry Hawkins on the Tax list of 1796 with 290 acres of land and one white poll. He is also on the tax list of 1812, but not on the list of 1797.[145] In 1797 in Sullivan, TN,, John Hawkins sold to George Lewis 94 ac. Sullivan Co., TN - corner of John Hawkins Land - John Miller's land. £100.[146] On 18 May 1807 in Sullivan, TN,, N. N. Grant to John Hawkins Sullivan Co. TN 5 ac.[147]

Children of John[4] Hawkins and Nancy Gray were as follows:

56 i. Reuben[5] Hawkins was born on 20 Oct 1798 in Franklin, IN. He married Mary Jane Leforge on 22 Feb 1823 in Cedar Grove, Franklin, IN. He died on 10 Oct 1863 in Cedar Grove, Franklin, IN,, at age 65.

57 ii. Nathan Hawkins was born in 1799. On 27 Nov 1809 in Christian, KY,, Gave power of attorney to Robert Gray to sell land in Tenn. he inherited from his father. He married Elizabeth Gildwell on 4 May 1820 in Franklin, IN. He married Mary Adlar on 7 Apr 1846 in Franklin, IN. He died on 3 Aug 1847 in Franklin, IN.

58 iii. Mary Hawkins was born between 19 Feb 1800 and 1802. She married Cornelius Brison on 23 Jan 1816 in Franklin, IN. She married James MacArthur on 4 May 1820 in Franklin, IN. She was buried in Aug 1873 in Knox, IN. She died on 10 Aug 1873 in Knox, IN.
She also went by the name of "Polly."

59 iv. Jennie Hawkins was born in 1803 in Franklin, IN. She married (--?--) Ford circa 1823 in Franklin, IN.
She was also known as Jane.

60 v. Rebecca Hawkins was born in 1805 in Franklin, IN.

61 vi. David Hawkins was born on 17 May 1805 in Franklin, IN. He married Margaret J. Alley on 1 Oct 1831 in Cedar, IN. He died on 20 Dec 1880 in Cedar, MO,, at age 75.

62 vii. Ruth Hawkins was born in 1806 in Franklin, IN.

63 viii. Susannah Hawkins was born circa 1808 in Franklin, IN. She married James Abraham on 16 Apr 1829. She died between 1854 and 1856 in Franklin, IN.
She also went by the name of "Sally." She also went by the name of "Sarah."

64 ix. Elizabeth Hawkins was born in 1808 in Franklin, IN. On 27 Nov 1809 in Christian, KY,, She signed power of attorney for Robert Gray to represent her in sale of land in Tenn. from their father's estate. She married Benjamin Abraham on 7 Feb 1828 in Franklin, IN.
She also went by the name of "Betsy."

65 x. Margaret Hawkins was born in 1812 in Franklin, IN.

28. Rebecca[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) died in Rutherford, Gibson, TN.[148,149] She was born in 1764 in Baltimore, MD.[150,151] She married John Crockett, son of David Crockett *and* (--?--) (--?--), in 1779 in Washington, TN,, The Mormon ancestral file indicates they were married about 1779 in Washington Co., VA, but the land grant information below would indicate that they were more likely married in Mecklinburg Co., NC, or in Washington County, North Carolina, which later became Washington County, TN. John Crockett received land grants in 1763 in Mecklinburg Co., NC, then moved west to what was then Washington Co., NC, which originally covered all of what is now East Tennessee.[152]

SHE WAS THE MOTHER OF DAVY CROCKETT WHO DIED AT THE ALAMO. Davy Crockett, in his autobiography, states that "My father's name was John Crockett, and he was of Irish descent. He was either born in Ireland or on a passage from that country to America across the Atlantic. He was by profession a farmer, and spent the early part of his life in Pennsylvania. The name of my mother was Rebecca Hawkins. She was an American woman, born in the state of Maryland, between York and Baltimore. It is likely that I may have heard where they were married, but if so, I have forgotten. The Mormon Ancestral Files indicates that Rebecca first married a Willima Crockett in MD. I haven not checked this out. It is not mentioned in Crockett's Autobiography.[153,154,155] On 11 Nov 1764 in Mecklinburg, NC,, John Crocket received a second land grant in Mecklinburg Co., NC., Grant Book 17 p. 132, also on the N. side of a br. of 12 Mile Creek.[156] On 4 Jun 1787 in Sullivan, TN,, John Crockett and wf. Rebeckah of Green Co. sold to John Woods 200 ac. on Lenville Cr. in Sullivan Co., TN.[157] On 8 May 1794 in Greene, TN,, John Crockett and wf. Rebeckah sold to Thomas Ray 197 ac. on Lick Cr., Stockton's Fork.[158] Circa 1796 in Morristown, Lincoln, TN,, John Crocket, Rebecca, and their family later moved about 2 miles east of present Morristown, TN., on Abingdon Road near Phelps Road, where they operated an inn

and tavern, which is now a tourist attraction SEE THE JOHN CROCKETT FAMILY FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.

Children of Rebecca[4] Hawkins and John Crockett were as follows:

66 i. Sarah[5] Crockett was born in 1780 in Sullivan, TN.[159] She died on 30 Sep 1858 in Chilton, AL.[160] She was buried in Oct 1858 in Mullins Cemetary,, Chilton, AL.[161]

67 ii. William Crockett, born 1781 in Sullivan, TN,; married Rebecca Elliott.

68 iii. Aaron Crockett was born on 7 Mar 1782 in Sullivan, TN.[162]

69 iv. Nathan Crockett was born in 1783 in Sullivan, TN.[163]

70 v. Patterson Crockett was born in 1784 in Sullivan, TN.[164] He married Nancy Gray, daughter of Robert Gray Sr, on 2 Mar 1809 in Christian, KY,, Marriage Bond Patterson Crockett and Nancy Gray, she with consent of her parents. Daniel Gray was Bondsman. The marriage was performed 21 Mar 1809 by Rev. G. S. Foster, Jr.[165] He died after 1812 in Gibson, TN.[166]

He was the brother of Davy Crockett.[167] On 30 Jul 1803 in Christian, KY,, While the history books do not mention it in connection with this individual, a John Crockett had surveyed 300 ac. on Clark Creek of Pond River in Christian Co., KY. John Crockett had, in addition to Davey, a son Patterson who married Nancy Gray in Christian Co., KY in 1809. John may have claimed land there and continued to live in Tennessee, or this may be another. A J. B. Crockett also had 500 ac. surveyed w. fork of Blue Lick fork of Pond River. Xian Co., KY.[168] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 in Christian, KY,, as He is listed in the 1810 census of Christian County, KY, living near the Richard Bryans and Jane Hawkins, widow of his uncle Nicholas Hawkins, as well as the Grays, who married both Hawkins and Crocketts.[169] On 25 May 1810 in Christian, KY,, Patterson Crockett witnessed a deed of Nathan Hawkins Nathan Hawkins purchased 150 acres of land from Robert Gray and Mary, his wife, for $300.00, land lying in Christian County on the banks of the Little River, it being a part of 425 acres made for Gray out of a 1600 acre survey for Shelby Academy. Rec. 2 June 1810. Witness: Patterson Crocket (brother of Davy).[170] He on 18 Jul 1812 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins; Richard Bryan and Margaret, his wife, sold John Burgess 52 acres, part of 150 acres where Bryan now lives on the waters of the East Branch of the Little River for $100.00. Both Richard and Margaret signed the deed, and attested to it before John G. Reynolds who interviewed Margaret separately and who released dower.[171]

71 vi. David Crockett, born 17 Aug 1786 in Greene, TN,; married Mary Finley; married Elizabeth Patton.

72 vii. Elizabeth Crockett was born on 17 Aug 1786 in Limestone, Washington, TN.[172]

73 viii. Crockett Crockett married (--?--) Edmonston. He was born circa 1790 in Washington, TN.

74 ix. John W. Crockett was born in 1790 in Limestone, Washington, TN.[173]

75 x. Rebecca Crockett was born in 1796 in Limestone, Washington, TN.[174]

76 xi. Wilson Crockett married Jane Morrow. He was born in 1800 in Limestone, Washington, TN.[175]

29. Rachel[4] Hawkins (Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1766 in Baltimore, MD.[176,177] She married Jonathan Webb in 1787. She died in 1827 in Franklin, IN.[178,179]

She also went by the name of Ruth.[180,181] (an unknown value).[182,183]

Children of Rachel[4] Hawkins and Jonathan Webb were as follows:

77 i. Ruth[5] Webb was born in 1788.

78 ii. Abel Webb was born in 1789 in Franklin, IN.

79 iii. Joseph Webb was born in 1796 in Franklin, IN.

80 iv. Elijah C. Webb was born in 1800 in Franklin, IN.

81 v. Rachel (Rebecca) Webb married John George. She was born on 28 Jan 1802 in Franklin, IN.

82 vi. Nancy Webb was born in 1803 in Franklin, IN.

83 vii. Jonathan Webb Jr was born in 1804 in Franklin, IN.

37. Margaret[5] Hawkins (Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born on 16 Feb 1788 in Sullivan, TN.[184,185] On 27 Nov 1809 in Christian, KY,, As Peggy Hawkins she named Robert Gray power of attorney to sell land in Tenn. left by her father's will.[186] She married Richard Bryan, son of (--?--) Bryan, on 24 Apr 1810 in Christian, KY,, The marriage bond was written 7 April 1810, bond between Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins with Robert Gray, Margaret's brother-in-law, as bondsman. The signatures seem to be actual. Under Kentucky Law at that time, the marriage bond required the signature of the groom and of a relative, usually the father or brother, of the female. Hence it would appear that Robert Gray is a relative of Margaret, being a brother-in-law.[187] Between 14 Oct 1822 and 8 Jan 1825 in Greene (Marengo), AL,, Margaret Bryan and her brothers, Joseph Hawkins, Enoch Hawkins and Jesse Hawkins, filed Administratrix Bond in amount of $600 for Margaret Bryan, widow of Richard Bryant, Dec'd.[188] She died before 1850 in Carrollton, Pickens, AL,, She does not appear on the 1850 census and, in his book, Nelson Smith states that she had died in Carrollton, Pickens Co. Since his book was published in 1856 she was dead before that time. SEE THE RICHARD BRYAN FAMILY FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.[189,190]

She also went by the name of "Peggy." Third great-grandmother Ahf. 29. She was a first cousin to DAVY CROCKET, and was widowed in the wilderness in Choctaw Indian Lands in the Mississippi Territory when her son Jesse was only three. After Richard's early death she sold everything of value and moved with her several children to Carrollton, Pickens Co., AL., where Nelson Smith says one of her daughters, name unknown, had the first wedding in Carrollton. Margaret sometimes spelled her name "Bryant," which many Bryans did, although her husband seems to have always signed "Bryan." According to Davy Crockett, in his Autobiography, his Mother was a Rebecca Hawkins, who was born near Baltimore. LDS records indicate she is the daughter of Nathan Hawkins, father of Nicholas who was Margaret's father. Hence, Nathan, Sr. was Davy's grandfather, Nicholas was his uncle, and Margaret would be a first cousin.

FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE RICHARD BRYAN FAMILY.[191,192] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1810 in Christian, KY,, as as Richard Briant (sic) age 16-26 and wife age 16-26. He lives near Paterson Crocket, a brother of Davy Crocket, whose mother was a sister of Margaret's father. Nearby are Margaret's widowed mother Jane Hawkins and Daniel Gray, a brother-in-law.[193] She on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN., witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[194] On 18 Jul 1812 in Christian, KY,, Richard Bryan and Margaret, his wife, sold John Burgess 52 acres, part of 150 acres where Bryan now lives on the waters of the East Branch of the Little River for $100.00. Both Richard and Margaret signed the deed, and attested to it before John G. Reynolds who interviewed Margaret separately and who released dower.[195] She on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[196] She on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[197] On 12 Dec 1822 in Green (Marengo), AL,, Inventory of the estate of Richard Briant, Deceased. The appraised amount follows the item. The amount which the item sold for in the sale held 18 March 1823 is show in parenthesis after the appraised value. 2 Pork Hogs @ $5. = $10.; 2 Sows and 6 Pigs $10.;1 Volume of Wesley's Notes $ 3.; Vol. 1 & 2 " Wood's Dictionary"$5. (3.25); 1 Johnson's Dictionary $5. 1 family Bible $6.; 1 Hym Book 25; 1 Christian pattern Hymnal .25; 1 do small .50 (1 lot of books 8.75) 1 History of North and South America $1.00; 1 Ladies Saddle $ 10. 1 mans saddle $10. ($10. paid for both saddles 10.). 1 book .50; 1 sm spinning wheel $ 1. (.50); 4 ea. 1 1/2 in. auger .25; 1 Handsaw 2.50; 1 Drawing Knife .75; 1 pr. Stilliards/Steelyard?

4.00 (2.06 1/4); 1 Trunk $2. (.50); 1 Bell $1; 2 Rugs $2.; 2 small Beds 2 pillows & 3 cotton sheets @ $1. = $ 3: Bolster $17. ($30.); 1 Blanket 1.50; 2 cups and 6 saucers .50; 1/2 " do .25; 5 Plates .50 (.16 1/4); 1 Dish .75 (.31 1/4); 1 Tin Box .50 (.12 1/2); 1 Coffee Mill .50 (.12 1/5); 6 Spoons .12 1/2; 1 set Knives and forks $1; 3 Knives and forks .12 /12 : 1

set spoons .12 1/2; 1 churn .25 (.06 1/4); 2 Bed Quilts 1.50; 1 Blankett .25; 1 cotton Sheet $ 1.; 1 Bed & 2 pillows $15. (10.50); 1 Bed Stead $1.50; 1 small Pot $2. (pots and skillet 2.); 1 pot and 1 skillet broke .12 1/2; 1 Kettle 1.50; 2 pr Bot Hooks-1 pot .125; 1 Pale (pail) .125 ; hanger and chain $1 (.12 1/2); 1 pr shears .06 1/4 (.06 1/4); 1 club axe .75 (.50); 1 Hoe .06 1/4; 1 Shovel plough rod & Screw $ 1. (.50); 1 Tanned Deer skin .25; 3 Indian Shoot/shot Bags .50 (.18 3/4); 1 Hammer .25 (Carpenter tools 1.); 5 Chair frames 2. (1.00); 3 Bottles .37 1/2 (4 ea. for .25); 1 Barshean (?) plough 5.; 1 Lot of Single trees 3.75; 1 Hoe .37 1/2; 2 pr Hames & Traces 4.25 (and plow 2.); 1 Iron wedge 1.; 1 Lot of Stirrup Irons 1. (.62 1/2); 1 Screw auger .12 1/2 (1 lot .12 1/5); 1 Scooter plough .75 (small plow .25); 1 Curb Bridle 2.00; 1 pr Saddle Bags .25 (.56 1/4). TOTAL VALUE $142.37 1/2 ($217.06 1/4) Inventory by William Boyken, James Boyken, Alexander Cotten of the Estate of Richard Briant, deceased. Sworn to George Hays 8 Jan 1823.

A separate piece of paper included in the file which is unsigned "Thair is five head of Cattel to wit two cows two two years old one year old hieferamounting to five head of cattel that has not been got up whitch is the mount of the property Belonginge to the Estate of Ritchard Briant Deceased." These cattle sold for $30.00 for the lot. Also sold were a Sorrel mare and bridle $45.00, 1 Bay Horse $52. Other items not included in the inventory which sold at the auction were a silver watch $10.

Debts listed by the estate, all of which were paid in full by Margaret Bryan as Admx. Estate of Richard Bryan as sworn by Margaret Bryan Admx 6 July 1825: Benjamin Everett $43.; Nathan Hawkins 96. ;James McCrory 100.: Choctaw Trading House 14.62 1/2 ; George Hayes, Esq. Total Debts $256.87 1/2.[198] Between 8 Jan 1823 and 6 Jul 1825 in Greene, AL,, The inventory of her husband's estate amounted to $142.37 1/2. The proceeds of the sale amounted to $217.06. In the final administration of the estate Margaret, Admx., announced that there were debts of $256.87, "all of which have been paid." It should be noted that Margaret sold even her household furniture and posessions, including kitchenware and linens, before moving to Pickens County. You will note that her brothers sold two tracts of land in Christian County, KY, at the same time they signed her bond. It is possible that they were raising money for her relocation, since there was nothing left of her husband's estate, and she was widowed on the frontier with a mess of small children.[199] In 1830 in Pickens, AL,, the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[200] Circa 1835 in Carrollton, Pickens, AL,, Nelson Smith states that a daughter of the mother of Jesse Bryan (whose first name he does not mention, although he confirms her maiden name and relationship to Davy Crockett) had the first marriage in Carrollton.[201] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1840 in Pickens, AL,, as as M. A. Bryant, female, age 50-60 with a female age 15-20 in her household.[202]

Children of Margaret[5] Hawkins and Richard Bryan all born in Christian, KY,, were as follows:

84 i. Unknown male[6] Bryan was born in 1811.

He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[203] In 1840 in Mobile, Mobile, AL,, The census lists an Isaac Bryan with 1 male under 5, 1 male 10-15, 1 male 20-30, 1 male 30-40. The male age 20-30 may be his brother Jesse, who Smith states was in Mobile in 1840.[204]

85 ii. Female Bryan was born before 1815.[205]

We know that Richard and Margaret had at least one daughter since she had the first marriage performed in Carrollton, AL. There is a possibility that there could be more daughters, who may include Nancy Elizabeth Bryant, whose trustee Thomas Peck purchased 40 acres Sec. 21 T24 R15 Pickens Co., 25 Sept. 1844. Our last record of Margaret was the 1840 census when she had one daughter living at home, age 16-26. That daughter would not have been the first female married in Carrollton.[206] She was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[207]

86 iii. William F. Bryan, born 1817; married Saphrenia (--?--).

87 iv. Enoch G. Bryan, born 1818; married Emily (--?--).

88 v. Jesse W. Bryan, born 17 Aug 1819; married Sarah Selina Alexander.

38. Nancy[5] Hawkins (Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) died in Pickens, AL. She was born circa 1790 in TN. She married Robert Gray Jr, son of Robert Gray Sr. and Margaret Wilson, on 14 Aug 1810 in Christian, KY,, Ceremony performed by Peter Cartwright, MG.[208]

She on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[209] She on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[210] She on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[211]

Children of Nancy[5] Hawkins and Robert Gray Jr were:

89 i. Hester Wilson[6] Gray was born in 1811 in Christian, KY.

41. John[5] Hawkins (Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) married Eliza Moore <?>. He was born circa 1790 He was age 30-40 in the 1830 census.

He on 7 Feb 1810 in Sullivan, TN,, witnessed the deed of Jane Gray and Robert Gray Jr; Robert Gray and Jean (also spelled Joan and signed Jeny) Hawkins of Christian Co., KY sold to John Smith of Roan Co., TN., for $250.00 land in Hawkins Co., TN., S. sd. Caney Creek, a br. of Holston River. It is believed Jane was acting as Executrix for her husband Nicholas and for her minor children, and that Robert was acting for his wife, and through power of attorney issued in Christian Co., KY, for the other heirs who were of age at that time.[212] He on 16 Jul 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane Hawkins, Nathaniel (signed Nathan) Hawkins and Jane P., his wife, John Hawkins and Eliza, his wife; Robert Gray and Ann (Note in later deeds she is Nancy..not sure if he married a sister or if Ann was a nickname), his wife; Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Elizabeth Hawkins and Joseph Hawkins sold 67 acres land..cor. Margaret Gray...Hatfield's Survey..W. side of a creek..large stone at a spring marked EC...crossing the creek several times...bank of river near mouth of creek ...down river to Hatfield's cor. for $500.00 to Edward Cabell.[213] He on 29 Oct 1818 in Christian, KY,, witnessed the deed of Nicholas Hawkins and Jane Gray; The heirs of Nicholas Hawkins named as Jane P. Hawkins and Nathan Hawkins, Jane Hawkins, Richard Bryan and Peggy, his wife; Robert Gray and his wife Nancy; Elizabeth Hawkins, Eliza Hawkins, Joseph Hawkins, John Hawkins sold for $350. a parcel of land containing 5 ac. on N. side of the East branch of the Little River to Jonah Harrison beg black oak on the River bank...Joseah Harman line..Wm Loflund's line..Ruth Hopkins line..Jeremiah Cravens line..Josiah Harrison fence... for $350. Witness: John Harrison, R. Harrison. These last two deeds appear to be in settlement of the estate of Nicholas Hawkins, whose wife Jane was Executrix.[214] In 1830 in Pickens, AL,, The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[215]

Children of John[5] Hawkins and Eliza Moore <?> were as follows:

90 i. (--?--)[6] Hawkins was born between 1810 and 1815 in Christian, KY.

She was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[216]

91 ii. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1815 and 1820.
She was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[217]

92 iii. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1820 and 1825 in Pickens, AL.
He was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[218]

93 iv. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1820 and 1825 in Pickens, AL.

94 v. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1820 and 1825 in Pickens, AL.
She was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[219]

95 vi. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1820 and 1825 in Pickens, AL.
She was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[220]

96 vii. (--?--) Hawkins was born between 1825 and 1830 in Pickens, AL.
She was included or listed in the census of John Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; The U. S. Census listed John Hawkins who lived next door to Robert Gray and near Margaret Hawkins Bryan. 1 male 0-5; 1 male 5-10; 1 male 30-40; 1 female 0-5; 2 females 5-10; 1 female 10-15; 1 female 15-20; 1 female 30-40.[221]

67. William[5] Crockett (Rebecca[4]Hawkins, Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1781 in Sullivan, TN.[222] He married Rebecca Elliott circa 1801 in Lincoln, TN.[223] He died on 30 Sep 1858 in Lincoln, TN.[224]

Children of William[5] Crockett and Rebecca Elliott were as follows:

97 i. Sarah[6] Crockett was born on 25 Nov 1803.

98 ii. John Elliott Crockett was born on 26 Jul 1805.

99 iii. Ruth Crockett was born on 10 Oct 1807.

100 iv. Isobel Crockett was born on 29 Nov 1809.

101 v. David Madison Crockett married Louisa Melinda Webb. He was born on 11 Mar 1811 in Lincoln, TN.

102 vi. Rhonda L. Crockett was born on 21 Oct 1813.

103 vii. Elizabeth Charity Crockett was born in 1815.

104 viii. Meredian Crockett was born in 1817.

105 ix. Mary Ann Crockett was born on 25 Nov 1819.

71. David[5] Crockett (Rebecca[4]Hawkins, Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born on 17 Aug 1786 in Greene, TN,, According to the Mormons he was born in Limestone, Washington Co., TN.[225,226] He married Mary Finley, daughter of William Finley and Jean Kennedy, on 14 Aug 1806 in Jefferson, TN.[227] He married Elizabeth Patton circa 1816. He was buried in Mar 1836 in Hawkins, TN.[228] He died on 6 Mar 1836 in The Alamo, San Antonio, Bexaar, TX,, at age 49.[229]

He also went by the name of "Davy." Frontiersman, Soldier, Congressman, Patriot.[230] In Mexican American War,,,.[231] SLAIN WITH HIS FRIEND JIM BOWIE AND OTHERS AT THE BATTLE OF THE ALAMO. There is little need for me to try to embellish the well documented life of this cousin. In 1796 his parents opened a tavern on the road from Knoxville to Abingdon, VA. In 1798 John Crockett hired Davy out to work helping Jacob Siler drive a herd of cattle to Rockbridge Co., VA. Siler tried to detain Davy by force after the contract was up, but Davy escaped and eventually returned home in 1798 or 1799, when Davy started to school, which was not to his liking. He ran away from home to escape punishment, and worked as a day laborer for 2 1/2 years.

1802. Davy returned home and was welcomed. During 1803 Davy worked to discharge his father's debt of seventy-six dollars.

1805. Davy took out a license to marry Margaret Elder of Dandridge, TN, but she married another.

1806 he married Mary Polly Finley. In Sept. of 1811, now with 2 children, he moved to the Mulberry Fork of the Elk River in Lincoln Co., TN. In 1813 he settled on the Rattlesnake Branch of Bean's Creek, Franklin County, TN, near the Alabama line on his farm called "Kentuck".

Sept 1813, Davy enlisted in the Militia in Winchester, TN to avenge the Indian attack on Ft. Mims in Alabama. He served as a scout under Major Gibson, and participated in General Andrew Jackson's massacre of the Indians at Tallussahatchee on Nov. 3, returning home at Christmas. On Sept 28, 1814 he reenlisted as 3rd Sergeant in Capt. John Cowan's Company, serving in the Florida swamps until 27 March 1815. Returning home, he found himself with a new child, Margaret. His wife died the following year.

May 22, 1816 Crockett was elected a lieutenant in the 32nd Militia Regiment of Franklin County, Tn., and soon married Elizabeth Patton, a widow with two children. He explored Alabama where he caught malaria and nearly died. He was reported dead and surprised his family with his resurrection.

By Sept. 1817, he had settled in what is to become Lawrence Co., TN, at the head of Shoal Creek. On Nov. 17 he became a Justice of the Peace. In 1818 he became town commissioner of Lawrenceburg, and was elected Colonel of the 57th Militia Regiment.

The 1820 census of Lawrence Co.,, TN, p. 100, lists David Crockett with 1 male under 10, 3 males 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 3 males over 45, 1 female 26-45. A Nathan Hawkins and a Philip Bryant live nearby.

He resigned as commissioner in 1821 to run for the state legislature, which he won in August. After the legislature adjourned he and his son John Wesley and Abram Henry explore the Obion River country. ("Two Hundred Years: A Crockett Chronology," by Michael L. Lafaro, p. xviii-xix).

See his autobiography for more about his fascinating life story.[232,233]

Children of David[5] Crockett and Mary Finley all born in Franklin, TN,, were as follows:

106 i. John Wesley[6] Crockett was born on 10 Jul 1807.[234] He married Martha T. Hamilton circa 1830 in Shelby, TN.[235] He died on 24 Nov 1854 in Memphis, Shelby, TN,, at age 47.[236]

107 ii. William F. Crockett married Sally Bryant. He was born on 25 Nov 1808.[237] He died on 12 Jun 1846 in Arkansas, AR,, at age 37.[238]

108 iii. Margaret Finley Crockett, born 25 Nov 1812; married Wiley Flowers.

Children of David[5] Crockett and Elizabeth Patton were as follows:

109 i. Robert Patton[6] Crockett married Matilda Porter. He was born in 1816 in TN.

110 ii. Rebecca Elvira Crockett married (--?--) Kimbrew. She married James Halford. She married James Harrison Walker. She was born on 15 Dec 1818 in Lawrence (?), TN.[239] She died on 23 Mar 1879 in Hood, TX,, at age 60.

111 iii. Matilda Crockett married Thomas Tyson. She was born on 2 Aug 1821 in TN. She married James Wilson in 1840. She married Redand Fields after 1840. She died on 6 Jul 1890 in Gibson, TX,, at age 68.

Generation Six

86. William F.[6] Bryan (Margaret[5]Hawkins, Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1817 in Christian, KY. He married Saphrenia (--?--) circa 1837 in Pickens, AL.[240]

His birthplace and age suggest that he may be the son of Richard and Margaret. There was also a William S. Bryan, born in NC, who received many land grants in T20 R16 Sections 10, 11 and 14 in Pickens Co., as well as an Asbury T. Bryan in Sec. 35, T20S R15W and Sec. 3 T21S R15W. In 1844 a Thomas Peck was Trustee for a Nancy Eliz. Bryan, relationship, if any, unknown. He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[241] On 27 Feb 1841 in MS,, Federal Land Grant 30750 Columbus Land Office to William F. Bryan 80 ac. W1/2NE1/4 Sec. 33, T21N R10E Choctaw Meridian. He was probably on this

land before 1838, as his youngest child was shown born MS in later censuses.[242] He appeared on the census of 1850 in Pickens, AL,, as William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[243,244] On 14 Sep 1854 in Pickens, AL,, Wm. F. Bryan patented 80 ac. Pickens County Land Grant # 28753 E 1/2 NE 1/4 Sec. 2 T19S R15W.[245]

Children of William F.[6] Bryan and Saphrenia (--?--) were as follows:

112 i. Henry T.[7] Bryan was born in 1838 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[246,247]

113 ii. James W. Bryan was born in 1840 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[248,249]

114 iii. John E. Bryan was born in 1842 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[250,251]

115 iv. Laura E. Bryan was born in 1844 in MS.

She was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age 43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[252,253]

116 v. William L. Bryan was born in 1846 in MS.

He was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves

including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[254,255]

117 vi. Elizabeth W. Bryan was born in 1848 in Pickens, AL.

She was included or listed in the census of William F. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; William F. Bryan, age 33, born in Kentucky, a farmer with land valued at $400, married to Saphronia, age 27, born in SC. Their children: Henry T., 12; James W., 10; John E., 8; Laura E.,6; William L., 4; Elizabeth W., 2. The children, except Elizabeth, were all born in Mississippi, suggesting he lived there from as early as 1838 to at least 1846.

The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, AL, Northern District, lists a W. Bryan with 14 slaves including 7 males age
43, 36 35, 25, 16, 16, 15; and 7 females ages 25, 30, 12, 9, 8 and 4.[256,257]

87. Enoch G.[6] Bryan (Margaret[5]Hawkins, Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born in 1818 in Christian, KY,, The 1850 census of Pickens Co., AL gave his age as 32, born in KY.[258] He married Emily (--?--) circa 1843 in Pickens, AL.[259]

He was a Cabinet Maker and Farmer. He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[260] He appeared on the census of 1850 in Pickens, AL,, as E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[261,262,263] On 7 Mar 1855 in Pickens, AL,, Enoch G. Bryan patented 38.22 acres U. S. Land Grant #32893 SE 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 35 T20S R15W Pickens Co., AL. Patent granted 1 Jun 1858.[264,265]

Children of Enoch G.[6] Bryan and Emily (--?--) both born in Pickens, AL,, were as follows:

118 i. Catherine[7] Bryan was born in 1844.

She was included or listed in the census of Enoch G. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[266,267,268]

119 ii. Nancy Bryan was born in 1848.

She was included or listed in the census of Enoch G. Bryan in 1850 in Pickens, AL; E. G. Bryan, a male, 32, a cabinet maker with real estate valued at $800, born in KY 1818. His wife Emily was 31, born in AL. 1819. Nancy, age 6, and Catherine, age 4, were born in AL. The 1850 Slave Census of Pickens County, Carrollton, lists E. G. Bryan with 4 slaves, including 1 male age 33 and 3 females ages 25, 27 and 5. The 1850 agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL. lists E. G. Bryan who farms 20 improved acres and 20 unimproved acres. He has 3 milch cows, 4 oxen, 2 cattle, 14 swine, and raised 225 bu. corn and 7 bales cotton, 30 bu. peas and beans, and 100 bu. sweet potatoes, and 50 lbs. butter.[269,270,271]

88. Jesse W.[6] Bryan (Margaret[5]Hawkins, Nicholas[4], Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born on 17 Aug 1819 in Christian, KY.[272,273,274] He married Sarah Selina Alexander, daughter of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. and Hannah Smith, in 1840 in Pickens, AL.[275,276] He died in 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[277] He was buried in 1871 in Friendship Cem., Columbus,, MS,. Jesse and his wife Sarah are almost certainly buried in square 260, Friendship Cemetary, in Columbus, MS. Cemetary records list Jesse and James F. Curtis, brother of his Son-in-law John Curtis, as owners of the plot, which now has no markers, but the Estate Papers of John A. Curtis include a receipt whereby Columbia purchased the plot after the death of her husband. Cemetary records show persons buried in graves 1 and 2, believed to be Jesse and Sarah; Mary E. Curtis, wife of James H. Curtis, is in grave 5, and he

is probably the individual in grave 6; An infant is buried in grave 7. Lots 8 and 9 are occupied but residents are unknown, and grave 12 is occupied, probably by John A. Curtis, whose wife, Columbia, is buried in Detroit, AL.[278,279,280,281] In 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, <FTIMES NEW ROMAN>No will or estate file on Jesse or Sarah Bryan has been found in Lowndes County. Before her death the widow sold their residence to daughter Columbia. Lon Will Lincoln believes he died in 1871.[282]

Great-great-grandfather Ahf. 14. He was Sheriff of Pickens County, Alabama, and a reknown storyteller. "Mr. Jesse W. Bryan, the late landlord of the "Exchange" was the next Sheriff, elected in August 1849, [He was actually elected in 1847, ED] over two Whig competitors, Mr. B. F. Roper and B. G. McAllister. Mr Bryan is a native of Kentucky, was born in Christian County, August 17, 1819. His father migrated to Alabama in 1820 and settled in Sumter County where he was engaged in business with General Gaines at the Choctaw Agency, and died there when Jesse was only four years old. His mother's maiden name was Hawkins, she being own cousin of the renowned Davy Crocket-- She settled at this place after the death of her husband and here she died. In 1840, Mr. Bryan married his present estimable lady, who is a sister of Mr. John Alexander of Carrollton. It is stated that the first Carrollton wedding was the marriage of one of Mrs. Bryan's daughters, sister of our present subject. The history of Mr. Bryan is well known, since the last known date, to most of our readers. He engaged in business at Yorkville as a merchant, afterwards went to Mobile, returned to Pickens in 1840, and acted as deputy of W. H. Davis, whom he succeeded in office, as above stated.

"Jesse W. Bryan, Esq., enjoys a more extensive reputation than any of his predecessors, or successors, as we feel bound to set it down, with all deference to other rather celebrated gentlemen. His celebrity is of that enviable character which the Press alone can confer, and without which a great man is nowhere! It would be sheer affectation to IGNORE the cleaver story of "Cash and the Bear", or "Jess Bryan's Bear Fight"--a tale of three heroes, at least! which has been told, published, nay, stereotyped, from Oregon to Texas, which had its origin on the Gulf of Mexico, was about a "Bar", taken, for aught now known to the contrary, among the Rocky Mountains! The tale originally appeared in the West Alabamian from the pen of Judge A. B. Clitherall, showing how a native came it over a bear man. There is a rich vein of humor in this inimitably told story, which is a much better illustration of Judge Clitherall's ability to write, than anything said in the eulogy of his powers. It runs thus:

"Every man, woman and child in Pickens county knows Jess Bryan. And to those whose circumstances unfortunately compel them to live elsewhere, we would say that Jesse is the present Sheriff of the county aforesaid. And furthermore, we have the authority of the present Secretary of State, for saying that he was the finest looking Sheriff who carried the returns of the last presidential election to Montgomery.

"On reaching Montgomery, Jess went to the Capitol and was introduced to the Secretary; 'I am happy to know you Mr. Bryan,' said the affable Col. Garrett.

"'I am happy to find you do,' replied the Sheriff, 'for since I put on these blacks I hardly know myself.'

"Jesse is our crack tale-teller, and many sideaches have the boys had from laughing at his nubbin ridge and Sourwood stories. One of his we will now give, premising that the gist of the tale consists in his rich mode of telling it, and that it must lose much by being read.

"Some years ago, before I got to be sheriff of this county, I was in Mobile, and on one day I saw a crowd moving out toward the Orange Grove; I joined it, and learned that a match figt was to come off between Jim Burguss's bull dog and a tame bear, for five hundred dollars a side, one hundred forfeit.

"As soon as the ring was formed, the dog was turned loose at the bear, and after one round he stayed loose--no sort of talk could make him clinch again, and Burguss paid the forfeit and drew off the dog.

"Just as the crowd was about to disperse a tall raw boned native from Chickasaha, who was rejoycing in the ownership of a big bony, stump-tailed cur dog, sung out: 'I'll be darned if Cash can't take that bar.'

"'What will you bet on that?' said the owner of the bear.

"' I'll go my pile,' said the raw-bones, and drawing out the foot of an old stocking, he shelled out twenty dollars. The bear man covered the twenty and the ring was again formed.

"'Now gentlemen" said Chickasha, "I wish it to be understood as how nobody goes enter this ring but me and Cash and the bar, and nobody ain't going to speak or tetch but me.'

"This was agreed to, and the bear being unmuzzled, the word was given.

"'Look out, Cash; mind your eyes! Watch him, Cash!' cried raw-bones, as Cash, with a prudent regard for his own interests, kept at a respectful distance; his bristles standing up like the teeth of a harrow. As soon as Cash had taken a position a little in the rear of his foe, and out of range of his paws, his master shouted, 'take him, Cash!'

"With one bound Cash seized the poor brute by the root of the ear, keeping his body side by side with the enemy, so that the latter could not possibly strike him.

"Keep outen this ring, gentlemen,' cried the owner of Cash. 'Bring him here, Cash!'. Cash, by main force, dragged the bear half around the ring, without once exposing himself to the furious blows of the animal.

"'Shake him, Cash!' Again the brave dog shook his foe until the bear's teeth fairly chattered with pain and rage. Still Cash, by keeping yard-arm and yard-arm with the bear, was as safe as if he had been in his master's cabin.

"The owner of the bear seeing that the bear could not bring his arms to bear, could not bear to see Cash bear the bear in such a bear-faced manner, and gave up the day.

"'You give it up, said our man. 'Well, then , gentlemen, clear the ring--Cash leaves when he do leave 'em. Hold him, Cash! You say it's my money, no discounts, no nothing? Watch your time, Cash. Let go, Cash?'

"With a single spring, Cash was ten feet beyond the reach of the bear's paw.

"'That's a right pert bear', said raw-bones, 'but he ain't nigh such a good one as me and Cash has tuk. We got one this fall as measured nine feet from snout to tail tip.'

"'That's a lie,' said the discomfited owner of the bear, 'you never SAW a bear that large in your life.'

"'I haint? Well, I'll go you these two twenty dollars on that branch of the subject.'

"'It's a bet,' said the bear man.

"'Well, come down to George Davis' Store.

"'George let me see that biggest bar skin I let you have a spell back,' said our man.

"Davis handed out the skin and it measured nine feet ONE INCH AND A HALF!

"'Twenty to start on, and twenty are forty, and forty are eighty! Sweet J____s! Whoop! Come here, Cash. Good evening gentlemen,' sang the overjoyed native; and the last I saw of him he and Cash were eating ginger cakes at the market-house."

Jesse may have been named after his uncle, Jesse Hawkins. His last residence was at 605 3rd Ave. South in Columbus, Mississippi, which no longer stands. From 1838 or 1839 until 1840 he lived with his brother in Mobile, then returned to Pickens County, where he married and became deputy sheriff, and was elected Sheriff in 1846, serving from 1847 until 1850, when he was defeated by 29 votes. From the fact that Smith's book was published in 1855 in Carrollton, and from the absolute accuracy of his teachings, it is certain that the author knew Jesse and got his information from him.

According to Lon Will Lincoln, his father Cicero "Lee" Lincoln, who became Sheriff and Court Clerk of Lowndes County and beloved Mayor of Columbus, was married to "Tessie" Alexander, Sarah Bryan's niece, at the Bryan's home, just across the street from the Lincoln's first home and a block from Lee's father's home, where the newly-weds finished their days. These families were apparently very close, "Lee" Lincoln becoming Guardian for Butler Bryan's orphans.[283,284,285] He was Sheriff of Pickens County, a farmer and a merchant.[286,287,288] He was included or listed in the census of Margaret Hawkins in 1830 in Pickens, AL; the Census lists Margaret Bryant (sic) age 40-50 with 4 males 10-15, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 0-5, 1 female 10-15. Her brother John Hawkins and Robert Gray, her brother-in-law, live nearby. The female age 0-5 is probably age 5-10 since Richard died in 1823.[289] In 1840 in Mobile, AL,, In the Census of Mobile County, there is an extra male adult, possibly Jesse, living with Isaac Bryan. We are uncertain of the name of his brother with whom Smith said he lived in Mobile in 1840. It may have been Isaac, but it could have been Alexander or James, or James W.[290] On 1 Jan 1848 in Pickens, AL,, Jesse W. Bryan, as Sheriff of Pickens County, sold real estate of J. C. Ragmorer, John Elmore, Bucky M. Beam to satisfy debt.[291] In 1850 in Pickens, AL,, The Agricultural census of Pickens Co., AL., shows that J. W. Bryan owns 100 acres improved land valued at $1,500. and 67 ac. unimproved land valued at $75. He has 4 horses, 3 milch cows, 2 oxen, 8 cattle, 25 swine, raised 9 bu. corn, 30 bu. peas and beans, 100 bu. sweet potatoes, 20# beeswax and honey and slaughtered $20. livestock.[292] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL,, as J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[293] In 1850 in Pickens, AL,, The Slave Census of Carrollton, Pickens County, AL. lists J. W. Bryan as owner of 13 slaves, including 7 males, ages 30, 30, 30, 30, 26, and 3; six females ages 27, 14, 14, 8 and 1. His brother E. G. lived nearby.[294] On 2 Feb 1852 in Pickens, AL,, Patented to Jessie Bryan 81.325 acres S1/2 NE 1/4, T6N R 17E of St. Stevens meridian cash entry sale. The patent was often filed a year or two earlier, and the person may have been on the land for some time prior to the Patent Date. This was entered at the Cahaba Land Office.[295] In 1855 in Pickens, AL,, The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[296] On 14 May 1859 in Lowndes, MS,, Jesse Bryan had moved to Mississippi by 1859 when he and Sarah S. sold slave boy Charles age 13 and girl Alabama age 10 for $1,125 to Elihu B. Gaston . This sale may have been the source for money to buy a home.[297] On 15 Sep 1859 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse purchased a home in Square 1 S. of Main St., Columbus, MS for $3,650 from Jacob H. and Sally Sharp.[298] In 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[299] On 30 Apr 1861 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Jesse and Sarah Bryan were forced to sell their home back to the Sharps to prevent foreclosure due to inability to pay the notes

due. Fortunately, Sharp was willing to have the house back, and allowed them what they had paid for it.[300] In 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,, They apparently lived around Corinth, MS., where Columbias marriage to John Curtis was recorded in Alcorn County in 1867, but had moved back to Columbus by 1870. No land records found there for Jesse, but his soon to be son-in-law bought a lot there a year before his marriage to Columbia. In 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[301]

Children of Jesse W.[6] Bryan and Sarah Selina Alexander all born in Pickens, AL,, were as follows:

120 i. Columbia Lenora[7] Bryan was born on 17 Nov 1846.[302] She married John Alexander Curtis, son of (--?--) Curtis and (--?--) (--?--), on 7 May 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,, Columbia Bryan's first marriage was to John A. Curtis, who was twenty years older. Her parents had apparently moved to Alcorn County, MS after 1860, returning before 1870 to Columbus. Their marriage took place in Corinth, Miss. On May 7, 1867 Rev. E. C. Gillenwaters performed the ceremony. The Bondsman was H. S. Brooks. Her name was spelled Columbia A. BRYANT on the Marriage Bond, but was corrected by Rev. Gillenwaters on the return to Columbia L. BRYAN.[303,304] She married Capt. John S. White on 30 Dec 1875 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Her second husband, Capt. John S. White, to whom she was married by the Rev. J. M. Keaton on Oct. 30, 1875 in Columbus, MS, was also older than she, and also left her widowed. He was a Captain in the Confederate Army.[305] In 1883 in Pikeville, Lamar, AL,, The estate of her second husband was probated in Lamar Co., AL. His burial at Pine Springs Cemetary. Estate valued at $1,056.00, with net proceeds of $467, which all went to Columbia.[306] She died on 2 Dec 1902 in Detroit, Lamar, AL,, at age 56 She died at the home of James and Elfleda Davidson, with whom she resided.[307,308] On 5 Dec 1902 in Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Marion (Lamar), AL,, Her funeral service at the Presbyterian Church near Detroit was conducted by her step-son, Rev. J. F. White of Hamilton, who was also her Administrator. Judge William R. White, also a step-son, attended the funeral. She is buried in the Carter Cemetary in Detroit, Lamar County, Alabama, and shares a headstone with two of her grand-daughters, Mary Cooper Davidson and Lana Arless Davidson, who died in infancy. Her dates are given as 1846-1902.[309,310]

Great-grandmother Ahf. 7. Her first husband, a civil war veteran who had been captured three times, died just two years after their marriage. She again married an older man and was widowed a second time. She apparently moved into the home of Elfleda and James Davidson soon after and remained until her death in 1902. The granddaughters, according to Lutie Davidson, worshipped her, and loved the doll clothes she made for them. A photo in the author's posession shows her as an attractive matron. It is well known that she had impecable table and social manners, and expected the same from her child and grandchildren.[311,312] She was included or listed in the census of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. in 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL; J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[313] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[314] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[315] Between 1867 and 1875 in 605 3rd Avenue South, Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, She apparently moved to Columbus in 1867 following her marriage to John Curtis. She probably resided at the hotel he operated until after his death, then resided with her parents as shown in the 1870 census. She moved to Lamar County, AL following her marriage to White. On 25 Apr 1867 in Corinth, Alcorn, MS,, The following is a letter from Columbia Bryan to John A. Curtis, to whom she

was soon to be married, a copy of which was included in the Davidson family history of Lutie Davidson, which is unpublished. Other information in this record is from the same source, and she notes that much of it is based on the research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas, who is a cousin, and also the widow of James M. Sizemore, and a former Dean at Samford University.

"Corinth, Miss. April 25, 1867. Mr. Curtis, At length I Have a quiet opportunity to answer your truly welcome letter of the 21st. I have been wanting to write for the last several days but have been prevented by company and it is one of my peculiarities to want to be entirely alone when writing to you my dearest friend and this being THURSDAY I have YOU in special remembrance and instead of being (as you say) hard I think I did extremely well. I have been so much engaged since you left that I scarcely know how time has passed but of one thing I do know my thoughts have been more with you than anyone else.

"There has been little or nothing transpired in our little town since you left that is worth relating. There is considerable shopping and discussion among the ladies preparing to attend a ball, given tomorrow night by the IOF. A very gay time is anticipated. As Mama is not very well I shall not attend.

"The warm bright sunny days with which we have been blessed, has produced quite a change in the appearance of things -- everything looks bright though it is still cool enough to sit by the fire.

"You desired me to give the name of a minister of my choice. I propose Mr. Gillenwaters, who is also authorized to issue license and as he is always here I guess it is not necessary for you to write unless you prefer. In that case I want you to act as you like and think best.

"I must tell you what Mama said last night, looking at me very earnestly, "Daughter, I have but one objection to your marrying. You will then love someone else better than me." She spoke and looked so sad that my conscience smote me but for a moment only, my regard for you conquering all sadness.

"I have written such a long letter and in a hurry to get it mailed this
evening that I shall claim an early answer as a reward.

"You have the best wishes of my parents. May God bless you and holy angels have you in their keeping.
Columbia."

Lutie further quotes Tessye Davidson as having recalled how much the grand daughters loved and enjoyed Columbia's presence and the doll clothes she made for them.[316] On 14 May 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Columbia L. Curtis renounces her right to be named Administratrix for estate of her dec'd husband John A. Curtis, asking that Lee M. Tucker be appointed instead. This petition was resisted by James H. Curtis who has filed a petition to be named as Administrator.[317] On 15 Jun 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Columbia was appointed joint administratrix with L. M. Tucker for the estate of John A. Curtis, her husband, who died intestate at Columbus, MS on May 10, 1869. Columbia L. Curtis, Lee M. Tucker, Abram S. Humphries, William W. Humphries, Jr. post Administrators bond in amount of $1,500 each, estate of John A. Curtis.His estate records may be found at the Columbus, MS. Public Library (NOT in the Chancery Court at the County Courthouse).[318,319,320] On 26 Jul 1869 in Lowndes, MS,, Statement of Cash Advanced the widow by J. H. Curtis Agt; On Jul 1st 1869 after decease of husband Mrs Columbia Curtis removed from the hotel to her fathers house taking beds bed steads &c by consent. After that she was furnished with money as she desired it. The following articles were furnished her in the year 1869 paid as cash or cash itself: May 22, 1869 For Childs Shoes $2.00; Camphor $.25. May 31 Change .10. June 1 Merchandise Rawitch ? $1.68. June 22 Cash .25. Sept. 27 Cash $25. Oct 6 Cash $5.00. Dec 2 Cash $10.00. Dec 22 Cash $60.00. Total $107.08 /s/ James H. Curtis.[321] She was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[322] On 19 Mar 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Mary E. and James H. Curtis and Columbia L. Curtis, widow of John A. Curtis, dec'd, sold Lot 2 thru 9,

square 10 S. of Main Street, including the Curtis or Columbus Hotel property as well as the business and furnishings, to W. D. Humphries for $15,000., of which $10,000 was paid in cash to Mary E. Curtis, and the balance of $5,000. to be paid to Columbia Curtis when she was able to clear title. This property was later repurchased by Mary E. Curtis.[323] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Petition of L. M. Tucker and Columbia L. Curtis, Administrators estate of John A. Curtis, decd. and of Elfleeda Curtis a minor heir & distributee...by her next friend Columbia L. Curtis, that the said Jno. A. Curtis died posessed of a small estate and as a part of it, a one-third interest in conjunction with James H. Curtis & Mary E. Curtis, his wife, who own the remaining two-thirds interest in a piece of property in Square Ten South of Main Street...in Columbus...and bounded and described as follows, to wit: on the North by Washington St, on the East by Market Street, & on the West by the property of James Jones, now occupied by Josiah Stallings as a residence, the same being what is commonly known as the "Columbus (or Curtis) Hotel" property and leasehold from the Trustees of the Franklin Academy, for the term of 99 years from the 1st day of August 1821, renewable forever.

This petition further shows, that the debts due by the estate exceed the assets available to pay them without the sale of the dec'ds interest in the above property..."further shows that they, as the widow and heir have claimed the interest of the said John A. Curtis as to said property as a Homestead exemption, and to speak their right to same....however the said Columbia is willing to forego her said homestead claim, and in order to derive means for the Education and maintenance of said Elfleeda, she, as the Mother and next friend deems it advisable and so represents to the court, that said property be sold and after the payment of debts, that the balance of the proceeds of sale be equally divided between them."[324] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes. MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[325] On 23 Jun 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Pursuant to a sale by the sheriff of the estate of John A. Curtis which was held on 23 June 1873, Columbia Curtis and C. M. Tucker, Admrs. of estate of John A. Curtis, dec'd, made a deed on 28 July 1873 to William B. Bryan (Columbia's brother), conveying her husband's 1/3 interest in the Curtis or Columbus Hotel for $75.00. This sale appears to have been arranged to enable Columbia to clear title for the above conveyance to Humphries, although the author has not discovered the paperwork by which her brother reconveyed the property to her.[326] She witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 21 Jul 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, The Chancery Court approved the sale of the John A. Curtis property at public auction to the highest bidder, W. B. Bryan (brother of the widow) for the sum of $75.[327] In 1875 Columbia Lenora Bryan resided in Pikeville, Marion (Lamar), AL,, Columbia resided in Marion, now Lamar, County following her marriage to Capt. John White. It is known that she was there in the 1880 census, and we know from the wedding invitation of her daughter that she still resided near Detroit at the time of Elfleda's marriage. Following the death of Captain White she resided with her daughter's family at Detroit. On 2 Oct 1875 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Shortly before Columbia's second marriage, her widowed mother Sarah S. Bryan sold her the family home in Columbus for the sum of $2,000.[328] On 23 May 1876 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Columbia L. White and husband John S. White sold a lot in NE part of Square 12 in Barry's Addition to Columbus, MS to James A. Stevens for $350, by note due 1 June 1877. This was probably land from her first husband's estate.[329] On 6 Jul 1876 in Lowndes, MS,, L. M. Tucker petitioned to be removed as Administrator of the estate of John A, Curtis. His reasons include that Columbia has been in substantial control of the estate and all funds related to it; that she has recently married with one John S. White and has moved to Pikeville Al, and that her daughter Elfleda, now age 9, is living with the White family.[330] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1880 in Pikeville, Lamar, AL,, as She and her second husband lived in the Pikeville area between Detroit and Sulligent, where the 1880 U. S. Census of Alabama, Lamar Co., lists John S. White, age 52 who is a clerk in store, born in NC; Columbia L., his wife, age 33, born in Miss. (really in AL) with Father born in KY and mother born in SC; Sally E. White, female age 22 b. AL; John L. White, age 15, in school, AL; Elfleda Curtis, age 12, in school, born MS. There were also 4 boarders listed. (The

marriage license show John D. White, while census and other legal records name him John S. White).[331,332] She witnessed the burial of Lana Arless Davidson in 1889 in Carter Cemetary, Detroit, Lamar, AL; She shares a plot and a grave marker with her grandmother Columbia A. White and her sister Mary Cooper Davidson. The marker reads: "Columbia B. White b. 1846 d. 1902. Mary Cooper Davidson b; 1904 d: 1906. Lana Arless Davidson b. 1888 d. 1889."[333,334] On 3 Apr 1895 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, We know that she was ill in Columbus on this date according to James Davidson's letter to his wife, Elfleda, who was, according to his letter, tending to her ailing mother. From the letter it seems that his mother-in-law may actually reside in Lamar County. It is possible that she moved back to Mississippi following Elfledas's marriage, but we know that she was living with James and Elfleda in the 1900 census.[335] She was included or listed in the census of James Andrew Davidson in 1900 in Millville, Lamar, AL; as James D. Daviston (sic), born 1/53, age 47, married for 14 years, a farmer, married to Elfleda C., born 5/68, age 32, married 14 years, mother of 7 children of whom 6 are living. They have the following children: B. Eugenia, female, born 9/86 age 13; Jessie C. b. 8/89 age 10; Tessie Love b. 2/91 age 9; James A. b. 6/92, age 7; William R. b. 6/84 (should be 6/94) age 5; Allice (sic) F. b. 3/96 age 4. Also living with them is Columbia L. White, Mother-in-law b. 11/46, age 53, widow.[336]

121 ii. William Butler Bryan was born in 1848.[337,338] His estate was probated on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Wm. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan are nearest of kin of the minor Elfleda Curtis agree that it will be necessary for the administrators to sell the estate of John A. Curtis to settle the debts of the estate.[339] He married Mattie Crump on 7 Aug 1879 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS. He was buried in 1887 in Friendship Cem., Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, His marker states simply "W. B. Bryan aged 37 years" and lies beside that of his daughter Ellen who died in infancy. His brother John is buried in the same plot, but has no marker. All are buried in Square 70X.[340] He died in Jan 1887 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[341] On 6 Aug 1896 in Lowndes, CA,, James R. Moore and R. A. Crump petition for appointment of C. L. Lincon (Later mayor of Columbus) Clerk (of Chancery Court) as guardian for Ruby A. Bryan and William B. Bryan, minors. Cicero was an Uncle by marriage of William Butler Bryan. He was appointed Guardian 27 Aug 1896.[342]

He was educated in Vanderbilt University, Nashville, Davidson, TN,, He is said to have graduated before moving to California.[343] He was a Merchant.[344] He was also known as Butler Bryan. He was included or listed in the census of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. in 1850 in Southern District,, Pickens, AL; J. W. Bryan, age 31, Farmer, real property value $1500, b. KY 1819; Sarah, age 30, F, Born in SC 1820; Columbia, age 4, F, Born AL 1846; William, age 1, M, born AL 1849; Samuel Alexander, age 77, M, Physician, b: Unknown 1773. 2 female slaves.[345] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[348] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of
Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector, Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[347] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, as as W. B. Bryan, age 21, Dry Goods Clerk, b. AL. He appears also to have been listed with his parents.[348] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[349] In 1871 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Butler Bryan was the successful bidder for the interest of his brother-in-law in the Columbus or Curtis Hotel on 23 June 1873. He probably reconveyed the hotel to Columbia, since she had previously sold her share for $5,000, subject to being able to clear title. See estate papers of John A. Curtis.[350] He witnessed the

estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[351] On 23 Jun 1873 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, Pursuant to a sale by the sheriff of the estate of John A. Curtis which was held on 23 June 1873, Columbia Curtis and C. M. Tucker, Admrs. of estate of John A. Curtis, dec'd, made a deed on 28 July 1873 to William B. Bryan (Columbia's brother), conveying her husband's 1/3 interest in the Curtis or Columbus Hotel for $75.00. This sale appears to have been arranged to enable Columbia to clear title for the above conveyance to Humphries, although the author has not discovered the paperwork by which her brother reconveyed the property to her.[352] He witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 21 Jul 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, The Chancery Court approved the sale of the John A. Curtis property at public auction to the highest bidder, W. B. Bryan (brother of the widow) for the sum of $75.[353] On 14 May 1877 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan was trustee in a crop loan from Wyatt Spruell to S. Lichtenstader.[354] On 14 May 1877 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan was named as Trustee for Wyatt Spruill on a crop loan to Lichsten Stadler.[355] On 1 May 1879 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan was trustee in the sale of land Woodson H. McKinnon and John T. Wood.[356] On 1 May 1879 in Lowndes, MS,, W. B. Bryan Trustee on trust deed Woodson H. Kennon to Jno. T. Wood.[357] He appeared on the census of 1880 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, as William B. Bryan, age 30, b. 1850, Grocer, b. AL, wife Mattie age 22, b. 1858, AL, Ellen L., 1/12, daughter, b. MS. There were two unnamed black female servants (daughter Ellen died at age 3 months).[358] On 2 Dec 1881 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, William Butler Bryan (her uncle) and John A. Suell conveyed lot 10 square 19 South of Main in Columbus, MS, being the remainder of a 99 year lease renewable forever dated 1821, to Elfleda Curtis for $1,070.00. This would have been the Columbus Hotel property.[359] On 9 Oct 1896 in Lowndes, MS,, Cicero Lincoln, Guardian, petition to expend income of his ward (orphan of W. B. Bryan) in his support filed and approved.[360] Between 27 Oct 1896 and 4 Nov 1896 in Lowndes, MS,, Inventory of Guardian, Cicero Lincoln, filed and petitioned to sell personality to support wards (orphans of W. B. Bryan). Sale of personalty ordered. The sale of kitchen and and other personal property raised $57.92 for each of the orphans accounts. Other property of $1920.00 for each remained in the hands of the guardian who asked to either lease or sell such property for their benefit, and to loan the proceeds at interest. In Oct. 1898 he was authorized to spend $500. per annum for the support and education of each child in 1899. In 1900 the amount was reduced to $350.[361]

122 iii. John M. Bryan was born in 1850.[362] His estate was probated on 21 Apr 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Wm. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan are nearest of kin of the minor Elfleda Curtis agree that it will be necessary for the administrators to sell the estate of John A. Curtis to settle the debts of the estate.[363] He was buried in 1927 in Friendship Cem., Columbus, Lowndes, MS,, He is buried beside his brother and neice in Square 70X, Friendship Cemetary, Columbus, MS. There is no marker for John.[364] He died on 22 Dec 1927 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS.[365] His estate was probated on 11 Jul 1928 in Lowndes, MS,, "As a young man he clerked in a retail store and continued in the mercantile business until a few years before his death, operating a store in the prarie section of Lowndes County." John M. Bryan died intestate. Elfleda Davidson, his niece, petitioned for appointment of an administrator. Estate amounting to $238.60. Jonothan J. Richards, Admin. Net Estate $101.60 after funeral expenses which included a physicians bill of $21., Funeral Expense $92.50, Hospital Room $13.. Apparently unmarried. His heirs were the two children of his brother, William Butler Bryan, and his niece, Elfleda Curtis Davidson. He apparently did some work for Mississipi Power and the City of Columbus, according to receivables in the estate file.[366,367]

He was a Merchant.[368] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1855 in Pickens, AL; The Alabama State Census of Pickens County, Alabama lists J. W. Bryan with 2 males under 21 (William Butler Bryan and John Bryan), 1 white male over 21 (Jesse), 1 white female under 21 (Columbia), 1 white female over 21 (Sarah), total whites 5, 9 slaves, total persons 14, 2 children age 6-16.[369] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1860 in Columbus, Lowndes, MS; Jesse W. Bryan is listed in the 1860 census of Lowndes Co., MS, City of

Columbus, age 40. male, a Collector. Real Estate $4000, Personal Property $4000. Born KY 1820, Wife Sarah, age 39 born SC, with three children, Columbia age 13, William age 12, John, age 10, all born in Alabama.[370] He was included or listed in the census of Jesse W. Bryan in 1870 in Columbus. Lowndes, MS; The Census of Lowndes Co., MS., City of Columbus, Jesse Bryan is a store clerk, age 50, with personal property of $300. Sarah is 49. The widowed Columbia Curtis, age 23, occupation "none" lives with them with her daughter "Elflutea" (sic), Curtis age 19 (really less than 2, maybe 19 months?). W. B., son, a dry goods clerk age 21 (also listed as an individual), John, age 19, grocer, property worth $500, b. AL.[371] He witnessed the estate pro of John Alexander Curtis on 20 Mar 1873 in Lowndes, MS,, Jas. H. Curtis, his wife Mary E. Curtis, W. B. Bryan and John M. Bryan ordered to appear in court and show cause why administrators C. L. Curtis and L. M. Tucker should not sell leasehold assets of John A. Curtis, decd.[372]

108. Margaret Finley[6] Crockett (David[5], Rebecca[4]Hawkins, Nathan[3], John[2], John[1]) was born on 25 Nov 1812 in Franklin, TN. She married Wiley Flowers on 25 Mar 1830 in Gibson, TN.[373] She died after 1850 in Kenton, Gibson, TN.[374]
Her married name was Patton.

Children of Margaret Finley[6] Crockett and Wiley Flowers were as follows:

123 i. George[7] Flowers.
124 ii. Margaret Ann Flowers.

Endnotes

1. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore County Families 1659-1759* in *no series* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1989), p. 202-203, 312-313.

2. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *Ancestral File Numbers: Church of Christ of Latter May Saints* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.), 1ZT5-DC.

3. Jane Baldwin, *The Maryland Calendar of Wills* in *no series*, Vol.1 through 20 (Westminister, MD: Family Line Publishing Co., 1988), vol. II, p. 142.

4. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312.

5. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 1ZT5-FJ

6. Baltimore County, MD Administrative Accounts, n.d., Lib. 3, p. 174, 246-247.

7. Baltimore County MD Administrative Bonds, n.d., Lib. 3, p. 234

8. Jane Baldwin, *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, vol. 7, p. 33

9. Robert W. Barnes. *Baltimore Families*. p. 203, 312.

10. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers 1689-1793* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1988), p. 39.

11. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, 202-203, 312-313.

12. Baltimore County, MD Administrative, Lib. 3, fol. 174, 246-247.

13. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 202-203, 312.

14. Baltimore County, MD Administrative, Lib. 3, p. 174, 246, 247.

15. Baltimore County MD Administrative, Lib. 3, p. 234.

16. Jane Baldwin, *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, vol. 7, p. 33 (20:750).

17. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 75.

18. Baltimore County Wills, n.d., Lib. 20, fol. 750.

19. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-3.

20. Baltimore County Marriages, n.d., vol. 1, BA-222.

21. Robert W. Barnes, *Maryland Marriages 1634-1777* in *no series* (Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1975), p. 82.

22. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-313.

23. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 19, 75.

24. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-3.

25. F. Edward Wright, *Inhabitants of Baltimore Co. 1692-1763* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1987), p. 11.

26. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-3.

27. Maryland Colonial Land Grant Records, n.d., Lib. B#N, p. 131, 139.

28. Records of St. Paul's Parsih, vol. 1, The Anglican Church Records of Baltimore City and Lower Baltimore Co - Early 1700's through 1800St. Paul's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD and vol. 2, The Protestant Episcopal Church Records of Baltimore City and Lower Baltimore Co., 1801-1825, 1988 and 1989, p. 18, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

29. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 40, 48, 66, 75, 91.

30. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-8P.

31. Jane Baldwin, *Maryland Calendar of Wills*, vol. 7 p. 71

32. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 22 (2 entries), 26.

33. Ralph H. Morgan Jr., Abstractor, *Harford County, Maryland Wills 1774-1800 Harford County, MD* in *no series* (Silver Spring, MD: Family Line Publications, 1990), p. 37.

34. Joan Hume Editor, *Index to the Wills of Garrett and Harford Co., MD.* in *no series* (Baltimore: Magna Carter Book Co., 1970), AJ-2-292.

35. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 26.

36. ibid, p. 34.

37. ibid.

38. ibid, p. 39.

39. ibid, p. 49.

40. ibid, p. 56

41. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 1ZT5-9T.

42. ibid, 1ZT5-8N, 1ZT5-9T.

43. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*.

44. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 1ZT5-9T.

45. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, Vestry Proceedings, 11 Apr. 1743.

46. ibid, p. 23.

47. ibid.

48. ibid.

49. ibid.

50. F. Edward Wright, *Inhabitants of Baltimore Co*, p. 29.

51. Bill & Martha Reamy, *St. George's Parish Registers*, p. 24.

52. ibid.

53. ibid, p. 39

54. ibid, p. 47.

55. Records of St. Paul's, vol. 1, p. 4.

56. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-313

57. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-7J.

58. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-313

59. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-75 and G6DJ-8P.

60. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St. George's Parish Registers, Baltimore and Harford County, Maryland, 1696-1851* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1987), p. 192.

61. Robert W. Barnes, *Maryland Marriages 1634-1777*, p. 82. Ref, 2 BA-192.

62. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312-313

63. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 84 (192).

64. Robert W. Barnes, *Baltimore Families*, p. 203, 312, 313.

65. Robert W. Barnes, *Maryland Marriages 1634-1777*, p. 82 (2BA192).

66. no title, n.d..

67. Records of St. Paul's.

68. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse Records, n.d., Tax Rolls 1796/7. Tenn. State Library and Archives, Nashville, TN

69. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-9V.

70. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p.192.

71. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-9V.

72. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p.192.

73. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-B2.

74. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p.192.

75. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-B2.

76. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p.192.

77. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-B2.

78. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

79. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-DD.

80. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

81. ibid.

82. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DH-9Q. Davy Crockett Biog. p. 20-21.

83. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

84. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DH-9Q. Davy Crockett Biog. p. 20-21.

85. David Crockett, *The Life of David Crockett* in *no series* (New York: Grosset and Dunlap, 1902), p. 20-21.

86. Greene County, TN Tax Rolls, n.d., for 1783. Tenn. State Library & Archives, Nashville, TN, Tennessee State Library and Archives.

87. Greene County Tennessee Court House Records, n.d., DB 3, p. 140-141.

88. 1820 U. S. Census Christian Co., KY, p. 046, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

89. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-C7.

90. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

91. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-C7.

92. Greene County, AL Deed Book, n.d., vol. A, pp. 13-16.

93. Christian Co., KY., Deed Book, n.d., vol. B, p. 317, 318.

94. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DJ-C7.

95. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

96. Christian County, KY.. Marriages. n.d., vol. 1808-1811, pp. 242-243.

97. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, DB 1, p. 65, 125-126.

98. Hawkins County TN Courthouse Records, n.d., DB 2, p. 7, DB 3, p. 191

99. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, Tax Rolls 1796/7. Tenn. State Library and Archives, Nashville, TN.

100. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 2, p. 349.

101. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, DB 3, p. 394-395.

102. Christian County, KY., Survey Book, n.d..

103. ibid, vol. 3, p. 232.

104. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

105. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

106. Greene County, AL Deed, vol. A, p. 13-14, 15-16.

107. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p.192.

108. 1810 U. S. Census of Christian Co., KY, p. 069, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

109. ibid.

110. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213.

111. Christian Co., KY., Deed, vol. C, p. 46-47.

112. ibid, Vol. H, p. 253-255.

113. ibid, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

114. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532

115. 1830 U. S. Census, Greene County, AL, p. 216, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

116. General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads, Cash Entry, Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996, Access # AL0980__. 044 and AL1000__.146.

117. ibid, Access # AL3460__. 179.

118. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213.

119. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

120. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

121. 1820 Census Christian Co., KY.

122. Greene Co. AL Probate Files, n.d., #58.

123. Christian County, KY., Marriages, vol. 1808-1811, p. 224.

124. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213.

125. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

126. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

127. 1810 Census Christian Co., KY, p. 101.

128. Greene County, AL Deed, vol. A, p. 13-14, 15-16.

129. Greene Co. AL Probate, #58.

130. General Land Office Automated, Access # AL0030__. 231.

131. 1810 Census Christian Co., KY.

132. Greene County, AL Deed, vol. A, p. 13-14, 15-16.

133. Greene Co. AL Probate, #58.

134. General Land Office Automated, Access # AL0910__.324.

135. ibid, Access # AL2590__.202 and AL 2610__.356.

136. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 2H69-RW

137. ibid.

138. ibid

139. ibid.

140. ibid.

141. ibid, G6DC-V4.

142. ibid.

143. ibid.

144. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, Deed Book 2, p. 620-621.

145. Sullivan County, TN Tax Lists, n.d., Tenn. State Library and Archives, Nashville, Tennessee State Library and Archives.

146. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, Deed Book 5, p. 136-137.

147. ibid, Deed Book 6, p. 207-208.

148. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 8NDP-LV.

149. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192. Davy Crockett Autobiog. p. 2-3.

150. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 8NDP-LV.

151. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192. Davy Crockett Autobiog. p. 2-3.

152. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*, p. 2.

153. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 8NDP-LV.

154. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192. Davy Crockett Autobiog. p. 2-3.

155. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*, p. 2.

156. North Caroliana Colonial Land Grants, n.d., Grant Book 17, p. 132.

157. Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse, DB 1, p. 218-219.

158. Greene County Tennessee Court, DB 2, p. 286.

159. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*.

160. ibid.

161. ibid.

162. ibid.

163. ibid.

164. ibid.

165. Christian County, KY., Marriages, Marriage Book 1808-1811, p. 126.

166. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*.

167. ibid.

168. Christian County, KY., Survey, Book 2, p. 68 and Book 7, p. 332.

169. 1810 Census Christian Co., KY, p. 069.

170. Christian Co., KY., Deed, vol. C, p. 46-47.

171. ibid, Vol. C, p. 404-405.

172. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*.

173. ibid.

174. ibid.

175. ibid.

176. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DG-VJ.

177. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

178. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DG-VJ.

179. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

180. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DG-VJ.

181. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

182. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, G6DG-VJ.

183. Henry C. Peden Jr., M. A., *St. John's and St*, p. 192.

184. Nelson F. Smith, *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: The author, Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

185. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.).

186. Christian Co., KY., Deed, vol. B, p. 317-318.

187. Christian County, KY., Marriages, vol. 1808-1811, p. 224.

188. Greene Co. AL Probate, #58.

189. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County.*

190. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County.*

191. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County.*

192. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County.*

193. 1810 Census Christian Co., KY, p. 102.

194. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213.

195. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. C, p. 404-405.

196. ibid, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

197. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

198. Greene Co. AL Probate, File 58.

199. ibid, #58

200. 1830 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, p. 134, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

201. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p. 185-187.

202. 1840 U. S. Census Pickens County, AL, p. 349, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

203. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

204. 1840 U. S. Census of Mobile Co., AL, p. 102, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

205. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*.

206. ibid.

207. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

208. Christian County, KY., Marriages, vol. 1808-1811, p. 203

209. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213

210. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

211. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

212. Hawkins County TN Courthouse, DB 6, p. 213

213. Christian Co., KY., Deed, Vol. I, p. 443-445.

214. ibid, Vol. I, p. 531-532.

215. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

216. ibid.

217. ibid.

218. ibid.

219. ibid.

220. ibid.

221. ibid.

222. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*.

223. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*.

224. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett*.

225. ibid.

226. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, HQBW-85.

227. ibid, HQBW-85 and 8NDS-Z6.

228. ibid, HQBW-85.

229. David Crockett, *Life of Davud Crockett.*

230. ibid.

231. ibid.

232. ibid.

233. Michael L. Lafaro, *Two Hundred Years: a Crockett Chronology* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.), p. xviii-xix.

234. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 8ND7-0B

235. ibid, 15TR-8TN.

236. ibid, 8ND7-0B.

237. ibid, 8NDT-1H.

238. ibid.

239. ibid, 8NDT-41 & MVGL-K9.

240. 1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, p. 96, house 1274, family 1313, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

241. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

242. General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi., May 1997, Acessd # MS1420__.293.

243. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

244. !850 U. S. Census of Pickens County, AL, Slave Schedules, p. 577, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

245. Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries., n.d., Original Entry Land Grants - by Legal Description.

246. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

247. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

248. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

249. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

250. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

251. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

252. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313.

253. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

254. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313

255. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

256. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 96, dwelling 1274, family 1313

257. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 577.

258. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 09, house29, family 29

259. ibid, p. 09, house 29, family 29.

260. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

261. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

262. 1850 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, Agricultural Schedules, p. 341, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

263. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

264. Pickens Co., AL U, Original Entry Land Grants - by Legal Description.

265. General Land Office Automated, Access # AL2850__.089

266. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

267. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens, AL, p. 341

268. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

269. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 9, house 29.

270. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens, AL, p. 341.

271. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 561.

272. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p. 185-7.

273. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p. 102-5.

274. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, p. 55, Columbus MS., Public Library.

275. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, 185-187.

276. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

277. ibid.

278. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p.185-7.

279. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p.102-5.

280. Joseph Alexander, Tanner.

281. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS. n.d., Copied from computer records at the cemetary by Walt Holliman 7 Apr 1992, Records are on computer. but often only the owners name is shown. Walt Holliman copied relevant grave markins in 1993., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

282. Joseph Alexander, Tanner

283. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p. 100-7.

284. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p. 102-5.

285. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 18.

286. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, p.185-7.

287. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County*, p.102-5.

288. Joseph Alexander, Tanner

289. 1830 Census Pickens, AL, p. 134.

290. 1840 Census Mobile, AL, p. 102.

291. Pickens County, AL., Deed Book, n.d., vol. F. p. 626-627

292. 1850 Agr. Census Pickens. AL. not indexed.

293. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17

294. 1850 Slave Cen. Pickens, AL, p. 568.

295. General Land Office Automated, Access # AL 1920__.232, Document 40057.

296. Alabama State Census of 1855, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

297. Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, n.d., DB 31, p. 622.

298. ibid, DB 31, p. 627-628.

299. 1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

300. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, DB 32, p. 646.

301. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

302. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

303. Catherine Pepper Spell, *Abstracts of Marriages, Pickens County, AL 1865-1881 from The West Alabamian* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: C. P. Spell, 1970), p. 9.

304. Alcorn County, MS., Marriage Bonds, n.d., vol. 76.38.

305. Lowndes County, MS, Marriage Book, n.d., vol. 7, p. 477.

306. Lamar Co., AL., Estate Book, n.d., vol. 1, pp. 267-276

307. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

308. Davidson Family History, n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

309. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

310. Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit, Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end., n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

311. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 53.

312. Davidson Family History.

313. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17.

314. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

315. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

316. Davidson Family History.

317. Lowndes Co., MS Estate Book, n.d., Chancery Court Docket 1622, Misc. Papers., Columbus MS., Public Library.

318. ibid, vol. 3, docket 1622.

319. Lowndes County, MS., Minute Book, n.d., vol. 11, pp. 307, 354, 437, 441.

320. Lowndes County, MS Record Book, n.d., vol. U, pp. 256, 259, 264, 506.

321. Estate File Docket 1622 Lowndes Co. MS Chancery Court, n.d., Docket 1622. Statement of Cash advanced the widow Curtis by J. H. Curtis Agt., Note: These records are at the Library - Not in the Court House!, Columbus MS., Public Library.

322. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

323. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 43, pp. 513-515.

324. Estate File Docket 1622, Petition for sale filed 20 Mar 1873.

325. ibid, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

326. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 48, pp. 5-6.

327. Estate File Docket 1622, Confirmation of Sale, Chancery Court, dockett 1622, 21 Jul 1873.

328. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 51, p. 251.

329. ibid, vol. 55, p. 326.

330. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622 Misc. papers..

331. Joseph Alexander. Tanner. p. 53.

332. 1880 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1880, p. 105, family 106, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

333. Davidson Family History.

334. Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit.

335. Davidson Family History.

336. 1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1900, Millville, Beat 7, page 128, family 128, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

337. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

338. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 012, house 34, family 35.

339. Estate File Docket 1622, Answer filed 21 Apr 1873.

340. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

341. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55

342. Lowndes Co.. MS Estate, Vol. 1, p. 2309, docket # 2308-2309. Also DB 4, p. 512-513; Minute Book 8, p. 339; Record Book 2, p. 250.

343. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55

344. ibid.

345. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17.

346. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

347. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

348. 1870 U. S. Census of Lowndes County, MS, p. 54, dwelling 460, family 681, Columbus MS., Public Library.

349. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

350. Estate File Docket 1622, Docket 1622.

351. ibid, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

352. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 48, pp. 5-6.

353. Estate File Docket 1622, Confirmation of Sale, Chancery Court, dockett 1622, 21 Jul 1873.

354. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, DB 53, p. 564.

355. Lowndes Co., MS Deed.

356. ibid, DB 54, p. 407.

357. ibid.

358. 1880 U. S. Census of Lowndes Co. MS, p. 203, Columbus MS., Public Library.

359. Lowndes Co., MS Deed, vol. 58, p. 504.

360. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Minute Book 8, p. 362, 377, 383, 418; M. B. 9 p. 166, 270, 421, 430; M. B. 10, p. 96; Record Book 2, p. 250.

361. ibid, Minute Book 8, p. 362; Record Book 2, p. 250.

362. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

363. Estate File Docket 1622, Answer filed 21 Apr 1873.

364. Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, square 70X.

365. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

366. ibid.

367. Lowndes Co., MS Estate, Estate Docket 4065; E. B. 7. p. 491; MB 17 p. 461; MB 18 p. 20; Acct. Bk. 3, p. 63, 78.

368. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

369. 1855 Ala. State Census, Pickens County, Reel 1, page 3.

370. 1860 Census Lowndes, MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983.

371. Baltimore County Marriages, page 27, house 188, family 234.

372. Estate File Docket 1622, Summons written 20 March, service April 1873 for appearance 21 Apr 1873.

373. (?) Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, *LDS AFN*, 2JJ7-ZR & 2JJ7-XL.

374. ibid, 2JJ7-ZR.

Bibliography

1850 U. S. Census of Pickens County, AL, Slave Schedules. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1810 U. S. Census of Christian Co., KY, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1820 U. S. Census Christian Co., KY, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1830 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1830 U. S. Census, Greene County, AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1840 U. S. Census of Mobile Co., AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1840 U. S. Census Pickens County, AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census of Pickens Co., AL, Agricultural Schedules. (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

1870 U. S. Census of Lowndes County, MS, Columbus MS., Public Library.

1880 U. S. Census of Lowndes Co. MS, Columbus MS., Public Library.

1880 US Census Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1880, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1900 U. S. Census, Lamar Co., AL as of 1 Jun 1900, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

Alabama State Census of 1855, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Alcorn County, MS., Marriage Bonds, n.d..

Baldwin, Jane. *The Maryland Calendar of Wills* in *no series*. Vol.1 through 20 (Westminister, MD: Family Line Publishing Co., 1988).

Baltimore County MD Administrative Bonds, n.d..

Baltimore County Wills, n.d..

Baltimore County, MD Administrative Accounts, n.d..

Baltimore County, MD, Marriages.

Barnes, Robert W.. *Baltimore County Families 1659-1759* in *no series* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1989).

Barnes, Robert W.. *Maryland Marriages 1634-1777* in *no series* (Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1975).

Carter Cemetary Markers, Detroit, Lamar County, AL transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994. Carter Cemetary located about 1 mi. south of Detroit, Lamar Co., between Sulligent and Detroit on hwy. 17 - E. side of road. More Davidsons are said to be buried at Chapel Hill..hwy 17 S. from Detroit to 2nd blacktop road on right...Right to first blacktop...Left to first blacktop...Left to end., n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Christian Co., KY., Deed Book, n.d..

Christian County, KY., Marriages, n.d..

Christian County, KY., Survey Book, n.d..

Church of Christ of Latter Day Saints, (?). *Ancestral File Numbers: Church of Christ of Latter May Saints* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.).

Clanahan, James F.. *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.).

Crockett, David. *The Life of David Crockett* in *no series* (New York: Grosset and Dunlap, 1902).

Davidson Family History, n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Estate File Docket 1622 Lowndes Co. MS Chancery Court, n.d., Note: These records are at the Library - Not in the Court House!, Columbus MS., Public Library.

Friendship Cemetary Records, Columbus, Lowndes Co., MS, n.d., Records are on computer, but often only the owners name is shown. Walt Holliman copied relevant grave markins in 1993., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

General Land Office Automated Records Project Pre-1908 Patents:H Homesteads, Cash Entry, Choctaw Indian Scrip and Chickasaw Cession Lands. State of Mississippi., May 1997.

General Land Office Automated Records Project. Pre 1908 Patents: Homesteads, Cash Entry, Creek Indian Treaty and Choctaw Indian Scrip, Sept. 1996.

Greene Co. AL Probate Files, n.d..

Greene County Tennessee Court House Records, n.d..

Greene County, AL Deed Book, n.d..

Greene County, TN Tax Rolls, n.d., Tennessee State Library and Archives

Hawkins County TN Courthouse Records, n.d..

Hume, Joan Editor. *Index to the Wills of Garrett and Harford Co., MD.* in *no series* (Baltimore: Magna Carter Book Co., 1970).

Joseph Alexander, Tanner, n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, Columbus MS., Public Library.

Lamar Co., AL., Estate Book, n.d..

Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, n.d..

Lowndes Co., MS Estate Book, n.d., Columbus MS., Public Library.

Lowndes County, MS Record Book, n.d..

Lowndes County, MS, Marriage Book, n.d..

Lowndes County, MS., Minute Book, n.d..

Maryland Colonial Land Grant Records, n.d..

Michael L. Lafaro. *Two Hundred Years: a Crockett Chronology* in *no series* (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.).

Morgan, Ralph H. Jr., Abstractor. *Harford County, Maryland Wills 1774-1800 Harford County, MD* in *no series* (Silver Spring, MD: Family Line Publications, 1990).

no title, n.d..

North Caroliana Colonial Land Grants, n.d..

Peden, Henry C. Jr., M. A.. *St. John's and St. George's Parish Registers, Baltimore and Harford County, Maryland, 1696-1851* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1987).

Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries.. n.d..

Pickens County, AL., Deed Book, n.d..

Reamy, Bill & Martha. *St. George's Parish Registers 1689-1793* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1988).

Records of St. Paul's Parsih, vol. 1, The Anglican Church Records of Baltimore City and Lower Baltimore Co - Early 1700's through 1800St. Paul's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD and vol. 2, The Protestant Episcopal Church Records of Baltimore City and Lower Baltimore Co., 1801-1825, 1988 and 1989, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History)

Smith, Nelson F.. *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: The author, Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

Spell, Catherine Pepper. *Abstracts of Marriages, Pickens County, AL 18[illegible]81 from The West Alabamian* in *no series* (Carrollton, AL: C. P. Spell, 1970).

Sullivan County, Tn Courthouse Records, n.d..

Sullivan County, TN Tax Lists, n.d., Tennessee State Library and Archives.

Wright, F Edward. *Inhabitants of Baltimore Co. 1692-1763* in *no series* (Silver Springs, MD: Family Line Publishing, 1987).

Chapter

9

The Smith Family

This is one family where the records speak for themselves. The challenge with this family was in deciding what to omit, for there is so much about them in the public records.

Generation One

1. Col. John[1] Smith was born in 1701 at England.[1,2,3,4,5,6,7,8] He married Margaret Schoonhester <?> in 1719 at Ireland.[9] He died in 1783 at Botentort, VA.[10,1,2,3,4,11,6,7] He was buried in 1783 at Rockingham, VA, Col. John Smith is said to be buried at the Smithland estate cemetary of his son Daniel, which now lies under the waters of Silver Lake, a man made mill-pond in the present town of Dayton, VA.[10,1,2,3,4,11,6,7]

Sixth great-grandfather Alf. 248. According to Guy Smith (undocumented) he was the grandson of Daniel Smith, Sr. who operated a distillery in Marlborough, England, and the son of Daniel Smith, Jr., who was a cheese factor in London. While John was young the family moved to northern Ireland where John married Margaret Schoonhester and had three sons, Abraham, Daniel and Henry before moving to America. Colonel John Smith of Virginia was the 6th great grandfather of the grandchildren of James A. and Elfleda Davidson, and one of our most illustrous ancestors.

It is generally agreed that John Smith was born in England, moving, either with his family or as an English soldier to Ulster, Northern Ireland where he married Margaret. There is some disagreement about the date of his birth, Virkus and others cite 1698. The date given here, 1701, is that cited by Aronheim from a deposition in Augusta County, VA Co., dated 20 Nov. 1766, which states that John Smith was then 65 years of age, which would indicate a birth date of 1701.So much has been written by so many about this colorful pioneer and military officer that it is difficult to include everything that is known. Here I have attempted to paint a full picture.

Colonel John Smith was called the most accomodating and ardent patriot on the frontier in his time. John Smith is frequently named as a Captain in official records, but he was later promoted to Major and Colonel. He was a noted Indian Fighter during the French and Indian Wars, a farmer and businessman, who settled near Sangerville, Augusta Co., VA.

Captain John Smith was land rich and cash poor, partly because he often used his own funds to pay his Militia Troops or to buy their food and equipment, often signing notes for amounts really the responsibility of the government. There are a number of court actions over the years in Augusta County dealing with this indebtedness, and in fact he spent one term in jail for such debt.

There are some disagreements and mysteries to be solved, particularly as to the number and identity of John Smith's children. All of the researchers are agreed that he had the following children: Abraham, Daniel, Henry, John, Jr., and Joseph. All of these are named, as well as wife Margaret, in his claim for head rights when he moved to Orange County, VA. His first will causes some problems. He names two groups of sons in the first will. Abraham, David, Henry and John Jr. are grouped together in one bequest, leaving them 5 shillings each. No problem so far, except that son Joseph is omitted. He also names wife Margaret and Daughter Louisa. No problem here, except that Louisa is not mentioned in the claim for head rights, which indicates that she was probably born in Virginia. (It should be noted that fathers sometimes reserved the headrights of their daughters for their future husbands as a supplement or dowery).

He then names five additional sons who are to divide his remaining land. These are William, Joseph, David, Jonathan and James Jordan. Boogher and others believe the second set of sons have the surname Jordan and are really his grandsons by daughter Louisa. If this is true, then son Joseph was indeed not mentioned in his father's will, and Louisa, in order to have had five sons by 1753, when the first will is written, would have to have been born probably by 1720. That would make her far to old to be the wife of Reece Bowen, which she was. Remember also that she was christened in Oct 1745. Clearly these are not the sons of Louisa.

Other problems arise. Waddell, in "Annals" gives us two more problems. In addition to the accepted sons, he adds William, and declares there were three sons of John Smith at Ft. Vauss, two who were killed at the seige and during captivity, (who we know to be John, Jr. and Joseph) and a third son who may have been killed before the seige, not named, but believed to be Patrick. Patrick and William appear to be interchangeable.

Aronheim in "Col. John Smith" further complicates the problem by declaring that at least one son, probably named Patrick, was born between their arrival in America and 1741, and probably after they migrated to Virginia,

since no head rights were claimed for him. He also adds that the church records from The Old Tinkling Springs Church in Augusta County record the following births to John Smith and wife Margaret: David b. 10 Jul 1741, Jonathan b. 22 Jul 1744, Louisa b. 6 Oct 1745. James, named in Col. Smith's last will, he feels was born later in Bottentort. He further states that Jonathan, James and Louisa were at home with their mother during their father's captivity. James, he says, became a Captain in the Revolution serving with William Campbell on the Expedition to New River against the Tories in 1779 and being present at the surrender in Yorktown in 1781. Kegley says James lived in the Spreading Spring community of Botentourt County.

Kegley names the five sons listed on the claim for head rights, Abraham, Henry, Daniel, John, and Joseph. Louisa or Levisa who married Reece Bowen, and James, mentioned in Col. Smith's last will.

The record is further complicated by several of the researchers who believe that there was a daughter Margaret who married Lieut. Hugh Reese (or Rees) Bowen who died at the battle of King's Mountain during the revolution. Others feel that Louisa was the wife of Reese Bowen, and that there was no daughter Margaret.

Boogher ascribes to John and Margaret six children; Abraham, Daniel, Henry, John, Jr., Joseph and Margaret, He states Margaret married Reese Bowen. It should be noted that there are a number of errors in Boogher's work.

Most of the problems and disparities go away if we believe that the second group of sons were, in fact, sons of John and Margaret, and rather than being a surname, Jordan is really the middle name of his youngest son, James. If Louisa was indeed born in 1745, the five additional sons could not be hers since she was only 8 when the first will was written. Son Joseph would now be mentioned in the will. The son Aronheim believes to be Patrick is probably William, if the younger sons were named in order of birth in the will, and he may have been the additional son killed in the French and Indian Wars. The reason for the seperate entries may lie in the fact that his four older sons had already established themselves and were not needful of his help, while he provided land for the younger children not yet established. This also gives us a beginning for James, or James Jordan Smith, who was the only heir, other than the Mother, in the second will probated in Bottentort Co. Born in 1745, Louisa could not have been named for headrights, not having been born. When viewed in this light, all of Aronheim's additional children are also accounted for in the first will. Under this scenario James would have been born in Augusta County, rather than Botentourt as suggested by Aronheim, since James Jordan was named in the first will. Aronheim himself places James, along with Jonathan and Louisa, as being at home while Smith was a prisoner.

May is apparently the source for the daughter Margaret Reed Smith Bowen, basing it on the fact that "in 1774 he entered 100 acres on the S. sd of North River for his daughter Margaret Reed Smith", for which he offers no documentation. There is agreement that Bowen did marry John Smith's daughter, and there is general agreement that he married Louisa. There are records of a Margaret Smith, tithable in Rockingham County in 1788, but we assume this is John's widow Margaret. Since there is no other record of Margaret, the author assumes that there was only one daughter, Louisa or Levisa, who married Bowen. I also assume that Patrick and William are the same person, since there is no record of a Patrick, and no mention in the first will.

Genealogists disagree on the date of death of Col. John Smith. Virkus and others give his death as 1776, but there are several documented events after that date. Some state he died in 1776 at the home of his son in Rockingham Co.; Kegley gives his death as occouring in 1779. It appears that he really died in 1783, and that he is the John Smith whose will, written 26 April 1779, was presented for probate by George Skillern, Exr., 13 March 1783 in Bottentort County. Skillern had long been a friend and neighbor. His court appearances in 1780 and Andrew Boyd's letter in 1782 reinforce this belief. Again, per Boogher, "He survived until the Revolutionary War began, and then, his military spirit having been revived, he applied for a Commission and was refused on account of his advanced age, then 78 years, which greatly offended him.

"His sons, Abraham, Henry and Daniel, were also prominent in the French and Indian Wars; three of his sons died in the French and Indian War, and his son-in-law, Hugh Reece Bowen, was killed Oct. 7, 1780 at the Battle of Kings Mountain in the Revolutionary War near the close of the fight, as a Lieut. of Campbell's Regiment of Riflemen, Virginia Militia....". He died at Smithlands, the residence of his son Daniel, two miles north of Harrisonburg, Virginia.[10,1,2,3,4,11,6,7] John Smith was a Patriot, Colonial Militia Officer, and a Planter.[10,1,2,3,4,11,6,7] He immigrated in 1730 to Chester, PA, He is believed to have come to America about this time settling first in Chester Co., PA.[9] He immigrated in 1738 to Orange (Augusta), VA, There are early records in Orange County of a John Smith beginning 1734, but they appear to be those of an earlier John who appears to have settled in the eastern part of the county. Most sources do not put our John in Orange County until about 1738, and there are 2 John Smiths in 1739, one has 3 tithables while the other has one tithable. Virkus and others put him in Orange by 1730, which is doubtful. Circa 1740 at Augusta, VA, The first people in Borden's Grant and the Fork of James were almost wholly Scotch-Irish in association and Presbyterian in Religion. While obeying the Virginia laws which required them to belong to and support the Anglican Church, they also had their own worship in houses

registered and set apart for that purpose, and they were supplied with ministers of their own faith as they were to be had". It is believed that John Smith was an exception, and was actually Church of England in his beliefs, although at least some of his sons were Presbyterians.[12] He and Margaret Schoonhester <?> immigrated before 23 May 1740 to Orange, VA; List of persons who imported themselves, or were imported by others, and the date they proved their importation in Orange County, VA. (and claimed head rights of fifty acres for each head): John Smith, Margret, his wife, Abraham, Henry, Daniel, John and Joseph Smith and Robert Welsh 23 May 1740. The settled first on land not far from "Narrow Back", or Little North Mountain, located on the North River. They probably entered the state earlier, perhaps in 1738.[13,14] On 3 Nov 1740 at Orange (Augusta), VA, "Shortly after his arrival on the frontier, about 1738, John Smith with five other partners including the noted Col. James Patton, who assumed control of the venture, buying out all partners save Smith and Zachaariah Lewis, were granted a patent of 100,000 acres on the waters of the James and Roanoke Rivers. These were lands on the far ends of the earth then and this appears to be perhaps the first blanket grant that could be surveyed piecemeal and not in one huge tract, such as the Beverly Manor. Smith was put in charge of selling and surveying the land, and was to receive for this, in addition to his sixth part of the profits, ten percent for his work. He got nothing, and many years later, in May 1767, filed a bill for a suit which came to Augusta County Court for judgement in November 1770, when Col. Smith was 69 years old. He remained in that work for ten years. "This grant is different from those the council had been accustomed to giving in that no particular tract of land is described." It could apply to any available tract of land within the boundaries described. From the beginning, John Smith was the only one charged with selling the land . 3 Nov. 1740 "Upon consideration of the petition of John Smith, Zachary Lewis, William Waller, Robert Green and Benjamin Waller, leave is granted them to Enter for and Survey one Hundred thousand acres of land in that part of Orange County which will be in the County of Augusta when that county shall take place on the River and branches of the Roanoke and the Branches of James River."[15,16,17,18] On 24 Jun 1742 at Orange (Augusta), VA, John Buchanan, John Smith, Samuel Gay, James Cathray and John Christian qualified as Captains of Militia. John Smith's Company #1 consisted of John Smith, Captain; John Moffet, Lieutenant; William Anderson, Ensign; Daniel Daniston, Sergeant, etc. "As a protection against the inroads of the Indians, several rude forts, or block-houses, were constructed in the Valley, one of which was in the county of Botentourt, on the James river, where Pattonsburg was subsequently located. This fort later became the scene of memorable events.

Per Virkus, Vol. 7: Capt. Va. Militia, 1742-60, served in Col. George Washington's regt. in French and Indian War; cdr. Ft. Vause, which was captured by French 1756 and sent to France as a prisoner of war, 1756-58.[19,20,21,22,3] On 30 Mar 1745 at Augusta, VA, John Smith patented 400 acres of land on Mossy Creek including the big spring.[23] In May 1745 at Augusta, VA, the order of Council granting the 100,000 acres was renewed to John Smith and others for 50,000 acres.[15] On 9 Dec 1745 at Augusta, VA, When Augusta County was taken from Orange, the first court was held in Staunton Dec.9, 1745. In 1746 at Augusta, VA, Thomas Lewis surveyed for John Smith 100 ac lying on N sd of land he lived on at a place called "The Great Meadows" N bank of N br. of Shenandoah.[23] In 1746 at Augusta, VA, Early in 1746 John Smith was elected to the Augusta County Vestry, and attended meetings 6 Apr 1747 and 20 Jul 1747. 12 May 1746 Joseph Russell and John Smith make affidavit.[24,25] On 1 Jan 1745/46 at Augusta, VA, John Smith gave a note to Patrick Dowell for £.1 payable on demand to William Hughes.[26,27] In Feb 1745/46 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was mentioned in a lawsuit in County Court Judgements, Augusta County. This suit comes to court again in April and June of 1746. Col. Smith and George Breckenridge are the principals, and the suit is over a matter that occoured in Orange County in 1739, proving Smith was in the country by then.[28] On 8 Feb 1745/46 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed a deed George and Robert Breckenridge to Samuel Wilson.[29,30] On 18 Jun 1746 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed a deed Robert Green of Orange Co. to Robert McKay. 19 June 1746. Jno. Smith wit. deed Zeruiah Borden, widow, and Benj. Borden, Exrs of Benj. Borden, to Francis McCune.[31] In Nov 1746 at Augusta, VA, Benjamin Borden vs. John Smith--Benjamin and Magdalene, his wife, extrx of John McDowell. Writ dated 26 Jul 1746.[32,33] In 1747 at Augusta, VA, The settlers on the Southernmost branch of the S. bank of the Potomac were John Patton, Sr. and Jr., Roger and William Dyer, William Stephenson, Matthew Patton and John Smith. In 1747 John Smith and others received permission to build a "Chapel of Ease" on David Harrison's plantation.[34,35,36] In 1747 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was denied permission to build a water powered mill on the North River by the county court. Also in 1747 he, along with five others, was recommended for the post of Gentleman Justice for Augusta County, but was not appointed.[23] On 19 Mar 1746/47 at Augusta, VA, David Davis and John Smith to lay off a road from the Co. Ho. to top Blue Ridge, near Rockfish Gap, and from thence to Falls of James River and Fredricksburg.[37,38] On 25 May 1747 at Augusta, VA, James Patton, John Smith, George Anderson and William Finley sat on a court martial regarding bounties for the killing of wolves. 3 Sept. 1747 John Lewis, John Brown, John Smith and John Wilson issued instructions to the sheriff concerning payments for killing wolves.[39] On 25 Jun 1747 at Augusta, VA, John

Smith patented the site of one of his earlier homes, a tract of 400 acres on the South Fork of the North River of the Shenandoah adjacent to Col. James Woods. John Smith sold it to Silas Hart 5 June 1749, with wife Margaret releasing Dower.[40,41] On 1 Oct 1747 at Augusta, VA, John Smith surveyed 300 and 500 ac on Cedar Creek adj. David Cloyd.[42] In Nov 1747 at Augusta, VA, Mary Yates, admx of Abraham Yates (Fredrick Co.) who d. intestate vs. John Smith.--Bond dated 23 June 1748.[43] On 5 Nov 1747 at Augusta, VA, Robert Green to John Smith for £.12 VA money, 300 ac. E. br. of the S. br. of Potomac, part of 2,763 ac.[44,45] In 1748 at Augusta, VA, he had surveyed 400 acres on Spring Creek, adjoining Hugh Deiver's land.[23] On 10 Feb 1748 at Augusta, VA, John Smith patented a tract of 100 acres on Moffet's Branch of Cathey's River, which he sold to William Matthews, weaver, 28 Feb. 1749.[48] On 16 Mar 1748 at Augusta, VA, He acquired 500 acres on the James in the forks adjacent to Joseph Walker and James Mills on Cedar Creek.[47] On 28 May 1748 at Augusta, VA, John Smith to Silas Hart, mortgage; corner James Wood patented to John 25 June 1747. Teste: Jno. Cunningham.[48,49] Circa 1749 at James River, near present Buchanan, Augusta (Boutetort), VA, He lived here for over thirty years. He moved here to enable him to dispose of the 100,000 acres he and his partners were granted. His youngest son James settled 14 miles north along Craig Creek, and his daughter Louisa and her husband Rees Bowen lived 10 miles further up the James River from him. Some have said that he lived in Roanoke, where he patented 400 acres which is now tge heart of the city, but he never lived there.[50] In 1749 at Augusta, VA, Silas Hart bought from Wm. Logan 400 ac N River of Shenandoah adj. John Smith.[51] On 19 May 1749 at Augusta, VA, Jno. Smith surety for John Lockhart as executor of Patrick Cook.[52,53] On 5 Jun 1749 at Augusta, VA, John Smith, Gent. to Silas Hart, mason, 400 ac. on South fork of North River of Shannadore. James Wood's line. Patented to John 25 June 1747. Margaret, John's wife, released dower. Teste: John Thompson, John Poage, John Archer.[54,41] On 23 Aug 1749 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and William King sureties for executors of Robert King. 25 Aug. 1749 Jno. Smith and Jno. Warwick, sureties for Margaret Sharpe, admx John Sharpe. 24 Aug 1749 John Smith one of the appraisers for William Parks's land on So. br Potomac.[55,56,57] On 28 Nov 1749 at Augusta, VA, John Smith, Gent., to William Mathews, weaver, Moffits branch, a br. of Cathey's River. Patented to John Smith 10 Feb 1748. Delivered, John Archer, Nov. 1753. Teste: Samson and John Archer and Robert Renick.[58,59] In 1750 at Augusta, VA, John Smith surveyed 200 ac. on James River. The 100,000 acre grant was again renewed by Zachary Lewis for 30,000 acres. By purchasing the interests of all the other partners except Smith and Lewis, Col. Patton got the whole grant in his hands and became the director of the affairs of the company."[60] In 1750 at Augusta, VA, there is a memorandum from James Patton regarding provisions sold to Capt. Smith and others.[61] On 27 Feb 1749/50 at Augusta, VA, John Smith, with Colonels James Patton and John Buchanon, were the Vestrymen receiving the deed for 200 acres in Beverly Manor for the Glebe from John Patton.[28,62] On 22 May 1750 at Augusta, VA, Jno. Smith and Robert Looney sureties for Elizabeth Barber, admx of George Barber.[63] On 20 Mar 1751 at Augusta, VA, There was a survey of 390 acres "adjacent to his former survey" of 500 ac on the James, making 890 acres in his own name there.[63,64] On 23 May 1751 at Augusta, VA, Robert and Martha Rallstone sold prop. on Moffett's Br. of Cathey R. adj. John Smith to Thomas Bradshaw.[65,66] On 29 May 1751 at Augusta, VA, John Smith wit. deed William Thompson, gent., and Jane to Alexander Thompson 337 ac. Beverly Manor.[67,68] On 28 Nov 1751 at Augusta, VA, John Smith bought the first of two tracts from his neighbor, Col. James Patton, on Craig's Creek, 195 acres, and on 17 May 1753, 213 acres. These 408 acres were located near the mouth of that stream. This property was near the town of Buchanan, where his neighbors included the often drunk Looney, who lived at the mouth of Looney's Mill Creek, where the Looney's kept both a mill and a ferry.[69,70,28] On 8 Feb 1752 at Augusta, VA, John Smith one of the appraisers for estate of Robert Rennix.[71,72] On 15 Nov 1752 at Augusta, VA, William Scholl, qualified Captain; James Simpson qualified Captain; John Smith, qualified Major of Foot and Coroner; Humphrey Madison, qualified Under Sheriff.[73,74] On 16 Nov 1752 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed a deed John Poage and wf Mary to Wm. Cleghorn, blacksmith, on Cedar Creek.[75,76] In 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was among those named to work on a road from Edmonstons Mill to Fork Meeting House.[77] Either 1753 or 1754 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith was sent for by his neighbors, the Looneys, to witness a drunken act of his old friend Robert Looney which resulted in his being a star witness in numerous lawsuits ten years later. "Old Robert had a numerous family of grown and married sons. His son Absalom agreed to return home to live, and he made an agreement with a couple of his brothers Daniel and Peter. Robert claimed later he had been drunk when this agreement was made and that Daniel's title to his brother Absalom was no good.[78] On 30 Jan 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith bought 230 ac on James River, surveyed by James Trimble.[79] On 7 May 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith wrote his first will, which would be erroneously probated when he was a prisoner of the French, but was believed to be dead. "I John Smith of Augusta County and Colony of Virginia being very sick in body, but in perfect Senses, do make this my last Will and Testament, first of all I leave to Margaret, my well beloved wife, all my stock of Horses and Cattle, Household Goods, and all my Movables Whatsoever. She shall also make choice of any one tract of land that I have, which

she is to hold during her life, and at her Death the sd. Land to fall to my daughter Louisa. I also constitute and appoint Daniel Harrison, Silas Hart and my son Abraham Smith to be my Executors, and it is my will that they Shall Sell all or so much of my land, excepting the above tracts, as will pay all of my Debts and funeral charges, and what Ever of my Land Remains unsold to pay my debts, to be divided Equally between my sons William, Joseph, David, Jonathan and James Jordan my Executors to pay five Shillings Each to my sons Abraham, Henry, Daniel and John, & I do hereby Revoke, make null and void all other wills made by me before this date, and hereby Pronounce and Publicly Declare this to be my Last Will and Testament, in Witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seal this Seventh Day of May, One thousand Seven Hundred and Fifty Three." /s/ Jno. Smith. In Presence of James Patton, Robt Renick, Humphry Madison. The will is sealed with red wax on which is embossed a shield displaying a cornucopia out of which issues a fluer-de-lis and water onto a sprig of vine curved to form an inverted rainbow. The cornucopia overflowing with flowers was carried by Proserpina, queen of the Underworld, on her revisits to earth in duly reccurring seasons symbolizes plenty.... The signature on the will is in a bold hand."[80,81,82,83,84] On 17 May 1753 at Augusta, VA, he purchased 213 ac Craigs Creek from Col. Patton.[85,86] On 5 Jun 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed Philip Chittam's will.[87,88] On 13 Jun 1753 at Augusta, VA, and on the 30th of June 1753 he took up another 75 and 120 acres on the North and South side of the James.[89,90] On 18 Aug 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith made bond, appointed as guardian for Catherine King, orphan of Robt. King.[91,92] On 21 Nov 1753 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed a deed on Craig's Creek.[93] In Mar 1754 at Augusta, VA, John Smith vs. John Pickens--Motion. To judgement obtained in Orange Co. 1743.[94] On 21 Mar 1754 at Augusta, VA, John Smith a surety for Susannah Patton, admx of Jacob Patton.[95,96] On 19 Sep 1754 at Augusta, VA, Jno. Smith witnessed a bill of sale William Scott, yeoman, to John Maxwell, yeoman.[97,98] In 1755 at Augusta, VA, as Captain of Augusta County Militia Company Number 1, he was present at Braddock's disasterous defeat.[99] In 1755 at Augusta, VA, Capt. John Smith lived near Looney's Ferry and helped in the construction of a fort there.[100] On 11 Aug 1755 at Augusta, VA, Governor Dinwiddie, after being informed of the death of Col. Patton and the destruction of the Drapers Meadows settlement, in letters to Col. Buchanan dated 11 Aug. 1755 outlining the Sandy Expedition to take the Shawnee towns on the Ohio River, he advised that a company of 40 men was to be raised by Smith. In a letter to Maj. John Smith he said: "Col. Patton had my positive orders to appoint you commander of the Company of Rangers raised in your county. How he came not to obey it, I know not, however, you may raise fifty men which with the company commanded by Captain Preston and a company from Lunenburg of 50 men that have orders to march immediately to your assistance I conceive will be enough to scour the woods of the enemy and encourage the people to return to their plantations..." On 13 August Dinwiddie wrote to Major Lewis that Captain Preston and Smith were "to be at no place", meaning that they were to be rangers with no permanent station.[101] On 26 Nov 1755 at Augusta, VA, The will of Col. James Patton, dated 1 Sep 1750, was proved. The entry includes the fact that "Testator was agent for John Smith, Zachary Lewis, Wm. Waller, Wm. Green, Wm Parks for the Roanoke and James River Grants."[102,103] In 1756 at French & Indian Colonial Wars, Augusta, VA.[10,1,2,3,4,11,6,7] In 1756 at Augusta, VA, John Smith signed a receipt for beef for his company, and gave a receipt to Alexander Mackie for supplies for Ft. Vause.[104,105] In 1756 at VA The Dinwiddie Papers indicate that early in 1756 the Governor, in a letter to Major Lewis , said that he had ordered Capt. Hogg with 40 men, that a draft of 60 men would be made from the companies of Capts. Preston and Smith, to be commanded by the latter, for the Sandy Creek affair.[106] Between 18 Feb 1756 and 11 Mar 1756 at Augusta, VA, Capt. John Smith raised a company of men and went on the abortive expedition to Big Sandy in Feb. 18- March 11, 1756, returning with his men near starvation when promised rations did not materialize.

"Captain John Smith was one of the leaders, with Captains Hogg, Woodson, Preston and others, of the Sandy Creek Expedition against the Shawnees, described as one of the most tragic campaigns of the Virginia frontier. Promised provisions did not materialize. Colonel Preston's Diary of the Sandy Creek Expedition relates that they set out on 9 Feb 1756 from Ft. Prince George and were later joined by Cherokee Indians and Companies of Captains Hog, Smith, Overton, Woodson, Pearis, Dunlap and others; left Ft. Frederick 19 Feb. for Shawnee towns; traveled via Bear Garden, Burk's Garden and head of Clinch River and reached head of Sandy Creek 28 Feb; marched down Sandy Creek for several days; men mutinied for lack of provisions; 8 Mar all but the officers and twenty or thirty men deserted."[107,108] In Mar 1756 at Augusta, VA, King vs Oneal. John, Henry, and Daniel Smith with several others signed a petition saying they were daily troubled by John O'Neal "a person of evil fame, who being ill natured, evil, designing, citigious, wicked man...." O'Neal was found guilty.[109,110] On 15 Apr 1756 at W illiamsburg, VA, "The committee (of the House of Burgesses) appointed to inquire into the conduct of the officers and men in the late expedition against the Shawnees reported that they had examined several witnesses and agreed that Major Lewis, who commanded the expedition, discharged his duty with integrity and resolution and that the ill success thereof was entirely owing to the refractory and mutinous behavior of Capt. Obediah Woodson, John

Smith and John Montgomery who commanded the volunteers. Whereupon it was ordered that an address be made to the governor to desire that his Honor would be pleased to stop the pay of the said Woodson, Smith and Montgomery, and that the officers never more be employed as officers in his Majestie's service."[111,112] On 20 Apr 1756 at W illiamsburg, VA, John Smith appeared before the committee and presented witnesses who cleared his name. It was resolved that the said John Smith did not misbehave himself, and acted with honor, and that he ought to receive his pay. Ordered that the committee...make an allowance to the said John Smith for his pay..[112,113] On 8 May 1756 at Augusta, VA, John and Margaret Smith to Mathew Hall, £.30, 250 ac N. br. of South River of Shanando. Wit: Joshua and John Mathews, Jr.[114,115] On 8 May 1756 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and wife Margaret to Mathew Hall for £.30, 250 ac. on North Branch of the South River of the Shanando. Teste: Joshua and John Mathews, Jr.[116,117] On 1 Jun 1756 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith took delivery of a deed from Silas Hart, gent., and wife Jane to John Smith, 230 ac part of 400 ac pat to Jno. McClure 15 Dec 1749.[118] On 25 Jun 1756 at Ft. Vause, Augusta (Montgomery), VA, Captain John Smith was taken prisoner by the French and Indians at Ft. Vause, now Montgomery County, VA. at the head of the Roanoke, 10 miles from present day Christansburg.

The ordeal at Ft. Vause began on the 16th when a party of Shawnees appeared and due to a garrison of only four or five they could not be challenged. Later the Indians captured a settler two miles from the fort and held him for three days. During this time he learned his captors were a reconnaissance force sent out to determine the strength of the frontier forts. He also learned a large party of Shawnees under command of a Frenchman, Captain Babbee, were on their way to destroy the weakest fort.

"Meanwhile Captain Smith arrived at Ft. Vause with a dozen reinforcements. Learning of hostile Indians approaching, Captain Smith sent an express to Captain Preston requesting help to defend the fort.... Preston's men were scattered and by the time he had them ready to march to Ft. Vause it was too late. "At about 10 a. m. on the 25th a large number of Shawnees attacked Fort Vause."

A list of casualties in the Indian Wars in 1755-6 lists Capt. Smith and Peter Looney as taken prisoner at Ft. Vause and Joseph Smith killed. John, Jr., who was wounded and later died in route to Quebec, is not listed.

From Boogher, "Gleanings", we learn that "Captain John Smith, with seventeen men, held a (private) fort, called Fort Vause...which was located on the head waters of the Roanoke river, (the westernmost and southernmost outpost of that time) about ten miles from where Christiansburg now stands. (per Aronheim : just west of present Shawsville, VA and just south of US 11). This fort was invested by three hundred French and Indians, and after a brave resistance for three days, the garrison agreed to surrender the fort, upon a stipulation allowing them to return to their homes. Astonished and mortified at finding so few men in the fort, the enemy disregarded the terms of the surrender and held the survivors--now only nine or ten in number--as prisoners. Two of Capt. Smith's sons were with him; Joseph and John, who was wounded during the seige, and killed by an Indian after the surrender. The prisoners were taken down the Ohio and Missippi rivers to New Orleans, (Ed. Note: actually they were taken to Canada and then to England) and on the way down, the other young Smith, (Joseph) who had survived the disaster at the fort, died. Only five of the prisoners lived to reach New Orleans. Capt. Smith and two others were sent to France (actually to Quebec in Canada, and from there to London where he was released - Ed.), and he alone returned to America after an absence of two years.

"'When the treaty was signed at the fort, Capt. Smith was so cautious as to secure the paper by ripping open the lining of his coat and sewing it between, which defeated the most diligent search for it. On arriving at Paris, Capt. Smith produced the agreement, and, upon exhibiting it to the proper authorities, was promptly released, and with his two companions, was sent to London, where he received quite an ovation, a street being named in his honor....'" In June 1756 Andrew Lewis wrote a letter to Gov. Dinwiddie explaining the burning of Ft. Vause, and requested that a new fort be built there. Having received no word of any survivors at Ft. Vause, all survivors having been taken captive and the fort destroyed by fire, Augusta County authorites concluded that all had been slain. Thus the will of John Smith was presented in Augusta County for probate.[118,120,1] On 16 Aug 1756 at Augusta, VA, John Smith claimed 400 ac on a br of the Roanoke River called Goose Creek including the Great Lick. (This event probably took place earlier and was recorded after the events described below).[121] On 23 Nov 1756 at Augusta, VA, John Mathews Jr. was elected to Augusta Parish Vestry to replace Major John Smith (now a captive).[122,123] On 17 Jun 1757 at Augusta, VA, Believing that John Smith had perished at Ft. Vause, his will was presented to the court. Exrs. refused to act. Abraham Smith, one of the Exrs. and heir-at-law, was summoned, but failed to appear; two of the witnesses are dead. Robert Renix, the remaining witness, proved it, and the Court, knowing the signatures of the testator and witnesses, it is recorded. On June 20, 1757 John Smith--suit abates by death of.[124,83] On 18 Nov 1757 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith, eldest son and heir-at-law- of John Smith, now a prisoner in the French Dominions, refused to admr. his father's estate, whereupon Israel Christian, a creditor, qualified during Smith's absence, made Administrators Bond with Charles Campbell and Abraham Smith as Sureties.[125,126,127] On 12 Jan

1758 at Augusta, VA, Margaret Smith gave a receipt to William Preston for £.20, which was allowed her by the Assembly in the previous May, to ease the distress of she and her children, which had been received by Preston from the Treasurer. Aronheim reports that the Colonel rode over with his sister Mary to make the payment, Margret (sic) Smith "signing in a bold hand."[126,129] On 17 Feb 1758 at Augusta, VA, Col. Patton's estate shows Maj. John Smith owes for land bought 4 Oct. 1754.[130,131] On 20 Mar 1758 at Augusta, VA, Robert Donald vs. Israel Christian, admr. John Smith. John Smith having returned from captivity it is ordered that the administration of his estate be revoked.[132,133] On 3 Apr 1758 at W illiamsburg, VA, "A Memorial of John Smith, late a captain of a company of Rangers on the frontiers of this colony, had been read in council and referred to the House, setting forth, That in June 1756 the said Smith in Ft, Vause, in Augusta, with a small party, was attacked by the enemy, which (after having defended it till he had but three men left) he was at length obliged to surrender: That the Enemy then most inhumanely murdered his eldest son before his face, and carried him prisoner to the Shawnese Towns and French Forts, and from thence to Quebec, where he was put on a Cartel ship and carried to England. That from the observations he made, while a prisoner, he is of opinion that a small party of men (about 800) might, if properly conducted, easily destroy those Indian Towns and perhaps some of the French Forts.-- That while in England he had the honour to be introduced to Mr. Secretary Pitt, to whom he communicated his observations, who highly approved his scheme, and recommended him to Lord London to encourage him and promote such an enterprise.--That he has lost three sons and great part of his fortune in the service of his country, and that being still ready and zealous for his majesty's Service, and well acquainted with the Route necessary to be taken to distress the Enemy in those parts. he humbly offers himself to undertake such an Expedition if it should be approved of."[134,135] On 4 Apr 1758 at Augusta, VA, "John Smith presented a claim that in the year 1755 he was appointed Captain of a company of rangers, and continued in the service until he was made a prisoner in 1756; and that he expended large sums of his own money in purchasing provisions and other necessaries for his company, but being taken prisoner had no opportunity of applying to have his accounts settled till this time." On 12 Apr 1758 at Williamsburg, VA, " The committee to whom this petition was referred reported that it appears that John Smith WAS appointed a Captain of a company of Rangers by commission bearing date the 25th of May 1756, and taken prisoner the 25th of June following, at Vause's Fort, that he had several of his own guns there, which were made use of in defence of the fort, an horse employed in going to mill, a mare which he rode thither a few days before and several other things, all which were taken by the enemy in the reduction of the fort, and that he has but lately returned from captivity.-- He ought to be allowed the sum of £.15/10, being 10 shillings per day, for his pay as captain from the date of his commission to the time of his captivity; and the further sum of £.100 for the arms and other things furnished for the use of the fort, and as a reward for his bravery in the defence thereof".

A summary of the payments he received were pay as a major £.0/3/0; for horse impressed and killed £.9/12/66; balance of his pay and sons pay as lieutenent £.20/15/0; for provisions, horse hire and enlisting men £.199/0. He was allowed £.83.13.9 prisoner pay for his time of internment. He collected back pay for himself and his son John, but, unaccountably, not for Joseph who died during captivity. He did claim land for Joseph's estate in 1760.[134,136,137] On 17 Nov 1758 at Augusta, VA, John Smith qualifed Colonel of Militia. William Preston qualified Major of Militia.[138,139] On 20 Nov 1758 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was again appointed as a Vestryman, and served until 1769. "He was an ardent Episcopalian."[140,141] In 1759 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was granted 100 ac. S sd of James River.[142] On 8 May 1759 at Augusta, VA, John Smith qualified as Coroner, and Colonel Smith and John Buchanan made an accounting of the flour at Ft. Fauquirer (this is the small fort built at Looney's Ferry).[143,144] Between 26 Aug 1759 and 27 Aug 1759 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith made his last recorded appearance as a Vestryman at the Augusta Church.[145,146] On 26 Sep 1759 at Augusta, VA, 26 Sep 1759 Benj. Davis of Orange County by power of attorney to Elnathan Davies to John Smith, Gent., 100 ac. S side James River cor. Robert Looney for £.50. James Patton, Robert Looney were other early settlers in this Mill Creek community. John Smith's land was on the south side of Mill Creek adj. Looney and Benjamin Davis. He purchased the Davis land and entered the land where Pattonsburg stands, and lived there until his death.[147,148] On 21 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, He sold land, near Buchanan, called "Great Lick", to Malcomb Campbell. Margaret, his wife, released dower. His home place, according to Kegley, was the place now known as Boyd Spring.[80] On 21 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, John and Margaret Smith sold a tract of land on Goose Creek at the Great Lick (now downtown Roanoke) to Malcomb Campbell.[145,149] On 23 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith qualified Major of Militia, William Craven qualified Ensign. John Smith qualifies admr. of Benj. Davis, dec'd. Elithorn Davis, his oldest brother, having refused to take the admn. John Smith took the usual oaths.[150,151,152,153] In 1760 at Augusta, VA, At that time all citizens were required to be members of, and participants in, the Episcopal Church, whatever their true religion. Most researchers believe he was actually a devout Anglican. At the time he served on the vestry, it is said that there were but four Anglicans of the twelve members, the rest all being Presbyterians. Several of John's sons were of the

Presbyterian persuasion. It is possible that he, like most in that area, may have been a Presbyterian despite being a Vestryman in the Episcopal Church. On 17 Feb 1760 at Augusta, VA, John Smith was a surety for Eve Aphinger's bond as admx of Peter Apinger.[154,155] On 13 Mar 1760 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and Margaret Smith witnessed the will of John Bowen, which would be probated 19 May 1761. They, with dau. Louisa, Peter Looney, who had served at Ft. Vauss, and Col. John Buchanon went the 25 miles upriver to the home of John and Lillie Bowen, on the North side of the River, about half-way between present Clifton Forge and Eagle Rock. The visit was to attend the Bowens during the serious illness of the elder John Bowen, and at this time all of the adults present signed as witnesses to his will, including John and Margaret and Jonathan, but not Louvisa, who was under age. "It is well known by record of the John Smiths that Louvisa married Rees Bowen, son of John and Lillie Bowen," probably in 1762.[156,157,158] On 13 Apr 1760 at Botetourt, VA, "Peter Looney, heir at law of Peter Looney, dec'd, served in Capt. John Smith's Company of Rangers last war on the frontiers of this Colony as a Sergeant till he was taken prisoner by the Indians in the year 1756, and that he did not return from them for near two years, and that he never proved such service nor obtained any land, and is ord. to be certified." John Smith, heir at law of Joseph Smith, made a similar claim.[159] In Aug 1760 at Augusta, VA, Patrick Martin filed suit against John Smith and Margaret.[160] In Aug 1760 at Augusta, VA, He was stationed with his company at Ft. Lewis (now Salem, VA), and witnessed a transaction between two merchants, and with Peter Looney, again serving under him, acted as sureties to the transaction. The merchant failed to deliver as promised and, as sureties, they were sued in 1766. This was but the first of many problems arising from this war as well as the earlier ones: He had not food and clothing for his troops and bought them with his own money, and when that ran out, his own credit, leading to many later lawsuits over debt, and even imprisonment.[161,162] On 17 Aug 1760 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith , although a Colonel, accepted assignment as Captain of a company of Regulars, or enlisted soldiers, initally under the command of Col. William Byrd III and later of Lt. Col. Adam Stephen, on the Expedition against the Cherokees. Smith did not actually march against the Cherokees, but led a company based first at Fort Lewis then at Fort Fredrick at Drunkards Bottom on the New River below present day Radford. For this service he obtained a warrant from Lord Dinsmore for three thousand acres of land.[158,163,164] In Sep 1760 at Augusta, VA, Col. John Smith made a deposition in the case of Joseph Ray vs. William Chandler, both of Bedford County. In August, being at Fort Lewis, he (Colonel Smith) heard Chandler sell to the plantiff Ray £.100 worth of goods to be delivered to Ray at certain places--the goods were not delivered at any time during the campaign. Capt. John Blagg was with Col. Smith at Ft. Lewis in Aug. 1760 during the campaign under Col. Boyd against the Cherokees. Col. John Smith and company debtor to John Hamilton for provisions at Drunkard Bottom Sept. 1760. While at Drunkard Bottom Col. Smith assumed the obligations of his soldiers for goods and provisions. On that same day, "Colo. John Smith having made it appear to the court by satisfactory proof that he served as a Captain of a company of new lines in the year 1760 under the command of Colo. Byrd on the Expedition against the Cherokees and was legally disbanded, for which service he obtained a warrant from Lord Dunmore for three thousand acres of land. It further appears he served until the Expedition was at an end. And that he was further continued on duty by the Governors orders till the 24th day of June 1756, when the Fort he then commanded was attacked by a body of French and Indians and the garrison were made prisoners and taken to Canada and that he did not return to his family until the year 1758, that he never received or obtained any warrant for land for said service, and that he has been an inhabitant of Virginia ever since his return from his captivity."[165,166] On 3 Oct 1760 at Augusta, VA, George Mouser's estate settlement lists 3d vendue held 3d October 1766 from Captain Smith, for provender; from Capt. Smith on account of Wm. Wood. 19 May 1761 Received from Capt. Smith, patterole money. Received from Capt. Smith for provender.[167,168] In 1761 at Augusta, VA, New London, a town on the western frontier, was laid out, and Col. John Smith was one of the first to buy lots there.[169] In 1761 at Augusta, VA, Zach. Lewis released to William Thompson and John Buchanan, executors of James Patton, all his rights in the 100,000 acre grant.[15] On 6 May 1761 at Augusta, VA, he was a witness to a deed involving John Buchanan, his neighbor. Other witnesses were John and David Looney.[161,170] On 19 May 1761 at Augusta, VA, Will of John Bowen proved by witnesses Jno. and Jonathan Smith and Jno. Buchanan.[171,172] On 13 May 1762 at Augusta, VA, Mortgage to William Bowyer from John Smith £.100 security 600 ac Craig Creek adj. Col. James Patton and 2 slaves. This mortgage was paid off 18 Nov. 1767.[173,174,171] On 20 Aug 1762 at Augusta, VA, John Smith to Alex. Sayers for £.100, 1/2 of tract held jointly by John and Richard Pearis, containing 380 ac, part of 900 patented to Garrett Zinn, 20 Jun 1753, and conveyed to us by John Miller, 18 May 1762. Sent to Col. Patton by his order, Oct. 1773.[175,176] In Nov 1762 at Augusta, VA, a former soldier, John Kenney sued John Smith for his wages as a soldier...£4 for 4 months service.[171,177] On 19 Nov 1762 at Augusta, VA, John Smith made bond with Henry Smith as surety as administrator of James Lawson. On the same date John Smith was appointed admin. James Lawson, dec'd. Henry Smith also surety for John Smith as admr. of James Lawson, and also for Edward Erwin as excr. of John Erwin.[178,179,180,181] On 4 Feb 1763 at Augusta, VA, Jno. Smith

witnessed a deed John Thompson and Susannah to Henry Ferguson on br. Glade creek.[182,183] On 15 Feb 1763 at Augusta, VA, Jno. Smith was a surety for Marha M. Gatlive's bond as admx Jas. Gatlive.[184,185] On 9 Apr 1763 at Augusta, VA, John Smith mortgaged to Abraham Smith, £.36, 100 ac on James River joining Robert Looney's, Mortgage for term of 500 years. Mortgage. Abraham appears to have been helping his father who was beset by creditors. The term of the loan was rather generous.[186,187,188] In May 1763 at Augusta, VA, Lawsuit Benjamin vs. Smith. John Smith was sued over a note in payment for 861 wt. of beef "for use of my Company and the Cherokee Indians at the rate of 10/C., £.4.6.3 1/2."[189,190] On 4 Jun 1763 at Augusta, VA, Survey for John Smith 98 ac on James River S sd of br adj Robert Looney and adj land on which he now dwells.[187,191] On 10 Sep 1763 at Augusta, VA, John Smith wit. deed John Mann and Demis to Thomas Meek. 16 Nov 1763 John Smith and others ordered to view the roads from Vances to the lead mines.[192,193,194] On 21 Mar 1764 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and David Looney securities for John Griffth, admin. of Robert Griffith, dec'd.[195,196] On 21 May 1764 at Augusta, VA, John Smith wit. deed Matthew Patton to Robert Davis S. fork of S. Br. of Potomac.[197,198] In Jun 1764 at Augusta, VA, Stewart vs. Smith-- Demands payment John Smith note to John Green 25 May 1762 for £.2.4.0, C. M. VA. Test: Thomas Branan. Assigned to John Stewart.[199,200] On 24 Aug 1764 at Augusta, VA, John Hamilton sued John Smith for debt arising out of the Cherokee Expedition. Smith admitted the debt, and payment was required immediately. Unable to pay, Col. Smith was sent to jail.[201,202] In Nov 1764 at Augusta, VA, Smith vs. Bowyer.-- Mortgage, Col. John Smith to Bowyer, 1762. Recorded. Witness: Wilton Walton.[203,204] In 1765 at Augusta, VA, May 1765 Articles of agreement between Robert Luney and Peter and David Luney where Robert conveyed his homestead to his sons. John Smith was the star witness in the saga of his often drunken neighbor which began in 1753 or 1754.[205,206] Between 1765 and 1766 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and Peter Looney were defendants being sued as guarantors in a merchants transaction during the Cherokee Wars of 1760. It was in one of these suits that Col. Smith affirmed that he was born in 1701.[181,207] On 21 May 1765 at Augusta, VA, John Smith served as security for Isabella, widow of Abraham Biss as Extrx.[208,209] In Sep 1765 at Augusta, VA, John Smith, according to Aronheim, was probably jailed about this time. He probably remained in jail at most for a few weeks or months because of his powerful and wealthy friends, as well as his own prosperous sons.[201] In Oct 1765 at Augusta, VA, Lawsuit Hamilton vs Smith--Col. John Smith, debtor to John Hamilton for goods for his soldiers at the Drunkard Bottom, and himself, Sept. 1760: Col. John Smith, Lieut. Hansley, John Smith Boman, John LuKis, John Hamilton, Stamp Evins, Richard Dodd, Richard Newport, Thomas Diegs, and John Cotril.[210,211] On 16 Oct 1765 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith deeded to William and Thomas Crow for £.50 two tracts of land on Craigs Creek, one of 195 ac and the other 213 ac. On 24 Nov 1767 the Crows mortgaged this land for £.100.11.1.[212,17,213] On 10 Jul 1766 at Augusta, VA, John Smith claimed land at the mouth of Purgatory Creek, just across the James from the present town of Buchanan, 400 ac. where present town of Pattonsburg is located. He sold this tract in 1769 to Col. John Buchanan's widow.[17,214] In Nov 1766 at Augusta, VA, Joseph Ray vs. William Chandler--Articles of Agreement, &c. 6th Aug. 1760 between William Chandler of Bedford County and Joseph Ray, of the said county. Chandler to deliver to Ray goods valued at £.100 at Drunkard's Bottom. John Smith, John Sutton, Peter Looney as sureties for Ray. Chandler did not comply and sues for damages. Col. John Smith makes deposition stating he is aged 65 and lives 60 miles from court.[215,216,217] On 28 Feb 1767 at Augusta, VA, John Smith to Jonathan Smith. for £.90, slaves. Teste: John Mills, Joseph Luney, James McKain, William Bowen.[218,219] On 28 Feb 1767 at Augusta, VA, John Smith made over some of his slaves to his son Jonathan for £.90. One of the witnesses was William Bowen, brother of his son-in-law Rees Bowen.[220,17] In May 1767 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith filed a bill for a suit for unpaid commissions against the estate of James Patton, his former partner, which came to Augusta County Court for judgement in November 1770, when Col. Smith was 69 years old. He remained in that work for ten years and was not paid.[17,221] In May 1767 at Augusta, VA, John Smith agent for the James River and Roanoke land grant files bill against James Patton's executors for his pay for selling lands within the grant from 1741 to 1751. The whole grant except Smith's land had come into the hands of Patton's executors.[222,223,224] On 13 Aug 1767 at Augusta, VA, John Smith served as a witness with William Christian and William Fleming and Daniel McNeal to a deed from Joshua McCormick to Israel Christian for £. 25 for horses and cattle.[225,226] In 1768 at Williamsburg, VA, the House of Burgesses allowed John Smith £.83/135/9 for the time he was a prisoner in the French Dominions.[164] In May 1768 at Augusta, VA, English vs. Smith. Sept. 25, 1761 Note to William Ingles or Company, etc. (Signed) John Smith. Test: Thomas Coaperd.[227,228] On 27 Jul 1768 at Augusta, VA, 27 July 1768 Colonel John Smith again went up the river to witness the will of John Bowen, Jr. a brother of his son-in-law Rees Bowen. Joseph Looney was a witness and William Bowen an executor. Proved 17 Aug 1768.[229,230,229] In Nov 1768 at Augusta, VA, another due bill was presented by William English against John Smith for an indebtedness of 25 Sept 1761 for provisions for his troops.[231,227] Between 1769 and 1770 at Botentourt, VA, Botentourt County was struck off from Augusta County at the end of 1769, and the Colonel's residence fell in the new county. The

County Court in 1770 ordered a study to determine the best way to run a road of "the several ways proposed for roads (by Mrs. Buchanan's, Wm. Crow's, John Smith's, and William Rowland's) from Walter Stewarts on the north side of the river to the courthouse."[232,233] On 20 Jan 1769 at Augusta, VA, To add to the confusion over the name of John Smith's wife, there was a lawsuit, Alexander Stewart vs. John Smith and Margaret, his wife, late Margaret Clark, --Debt. Writ 15 Jan 1770. Bond dated 20 Jan. 1769. If this suit is against OUR John and his Margaret, her maiden name may well have been Clark.[234,235] On 25 Jun 1769 at Augusta, VA, Colonel Smith witnessed the will of his friend and neighbor Col. John Buchanan, son-in-law of his former land partner Col. James Patton. On 16 Aug 1769 Colonel Smith, Jonathan Smith and George Skillern were named appraisers for his property and goods on the James River.[229,238,237] Between 4 Sep 1769 and 13 Nov 1770 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith, James and Thomas and Elinor Crow witnessed the will of his often drunk old friend and neighbor Robert Looney.[238,239] On 14 Aug 1770 at Botentourt, VA, Col. Smith journeyed to Fincastle, seat of the new county, to prove the will of Looney.[240,241] On 16 Aug 1770 at Augusta, VA, Margaret Smith, wife of John, "for £.12 and good and diverse reasons" sold horses and crops to Samuel McCutcheon, Sr. On the 17th John sold cows for £3.10.10 to James and Samuel Clark with William McCutcheon as witness. Also on the 17th Smith sold cows and horses to James Clark, Jr., for £27. These sales may have been to satisfy the debt to William English cited above.[241,242] On 24 Sep 1770 at James River, Botetourt, VA, Col. Smith sold to his son James for £100 a 100 ac tract of land on the S. sd of James River. This is the first mention of his son James in official records and would indicate a probable birth date of about 1750.[243,244] In Nov 1770 at Augusta, VA, the Augusta Court ruled on the suit John Smith vs Patton's Executors filed in May 1767 regarding commissions and fees in payment for the land sold in the 100,000 acre tract on the Roanoke and James Rivers in 1741, with John employed from 1741 to 1751.[241,245] In 1771 at Augusta, VA, Smith started an action against McCall and Company to recover the equity he had been swindled out of by William Crow." This was settled in May 1773, Augusta Court. 14 Aug. 1771 he made a duplicate deed to Malcom Campbell for the 400 ac comprising the Big Lick, now the site of Roanoke.[241,246] In May 1771 at Augusta, VA, Alexander Stewart vs. John Smith and Margaret, his wife, late Margaret Clark-- Debt. Writ, 15 Jan 1770. Bond dated 20 January, 1769.[247] On 27 May 1772 at Augusta, VA, John Smith witnessed will of John Chrisman . 17 Aug 1772 John Smith witnessed a Patent to John McDaniel.[248,249,250] Between 1773 and 1774 at Augusta, VA, John Smith turned in a list of delinquent taxpayers. On Mar. 15, 1774 he assigned 1000 acres of the above 3,000 acre warrant to George Skillern, wit: William Crow, his former enemy, Joseph Looney and son James Smith.[251,252] In May 1773 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith made a deposition in Col. John Smith's lawsuit vs. McCaul and Co.[253,254] In May 1773 at Augusta, VA, a lawsuit, Smith vs. McCall and Co., filed much earlier, came before the court. Testimony was that John told his son Jonathan to take his son George to get a suit of clothes from William Crow's store in Staunton and charge it to him. Crow accomodated them for he had a scheme to defraud the Colonel. While the Colonel was in prison Crow came to him and offered to pay off his debts and secure his freedom if he, Smith, would mortgage two tracts of land on Craigs Creek, which the Colonel did. Crow paid off the debts but also sold the land, then sold Smith's bond to McCall and Company who later sued for payment. Thus Crow got the land for nothing, and Smith still owed the debt, and filed suit in 1771-1773 for recovery Smith v. McCaul and Co. In May 1773, the suit against McCall and Co. was settled.[255,256] On 16 Nov 1773 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith qualified Deputy Sheriff for Botentourt Co.[257,258] On 16 Dec 1773 at Botentourt, VA, "he received a warrant from Lord Dinsmore for 3,000 acres of land for having served as a captain of the two new levies in Fincastle County." (Note: an entry of the Botentourt Court in 1760 indicated this warrant had already been granted).[259] In 1774 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith entered 100 ac. "for his daughter Margaret Reed Smith". This entry has caused much confusion, for nowhere else has it been found that Col. Smith had such a daughter, and most authorities believe it was the known daughter, Louisa, who married Rees Bowen. One wonders if this land might have been for his GRANDdaughter Margaret as his daughter Louisa or Levisa was married by this time, and would have been a Bowen. It is also possible that this may have been a Goddaughter, or it could have been another John Smith.[260] On 15 Mar 1774 at Augusta, VA, he witnessed his father's assignment of 1,000 ac to George Skillern. William Crow and James Looney were also witnesses. 9 August another thousand acres was assigned to him by his father.[261] On 9 Aug 1774 at Augusta, VA, John Smith assigned 1000 acres of his 3,000 acre warrant to his son James.[261,262] On 15 Feb 1775 at Botentourt, VA, Colonel Smith was exempted from paying any levies to the county for the future.[263] On 9 Mar 1776 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith witnessed the will of Mathew Emachs proved 10 Apr 1779. 1777 Patent to John Bomgardner 10 Sep 1755. Teste: John Johnson, John Smith, John I. Sheltman, Daniel Smith, Robert Maitland, Lachlan Campbell, James Maury.[264,265,266] On 1 Apr 1777 at Botetourt, VA, According to the County Order Book John Smith was recommended to be County Lieutenant (the chief county administrative officer under the Colonial Government), 5 Nov 1776 and was appointed 1 Apr. 1777 at age 76. He served until 1 Aug 1782 when he was succeeded by his friend and Executor George Skillern.[267] On 11 Feb 1778 at

Botentourt, VA, John Smith, John Compton and John Mills were ordered to "view the shore on William Anderson's side of James and report to the court the most convenient landing place for a ferry from Crow's land. (Crow had bought the old Looney place, including the ferry).[268] On 11 Mar 1778 at Augusta, VA, John Smith and Margaret sold to Nicholas Seybert, land on a br. of the Straight Fork of Potowmack at a place called Frame's Cabbin.

30 Nov 1778. John Smith witnessed the will of Richard Wilson.[269,270,271] On 26 Apr 1779 at Botetourt, VA, Will of Col. John Smith: In the name of God Amen....of Botentourt County of Colony of Virginia, I John Smith, being sound of mind and Memory but calling to mind the Mortality of my body knowing it is appointed for all men once to die and as it has pleased God to bless me with Some Small property of this life, it is my will that the Same may be distributed in the following manner at the will of my Executor hereafter mentioned. First I recommend my soul to god who gave it, and my body to the Earth to be buried in decent manner at the will of my executor hereafter mentioned. Item. It is my will that my just debts and funeral charges be paid out of my Estate. Imprimis. I bequeath to my dearly beloved wife all my Moveable Estate during her Natural Life and at her death to devolve to my son James Smith. Item. I Bequeath to my Son James Smith my part of a warrant for officers claims now in the hands of Colo Preston which is one thousand acres, also one tract of land on Craigs Creek containing about one hundred and eighty acres and one entry of land on Glade Creek the above lands to be at his disposal to sell and dispose of as he thinks proper. I do hereby appoint my trusty and well beloved friend George Skillern Executor of this my will and testament requesting that he may act therein and see the same punctually performed and I hereby revoke and make void all other wills and testaments by me made and do publish and declare this to be my last will and testament in witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal the day and year above written. Signed (in a bold hand) Jno. Smith of Botentourt County and Colony of Virginia. Wit: George Hutchinsons, Joseph Dickson, William Watson.[272] In 1780 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith appeared on Captain Taylor's Craig Creek muster with 9 horses, 21 cattle and 6 slaves. He also made 2 court appearances in 1780, one on 9 March and again on 13 April. The first was to ask that he be allowed the land warrant for his dead son Joseph, and the last to ask the same thing for his own services, stating in open court that "he served as Captain of a company of new lines in 1760 under the command of Col. Byrd on the Expedition against the Cherokees." At the time he was 79.[273,274,275] In 1780 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith surveyed 150 ac Beaver Creek adj. Isiah Shipman, James Diver.[276] On 11 Aug 1781 at Botentourt, VA, John Smith bought 3 tracts of 85, 65, and 200 ac. on John's Creek from Edwin Carvin by Pat. Lockhart. (Kingsley, p. 462). On 19 Oct 1782 at Botentourt, VA, Andrew Boyd, son-in-law of Col. Buchanan, a neighbor of John, wrote William Preston about a lawsuit, saying "Colonel John Smith would make an excellent witness for us but he is a very ancient man."[277,278] On 13 Mar 1783 at Botetourt, VA, The will of Col. John Smith was presented for probate . March Botentourt Court 1783. This instrument of writing was presented in Court for the Last Will and Testament of Colo. John Smith deceased. Proved by oath of George Hutchinson one of the witnesses. And at another court for said county the 8th day of May 1783 the same was proved by the oath of William Watson another witness. Ordered to be recorded. A photocopy of will, showing his signature, is printed in "Kegley" p. 422-423. It is unusual that only James was named, ignoring Abraham, David, Jonathan, Henry, Daniel and Louvisa. Possibly he felt that they needed nothing, and he expected James to care for the widow.[267,279,280]

Children of Col. John[1] Smith and Margaret Schoonhester <?> were as follows:

+	2	i.	Col. Abraham[2] Smith, born 1722 at Ireland; married Sarah Caldwell.
+	3	ii.	Judge Daniel Smith, born 1724 at Ireland; married Jane Harrison.
+	4	iii.	Henry Smith Sr, born 1727 at Ireland; married Amelia (--?--).
	5	iv.	John Smith Jr was born in 1730 at Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.[281,1,10,2] He died on 28 Jun 1756 at Ft. Vause, Augusta (Montgomery), VA.[281,1,10,2] On 21 Nov 1766 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith's settlement of the estate of John Smith, Jr., approved and recorded. Cash paid Abraham Smith, Henry Smith, John King, Hanna Dyer, to going three time to Wms. Burg to attend ye Assembly getting my brother's pay allowed; to cash received from Col. Smith, being the pay of my brother while in the service.[282,283]

Killed in the French and Indian Wars at Ft. Vaus, Montgomery County, Va., while serving under his father, Capt. John Smith. He was wounded during the battle, and was killed before his father's eyes by an Indian after the surrender. On 1 Jun 1756 at Augusta, VA, Silas Hart, gent., and wife Jane deed to John Smith, Jr., 230 ac, part of 400 ac patented to John McClure, 15 Dec. 1749 and conveyed by McClure to Hart, on S fork of North River of Shannandore. Teste: Jno. Malkem,

Alexander Herring, Robert Gragg. Recorded on motion of Daniel Smith on behalf of John. Delivered Henry Smith 28 July 1764.[284,118] On 18 Aug 1756 at Augusta, VA, Last will of John Smith, Jr., was proved, with brother Abraham relinquishing all rights. His will dated 22 Jan. 1756 was proved and recorded in Augusta County, VA. His brother Daniel was executor and bondsmen were Silas Hart and Robert Harrison.

Will of John Smith (Jr.), Augusta Co., VA. to John Smith, son of my Brother Daniel Smith, all that Plantation lying on the North River of Shenandoe which I purchased of Silas Hart...to my beloved brother Daniel Smith all the horses, he paying out of my effects £.10 Va. Currency to Brother Abraham Smith and same to Brother Henry Smith...remainder to Brother Daniel Smith...Daniel Smith Exr. /s/ John Smith. Wit: Thomas Sewell, Benjamin Finley, Daniel Smith. Proved Aug. 18, 1756. Daniel Smith qualifies with Silas Hart and Robert Harrison and made bond 16 Jun 1757 John Smith's appraisment, by John Malkem, Hugh Douglass, John McClure. 17 Nov 1757 Last will of John Smith, Jr., proved--Abraham Smith, heir at law of John, came and relinquished his rights under the will.[285,286,287]

6 v. Joseph Smith was born in 1734 at Chester, PA.[10,1,288] He died in Jul 1756 at Ft. Vause, Montgomery, VA.[10,1,288]

Taken Prisoner at Ft. Vause, Montgomery Co., VA., while serving under his father Capt. John Smith during the French and Indian War, he died as a captive enroute to Canada. Joseph is mentioned in his father's will dated 1752 and probated 1756, but no claim has been found for his back wages for military service until the time of his death. His father did claim land for his military service as his heir and executor.[10,1,288] On 23 Mar 1754 at Augusta, VA, John and Joseph Smith ordered to work on road from Campbell's Schoolhouse to Renix's Road.[289,290]

7 vi. William (Patrick) Smith was born before 1741 at VA Not named in John Smith's claim for headrights in 1745, but named in his father's first will, he is probably identical to the Patrick mentioned by some sources.[291,4] He died in 1756 at near the New River, Augusta, VA, Named as Patrick by some, he was killed in a fight with raiding Indians before his father was captured at Ft. Vause.[267]

8 vii. David Smith was christened on 10 Jul 1741 at Middle River, Orange (Augusta), VA, Christened by the Rev. John Craig at the Augusta Stone Presbyterian Church. (The records have been combined with the Tinkling Springs Church).[292,267]

Not included among the children of Col. John Smith by many genealogists. Aronheim cites the papers of the Tinkling Spring Church in Orange Co., VA. He was named in the second group of sons in his father's first will. Aonheim concludes that he was the least successful of the brothers.[293] On 16 Mar 1768 at Augusta, VA, Estate of Peter Looney, dec'd. Cash paid to David Smith.[294,295] On 18 Oct 1768 at Augusta, VA, David Smith wit. deed John Buchanan and Margaret and Thompson and Mary to James Skidmore on James River. 22 Oct 1768 Wit. same as above to Hugh Logan. Wit. same as above to Thomas Stevenson. 22 Oct. 1768 Same as above to David Smith, £.40, 230 ac. similar deed as above.[296,297]

\+ 9 viii. Capt. Jonathan Smith, married (--?--) (--?--); christened 22 Jul 1744 at Middle River, Augusta, VA.

\+ 10 ix. Levisa Smith, christened 6 Oct 1745 at Middle River, Augusta, VA; married Lieut. Rees Bowen.

\+ 11 x. Capt. James Jordan Smith, born circa 1747 at Augusta, VA; married Sarah (--?--); married Elizabeth Waldrop.

2. Col. Abraham[2] Smith (John[1]) was born in 1722 at Ireland.[298,299,300,301,302] He married Sarah Caldwell circa 1754 at Augusta, VA. On 25 Aug 1769 at Augusta, VA. He was buried in 1782 at Mossy Creek Cem., Rockingham, VA.[298,299,300,301,302] He died on 21 Nov 1782 at near North Mountain, Rockingham, VA, His date of death is uncertain, but is given as shown by the DAR. The death of Abraham Smith's abates lawsuit.[303,304,305,298,306,307,308] His estate was probated after 1783 at Augusta, VA, No date. 517 acres patented to Thomas Watterson 12 May 1759, by Watterson to Abraham Smith, deceased, and by him devised to his son. Benjamin Smith, grantor here. (Son Benjamin?).[309,310]

Col. Smith divided his time as a Planter, a Patriot, and a Judge.[298,299,300,301,302] He served in the French & Indian Wars.[298,299,300,301,302] At Augusta, VA, He inherited his uncle John Smith's land when he was killed at Ft. Vause. Deed form Abraham Smith to John Smith, son of Daniel Smith: Whereas John Smith, brother of said Abraham Smith, about 1753 did agree with Silas Hart for the purchase of a tract on South Fork of North River of Shanandoah; John died in year 1757, having will wherein he devised to above John, son of his brother Daniel Smith; Daniel paid the consideration to Hart, 1st June 1756, and received deed to John, 1st June 1756. John Smith's will was proved by only one witness and may be called in question by the heirs of said Abraham, who was the oldest brother and heir-at-law of John, deceased.[311,312] In 1730 at PA Abraham, the eldest son of Capt. John Smith, came with his parents to Pennsylvania about 1730 and to Orange (Augusta) Co. VA. about 1738. On 1 Sep 1748 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith was a buyer at the estate sale of Joseph Harrison. In 1749 at Augusta, VA, John, Daniel, Henry, and Abraham Smith petitioned for a road beginning at John Patton's over the mountain to Capt. John Smith's.[313,314] Before 28 Aug 1750 at near, Sangerville, Augusta, VA, He settled on the North River near the site of present-day Sangerville, Augusta County. In 1751 at Augusta, VA, he was successful at acquiring land, acquiring much on Beaver and Spring Creeks and Dry and North rivers. In 1751 he entered 200 acres on Spring Creek and 215 acres on SW side Beaver Creek adj. his own and brother Henry's lands.[315] On 20 Mar 1754 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith surety for admrx. bond for Anne Copeland estate of Benj. Copeland.[316,317] On 21 Mar 1754 at Augusta, VA, Col. James Patton to Abraham Smith, 86 acres by patent 2nd Nov 1750 on Craig Creek at Mulberry Bottom.[318,319] On 22 Aug 1754 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith Qualified as Captain of Foot.[320,321] In May 1755 at Augusta, VA, Thomas Moore and Phebe, his wife, vs. Abraham Smith and Gabriel Pickens.-- Phebe, late Phebe Davison. "Phebe Davison, spinster." Bond dated 1751.[322,323] On 22 Jan 1756 at Augusta, VA, Abraham was named in the will of his brother John who died at Ft. Vause.[324,325] On 29 Apr 1756 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith made claim for ranging and for provisions for his militia company.[326,327] On 11 Sep 1756 at Augusta, VA, Abraham was a famed and respected Captain of Militia during the French and Indian War from Sept. 11, 1756 to April 19, 1760. "Like his father, he became an Indian fighter, a civic leader, a farmer and a businessman. "By August, 28, 1750, Abraham Smith, who was then only 28 years old, was already a captain of the Augusta County Militia." The records reveal several claims for expenses and salary for ranging and provisions for his company. He was court martialed for neglect of duty in 1756, but was declared innocent and his accusers punished. He was made a Major on Nov. 23, 1759, and in 1767 became Lieut. Colonel, and was elevated to Colonel in 1768."[328] On 17 Jun 1757 at Augusta, VA, the will of his father, John Smith was presented to the court. Exers. refused to act. Abraham Smith, one of the Exrs. and heir-at-law, was summoned, but failed to appear.[329,83] On 18 Nov 1757 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith, eldest son and heir-at-law- of John Smith, now a prisoner in the French Dominions, refused to admr. the will of his father, whereupon Israel Christian, a creditor, qualified during Smith's absence, made Administrators Bond with Charles Campbell and Abraham Smith as Sureties.[330,125,331] On 18 Nov 1757 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith, eldest son and heir-at-law- of John Smith, now a prisoner in the French Dominions, refused to admr. his father's estate, whereupon Israel Christian, a creditor, qualified during Smith's absence, made Administrators Bond with Charles Campbell and Abraham Smith as Sureties.[125,126,127] On 14 Apr 1758 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith filed a claim for ranging and provisions for his militia company.[332] On 28 Jun 1758 at Augusta, VA, George Mouse's estate settlement. Received from Abraham Smith, patterole money. 15 Nov 1758 Abraham Smith's bond with Robert Cravens, Ephraim Love, as admr. Ludwig Fulk.[333,334] On 18 Nov 1758 at Augusta, VA, James Lockhart, Robert Breckenridge, Abraham Smith and James Alexander, qualified as Captain of Militia.[335,338] On 16 May 1759 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith bondsman for Exrs of William Stephenson. 18 May 1759 John Smith's bond with Abraham and Dan'l Smith, as admr. Jno Witchell (Mitchell?).[337,338] On 23 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith qualified Major of Militia, William Craven

qualified Ensign. John Smith qualifies admr. of Benj. Davis, dec'd. Elithorn Davis, his oldest brother, having refused to take the admn. John Smith took the usual oaths.[150,151,152,153] On 23 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith qualified as Major of Militia.[338,340] On 6 Apr 1761 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith surveyed 142 ac South br. of Potomack.[341] On 15 Aug 1761 at Augusta, VA, Johnston Hill's estate appraised by Abraham Smith, Daniel Harrison, Adam Stevenson.[342,343] On 16 May 1762 at Augusta, VA, Gabriel Pickens to Abraham Smith, £.50, 200 acres on a br of Bever Creek; cor. Henry Smith; cor. Jacob Gillespy's land. Delivered: Col. Abraham Smith, March 1772.[344,345] On 18 May 1762 at Augusta, VA, Gabriel Pickens sold to Abraham Smith for £.50, 200 ac. on a br of Bever Creek; cor. Henry Smith.[345] On 11 Aug 1762 at Augusta, VA, Abram Smith deeded to Israel Christian 86 acres at Mulberry Bottom on Craig's Creek for £.20. Teste: Thomas Barnes.[346,347] On 9 Apr 1763 at Augusta, VA, John Smith mortgaged to Abraham Smith, £.36, 100 ac on James River joining Robert Looney's, Mortgage for term of 500 years. Mortgage. Abraham appears to have been helping his father who was beset by creditors. The term of the loan was rather generous.[188,187,188] On 16 Apr 1763 at Augusta, VA, Samuel Caldwell and Ann deeded to Abram Smith, 300 ac on Christian's Creek in Beverly Manor, part of 600 ac surv for James Caldwell; Moses Thompson's line. Teste: James Reed. Delivered: Col. Abraham Smith, March 1772.[348,349] On 16 Apr 1763 at Augusta, VA, he became a Gentleman Justice for Augusta County, serving until 1778 when he became one of the first Justices for Rockingham County, and County Lieutenant. On 21 Jun 1763 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith and Abraham Smith were both sworn in as Augusta County Commissioners.[350,351] On 23 Aug 1764 at Rockingham, VA, Michael Bowyer bound over for insulting Abraham Smith in executing his office as Magistrate.[352,353] On 16 Nov 1764 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and Jesse Harrison, exrs. of Robert Harrison, to Abraham Smith, for £.243, conveys two tracts of land adjoining each other, on head of Dry Fork of Smith's Creek, end of Timber Bottom, cor. Daniel Harrison, Robert Craven's line A. 400 ac patented to Daniel Harrison 20 Aug. 1741 and conveyed by him to his son Robert, 16 Mar 1748. B. 260 ac same. Delivered: John Poage, May 1765. 22 Nov 1764. Abraham Smith and Sarah to Daniel Smith, £.243, same as above. Delivered: Daniel May 1765.[354] In 1765 at Augusta, VA, he entered 150 acres on Dry River, and 24 Jan. 1767 Thomas Watterson and Mary, sold him for £.47.15, 540 ac. patented to Thomas 12 May 1759, line of Frances Brown's land. Teste: James Bell, Robert Curry, Jarrod Erwin, Benj. Logan. Delivered: Col. Abraham Smith, March 1772.[355,356] On 21 Nov 1766 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith received his legacy from brother John. Nov. 1766. Daniel and Abraham Smith to arbitrate Patterson vs. Harrison.[357,358,359] On 21 Mar 1767 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith qualified Lieutenant Colonel of County.[360,361] On 18 May 1767 at Augusta, VA, William Shannon to Abraham Smith £. 35.9.5 . Mortgage on 300 acres on S. side North River of Shannandore, cor. David Davis.[362,363] On 20 May 1767 at Augusta, VA, Wm. Watterson bound to peace for abusing Abraham Smith in execution of his office.[364,365] On 21 May 1767 at Augusta, VA, Thomas Watterson deeded to Abraham Smith, £.47. 15 horses and cattle. Teste: James Divier, Daniel Henderson, Jacob Gillespy.[366,367] On 17 Nov 1767 at Augusta, VA, Thomas Watterson deeded to Abraham Smith, £.47. 15 horses and cattle. Teste: James Divier, Daniel Henderson, Jacob Gillespy.[368,369] On 24 Nov 1767 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith among those ordered to lay off dower of Margaret Gregg, late widow of Arthur Johnston, deceased, 237 ac of her late husbands land.[370,371] In Dec 1767 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith entered 1200 acres on Dry River; 400 ac from the mouth of the west fork to Skidmore's Camp, 400 ac below the great fork of the Dry River, and 400 ac below Craig's Hole.[315] In May 1768 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith gave a deposition in the case Alexander Herron vs Patrick Quin.[372,373] On 14 Nov 1768 at Augusta, VA, Col. Abraham Smith and wife Sarrah (sic) deeded to Thomas Fulton, for £.110, 200 ac. patented to Gabriel Pickens 12 May 1759 on a br of Bever Creek, corner Henry Smith's land; corner Jacob Gillespy. Teste: John Grattan, Ralph Lofftus, Jese Harrison. Delivered: Ezekiel Logan, per James McGill's order, exr. of said estate, 10 July 1806.[374,375] On 20 Jun 1769 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith to William Shannon. Surrender of Mortgage, 18 May 1768. Teste: William Hogshead, Samuel McNab, Jonathan Lowry, Jr.[376,377] On 25 Aug 1769 at Augusta, VA, Appraisal of Col. Abraham Smith's plantation at South Branch, near Paul Shever's, containing 140 acres, there are 28 fruit trees planted, 4 acres cleared land and 5 acres fenced, a very good house worth £.5, about 30 fruit trees planted. By John Poage, James and John Skidmore.[378,379] Abraham Smith became an elder in the Mossy Point Presbyterian Church in 1770. On 20 Jun 1771 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith to James Fowler, of Lowdon County, for £.100, 142 ac on a br of Potowmack called Licking Creek, above Paul Shaver's Run. Delivered; James Fowler, 10 Aug 1771.[380,381] On 17 Mar 1772 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith surveyed 350 ac. Beaver Creek adj. Hugh Diver, Daniel Henderson.[382] On 17 Mar 1772 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith to Daniel Henderson. Release of Mortgage dated 18 Dec 1769 on Bever and Spring Creek. Not delivered.[383,384] On 16 May 1772 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith witnessed a deed from Daniel Smith to Joseph Hennery and Lawens.[385,386] On 25 Nov 1772 at Augusta, VA, Robert Hill, only son and heir apparent at law to the estate of Jonson Hill, deceased, to Abraham Smith, joining a survey formerly John O'Neal's; two tracts on Dry River, patented to Jonson Hill. Teste: Henry Black, Jared Erwine, Samuel Dunn,

John Reynolds. Same date. Abraham Smith to Robert Hill, on head Branches of Dry Run, a branch of the North Branch of the South Branch of the Potowmack above a tract of Joseph Skidmore's. Same witnesses as above.[387,388] On 16 Mar 1773 at Augusta, VA, New County Commission seated. Includes Daniel and Abraham Smith.[389,390] On 19 Mar 1773 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith Qualified as Colonel of Militia.[391,392] In May 1773 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith surv. 170 ac Crab Apple Bottom adj. Peter Hoal.[393] In May 1773 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith made a deposition in Col. John Smith's lawsuit vs. McCaul and Co.[253,254] On 15 Mar 1774 at Augusta, VA, Daniel and Abraham Smith are members of the new Augusta County Commission.[394,395] On 11 Apr 1774 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith Surveyed 198 ac Crab Apple Waters.[396] In Jun 1774 at Augusta, VA, Captain "Joseph Haynes received orders from Col. Abraham Smith of Augusta to raise as many men as the short notice would admit and march to the North Fork of the South Branch of the Powtowmack River, to protect the inhabitants of that place, who at that time, were threatened with an invasion by the Indians.[397] On 17 Aug 1774 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith to John Smith, son of Daniel Smith. Whereas John Smith, brother of said Abraham Smith, about 1753 did agree with Silas Hart for the purchase of a tract on the South Fork of North River of Shanandoah; John died in year 1757, having will wherein he devised to above John, son of his brother Daniel Smith; Daniel paid the consideration to Hart, 1st June 1756, and received a deed to John, 1st June 1756. John's will was proved by only one witness and may be called in question by heirs of said Abraham, who was eldest brother and heir-at-law of John, deceased.[398,399] On 16 Nov 1774 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith deeded to Gawin Hamilton, for £.100, two tracts on Dry River and Muddy Creek, patented to Johnson Hill and by Robert Hill, only son and heir of Jonson, to Abraham Smith. Delivered: Col. Guy Hamilton, 10 Oct 1785.[400,401] On 16 Nov 1774 at Augusta, VA, Vestry met. Paid to Colonel Abraham Smith, his balance for building a Chapel at Cook's Creek.[402,403] On 17 Jan 1775 at Augusta, VA, Daniel and Abraham Smith members of the new Augusta County Commission.[404,405] On 14 Apr 1775 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith and John Skidmore surv. 193 ac and also 390 ac South Branch of Potomac adj Peter Hoal, William Lewis.[406] On 5 Aug 1775 at Augusta, VA, Joseph Sawin and Katherine and Henry Sawin to Abraham Smith. Patented to Daniel Harrison and by him conveyed to Daniel Smith 14 Oct 1765.[407,408] On 21 May 1777 at Augusta, VA, Sarah, wife of Abraham Smith--commission for priv. examination regarding dower rights on deed to Smith Tandy.[408,410] On 19 Aug 1777 at Augusta, VA, (A letter addressed to Captain Buchanan) Sir::--I have received information from the deposition of David Harned, etc., that a certain William Hinton has openly appeared in defense of George the Third, King of Great Britain, and in open violation against the United States of America, and has enlisted men in behalf of the King of Great Britain. These are therefore to request you, in the name of the Commonwealth, to raise any number of volunteers or as many as you think necessary without the loss of time. You are to march your men to Smith's to apprehend the said William Hinton and all his abettors and all those concerned in behalf of said King and in violation against this Commonwealth. You are to bring them to Staunton and have them secured under a proper guard until proper proceedings can be had on them, and I expect they will receive their proper reward of their deserts. You are to be reinforced by Capt. David Bell, Thomas Hewit, Capt. William Anderson, Captain Hopkins and Capt. Daniel Smith. Herein fail not. Given under my hand this 19th August 1777. (Signed) Abraham Smith. A further entry: Augusta Co. Sec. To the Sheriff or Goaler of the County—. We send you herewith the bodies of William Hinton, Martin Groender, and John Groeder, taken and brought by warrant of Abraham Smith, Esq., County Lieutenant, upon information made on oath before Daniel Smith, Esq., etc.[411,412] On 19 Aug 1777 at Augusta, VA, (A letter addressed to Captain Buchanan) Sir::--I have received information from the deposition of David Harned, etc., that a certain William Hinton has openly appeared in defense of George the Third, King of Great Britain, and in open violation against the United States of America, and has enlisted men in behalf of the King of Great Britain. These are therefore to request you, in the name of the Commonwealth, to raise any number of volunteers or as many as you think necessary without the loss of time. You are to march your men to Smith's to apprehend the said William Hinton and all his abettors and all those concerned in behalf of said King and in violation against this Commonwealth. You are to bring them to Staunton and have them secured under a proper guard until proper proceedings can be had on them, and I expect they will receive their proper reward of their deserts. You are to be reinforced by Capt. David Bell, Thomas Hewit, Capt. William Anderson, Captain Hopkins and Capt. Daniel Smith. Herein fail not. Given under my hand this 19th August 1777. (Signed) Abraham Smith. A further entry: Augusta Co. Sec. To the Sheriff or Goaler of the County--. We send you herewith the bodies of William Hinton, Martin Groender, and John Groeder, taken and brought by warrant of Abraham Smith, Esq., County Lieutenant, upon information made on oath before Daniel Smith, Esq., etc. On 17 Feb 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Ordered to be certified to the Governor that the following Justices are recommended for appointments in the new Counties, viz: In Rockingham-- Silas Hart, Daniel Smith,...Abraham Smith, etc. He and brother Daniel were among the justices present at the first court 27 Apr 1778, and Abraham signed the minutes. On Apr. 28 both were present when Abraham was recommended to the Governor as County

Lieutenant, and Daniel was recommended as Colonel of Militia. On May 7, 1778, on comission from the Governor they were sworn into office.[413,414,415] On 17 Feb 1778 at Augusta, VA, Ordered to be certified to the Governor that the following Justices are recommended for appointment as Justices will fall in the new Counties: Rockingham--Silas Hart, Daniel Smith, Abraham Smith, etc.[416,417] On 27 Mar 1778 at Rockingham, VA.[418,419,420] On 28 Mar 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith recommended to Governor and council as Judge and Colonel. Abraham Smith recommended as County Lieutenant for Rockingham County. Daniel Smith was named Coroner, and he signed the minutes for the second day of the session.[418] In Oct 1778 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith received a letter from, and was involved in the matter of the Commonwealth of Virginia vs. a former Presbyterian minister by the name of Alexander Miller, M. A., accused of urging loyalty to the King in defiance of the act of the General Assembly passed 7 Oct. 1776.[421,422] On 17 Nov 1778 at Augusta, VA, Daniel and Abraham Smith are members of the new Augusta County Commission.[423] In 1779 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith purchased 175 ac. Beaver Creek from Daniel Henderson; March 17, 1772, 675 acres on Beaver and Spring Creeks.[424] On 26 Jun 1779 at Rockingham, VA, Abraham Smith sworn in as Sheriff.[425] On 17 Aug 1779 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith and Sarah, (now) of Rockingham County, deeded to Michael Armingcost, land on head of the South Branch of Potomack, Lynche's line. Teste: William Booney, Jonathan Shipman.[426,427] On 28 Nov 1780 at Rockingham, VA, "Abraham Smith, having resigned as County Lieutenant, on account of his Disorder and Infirmaties, the court recommended Danl. Smith for appointment in his stead." Daniel was sworn in 27 Mar 1781. On 24 Sept. 1781 Daniel signed as presiding justice for the last time.[428] On 28 Nov 1780 at Rockingham, VA, "Abraham Smith having resigned the office of county lieutenant, on account of his 'Disorders and Infirmaties,' the court recommended Dan'l Smith for appointment in his stead."[429] On 17 Mar 1784 at Augusta, VA, John Skidmore and Mary, his wife, and Sarah Smith, relict of Abraham Smith, deceased, and John Smith, heir-at-law of Abraham, all of Rockingham County, deed to John Gumm. Delivered;: Peter Hull. by order 1st April 1795. Abraham had made exchange with John Gumm and title was made to William Smith, recorded in Rockingham. Patent was issued in name of Smith and Skidmore. Smith purchased Skidmore's interest, title was made to him for the whole, but not recorded in time Skidmore signs this deed. Patent dated 10 June 1780.[430,431]

Children of Col. Abraham[2] Smith and Sarah Caldwell both born at Augusta, VA, were as follows:

12 i. John[3] Smith was born on 16 Dec 1755.[432] He married Mary Jane Smith on 14 Sep 1775 at Rockingham, VA.

Farmer/Soldier.[432] On 19 Aug 1777 at Augusta, VA, John Smith recommended as Ensign. Sept. 17, 1777 John Smith qualified as Ensign. As a soldier in the Revolutionary Army, he distinguished himself at the Battle of Point Pleasant as Ensign in a company commanded by his uncle Daniel. He inherited his father's plantation "Egypt" at the foot of North Mountain in Rockingham Co., VA.[432,433,434]

13 ii. Henry Smith was born in 1758.[298]

May 13, 1782. Henry Smith surv. 400 ac. Beaver Creek adj. Andrew Johnson, Josiah Shipman, near a road. The above in consequence of an entry by Abraham Smith, dec'd, and willed to Henry Smith for 400 ac, dated Feb. 3, 1769.

20 May 1783. Henry Smith Revolutionary War claim for 15 days horse hire at 1/6 per day; 15 days for a pack horse at 2/6; day for a black horse £.14.[298,435,436]

3. Judge Daniel[2] Smith (John[1]) was born in 1724 at Ireland May gives the birthplace as Ulster, Ireland.[10,437,315,438,439,373] He married Jane Harrison, daughter of Daniel Harrison and (--?--) (--?--), circa 1751 at Augusta, VA. His estate was probated between 4 May 1761 and 18 Aug 1761 at Augusta, VA. He was buried in 1781 at Dayton Cemetary.[315,437,438,10] His estate was probated in 1781 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel's estate records are probably in Rockingham County, VA, which has not been researched by the author. He died in Oct 1781 at Rockingham, VA.[315,437,438,10]

At Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith named executor of his brother John Smith who was killed in the battle at Ft. Vause, and qualifies with Silas Harte and Robert Harrison. Daniel Smith also wit. deed Thomas Beall of Fred. Co. MD to Jonathan Douglas, weaver, 400 ac. br. of Broad Run on a draft of Brock's Creek.[440,324] At Augusta, VA, where he was noted Judge, Daniel Smith served in the French and Indian War, in which he was a Captain. He was also a Colonel in Rockingham County Militia during the Revolution, and on Sept. 20, 1781 was commissioned Deputy Purveyor for the Southern Department of the Revolutionary Army. He resigned as Justice 24 Sept 1781 and joined his 4 sons John, Daniel, Joseph and Robert in the Revolutionary Army at the siege of Yorktown. On his return to the county, following the surrender, he called for a grand review to celebrate the victory. His horse was

frightened by troops giving a "Running Salute". Their fire caused his horse to throw him, resulting in his death. He and his sons accumulated more than 4,294 acres of land in Augusta and surrounding counties.

His descendents were copied from the Family Bible in posession of James Smith, St. Paul, MN.[10,437,315,438,441] Patriot, Planter, Jurist, Soldier.[315,437,438,10] Samuel McMahon sold to Samuel Henderson, 105 ac on Dry River between Daniel Smith's and Shifman's lands.[442,443] David Harned swore a statement before Daniel Smith regarding William Hinton and others still professing loyalty to the King. Daniel's brother Abraham ordered their arrest.[444,445] He immigrated circa 1738 to Orange (Augusta), VA, He accompanied his parents from Ireland to Pennsylvania to Orange (now Augusta) Co. VA. where they lived on North River, not far from Narrow Back, or Little North Mountain, around 1738. Like his father and brothers, he was a civic leader, an Indian Fighter, a planter, and a businessman. While he did not acheive as much distinction in military affairs, he may have acheived greater distinction in civic affairs. On 29 Nov 1749 at Augusta, VA, Hugh Deaver to Daniel Smith, 80 ac on North River of Shannando. Corner Charles Deaver. Nov. 1749 Abraham, Daniel, Henry and John Smith were among those petitioning for a road beginning at John Patton's over the mountain to Capt. John Smiths.'[446,447] In 1751 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith was among those who signed a petition for a road from John Davis' Mill to Wood's Gap. 28 May 1751 Henry and Daniel Smith and others ordered to build and keep in good repair a road from John Davis' Mill to Woods New Cleared Gap.[448,449,450] On 28 May 1751 at Augusta, VA, Henry and Daniel Smith among those ordered to keep the road from John Davis's mill to Wood's New Cleared Gap in good repair.[451,450] Between 1753 and 1756 at Augusta, VA, During the French and Indian Wars Daniel Smith rose to the rank of Captain of Foot in the Augusta County Militia, serving under Gen. Lewis at the Battle of Point Pleasant.[452] On 2 Jul 1755 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith wit. deed Thomas Beall of Fred. Co. MD to Jonathan Douglas, weaver, 400 ac. br. of Broad Run on a draft of Brock's Creek.[453,454] On 16 Aug 1756 at Augusta, VA, Land Patent to Daniel Smith (wife Jean). Delivered: Nov. Court 1782.[455,456] On 18 Aug 1756 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and wife Jean sold to James Ramsey, 80 ac. on North River Shanandore, cor. Charles Davir's land. Teste: John Henton. Delivered: Jno. McCoy, 9 Nov. 1767.[457,458] On 4 Sep 1756 at Augusta, VA, Will of Alexander Matheson probated. Daniel Smith surety for Silas Hart as admr.[459,460] On 19 Aug 1757 at Augusta, VA, He was a Gentleman Justice of Augusta County from 1757 until Rockingham County was organized in 1778. 19 Aug 1757. Court--Justices Patrick Martin, Richard Woods, Robert Breckenridge, Patrick Martin, John Bowyer, Daniel Smith, James Buchanan, John Archer.[461,462] On 16 Nov 1757 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith surety for Jannet McDonald's bond as admx of Randall McDonald.[463] On 18 May 1758 at Augusta, VA, Michael Mallow's bond (with Daniel Smith, Philip Harper) as admr of Peter Moser. Daniel Smith's bond (with Michael Mallow, Philip Harper) as admr of Jacob Silvers. Michael Mallow's bond (with Daniel Smith, Peter Venneman) as admr of George Mouse. 28 June 1758 Peter Moser's estate settlement. Paid Daniel Smith for clorking (clerking?). 16 Nov 1758 Daniel Smith's bond (Woolrick Conrod, Jno Dunkle) as admr of Henry Lawrence. 18 May 1759 John Smith's bond (with Abraham Smith, Dan'l Smith as sureties), as admr of Jno Witchell or Mitchell.[464,465,466] On 18 Aug 1759 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith qualified Captain of Foot.[467,153] On 22 Nov 1759 at Augusta, VA, Jane Scott, aged 16, chose Daniel Smith her guardian. He made bond with Jno Christian and Jno. Scott.[153,468,469] On 26 May 1760 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith was an appraiser for Lodwick Foalke's estate. Feb. 1761 Scot vs Scott. Jane Scot, an infant, by Daniel Smith, her guardian, daughter of Samuel Scot, of Augusta, deceased in 1749. Jane had a sister and brother. The widow Scott intermarried with William Pickins. Jane's oldest sister was Mary.[470,471,472] Between 4 May 1761 and 18 Aug 1761 at Augusta, VA, Robert Harrison's will probated. To his brother-in-law Daniel Smith, gold watch and £.20 to help pay for schooling Smith's son Robert Smith, as well as 1/6 of his land and personal estate. Exec. Daniel Smith and Jesse Harrison. Exrs qualify with Wm. Preston and Michael Warren. Daniel sold his brother Abraham 2 tracts of land from this estate 10 March 1771 for £.243, then bought it back from him. These two tracts were situated about two miles north of present Harrisburg on Dry Fork and Naked Creek, two branches of Smith Creek, containing 660 acres. Here Daniel built his plantation manor home Smithland, where his father later died. The land was situated on Linville Creek, and his home was the first brick house erected in the area, on land patented 8/20/1741 by Daniel Harrison.[473,474,475] On 19 Aug 1761 at Augusta, VA, Robert Hill, orphan of Auston Hill, age 16 yrs. old, chose Danl. Smith as his guardian. Daniel Smith's settlement of estate of Jacob Sivers approved. Daniel Smith's settlement of estate of Henry Lawrence approved and recorded. 20 Aug. 1761 John Malckom's will proved. Wife refuses to execute. Admin. granted to Jno. Malkem who qualifies with Daniel Smith.[476,477,478,479] On 24 May 1762 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith, Mathew Patton and Michael Mallow, surviving partners of Robert Harrison, filed a lawsuit vs Wm Crow. Aug. 1762 Hook vs Munsey. Daniel Smith deposes Aug. 23, 1762, that being chosen guardian for Jean Scott, sister to Skidmore Munsey's wife. 18 Oct 1762 Daniel Smith wit. deed Samuel Harrison and Mary to William Minter. 18 Nov 1762 Daniel Smith appointed guardian ad litem for Mary Harrison, an infant, vs Andrew Hamilton. Jan. 1763 Capt. Daniel Smith delivered deed on sale Daniel

Harrison to Robert Harrison on Dry Fork of Smith's Creek. 5 Jan 1763 Daniel Smith was listed as owing a note due the estate of John Wright.[480,481,482,483,484] On 27 Jan 1763 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith, Mathew Patton and Michael Mallow, surviving partners of Robert Harrison, filed a lawsuit vs Wm Crow. Aug. 1762 Hook vs Munsey. Daniel Smith deposes Aug. 23, 1762, that being chosen guardian for Jean Scott, sister to Skidmore Munsey's wife. 18 Oct 1762 Daniel Smith wit. deed Samuel Harrison and Mary to William Minter. 18 Nov 1762 Daniel Smith appointed guardian ad litem for Mary Harrison, an infant, vs Andrew Hamilton. Jan. 1763 Capt. Daniel Smith delivered deed on sale Daniel Harrison to Robert Harrison on Dry Fork of Smith's Creek. 5 Jan 1763 Daniel Smith was listed as owing a note due the estate of John Wright. Daniel Smith surveyed 75 ac. Smith's Creek. 17 Feb 1763 Daniel Smith and Francis McBride as sureties bond of Margaret Van Pelt as admx of Peter Bowman. Also Daniel Smith's bond with Jno Madison as guardian chosen by John Johnson, orphan of Arthur Johnson. 21 Jun 1763 Daniel and Abraham Smith members of new county Commission. 22 Jun 1763 Daniel Smith wit. deed James McCowen and Margaret to Gabriel Jones, 380 ac on Catawba of James River. 10 Sep 1763 Daniel Smith wit. deed Daniel Poder to Joseph Rutherford. 10 Mar 1764 Dan'l Smith one of apraisers of Jonathan Langdon.[485,486,487,488] On 21 Jun 1763 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith and Abraham Smith were both sworn in as Augusta County Commissioners.[350,351] In 1764 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith settled in his stately mansion "Smithland" at the head of Smith's Creek, which, for a time, served as the seat of justice in Rockingham County, of which Daniel was one of the first commissioners. The house was torn down about 1895. The home site was 2 miles below Harrisonburg.[489,441] On 9 Apr 1764 at Augusta, VA, Samuel Harrison sold to Daniel Smith for £.100, 100 ac on So. br. of Linville Cr., pat. to Samuel 5 Sept. 1749. Teste: Walter Crow, Peter Kinder, Felix Shelman. Delivered: Daniel Smith, Nov. 1765.[490,491] On 16 Nov 1764 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and Jesse Harrison, exrs. of Robert Harrison, to Abraham Smith, for £.243, conveys two tracts of land adjoining each other, on head of Dry Fork of Smith's Creek, end of Timber Bottom, cor. Daniel Harrison, Robert Craven's line A. 400 ac patented to Daniel Harrison 20 Aug. 1741 and conveyed by him to his son Robert, 16 Mar 1748. B. 260 ac same. Delivered: John Poage, May 1765. 22 Nov 1764. Abraham Smith and Sarah to Daniel Smith, £.243, same as above. Delivered: Daniel May 1765.[354] On 22 Nov 1764 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and Jesse Harrison, exrs of Robert Harrison, to Abraham Smith, for £.243, conveys two tracts adj. each other on head of Dry Fork of Smith's Creek; A. 400 ac. patented to Daniel Harrison 20 Aug. 1741 and conveyed by him to his son Robert 16 Mar 1748, and pur. by Abraham from exec. of Robert, end of Timber Bottom; B, 260 ac. pat. to sd Robert Harrison 20 Aug. 1741 and sold to Abraham by his exec., end of Timber Bottom, corner Daniel Harrison, Robert Craven's line. Delivered, Daniel, May 1765. 22 Nov. 1764 Abraham Smith and Sarah to Daniel Smith, 2 parcels above.[492,493] On 23 May 1765 at Augusta, VA, 23 May 1765 Daniel Smith surety on bond for Eliza Moser's bond as admx of Eliza Moser(?) . On that same date Daniel Smith's mark recorded.[494,495,496] On 14 Oct 1765 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Harrison sold to Daniel Smith, 200 ac on Muddy Creek and Dry River for £.50, high bank of rocks opposite an island. Delivered: Daniel Smith, March Court 1772.[497,498] On 16 Oct 1765 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith's settlement of estate of Robert Harrison allowed and recorded. 1765 William Ingles vs Joseph Ray. Settlement sworn to before Daniel Smith. Aug. 1766 Deed from Alex. Hite and Rebecca to John Wright delivered to John Johnston by order Capt. Daniel Smith.[499,500,501] On 21 Nov 1766 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith received his legacy from brother John. Nov. 1766. Daniel and Abraham Smith to arbitrate Patterson vs. Harrison.[357,358,359] On 18 Nov 1767 at Augusta, VA, Margaret Null declines to act as extrx for Nicholas Null; asks Daniel Smith to admr. Daniel Smith makes bond with John Malcomb and Benj. Logan as admr.[502,503,504] In May 1768 at Augusta, VA, May 1768 Alexander Herron vs Patrick Quinn. Daniel Smith, Gent., deposes that he is about thirty-seven years.[505] On 5 May 1768 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith surv. 15 ac adj. Rutherford and his own land.[506] On 9 May 1769 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith acted as an appraiser for estate of Robert Shanklin. Oct. 1769 Cowden vs McCroskey. Daniel Smith, aged about 39, was deposed 25th March, 1769.[507,508,509] On 7 Jul 1771 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith surety for Ann Warren, admx for Jacob Warren. 22 Aug. Daniel is surety for Michael Matthew's bond as admr of Noah Roundtree.[510] On 21 Nov 1771 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith qualified as vestryman for Augusta Parish, a position he held from 1771-1778.[511,512] In 1772 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Wright sells to Daniel Smith land at or near the head of the Dry Fork of Smith's Creek, west of the Irish Road.[513] On 16 May 1772 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith sold land to Joseph, Hennery and Lawens. Teste: Silas Hart, Felix Gilbert, Abraham Smith.[514,515] On 27 May 1772 at Augusta, VA, John Hinton qualified as Exr will of John Christman with George Crisman and Daniel Smith as bondsmen.[516,517] On 8 Nov 1772 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and Felix Gilbert were commissioned to take the privy examination of Catherine, wife of George Conrad. 18 Nov 1772 Daniel Smith made bond as Sheriff of Augusta County. Felix Gilbert , Sampson Mathews, Abraham Smith, Robert McClenachan, Wm. McDowell were bondsmen. 21 Nov. 1772 Daniel Smith made bond for collection of county proportion with Felix Gilbert and Abraham Smith as bondsmen.[518,519,520] On 16 Mar 1773 at Augusta, VA, New County Commission seated.

Includes Daniel and Abraham Smith.[389,390] On 18 May 1773 at Augusta, VA, Thomas Lewis and Daniel Smith made bond with Garbriel Jones as admr Thomas Jackson, Clerk.[521,522] In Aug 1773 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith vs. Wm Bower. Regarding land of Daniel Harrison, dec'd.[523,524] On 13 Aug 1773 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith and wife Jean to Daniel Stover. Land Pat'd to Samuel Harrison 5 Sept. 1749 and conv. to Daniel Smith. Teste: John Henton, Joseph Smith, Daniel Smith, Jr. 8 Nov 1773 Daniel Smith witnessed will of Thomas West.

18 Nov. 1773 The will of Aron Oliver proved. Daniel Smith signed bond for the widow Jemima as extrx. 20 Nov. 1773 Daniel Smith made bond for collection of County proportion with Robert McClendon. 4 Aug 1774 Daniel Smith bondsman for Francis Kirtley admr. will of Francis Kirtley.[525,526] On 15 Mar 1774 at Augusta, VA, Daniel and Abraham Smith are members of the new Augusta County Commission.[394,395] On 20 Sep 1775 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith, late sheriff of Augusta County, deed to John Ashburner and Thomas Place, merchants in Baltimore. Whereas Mathew Harrison, late of Augusta County, 22 May 1769, sold to Richard and Peter Footman by mortgage. The Footman's foreclosed by suit in County Court and Sheriff ordered to sell. Delivered; Mr. Lickton, 27 Mar. 1776.[527,528] On 23 Nov 1775 at Augusta, VA, John Christian made bond as Collector of County proportion with Daniel Smith, Dan'l Kidd as bondsmen.[529,530] In 1776 at Augusta, VA, Daniel Smith became a Captain of Militia for Augusta Co.[531] On 22 Jan 1776 at Augusta, VA, Daniel, John and Robert Smith witnessed a deed Abraham Miller and Elizabeth to John Kring.[532,533] On 17 Feb 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Ordered to be certified to the Governor that the following Justices are recommended for appointments in the new Counties, viz: In Rockingham-- Silas Hart, Daniel Smith,...Abraham Smith, etc. He and brother Daniel were among the justices present at the first court 27 Apr 1778, and Abraham signed the minutes. On Apr. 28 both were present when Abraham was recommended to the Governor as County Lieutenant, and Daniel was recommended as Colonel of Militia. On May 7, 1778, on comission from the Governor they were sworn into office.[413,414,415] On 17 Feb 1778 at Augusta, VA, Ordered to be certified to the Governor that the following Justices are recommended for appointment as Justices will fall in the new Counties: Rockingham-- Silas Hart, Daniel Smith, Abraham Smith, etc.[416,417] On 27 Mar 1778 at Rockingham, VA.[418,419,420] On 28 Mar 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith recommended to Governor and council as Judge and Colonel. Abraham Smith recommended as County Lieutenant for Rockingham County. Daniel Smith was named Coroner, and he signed the minutes for the second day of the session.[418] On 7 May 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith commissioned as Colonel by the governor.[418] On 3 Oct 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith and Gaw'th Hamilton take privy examination of Judith, wife of John Carthrea.[534] On 17 Nov 1778 at Augusta, VA, Daniel and Abraham Smith are members of the new Augusta County Commission.[423] On 23 Nov 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Dan'l Smith, and Jane, his wife, she being first privily examined, acknowledged their deed of Bargain and Sale to Francis McBride.[535] On 22 Nov 1779 at Rockingham, VA, Rockingham County Court moved from Smithland, the home of Daniel Smith, to the plantation of Thomas Harrison, site of Harrisonburg.[536] On 14 Apr 1780 at Rockingham, VA, Daniel Smith surveyed 88 ac. on drafts of Dry Fork of Smith's Creek adj. Darby Ragan, Felix Shalpman, John Shelpin, Richard Ragan. the next day he surv. 210 ac Dry Fork of Smith's Creek adj Reuben Harrison,... Horn. On same date Daniel Smith, 375 ac. East Br. of Linvils Cr, incl. Grub's Spring, adj. Jerry Ragan, Walter Crow, Eversole, Warren, Bear. N. B. The above in consequence of an entry made Jul 4, 1770. On April 20, Daniel Smith surv. 300 ac between br. of Linvils Creek and Dry Fork of Smith's Creek adj. Bell, Harrison, Sellers.[537] On 28 Nov 1780 at Rockingham, VA, "Abraham Smith having resigned the office of county lieutenant, on account of his 'Disorders and Infirmaties,' the court recommended Dan'l Smith for appointment in his stead."[429] On 28 Nov 1780 at Rockingham, VA, "Abraham Smith, having resigned as County Lieutenant, on account of his Disorder and Infirmaties, the court recommended Danl. Smith for appointment in his stead." Daniel was sworn in 27 Mar 1781. On 24 Sept. 1781 Daniel signed as presiding justice for the last time.[428] In 1798 at Augusta, VA, Estate of Thomas Gregg in account with Benj. Smith, exr. of Daniel Smith, who was exr. of Thomas Gregg -- 1790, 17th May paid James Reece as legatee, ditto Samuel Redman, ditto Elizabeth Gregg; to recording the inventory in 1773 (1793?).[538,539]

Children of Judge Daniel[2] Smith and Jane Harrison all born at Augusta, VA, were as follows:

\+ 14 i. John[3] Smith, born 30 Nov 1752; married Margaret Davis.

15 ii. Daniel Smith was born on 25 Jun 1754.[540]

At Augusta, VA, Lieut. Daniel Smith and Ensign John Smith claimed pay for service against the Cherokees in June 1774. John was allowed 3s.6d. per day, or 61.13s.[397] On 22 Jan 1776 at Augusta, VA, Daniel, Joseph and Robert Smith witnessed a deed Abraham Miller and Elizabeth to John Kring.[541,532] On 24 Jun 1776 at Rockingham, VA, Lieut. Daniel Smith and Ensign John Smith requested pay for service against the Cherokees in June 1774. Daniel was allowed 1s.6d. per

day amounting to 21.17s.[540,387] In 1803 at York, SC, John Smith sold to Daniel Smith 111 1/2 ac Broad River.[542] In 1806 at York, SC, John Smith deeded 140ac. Moores Creek to John Peters Sr. and a tract Broad River to Daniel Smith.[543]

16 iii. Joseph Smith was born on 9 Feb 1756.[544]

On 22 Jan 1776 at Augusta, VA, Daniel, Joseph and Robert Smith witnessed a deed Abraham Miller and Elizabeth to John Kring.[541,532] In 1788 at Rockingham, VA, Joseph Smith was issued a voucher for 4 slaves and 3 horses supplied the Rockingham Militia Company.[544,545]

17 iv. Robert Smith was born on 28 Nov 1757.[546]

He fought in the Battle of Yorktown, Revolutionary War.[546]

18 v. Margaret Smith was born on 27 Oct 1759.[547]

Could she be the Margaret Reed Smith, who some suppose to be the daughter of Capt.
John, who made a deed "to my daughter Margaret Reed Smith"?[547]

19 vi. Lieut. Benjamin Smith was born on 25 May 1761.[544] He married Elizabeth Cravens, daughter of Robert Cravens and (--?--) (--?--), circa 1782 at Augusta, VA, They had 9 children.[544] He was buried in Aug 1812 at Methodist Cemetary, Lancaster, OH.[544] He died on 18 Aug 1812 at Lancaster, Ohio, at age 51.[544]

A Lieutenant in the Revolutionary War, he was present at the surrender at Yorktown. He owned a fine estate near Harrisonburg, Va, about two miles from his father's estate "Smithland" and about the same distance from Judge Daniel Smith's "Waverly." His home was known as the "Old Stone House". "He was a man of high integrity, strong character, and religious conviction." He moved to Ohio so that he might free his slaves.[544] In 1798 at Augusta, VA, Estate of Thomas Gregg in account with Benj. Smith, exr. of Daniel Smith, who was exr. of Thomas Gregg -- 1790, 17th May paid James Reece as legatee, ditto Samuel Redman, ditto Elizabeth Gregg; to recording the inventory in 1773 (1793?).[538,539]

20 vii. Ann Smith was born on 6 Sep 1763.[1]

21 viii. Jane H. Smith married Smith Lofland. She was born on 19 Jul 1765.

22 ix. Sarah Smith was born on 13 Oct 1767.

23 x. Abraham Smith was born on 23 Jul 1770.

24 xi. William Smith married Diana McDonough They had 5 children.[548] He was born on 20 Aug 1775.[549]

See "Gleanings" p. 562 for his five children.[549]

25 xii. James Smith died at Mt. Vernon, OH.[550] He was born on 6 Mar 1779.[550] He married Rebecca Emmett in 1804 at Rockingham, VA, They had seven children.[551]

4. Henry[2] Smith Sr. (John[1]) was born in 1727 at Ireland We are certain he was born in Ireland. The location is not certain.[552,1,553,554,4] He married Amelia (--?--) circa 1746 at Augusta, VA. He died in 1791 at Smith's Ford, York, SC.[552,1,553,554,4] His estate was probated in May 1791 at York, SC, The Will of Henry Smith, Sr., deceased, was proved by Nathaniel Guyton and ordered to be recorded on the first Monday in May, 1791, York County Court. His son, Abraham Smith Esquire, was a judge on this court.[555,556] His estate was probated on 6 Feb 1795 at York, SC, 6 Feb. 1795 An account of the Estate of Henry Smith Senr dec'd was produced by Abraham Smith, Esq'r the Administrator, whereby it appears that there is due by said Estate by obligations, funeral and other expences, £.36.5.5 Ster'l and
by Accounts £.183.13.1 and that the amount of said Estate in the hands of Administrator is £.107.10.5.[557,558]

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 62.

This ancestor served in both the French and Indian War, in which three of his brothers were killed, and in the Revolutionary War together with four of his sons, one of whom was killed. While his father and brothers were officers in the French and Indian Wars, it appears he was a private, and little is recorded about his service. He was a Sergeant In the Revolutionary War. In the Pension Application of his son Jonathan, an old Revolutionary War veteran swore in an affidavit that Henry's house on the Broad River in South Carolina was considered a haven for distressed Whigs during the struggle for independence. Born in Ulster, Ireland, he came to York, SC., via Pennsylvania and Orange (Augusta) Co., VA.

Henry appears to have moved from Augusta in Virginia to Smith's Ford in what was then Craven County, SC.,

about 1763 or 1764. According to Joe and Annie Laurie Hamrick, the present owner of the Smith's Ford property, other families who came with the Smith's from Virginia included Bratton, McGill and White. The original South Carolina home of Henry Smith, probably built in the mid-1760's, was located at Smith's Ford on the Broad River, on the York County side of the river. The original house no longer stands, but a home built about 1800, known to have been later occupied by Henry, grandson of Abraham, stands at approximately the same location, and is still occupied. The original part consists of two rooms down and two rooms up constructed over a cellar. Joe and Annie Laurie Hamrick, the present owners, were kind enough to show me through the property in 1993 and again in 1994. It has been maintained in pretty much the original condition and is furnished according to the period. Parts of the fish traps can still be seen in the river in the channel between the island (Smith or Mud Island, just south of the ford, about a mile long and about 60 acres) and the York County side of the river. The house sits on a tree-shaded rise a short distance from the river at the end of a dirt drive off of Smith's Ford Road, which turns west (right) off of Hwy. 211 a short distance south of Walnut Grove, SC just after you pass the first church on the right and before you reach the second church. After a couple of miles there will be a sign on the right warning that there is a school bus stop ahead. On the left there is a wrought iron sign saying "Smiths Ford Farm." A dirt road turns off to the left, soon goes down a steep hill, and the Hamrick house is at the end of the road. The site is almost due west of Hickory Grove.

The Ford itself begins at an indentation in the bank just opposite the house. According to Joe Hamrick, the course of the ford meandered across the river in a long "S" shape. Howell's ferry, later used for crossing the river, was reached by continuing past Smith's ford, some distance to the north. The Hamricks say it was actually owned by John, son of Henry, who lived to the north of Henry. The Hamricks in 1944 took a group of us to visit the abandoned cemetary of the John Smith Family which is back on Smith Ford Road about a mile back toward Hickory Grove in the woods atop a steep highway cut.

Henry owned at least 1605 acres in South Carolina, located at Smith's Ford on the east side of the Broad River, near Howard's Branch, and included Mud Island. His home was a refuge for General Sumpter, who, wounded at the nearby Battle of Blackstocks, was brought to the home by two of Henry's sons for rest and doctoring. For an account of Smith's Ford being used as an assembly point for troops between July and August 1780, see "History of Union Co." p. 63-4).[552,1,553,554,4] Planter/Soldier.[552,1,553,554,4] In 1738 at Augusta, VA, His father is believed to have moved to Orange, later Augusta, County, VA about this time.[552,1,553,554,4] In 1748 at Augusta, VA, Henry was a member of the Augusta Presbyterian Church, also called the Old Stone Church, where his first two sons were baptised in 1748 and 1749.[558] In 1749 at Augusta, VA, John, Daniel, Henry, and Abraham Smith petitioned for a road beginning at John Patton's over the mountain to Capt. John Smith's.[313,314] On 3 Nov 1750 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith patented 135 ac on Howell's Branch, cor. Abraham Smith.[560,561] On 28 May 1751 at Augusta, VA, Henry and Daniel Smith among those ordered to keep the road from John Davis's mill to Wood's New Cleared Gap in good repair.[451,450] On 19 Aug 1752 at Augusta, VA, John Lynn, an orphan boy, complains that Ro. Edge had brought him from the lower parts of this Colony and indentured him to John Ramsey, and he to Henry Smith, and he to Silas Hart. Indenture declared void and Wardens ordered to bind him out.[562,563] On 22 Jan 1756 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith was named in the will of his brother, John, who died at Ft. Vaus, VA.[564,565] On 1 Jun 1756 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith took delivery of a deed from Silas Hart, gent., and wife Jane to John Smith, 230 ac part of 400 ac pat to Jno. McClure 15 Dec 1749.[118] On 1 Jun 1756 at Augusta, VA, Silas Hart, gent., and Jane to Henry Smith for £.50, 170 ac on South Fork of North River Shanando, part of 400 ac above.[566] On 18 Aug 1756 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith and Amie (Emie) sold to John Poage for £.45, 135 ac on Howells Br patented to Henry, 3 Nov 1750, cor. Abraham Smith. Teste: Simpson Archer, Daniel Callachan.[566,560] On 21 Jun 1757 at Augusta, VA, Mortain Cornet-- Servant of Henry Smith. This order repeated 21 Dec. 1757.[567,568] On 21 Dec 1758 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith was one of the witnesses to the will of William Stephenson.[569,570] On 19 Aug 1761 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith and John Malone, to view ground from Mr. Hart's to the Meeting House on Cook's Creek, for road (Chalkley I p. 92; Aug. Co. OB 7 p. 56). Same date Henry Smith recorded as a purchaser at estate sale of Jacob Sivers.[478,571,572] On 19 Nov 1762 at Augusta, VA, John Smith made bond with Henry Smith as surety as administrator of James Lawson. On the same date John Smith was appointed admin. James Lawson, dec'd. Henry Smith also surety for John Smith as admr. of James Lawson, and also for Edward Erwin as excr. of John Erwin.[178,179,180,181] On 13 Sep 1763 at Augusta, VA, James Humphries of Rowan Co., NC, to Henry Smith , for £.30, 400 ac. on Free Mason's Branch of North River Shanando. David Davis' line, pine on top Castle Hill on s. sd. North River, pat'd to James 20 Jun 1747. Test: Jno Malcomb. Henry conveyed this property to William Shannon for £.62.10, 24 Nov. 1763.[573,574] On 24 Nov 1763 at Augusta, VA, Henry sold 400 ac. Freemason's br. N. River to Wm. Shannon.[575] On 22 Mar 1764 at Augusta, VA, a Commission for examination of Amey, wife of Henry Smith regarding Dower. (This was probaly in relation to the sale of land when they moved to Carolina).[576,577] On 24 Jun

1764 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith patented 400 ac. on North River of the Shanando.[578,579] On 27 Sep 1764 at Augusta, VA, Henry Smith, farmer, and Amelia to Adam Stephen of Fredrick Co., for £.136, 170 ac. conveyed to Henry by Silas Hart, 1st June 1756, on South Fork of North River of Shanondoe. Delivered: Robert Stephen, 29 Sept. 1797. Teste: William Teas and Wm. Smart. 27 Sept 1764. Same to same, £.100.10, 400 ac by patent, 27 Jun 1764 to Henry Smith on North River of Shanando, Hickory in the Barrens. By this date Henry had sold all of his land in Virginia and had moved to what was Craven County, SC, which would become York County after the Revolution.[579,580] Between Nov 1764 and Oct 1765 at Augusta, VA, William Shannon filed the first of three lawsuits filed against and by Henry Smith. This would have been about the time Henry went to the Carolinas. The plantiffs appear to have been protecting themselves over property bought from or sold to Henry, who had or was moving to South Carolina. Mar. 1765. Henry Smith vs. John Craig.--Qui Tam. Writ, 28th June 1763. Roanoke (or Hance's) Meadow, near New River. Oct. 1765 Henry Smith vs. Samuel Cowdon.--Henry on 15 Sept. 1758, became security for Thomas Fulton on a bond of Margaret Dyer--payable on or before 16th September next ensuing date. After same was payable and before it was paid it was assigned to John Cravens, who married Margaret to Robert Cravens.[581,582] Between 1765 and 1769 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), The next several land transactions were recorded in Mecklinburg County, North
Carolina, but were later discovered to be on land in Craven (now York) Co., South Carolina. On 23 Aug 1765 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), NC/SC Land grant to Henry Smith for 150 ac. on East side of Broad River beginning at a hickory on Gavin (Guyon) Moore's Corner. Orig. grant to Henry Smith by Gov. Tyron, of NC, but since determined to be in Craven (York) Co., SC. According to the plat, this property is just north of Howard's Branch, and just touches the river near the south end of the island, and apparently is just south of Henry's Smith Ford property.[583] In 1766 at Craven (York), SC.[552,1,553,554,4] On 4 Jan 1767 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith purchased 400 acres from John Love, heir of William Love, for £.37, 4 Jan 1767, land originally granted to William Love 3 Sept 1753. A confirming SC deed was issued 14 Dec 1773 to confirm the original transaction recorded in NC. This
property included Henry Smith's own improvements and lay on both sides of the Broad River, and is probably the site of Smith's Ford and his home. Granted to William Love, 3 Sept. 1753...John Love /s/ Martha Love /s/.[584] On 17 Apr 1767 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith of Meck. Co., NC, to John Russell of same, for £.40...land
on E side of Broad River, above Wm. Loves patent, including an improvement
bought of Michael Taylor...granted to sd Smith 30 Oct. 1765...Henry Smith /s/,
Ema (A) Smith. Wit: Thomas Chadwock, Nath. Clark, Reyderius Clark. Proved July
term 1768.[585,586] On 7 Aug 1767 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith of Meck., deeded to William McMullan of same, for £.40...190 ac...part of a tract of land patented in the name of William Love of 400 A. 3 Sept. 1753, and since conveyed by John Love, heir to sd. William Love, unto Henry
Smith...Henry Smith /S/, Amy (A) Smith. Wit: Henry Clark, Matt. Floyd, George Gibson, Prov. Oct term 1767.[587,588] On 11 Aug 1767 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith and Abraham Smith witnessed a deed Andrew Campbell and wf Jean to Matthew Floyd for £.30..land on both sides of Broad River adj. above Paul's land 195 ac granted to Andrew Campbell 26 Sept. 1766.[589,590] On 15 Mar 1768 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Jno. McKnitt Alexander and Henry Smith witnessed a deed between Matthew Floyd to Daniel Warlock and others, 50 A including a school house for £.10.[591,592] On 20 Apr 1768 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith witnessed a deed Joseph Jolly to Thomas Wade of SC, merchant, for £.15 proc. money 160 A on Thicketty Creek.[593,594] On 21 Oct 1768 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith witnessed a deed from John McMillan, planter of Meck., to John McKnitt Alexander of same, for £.30 proc. money, 100 Ac on E. Side of Broad River on both sides of Bullocks Creek adj. Smith, Hartness, Stephenson, Armstrong, Riggs, granted to McMillan 25 Apr. 1767...John McMillan /s/.[595,596] On 21 Oct 1768 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith witnessed a deed from Robert Wilson, planter of Meck., to John McKnitt Alexander of same for £.5 proc. money, 100 A on E. side of Broad River on both sides Moore's Creek adj. McKinney, Floyd, granted to Robert Wilson, 1768...Robert Wilson, /s/; Wit: Henry Smith, Jacob Gardner.[596,595] On 7 Aug 1771 at Craven (York), SC, A plat of 200 acres was surveyed for Henry Smith on the waters of Rocky Creek, Craven Co., SC bd by Bonner's land and vacant land.[597] On 12 Sep 1771 at Craven (York), SC, A plat of 100 acres was surveyed for Henry Smith on a Branch of the Broad River in Craven Co., S. C. bd SW John Taylor and all other sides by vacant land.[598] Between 1773 and 1774 at Craven (York), SC, The following filed S. C. Auditor General Memorials which showed their lands bounded by that of Henry Smith in 1773 and 1774: Thomas Kelsey, James Taylor on Gill's Creek, and Hugh Mose.[599] On 8 Jul 1774 at Craven (York), SC, Henry Smith claimed a Colonial Grant of 210 ac Craven Co., SC, on Rocky Cr. surveyed 8 Jul 1774, granted 11 Aug 1774.

Memorial 24 Jan 1775.[600] In 1775 at Craven (York), SC, a large group of settlers in this area (Then Craven and Berkley counties, later Union [Cherokee] and York Counties, SC) found that their lands were actually located in the Province of South Carolina, whereas the grants to the lands had been issued by the Province of North Carolina. "To correct this situation they jointly petitioned the Earl of Dartmouth, his Majesty's Principal Secretary of the State for America at Whitehall...for the relief of your petitioners as may effectually tend to quiet and establish them in peaceable posession and enjoyment of their said lands..." Henry, Abraham, William, Jonathan, Gide, Daniel and another Jonathan Smith were among the signers of the petetion.[601] On 10 Feb 1775 at Craven (York), SC, Henry Smith was granted 100 ac Broad River, Craven Co. SC surveyed 10 Feb 1775, plat entered 3 Apr 1775, Grant 28 Aug. 1775.[602] Between 1776 and 1783 at Craven (York), SC, Henry served as a Private and as a Sergeant in Col. Taylor's Regiment during the Revolutionary War, serving at least 116 days.
He was a horseman for 26 days in the expedition to Congarees Fort in 1781, when he would have been aged 54. In 1782 he served 26 days as a footman on an expedition to Bigan Creek, and 66 days as a Sgt. of foot on an expedition to Orangeburg. He lost his horse at Ashes Defeat (elsewhere called Briarcreek Bridge defeat) for which he received £.60.0. According to the indents included in the file, he also supplied at various times wheat, oats, forage for horses, rations, corn etc., for Gen. Sumpter and other forces of the Whigs. There is some confusion about the time served in the militia, for it appears that some of the time reported in his Indents account was probably by Henry, Jr. That reported above specifically states Henry Sr. , but other indents may apply to him. From the record it appears that 50 days of his service was under the command of his son Daniel. In addition to his compensation, the same file lists the compensation paid to Henry on behalf of his son, Lieut. Daniel Smith, who died from wounds recived at The Battle of Stono, who also lost a horse valued at £.100.0. (Audited Rev. War Account of Henry Smith and Daniel Smith #7127, Roll 136, Frames 326-350, S. C. Dept. of History and Archives, Columbia, SC*).[603] Circa 1780 at York, SC, C. E. May relates that Henry entertained the Methodist Bishop Asbury one evening, and at bedtime offered the Bishop a Bible and a flask of brandy. The great Bishop accepted only the Bible, saying he thought that would suffice.[604] In Sep 1780 at Union, SC, Jonathan Smith and another brother carried Gen. Sumter to the Smith home where he recuperated from wounds received at the Battle of Blackstocks.[605,606] On 13 Sep 1784 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry bought a tract of land for £.71 from Ralph Rogers located on Gilkies Creek, Ninety Six District between lands patented to John Winn on the south and on the north of Jonathan Gilkies containing 200 acres granted to Archibald Robison by patent 28 May 1766. Ralph Rogers. Wit: Solomon Mangham, John Hyndman. Recorded 28 Mar 1786.[607] In Jul 1786 at York, SC, John Steen vs. Joseph Robison. Henry Smith Senr sum'd Garnishee failed to appear. ordered that a scire facias issue against him.[608,609] On 17 May 1788 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry was granted 77 acres by the State of SC 96 District on Gilkies Creek, a br of Thicketty Cr, surveyed 17 May 1788 and granted 6 Oct. 1788.[610,611] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as The U. S. Census lists both Henry and his son Henry, Jr., as well as his other sons. The elder Henry is believed to be the first entry which shows 1 male over 16 and 4 females, living near Capt. Abraham Smith and Aaron Guyton.[612] On 14 Apr 1790 at York, SC, John Smith bought 151 acres in York County from Henry Smith, his father.[613] On 11 Jul 1790 at York, SC, Will of Henry Smith. In the name of God, Amen. I Henry Smith of York County State of South Carolina being weak in body and much distressed by pain, yet through the assistance of Divine Providence, of sound judgement & memory. Do make this my last Will & Testament, hereby excluding all other hithertofore made by me. Commanding my Soul to God who gave it, to be received by him through the merits of Jesus Christ, And my Body to the dust to be decently Buried, at the expence of my Executors, and First, I will that my beloved wife do hold and posess all my Estate real and personal during her life or widowhood, and then to be disposed of in the following manner--And first to my oldest son Abraham I Will and Bequeath my Second Volume of Pools Anotations. To my son David I will the plantation where on I live to Hold the same in Fee Talc. and in case he dieth without Heir of his body, to be sold and divided amongst the rest of my Children Male and female. To my son John I Bequeath fifty Acres of Land. And to my son Henry One hundred acres the which they are already posessed of and also to my son Henry my Negroe fellow named Sam together with one half of the fishery in his Brother John's division. To my son Jonathan I will my Negroe Wench named Rose reserving at the same time forty pounds to be paid by him to his Brother William in trade & her first Child if she has any to my Daughter Sarah Ramsey. To my grand Child Henry Jolley I Bequeath a Mare worth ten pounds together with two Milch Cows to his Mother to be paid by my Executors And the Remainder of my Estate to be equally divided amongst my Daughters, married and single. Appointing my beloved Wife and my two sons John and William Executors of this my last Will and Testament. Sign'd & Seal'd this Eleventh Day of July in the Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred & ninety Henry Smith. Wit. Nathan (X) Guyton, Nicholas Carney.[614] On 7 Feb 1792 at York, SC, the York County Court ordered that the Will of Henry Smith Senr decd be set aside, and that Administration of said Estate be granted to Abraham Smith Esqr and John Smith who came and took the

oaths required by law.[615,616,617] In 1794 at York, SC, Henry's administrators sold by the Sheriff in York County 95 acres to James Jordan and 100 acres to Henry Smith (Jr.). In 1792 in the will of his father, Henry, Jr. received 100 acres of land already in his posession and Negroe Sam together with half of the fishery in John's division. In 1794 Henry Smith, Jr. was deeded 100 acres from his father's estate in York Co., this probably being the 100 acres granted in the will.[618]

Children of Henry[2] Smith Sr. and Amelia (--?--) were as follows:

	26	i.	Letty[3] Smith was born circa 1743 at VA. She was also known as Letitia. She also went by the name of Lettice. Her brother Jonathan named one of his daughters Lettice or Letitia, which may have also been her name. She or her sister Leah married a Jolley, since Henry's will bequeathed a mare worth ten pounds and two milch cows to his grandson Henry Jolley.
	27	ii.	Leah Smith was born circa 1745 at VA. At York, SC, In the will of Henry Smith, Sr. he names a grandson Henry Jolly, but does not name the mother or father. It is uncertain which of his daughters married a Jolly. He does name a dau. Sarah Ramsey, who would probably not be the mother.
+	28	iii.	Capt. Abraham Smith Esq, born circa 1747 at Augusta, VA; married Mary Guyton.
+	29	iv.	John Smith, born Feb 1748 at Augusta, VA; married Sarah Guyton.
+	30	v.	Henry Smith Jr, born 18 Aug 1759 at Augusta (Rockingham), VA; married Sarah (--?--); married Margaret Henning.
+	31	vi.	William Smith, born circa 1761 at Augusta (Rockingham), VA; married Martha (--?--).
+	32	vii.	Jonathan Smith, born 1762 at Rockingham, VA; married Margaret Guyton; married Ann Elizabeth Smith.
	33	viii.	Lieut. Daniel Smith was born circa 1764 at Augusta, VA.[619] He died circa 1777 at Battle of Stono, SC.[619] Between 1776 and 1780 at York, SC, Daniel was a Revolutionary War soldier, and was killed at the Battle of Stono, as attested by an old veteran in his brother Jonathan's Revolutionary War Pension Application. His father claimed his Revolutionary War Indents "on behalf of his son, Lieut. Daniel Smith, who died of wounds received at the Battle of Stono," who lost a horse valued at £.100.[619,620]
+	34	ix.	David Smith, married Beersheba Harrington; born circa 1766 at Augusta, VA.
	35	x.	Sarah Smith married (--?--) Ramsey. She was born circa 1770 at York, SC. She died after 1792. Between 1790 and 1792 at York, SC, In the will of her father dated 1790 and probated 1792 she, as Sarah Ramsey, was bequeathed the first child of Negroe wench Rose who was willed to her brother Jonathan.

9. Capt. Jonathan[2] Smith (John[1]) married (--?--) (--?--). He was christened on 22 Jul 1744 at Middle River, Augusta, VA, He was baptised by the Rev. John Craig at the Augusta Stone Presbyterian Church, and was Christened at either the Rock Church or Tinkling Springs Church (the records are combined).[291,621,4,292,267] On 29 Aug 1768 at Augusta, VA, Jonathan Smith one of the appraisers of John Bowyer's estate.[622,623] On 16 Aug 1769 at Augusta, VA, John and Jonathan Smith and George Skillern appointed appraisers on the James River part of the estate of John Buchanan.[624,625]

Many genealogists do not include Jonathan among Col. Smith's children, but his name does appear in the second set of sons named in John Smith's first will of 1754.

According to Aronheim, Jonathan was barely more successful than brother David, who was not successful at all.[291,4,621,4] On 13 Mar 1760 at Augusta, VA, Jonathan accompanied his parents and others to the home of John Bowen, father of Reese, and witnessed his will.[145,626] On 19 May 1761 at Augusta, VA, Will of John Bowen proved by witnesses Jno. and Jonathan Smith and Jno. Buchanan.[171,172] Circa 1765 at Augusta, VA, his father told Jonathan to take his son George and buy both a suit of clothes at William Crow's store in Staunton. This led to an attempt by Crow to cheat the Colonel. The matter came to trial in 1773.[201,627,254] On 28 Feb 1767 at Augusta, VA,

John Smith to Jonathan Smith, for £.90, slaves. Teste: John Mills, Joseph Luney, James McKain, William Bowen.[218,219] On 28 Feb 1767 at Augusta, VA, Col. Smith made over to his son Jonathan some of his slaves for £.90. William Bowen, brother of Rees Bowen was a witness.[17] On 21 May 1767 at Augusta, VA, Jonathan Smith qualified as Captain of Militia.[384,628] On 16 Mar 1768 at Augusta, VA, James McKain and Jonathan Smith's bond to James Ledderdale who with John Miller (now deceased) was surety of Margaret Looney as admx of her late husband Peter Looney. 17 Mar 1768. Jonathan Smith made bond (with Joseph Looney) as guardian of Peter Looney, orphan of Peter Looney.[629,630,631] On 18 May 1768 at Augusta, VA, James McKain to Jonathan Smith, Robert Faris and James Lauderdale, for £.30, 1 waggon, 2 black horses, 1 bay mare, 1 bay horse. Teste: Margaret McKain.[632,633] On 4 Mar 1769 at Augusta, VA, Jonathan Smith witnessed a deed John Buchanan and Margaret to Michael Daugherty, £.10, in forks of the James.[634,635] On 17 Mar 1774 at Augusta, VA, Road from Jacob Aberman's Mill to the North Fork, at mouth of Seneca Creek--to be viewed by Jonathan Smith, William Smith, Jacob Stalnacker and John White.[636,637] On 10 May 1778 at Augusta, VA, Jonathan Smith, George Westfall and George Jackson appointed constables.[638,639]

Children of Capt. Jonathan[2] Smith and (--?--) (--?--) were:

36 i. George[3] Smith was born before 1765 at Augusta, VA.

10. Levisa[2] Smith (John[1]) was born circa 1744 at Augusta, VA.[640,641] On 6 Oct 1745 at Middle River, Augusta, VA, Louvisa Smith, daughter of John Smith, was christened by the Rev. John Craig at either the Augusta Stone Church or the Tinkling Springs Church (the records have been combined).[642,643,644,11,262,267] She married Lieut. Rees Bowen, son of John Bowen and Lily McIlhaney, circa 1761 at Augusta, VA, According to Grady, their first child was born in 1758, and there were four children born by 1761. I have reported the birthdates he gives, for which there is no documentation, but have added five years to all of his birth dates except for Henry. In my opinion the marriage probably did not occur until 1761 or 1762.[645,646] She was buried in 1833 at Tazewell, VA, See Grady p. 17 for directions to the family cemetary where she is buried, "on a hill near the beautiful ancestral home of Col. Henry Bowen," still owned by her descendants. SEE THE REES BOWEN FAMILY FOR A CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE. She died on 16 Feb 1834 at Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA, at age 88.[642,643,644,645,646]

She was also known as Louisa. Her married name was Levisa Bowen. She was also known as Louvisa. We have used the name Levisa, rather than the other options, because her daughter and several of her granddaughters spelled the name that way. Her husband died at the Revolutionary War Battle of King's Mountain, NC., 7 Oct 1780, leaving her with eight children, none of legal age.

She is considered a heroine of the Indian Wars on the Virginia Frontier. The following is quoted from Harman, pp 343-4:

"It was perhaps about the year 1776 that the startling news reached the Bowen's that the Ohio Indians were on the warpath, coming up the Sandy River, murdering and scalping the inhabitants. This band of Indians was heading in the direction of Maiden Spring Fort, and it was only a matter of days until they would reach the fort. Mr. Bowen and his neighbors held a council of defense, in which it was decided to meet the pending attack and if possible give aid to others as well as to protect the Maiden Spring Fort. Not a man was left to protect the women and children in the fort, so sure were the men that they would meet the Indians several miles north of this point. But to their consternation the Indians slipped by the white men and headed rapidly in the direction of the fort. With all possible speed Bowen and his party hastened back to the fort, fearing that they would find the women and children murdered and scalped. To their great relief and joy, they found their loved ones alive and unharmed. The lives of all in the fort had been saved by the strategy and nerve of one little woman. That woman was Levisa, the wife of Rees Bowen.

"After the men had departed from the fort to meet the Indians, late of an afternoon at milking time Mrs. Bowen, who was diminutive in physical statue, but posessed a keen and resourceful brain developed in the hadrdships of pioneer life, started along the foothills of 'Short Mountain' to drive home the cows. While passing over some marsh ground she discovered fresh mocassined footprints of Indians. She did not scream or faint as many modern women would have done...but continued on her way and brought the cows to the 'milk gap'. She informed the women of the fort that they must all dress in men's attire and take their turns in marching around the palisade all night to deter the Indians from their contemplated attack. To her surprise, not one consented to thus expose herself. The only one over whom she had authority was a large negro woman whom she dressed in Mr. Bowen's clothes. She shouldered the only gun left in the fort and had the negro woman to shoulder a large stick that looked like a gun. Armed with these implements of war, they marched around the palisade all night. When the

negro woman showed signs of fear and began to falter, Mrs. Bowen woiuld threaten to shoot her. This threat stimulated her colored companion throughout the night. This military march terrorized the Indians and thus prevented what would have otherwise been a massacre of all the women in Maiden Spring Fort, for on the day following the military display of Mrs. Bowen and her colored lieutenant, remains of the camp fire of the Indians were found on the side of Short Mountain overlooking the fort. "

There is some confusion about her date of marriage to Rees, and the birthdates of their children. Grady gives the marriage date as 1756 and the first child as Rebecca born 1758. I seriously doubt these dates. If born 1741, as Grady believes, she would have been barely 15 when married. Others give her birth as her christening date of Oct 1745, which would make her just a child in 1756. She may have been born as early as 1741, was probably born after the christening of her brother Jonathan on 22 July 1744, and was certainly born before Oct 1745.

The first will of Captain John Smith, written in 1753 and probated in 1757 after the capture of Ft. Vause, where he was mistakenly thought to be killed, mentions his daughter Lovina (per Smith) or Louisa (per May), or Louvisa (per Aronhime), stating that she is to inherit the bulk of his land and estate after the death of her mother, Margaret, with some of her brothers receiving only 5 shillings each. It is probable that she was both a minor and unmarried to be awarded such a bequest, certainly when it was written, as no husband is mentioned, and probably when it was prematurely probated.

When Col. Preston delivered the allowance granted by the council 12 Jan 1758 it was reported that Margaret had her three youngest children at home, Jonathan and Loisa and James, the youngest. She was probably unmarried and at home then.

On 13 March 1760, she accompanied her parents, brother Jonathan, Peter Looney and Col. John Buchanan upriver to visit John Bowen, who was gravely ill, and his wife Lillie. They were the parents of her future husband. The others witnessed the will of John Bowen, she being too young.

For these reasons I believe they were probably married in 1761 or 1762, and possibly about the time Rees Bowens mother deeded land from his father's estate to him in 1762. Therefore, I have added five years to Grady's dates, except for Col. Henry whose birth date is confirmed by Harman. She accompanied her parents and others to the home of John Bowen, father of Reese. The others witnessed his will, but she was not of age. There is some uncertainty about her age. Her date of birth is given as anywhere between 1840 and 1850, but would have been before her 1845 christening, and probaly after Jonathan's christening in 1844. Grady states that their first child was b. 1758 and that there were four children by 1761. I suspect his dates are 5 years early.[647,646,643,642,644,145]

Children of Levisa[2] Smith and Lieut. Rees Bowen were as follows:

	37	i.	Rebecca[3] Bowen was born circa 1763 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birthdate as 1758 (not documented).[648,649] She married Samuel Duff on 13 Jun 1791.[648] She died on 7 Feb 1829.[648]
+	38	ii.	Rees Bowen (Jr.), married Rebecca Bowen; born circa 1764 at Augusta, VA.
+	39	iii.	John Bowen, born circa 1765 at Augusta, VA; married Nancy Gillespie.
	40	iv.	Nancy Bowen married Capt. John Ward, son of David Ward, later Major. They had 10 children. See Grady for details.[649,650] She was born circa 1766 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1761. No documentation.[640,649]
+	41	v.	Margaret Bowen, born circa 1768 at Augusta, VA; married Thomas Gillespie.
+	42	vi.	Col. Henry Bowen, born 18 Mar 1770 at Augusta, VA; married Eleanor Stuart Tate.
	43	vii.	Lily Bowen died at KY.[651] She was born circa 1771 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1766 (not documented).[648,649] She married Jeffrey Hildreth in 1795. At KY.[649,648]
+	44	viii.	Levisa Bowen, born circa 1773 at Clinch Valley, Augusta, VA; married John Thompson.

11. Capt. James Jordan[2] Smith (John[1]) was born circa 1747 at Augusta, VA, It is certain that he was born before Nov. 1749 in Augusta County, since he was selected for Jury duty in Botentourt County in Nov 1770. He would have to be 21 to serve.[291,4] He married Sarah (--?--) before 1781 at Botetourt, VA, "They must have been married by 1781 as The Salem Times-Register Centinneal Edition of 1938 reported the wife of James Smith received a payment from Botentourt County while he was serving in the Revolutionary War."[652] He married Elizabeth Waldrop in 1818 at Laurens, SC.[653] He died on 21 Jan 1828 at Laurens, SC.[308] His estate was probated on 4 Feb 1828 at Laurens, SC, The estate of James Smith was probated, with James Smith, Jr., as administrator

and Isaac Teague and Aron Clore as wirnesses. Jehu Pitts and John Simpson submitted the inventory: One negro man $20; one negro woman $250; one negro girl rose $330.; One negro boy Dick $325.; one negro boy Charles $325.; one negro boy Jim $250.; negro boy Jacob $200.; negro boy King $130.; one bay mare $40.; one sorrell colt $25.; one wagon $20. Legatees named in probate: Daughter and grandchildre Elizabeth Case, Deborah Case, Cristal Case, and James S. Case. Isaac Case may have been dead by 1828. John Abernathy, Henry Dalrymple, James Lindsy, and Isaac Teague waere husbands of James' daughters.[654]

Some genealogists have not included this last-born son, who was the only heir other than his mother mentioned in John Smith's last will probated in Botentort Co., VA. He is said to have been a Captain in the Revolution, serving with William Campbell on the Expedition to the New River against the Tories in 1779, and was present at the surrender at Yorktown in 1781. He lived in the Spreading Spring community in Botentourt County, VA.[655] In Aug 1769 at Augusta, VA, James Smith witnessed a note James Johnson and Valentine Hannan to Samuel Pepper.[656,657] Between 1770 and 1774 at Botetourt, VA, During this period James received a land grant for 250 ac on the James River.[652] On 24 Sep 1770 at James River, Botetourt, VA, Col. Smith sold to his son James for £100 a 100 ac tract of land on the S. sd of James River. This is the first mention of his son James in official records and would indicate a probable birth date of about 1750.[243,244] On 11 Jan 1771 at Botetourt, VA, John Mills, Sr., James Smith and John Looney, Jr., appraised the estate of Robert Looney, which was recorded 12 Mar 1771.[658] On 30 Apr 1773 at Augusta, VA, Notice to take depositions in case of Col. John Smith vs. McCaul and Co. given by Crow to Col. John Smith and his son James.[254,253] On 15 Mar 1774 at Augusta, VA, he witnessed his father's assignment of 1,000 ac to George Skillern. William Crow and James Looney were also witnesses. 9 August another thousand acres was assigned to him by his father.[261] On 9 Aug 1774 at Augusta, VA, John Smith assigned 1000 acres of his 3,000 acre warrant to his son James.[261,262] In 1778 at Botetourt, VA, James was made a Captain of the militia and commanded a company. "In 1779 his company participated in a campaign against the Indians in Southwest Virginia. His company was at the seige of Yorktown in Oct 1781. In 1781 and 1782 he commanded a militia company in the 32d District. He is not shown as commander in 1784 but appears in 1785 and 1786. He resigned, no date given, and a new commander was appointed 13 Feb 1787.[652] On 10 Apr 1779 at Botetourt, VA, James Smith (son-in-law) named exr. in Will of Mathew Emachs rec. 10 Apr 1779. It is uncertain if this is "our" James Smith. A James Smith estate is shown.[659] In 1783 at Botetourt, VA, "A 1783 Botentourt County Militia report of Capt. Smith's Company shows him with 10 horses, 27 cattle, and 5 slaves.[652] On 13 Mar 1783 at Botetourt, VA, The will of Col. John Smith was presented for probate . March Botentourt Court 1783. This instrument of writing was presented in Court for the Last Will and Testament of Colo. John Smith deceased. Proved by oath of George Hutchinson one of the witnesses. And at another court for said county the 8th day of May 1783 the same was proved by the oath of William Watson another witness. Ordered to be recorded. A photocopy of will, showing his signature, is printed in "Kegley" p. 422-423. It is unusual that only James was named, ignoring Abraham, David, Jonathan, Henry, Daniel and Louvisa. Possibly he felt that they needed nothing, and he expected James to care for the widow.[267,279,280] Circa 1784 at Newberry, SC, James and his family resided in Newberry Co., SC prior to 1785.[652] Circa 1785 at Newberry, SC, James acquired 233 ac along Garrison's Creek in Newberry Co., SC. He and his family lived there for about 30 years.[652] Between 1785 and 1798 at Newberry, SC, James appears as a Petit Juror Sept. 1788, Mar 1789, Feb 1797, and Grand Jury Jul 1794.[653] On 11 Jan 1785 at Newberry, SC, Samuel Watson was bound to James Smith and became overseer of the stock farm.[652] On 29 Jan 1785 at Newberry, SC, James and his wife were charter members of the Turkey Creek Baptist Church in Newberry Co., SC.[652] He appeared on the census of 1790 at Newberry District, SC, as James Smith with 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 5 femlaes.[653] In 1793 at Newberry, SC, James and Sarah finally sold their Botentourt Co., VA real estate.[652] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1800 at Newberry, SC, as James Smith, male age 26-45, female 26-45, 3 females.[653] In 1818 at Laurens, SC, At about this time James Married Elizabeth Waldrop and moved to adjoininig Laurens Co., where he probably resided in her home.[653] In 1818 at Newberry, SC, James deeded his plantation to his youngest son, John, for $100. This is probably the reason John not mentioned in his father's probate. Sarah, James' wife, did not release dower and was probably dead.[653] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1820 at Laurens, SC, as U. S. Census: James Smith male 10-16, 2 males 16-18, 2 males 26-45, 1 female 10-16, 1 female over 45.[653]

Children of Capt. James Jordan[2] Smith and Sarah (--?--) were as follows:

+	45	i.	Elizabeth[3] Smith, born at Botetourt, VA; married Isaac Case.
+	46	ii.	Mary Smith, born at Botetourt, VA; married Isaac Teague.
	47	iii.	James Smith Jr was born at Newberry, SC. In 1850 at Pontotoc, MS, The U. S. census is said to show his birthplace as SC.
	48	iv.	Margaret Smith was born at Newberry, SC. She married James Lindsay.

49 v. Sarah Smith was born at Newberry, SC. She married John Abernathy.

50 vi. Ann Smith was born at Newberry, SC. She married Henry Dalrymple.

51 vii. John Smyth was born at Newberry, SC. He married Sarah Teague.[660]

In 1818 at Newberry, SC, James deeded his plantation to his youngest son, John, for $100. This is probably the reason John not mentioned in his father's probate. Sarah, James' wife, did not release dower and was probably dead.[653]

There were no children of Capt. James Jordan[2] Smith and Elizabeth Waldrop.

Generation Three

14. John[3] Smith (Daniel[2], John[1]) was born on 30 Nov 1752 at Augusta, VA.[661.4] He married Margaret Davis circa 1776 at Augusta, VA.

At Augusta, VA, He inherited his uncle John Smith's land when he was killed at Ft. Vause. Deed form Abraham Smith to John Smith, son of Daniel Smith: Whereas John Smith, brother of said Abraham Smith, about 1753 did agree with Silas Hart for the purchase of a tract on South Fork of North River of Shanandoah; John died in year 1757, having will wherein he devised to above John, son of his brother Daniel Smith; Daniel paid the consideration to Hart, 1st June 1756, and received deed to John, 1st June 1756. John Smith's will was proved by only one witness and may be called in question by the heirs of said Abraham, who was the oldest brother and heir-at-law of John, deceased.[311,312] At Augusta, VA, Lieut. Daniel Smith and Ensign John Smith claimed pay for service against the Cherokees in June 1774. John was allowed 3s.6d. per day, or 61.13s.[397] On 13 Apr 1760 at Botetourt, VA, "Peter Looney, heir at law of Peter Looney, dec'd, served in Capt. John Smith's Company of Rangers last war on the frontiers of this Colony as a Sergeant till he was taken prisoner by the Indians in the year 1756, and that he did not return from them for near two years, and that he never proved such service nor obtained any land, and is ord. to be certified." John Smith, heir at law of Joseph Smith, made a similar claim.[159] On 17 Aug 1774 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith to John Smith, son of Daniel Smith. Whereas John Smith, brother of said Abraham Smith, about 1753 did agree with Silas Hart for the purchase of a tract on the South Fork of North River of Shanandoah; John died in year 1757, having will wherein he devised to above John, son of his brother Daniel Smith; Daniel paid the consideration to Hart, 1st June 1756, and received a deed to John, 1st June 1756. John's will was proved by only one witness and may be called in question by heirs of said Abraham, who was eldest brother and heir-at-law of John, deceased.[398,399] On 29 Aug 1777 at Augusta, VA, List of those indebted to the estate of Roger North includes "John Smith, son of Daniel, dead."[661,662,663] On 26 May 1778 at Rockingham, VA, Rockingham Court ordered that Josiah Harrison, Jno. Smith, son of Danl, John Herdman and Nehemiah Harrison, or any three of them, being first sworn appraise the estate of Alex Herring, dec'd.[664] In 1787 at Botetourt, VA, John Smith is listed on the Personal Property Tax List with, 0 white males 16-21; 4 blacks over 16; 2 blacks under 16; 8 horses, mares, colt and mules; 23 cattle.[665] In 1808 at York, SC, John Smith bought land on Bullock's Creek, York Co., from John Smith.[666]

Children of John[3] Smith and Margaret Davis were:

52 i. Judge Daniel[4] Smith was born in 1777 at Harrisonburg, Rockingham, VA.[661] He died on 8 Nov 1850 at Rockingham, VA.

"A learned, pure judge, and a good man.... In 1805 he was a member of the VA house of Delegates; from 1804-1811 he was Commonwealth's Attorney for Rockingham; on 10 April 1811, he was appointed a Judge of the General Court, and from the same date till his death (1850) he was judge of the circuit and superior court for Rockingham County. His portrait now adorns the Rockingham County Courtroom. His residence was a short distance north of Dayton near the Shrum brick factory."[667]

28. Capt. Abraham[3] Smith Esq. (Henry[2], John[1]) was born circa 1747 at Augusta, VA, The Daughters of the American Revolution has his birthdate in error in the "Patriot Index" p. 623, showing 1722, which was the date of birth of his uncle, Colonel Abraham Smith.[668,10,669,670,671,554,672] He was christened on 2 Oct 1748 at Augusta, VA, Abraham Smith son of Henery (sic) Smith was Christened by Rev. John Craig at The Old Stone Church, possibly the Tinkling Springs Church , the records having been combined.[292,673,559] He married Mary Guyton, daughter of Joseph Guyton and Hannah Whitaker, circa 1774 at York, Camden District, SC. His estate was probated on 6 Feb 1795 at York, SC, 6 Feb. 1795 An account of the Estate of Henry Smith Senr dec'd was produced by Abraham Smith, Esq'r the Administrator, whereby it appears that there is due by said Estate by obligations, funeral and other expences, £.36.5.5 Ster'l and
by Accounts £.183.13.1 and that the amount of said Estate in the hands of Administrator is £.107.10.5.[557,558] He was buried in 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, It is uncertain where he or his father are buried. According to the Hamricks
who occupy the old house at Smith's Ford, there are several unmarked graves on that property. None of these Smith's have been found in the local cemetaries, including the
John Smith Cemetary. Abraham was living on Gilkey's Creek in Union County when he died, so may now be buried in Cherokee County in an old church or family graveyard. He died in Jun 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC.[668,10,669,670,671,554,672] On 14 Jun 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Recorded 21 July 1806. John Jeffries, Spencer Morgan, Abraham Guiton, Alex'r Martin, Drury Herrinton appointed appraiser for estate of Abraham Smith. Appraisal filed 22 July 1806; personal property amounting to $7,061.69 including a ninety and a forty-five gallon still, many cows and hogs, 3 lambs, 13 horses (one of them blind), 18 slaves, 158 gallons of whiskey. Rec. 22 Jul 1806. On 30 Jul 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Inventory of debts due Abraham Smith total $2,917.80. His estate was probated on 4 Aug 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Order of sale to Mary Smith and Joseph Smith, exrs. for Abraham Smith. His estate was probated on 25 Sep 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Sale Bill estate of Abraham Smith. Proceeds $1475.60 1/2.

Fourth great-granfather Ahf. 62.

He served in the Revolutionary War and was a Captain in York County SC Militia, and was seated in July 1788 as a Magistrate, Justice of the Peace, County Judge, Intermediate Court Judge, Tavern Keeper, and Planter in York County, SC. He performed the marriage of Aaron Guyton, his brother-in-law, and Margaret McCurdy, a heroine of the revolution. Around 1795 he moved across the river to what was then Union (now Cherokee) County. He died at age 59, and his widow survived for another 25 years. He appears to have lived first near Smith's Ford, near his father and brothers David and John, later moving across the Broad River to Gilkey's Creek, then in Union County.[668,10,669,670,671,554,672] Judge/Planter.[668,10,669,670,671,554,672] April Court. A mortgage from John Thompson to Abm. Smith recorded.[674] On 11 Aug 1767 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), NC (SC), Henry Smith and Abraham Smith witnessed a deed Andrew Campbell and wf Jean to Matthew Floyd for £.30..land on both sides of Broad River adj. above Paul's land 195 ac granted to Andrew Campbell 26 Sept. 1766.[589,590] In 1770 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), SC, John Bremar and Peter Sinkler filed plats showing their land bd by Abraham
in 1770.[675] In 1772 at Mecklinburg (Craven)(York), SC, Geo. Shed, whose land was "2 miles South of Smith's Ford on Broad River" owned land bd by Abraham Smith.[676] In 1775 at Craven (York), SC, a large group of settlers in this area (Then Craven and Berkley counties, later Union [Cherokee] and York Counties, SC) found that their lands were actually located in the Province of South Carolina, whereas the grants to the lands had been issued by the Province of North Carolina. "To correct this situation they jointly petitioned the Earl of Dartmouth, his Majesty's Principal Secretary of the State for America at Whitehall...for the relief of your petitioners as may effectually tend to quiet and establish them in peaceable posession and enjoyment of their said lands..." Henry, Abraham, William, Jonathan, Gide, Daniel and another Jonathan Smith were among the signers of the petetion.[601] Between 1776 and 1784 at York, SC, Per the audited Revolutionary War accounts of Abraham Smith, he provided sundries for the Continental Militia, and was paid £.15.15.3 1/2 stg. 28 Oct 1784. 19 Dec. 1780 he provided 200 wt. of hay and a hog for the troops.. On July 6, 1781, he provided a black horse about 14 1/2 hands high and feed and forage for 16 horses of the saddled Dragoons on command of Capt. Stevenson. On 9 Aug. 1781, he provided 3 bushels of wheat for Gen. Sumter's army. On 20 Aug. 1782, he provided 4 bushels of wheat, and on May 3, 1784 half a bushel of corn for Col. William Hills troops. There is also an ident for a bay horse, but details are illegible.[670,677,678] In Apr 1786 at York, SC, April term of York County Court, Abraham Smith, Hugh Quinn, and Capt. James Thompson appointed Commissioners to lay out and mark a road from Mr. Hugh Quinn's to Hilhouses ford on Turkey Creek.[679,680] In Jul 1786 at York, SC, July term of York County Court, Abraham Smith and Clayton Rogers proved deed of sale from James Hamilton to Ralph Rogers. (Abraham had apparently been a

notary before this time, for another entry refers to a deed formerly proved before Abraham Smith).[681,682] On 13 Jul 1786 at York, SC, Samuel Montgomery vs. Ab'm Smith and John Smith. Case. The Pl'tf called failed to appear. Ord'd that he be nonsuited.[683,684] In Oct 1786 at York, SC, Abraham was named a Petit Juror for the October 1786 term. In the October term of the York County Court, and he served as a petit Juror on several cases, including one between James Hannah Senior vs Rachel Smith and William Smith.[685,686] In 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham Smith bought a tract of land from James Campbell.[687] On 11 Feb 1787 at York, SC, 770 acres in Camden District on both sides of Love's Creek bd. Thomas King, James Reed, William King and vacant land, was surveyed for Abraham Smith 11 Feb. 1787, plat recorded 5 Mar 1787, grant issued 7 Nov. 1787.[688,689] On 11 Apr 1787 at York, SC, James Hannah Senr vs. Rachel Smith and William Smith. Trover. Petit Jury including William Love and Abraham Smith. Verdict for defendants. 13 April 1787. James Hannah, Senr vs. Rachel Smith and William Smith Ex'rs. On motion for a new trial Ordered to lie over until next court and that the reasons be filed and then argued.[690,691] On 26 Dec 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham and John Smith proved a deed from John Steen Sr. to Gedion Smith.[692] On 26 Dec 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham Smith proved a deed from John Steen Senior to Gideon Smith. 23 Sept. 1788. Deed from James Cambell to Abraham Smith proved and recorded.[693] In Jan 1788 at York, SC, Abraham Smith was granted a license to keep a Common Tavern at his dwelling house. Maj. William Hannah and Abraham Smith were appointed to arbitrate a lawsuit between John McCool and John Dennis involving a charge of slander. George Ross and Abraham Smith proved a deed from William and Ann Harris to John Martin.[694,695] On 12 Feb 1788 at York, SC, On 12 Feb 1788 Abraham purchased 150 acres on a br of Love's Creek of Broad River in York County, SC, part of an original grant to Thomas Price by the Colony of NC 22 Dec 1768, from James Davidson of Burke County, N. C., Wit: Moses Edmiston, Jacob Hofstetler (X), recorded 15 Apr 1788. This seller was probably not the James Davidson whose descendants later intermarried with the descendants of Abraham Smith.[696] In Apr 1788 at York, SC, Capt. James Martin and Abraham Smith and others appointed to arbitrate a suit James Gill vs. James Hogg.[697,698] In Jul 1788 at York, SC, July Court Abraham Smith Esqr, appointed a Justice of the Peace for this county, produced his commission and took his seat on the bench. It appears at that time the Justice of the Peace was a member of the County Court and an intermediate court judge. Also in this term there was a lawsuit between the County and James Barron vs. Abraham Smith which was dismissed when the plantiff failed to appear. Joseph Carr was appointed constable and ordered to qualify before Abraham Smith, Esqr.[699,700] In Oct 1788 at York, SC, October Court. Abraham Smith and others rendered an arbitration decision in a case Edward Moorehead vs. James Harbison. Abraham is on a panel to arbitrate a dispute between Matthew Black and Peter Patterson.[701,702] In Jan 1789 at York, SC, January Court. Abraham Smith licensed to keep a common tavern for one year.[703,704] In Apr 1789 at York, SC, April Court. Abraham Smith and others returned arbitration between John Patterson vs Peter Patterson.[705,706] In Jul 1789 at York, SC, July Court, Colo John Barber appealed a decision by Abraham Smith Esqr which was overturned.[707,708] In Oct 1789 at York, SC, October Court. William Blakely appealed verdict of Abraham Smith Esqr which was overturned.[709,710] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as Capt. Abraham Smith with 1 male over 16, 5 males 0 to 15, 3 females, and 10 slaves. His father and brothers lived nearby.[612] In Jan 1790 at York, SC, January Court. Abraham Smith licensed to keep a common tavern at his dwelling. Abraham Smith and other Captains ordered to constitute parties to patrol in their different Captains Companies or elsewhere that they think necessary.[711,712] In Jul 1790 at York, SC, July Court. Abraham Smith Esqr. vs. John Martin. P & S. Decree according to the Specialty with Interest and Costs.[713,714] In Aug 1790 at York, SC, From his father, he inherited the 2nd volume of Pooles Anotations.[715] In Jan 1791 at York, SC, January Court .Abraham Smith Esq'r vs. John Martin. Debt. The jury found for the plantiff £.17.10 without interest with costs of suit.[716,717] In Jul 1791 at York, SC, July Court. Abraham Smith Esquire vs. James and John Martin. Debt. Judgement confessed according to note with interest and costs. Daniel Kelly vs. Abraham Smith. Debt. Ordered that a Ded. Po. issue to William McCulloch Esquire of Union County, by consent of the parties, to take the deposition of John Hope, de bene esse. As a Judge, Abraham Smith stepped down from the bench during the hearing of the suit of Daniel Kelly against him. The court appointed surveyors to examine the land and report to the court at the next session. Abraham Smith was granted a license to keep a common tavern at his dwelling house for one year.[718,719] On 11 Nov 1791 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham Smith of York Co. bought land from Wilson Jolley of Union Co. 100 ac. for £.100 west side of Broad River on a br. of Thicketty Cr. known as Gilkey's Creek, Union County, and from Nathaniel Jeffries and Sarah, his wife, 400 ac. for £.100 land on both sides of Suches (?) Br. of Thicketty Cr. Union County.[720] On 7 Feb 1792 at York, SC, the York County Court ordered that the Will of Henry Smith Senr decd be set aside, and that Administration of said Estate be granted to Abraham Smith Esqr and John Smith who came and took the oaths required by law.[615,616,617] On 7 Jun 1792 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Deed of Conveyance from Wilson Jolly and Mary his wife to Abraham Smith proved.[721] In 1793 at York, SC, Daniel Kelly vs. Abraham

Smith Esqr. Debt. Jury finds for the plantiff according to the bond with interest from 16th June 1788....Def'ts attorneys prayed an appeal to the Superior Court .... A later entry suggests they were successful on appeal. MB B, p. 28. Daniel Kelly vs. Abraham Smith. Debt. Defendant moved that the original bond filed in the clerk's office should not be taken from thence, until the cost be paid up by the plantiff by his attornies acknowledged that they had discontinued their proceedings or suffered a nonsuit in the Superior Court of Law, to which they had appealed.[722,723] In 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham bought a tract of land from John Thompson.[724] In 1794 at York, SC, As Administrator of his father's estate he had the Sheriff sell 95 acres to James Jordan.[725] On 5 Apr 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Adam Meek Sheriff of Union Co. action against Abraham Smith, Adm. of Henry Smith, dec'd by James Jordan of Spartanburg, judgement for debt, 100 ac., remainder of 150 ac. granted Henry Smith Sr. in 1765 bd. E. by Smith's old place, E. by John Smith and W. by Wm. Smith, sold to Henry Smith (Jr.) for 5 shillings.[726] In Jul 1794 at York, SC, July Court : Abraham Smith Esqr wished for a tavern license, but as no Judge but himself was present, it was laid over to the next Court. Edw'd Moorhead, Admr, vs James Pinkerton. Trover. Left to the arbitration of Abrm Smith, Col. Love, & Malcom Henry Esq'rs, their award to be the judgement of the court.[727,728] In Feb 1795 at York, SC, February Court. Abraham Smith Esqr, a Judge of this court, reports that he has administered the oath to Thomas Gillham Esquire, one of the Justices of the peace for this county. Abraham Smith Esq'r, a judge of this Court, reported that he had administered the oath to William Love Esq'r a Justice of the peace for this county. Abraham Smith and others return the decision in an arbitration between Edward Moorhead vs. James Pinkerton.[729,730] On 3 Apr 1795 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Deed from John Thompson of Union to Abraham Smith 2 negroes Tom and Sharper, 3 geldings, sorrell mare, bay mare, 15 cattle for £.50.[731] In Jul 1795 at York, SC, July Court. Abraham Smith Esqr was allowed 3 dollars for public services as a Justice of the Peace.[732,733] On 8 Feb 1796 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham Smith held a mortgage for James and John Martin secured by a tract of land from James Martin and wife Lilly for £. 490, 700 ac. land both sides of Thicketty Cr. including widow Stockton's improvement and the spring where Charles Clanton lived, James and John Martin, and Martin Sanders.[734] In 1797 at York, SC, Abraham purchased 186 acres of land in York County from George Black.[735] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1800 at Union, SC, as The U. S. census of Union County, SC. shows Abraham Smith with 1 male 0-10, 1 male 10-16, 3 males 16-26, 1 male 45+, 2 females 0-10, 1 female 10-16, 1 female 26-45, and 13 slaves. Hannah was married at this time and not included. 2 sons are missing in the count indicating that Aaron is already deceased and Moses not yet born.[736] On 15 Mar 1802 at Union (Cherokee), SC, James Clark to Abraham Smith for $150 bay mare 10 yrs old, Bay colt 2 yrs old, cow 8 yrs old and calf, feather bed and furniture.[737] On 19 Sep 1802 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Martin Saunders of Christian Co., KY to Abrm. Smith of GILKEY'S CREEK, 199 ac. Thicketty Cr. for $ 530.[738] On 4 May 1803 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Wm. Rice, Sheriff per judgement against Gideon Smith entered against Henry Smith, admir. of Gideon, to Henry Smith of GA for $205, 200 ac. both sides of Thicketty Cr. Union Co. bd by John Steen, Joseph Morehead, John Luck, including Gideon Smith's Improvements. This land was resold by Henry to Abraham Smith for $500.[739] On 1 Oct 1803 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham bought land from Ben Stockton and wife Elizabeth, and Margot (?) Stockton, widow of David Stockton, dec'd, Land granted to John Steen land on both sides of Thicketty Cr. including improvements. He also bought land from James Clark.[740] On 12 Nov 1804 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry Smith, Jr., Exec. for Gideon Smith to Abraham Smith for $500, 200 ac both sides of Thicketty Cr. Union Co. bd. John Steen. Joseph Morehead, John Luck incl. Gideon Smith's Improvements.[741] On 8 Oct 1805 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Bird sold to Abraham Smith for $100, 13 ac. land in Union County on S. side Gilkey's Creek.[742] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, will of Abraham Smith of Union District (then age 59): to my son John Smith, 200 acres joining Clanton land being part of the land where he now liveth, and what money he oweth me, and to my daughter Polly Humphries, 100 acres, it being the place whereon she now liveth, also a negro wench named Rachel; and to my daughter Hannah Alexander,...that Negro wench she received of me named Winney, to my grand-child Polley Alexander a negro girl Sarah and to my grandchild Abraham Alexander, my young mare; to my son Henry Smith, the old survey whereon he now liveth in York District at the ford, about 100 acres also the land adjoining to him formerly granted to Bridges, including the place granted to his Grand Father whereon Joseph Luck lived; also negro fellow Harry, now in his posession; to my son Joseph Smith, remainder of that tract of land upon Thickety Creek formerly called Stockdills (?) land adj. below his brother John, and negro fellow Tom; to my son Daniel Smith, part of the land whereon or adjoining to that I now live on, beginning upon Youngs old line east side of creek, running down the branch where Murpheys School house stood, crossing the creek near the mouth of Said branch and there a straight course to the Upper Kelley's old field, with all below adjoining Morgans Land, also negro fellow Ned; to my daughter Salley Smith, negro wench Jude and child called Nancy with negro girl Patt, and a good bed and furniture; (Catherine?) ----------with his young sorrel and mare & saddle, with house hold furniture proportionate to what her married sister has already received; Next to my well beloved wife Molly Smith

...all the remainder of my land whereon I now live to be enjoyed as her natural rite during her life or widowhood, also negro wenches Hannah & Rena and Kate, to Dividend as she pleaseth, and also my three negroes London, Pompey & Mark, for the purpose of working the plantation Whilst she liveth in widowhood, and for the purpose of Raising and Educating my two youngest children and then to be disposed among my children as She pleaseth. To my son Moses Smith, the remainder of the land where I now live at his mothers Death or or Marriage Also my negro boys named Jacob and Charles. To my daughter Kattey Smith I give and bequeath my five little negroes, Dave, Arnold, Sam, Daun and Cloi to be given to her if they all should live by my executors when she is Maried or of full age. My son Moses to have his two Negroes if they should live when he is of full age—Remainder to be sold, debts to be collected and wife Molly to Dividend it among my children as she sees fit, and also the marketable produce ready made to be Equally Divided among my children. My Waggon and house to be kept upon the farm for the benefit of my widow and two youngest children, and the remainder of my estate consisting of Goods and Chattels My Will is that my Executors—-divided in the most equitable manner— ——my wife Molley Smith and my son Joseph Smith Exec.—13th May 1806, Abraham Smith (X) his mark. Wit: Nicholas Corry, Henry Good, Spencer Morgan. Rec. 14 Jun 1806.[743] On 17 Mar 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Wm. Steen deeded to Abraham Smith a gray gelding, a bay mare, a dark bay horse, a sorrell horse, a waggon and all gear.[744]

Children of Capt. Abraham[3] Smith Esq. and Mary Guyton were as follows:

+ **53** i. Hannah[4] Smith, born 22 Aug 1775 at York, SC; married Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D.

54 ii. John Smith married Ann (--?--). He was born in 1776 at York, SC.[745]

In 1797 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith purchased land from John Peter Saxton and also bought land from William Smith.[746] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John inherited from his father 200 acres adj. Clanton land being part of the land where he now liveth, and what money he oweth me. He was also named in his mother's will 1831.[743,747] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, In 1806 Nathan Langstry sold a tract of land to John and Ann Smith, as did John McClure and F. Smith. Also in 1806 , John and Ann Smith sold land to Benjamin Smith.[748] In 1811 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith bought land from Wm. Moorehead.[749] In 1813 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith bought 2 tracts from Elijah Dawkins and one from John Rusk.[750] In 1815 at Union (Cherokee), SC, he bought land from Nathaniel Jeffries, Elijah Dawkins and John Boyd.[751] In 1819 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith sold land to William Smith.[752] In 1820 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith bought land from Samuel Smith. In 1820 he also sold land to John Jeffries, Wm. Dillard, and Betsy Smith.[753] In 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith bought land in 1822 from Joseph Smith. On 26 Apr 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Mary Smith and John Smith, planters, sold 42 ac to John Jeffries for $210, being an 1/8 part of 336 acres on Gilkey's Creek deeded to Abrm. Smith by Nathaniel Jeffries.[754] In 1824 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith bought land from Nathaniel Rochester.[755] In 1831 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith purchased land from Presley Williams.[756]

+ **55** iii. Henry Smith, born 1778 at Craven (York), SC.

56 iv. Aaron Smith was born in 1780 at York, SC.[757] He died before 1806 at York, SC.[757]

Not listed in his father's will. He may have been dead before 1790 based on the census, as only 5 sons are listed.[757]

57 v. Joseph Smith was born in 1781 at York, SC. He married Ann C. Bird circa 1806 at SC. He died after 1833.

In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Joseph Smith purchased land from Aaron Odum, David Kenworthy, John Springer in Union County, SC.[758] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, In his father's will he was granted remainder of land on Thickety Creek called Stockdills laand adj. below his brother John and the negro fellow Tom. Not mentioned in his mother's will of 1831.[759] In 1813 at York, SC, he bought from William Smith 180 acres Broad River.[760] In 1814 at York, SC, he bought 200 acres on Fishing Creek from John Smith and 100 Acres on Howards Creek from Thomas Kennedy. Rec. 1817.[760] In 1815 at Union (Cherokee), SC, he purchased land from John Jeffries and John Putman.[761] In 1817 at Union

(Cherokee), SC, Joseph Smith et al deeded land to John Putman.[762] In 1819 at Union (Cherokee), SC, he deeded land to Wm. Mitchell.[763] In 1820 at Union (Cherokee), SC, he deeded land to John Jeffries.[764] In 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, he deeded land to John Smith.[765] In 1830 at York, SC, Joseph Smith and William F. Smith sold 317 acres Catawba River to Walter Izad.[766] In 1832 at York, SC, he and Daniel bought a tract on the Broad River from John Smith.[767]

58 vi. Mary Smith was born in 1783 at York, SC.[768] She married John Humphries before 1806 at York or Union, SC. She died after 1832 at MS.[768]

She also went by the name of "Polly." In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, She was bequeathed as Polly Humphreys the 100 acres where she then lived and the negro wench Rachel in her father's will.[743] On 26 Apr 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Mary's husband John Humphries sold her 1/8 interest in her father's home place with Mary Smith for $210.[769] On 1 Aug 1831 at York, SC, She was mentioned in her mother's will in 1831, and in her estate papers 1 Aug 1831, as Mary Humphries, wife of John Humphries of Mississippi.[747]

59 vii. Abraham Smith Jr was born in 1785 at York, SC.[770] He died after 1831 at York, SC.[770]

Not mentioned in his father's will. He is, however, named in his mother's estate as guardian of his brother Henry's 8 orphans.

An Abraham G. Smith, who may be someone else, purchased 250 acres Guyon Moores creek, York Co., from Ebenezer N. Scott in 1825, and sold 40 acres of same to Thomas Whiteside in 1830, recorded 1831.[770,771,772] In 1815 at York, SC, Abraham Smith purchased 100 acres Guyon Moores creek, York Co., from James Neeland.[773] In 1824 at York, SC, Abraham Smith purchased 143 acres Guyon Moores Creek , York Co., from Jeremiah Smith.[774]

\+ 60 viii. Daniel Smith, born 1788 at York, SC; married Ann C. Bird.

61 ix. Sarah Smith married (--?--) Davis. She was born in 1790 at York, SC.[775,776] She died in 1840 at York, SC.[775,776]

She also went by the name of "Sallie." "Smith Ancestors" states she married a Robert Foster (1785 Va-1845 96 Dist. SC) son of Francis Foster (1745 VA-1845 VA) and his wife Polly Foster, a first cousin. If so, Salley may have been married twice as the estate litigation shows her as a Davis.[775,776] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, as Salley Smith, she inherited the negro wench Jude, child Nancy, and girl Patt, and a good bed and furniture from her father.[743] In 1827 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Sarah, as Sarah Davis, sold her 1/8 interest in her father's homeplace to Amos Davis. It is possible that Amos is her husband or one of his relatives. In Aug 1831 at York, SC, Sarah Davis sued the estate of Mary Smith. her mother, to partition land inherited from her father on behalf of the heirs.[747]

62 x. Moses Smith was born in 1794 at York, SC, The 1810 census of his father indicates there was a son born after 1800, so his birth date may be incorrect.[743] He died before 1822 at Union, SC.[777]

In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Moses inherited the "remainder of the land where I now live" at his mother's death or marriage, also my negro boys naamed Jacob and Charles.[743] In 1814 at York, SC, Moses Smith bought 298 acres on Buffalo Creek, York Co., SC from Charles Boyd et al.[778] On 5 Nov 1824 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Mary Smith to Amos Davis for $350., 42 acres being an undivided 1/8 of lands willed by Abraham Smith to me during my life, then to Moses Smith, my son, who died intestate without heirs. Both sides Gilkey's Creek. 5 Nov. 1824 Mary Smith to Amos Davis 84 ac for $350 1/4 part of 366 ac willed by Abrm. Smith dec'd to me during life and at death to my son Moses who d. intestate w/o heirs. Both sides of Gilkey's Creek.[779]

\+ 63 xi. Catherine Smith, born 1797 at York, SC; married Dr. D. William Richards.

29. John[3] Smith (Henry[2], John[1]) was born in Feb 1748 at Augusta, VA, His grave marker states he was born in Botentourt Co., VA. It was in Augusta County at the time of his birth.[780,554,672] He was christened on 27 Apr 1749 at Old Stone Presbyterian Church, Augusta, VA, John Smith, son of Henery Smith was baptised at etiher the Rock Church or the Tinkling Springs Church by Rev. John Craig 27 Apr 1749.[292,554,672] He married Sarah Guyton, daughter of Joseph Guyton and Hannah Whitaker, circa 1777. He died on 31 Dec 1834 at Smith's Ford, York, SC, at age 86.[780,554,672] He was buried in 1835 at Smith Burying Ground, Smith's Ford, York, SC, The old Smith burying ground is located above a high bank on Hwy. 211 about 3 miles west of Hickory Grove was shown to the author by the Hamricks in 1994. His marker reads: "John Smith, Born in Bottentourt County, Va. February __ 1748, Died 31 December 1834 in his 87th year."

According to Annie Laurie Hamrick who lives on Henry Smith, Sr.'s old home place, John lived on the next property East of Henry, and the old homesite with a corn crib still standing, and a family cemetary located at the top of a steep road cut, located about a mile back toward Hickory Grove from the Smith's Ford driveway on the north side of the road. The cemetary is no longer maintained by the family since someone died each time they cleaned it up, hence Smith's will no longer die. There are a number of marked graves.[781]

Since Abraham Smith, his brother, had a son John born in 1776, deeds after 1800 may belong to either. All are listed here.[780,554,672] Between 1776 and 1783 at York, SC, Received payment for service in Col. Brandon's Co. during the Revolutionary War.[780] On 9 Jan 1776 at York, SC, John Smith deeded to Samuel Swan Jr. 250 ac. Broad River and sold 100 Ac. Catawba River to Wm Hill. Deed of Sale from John Smith to Samuel Swan Junr for 250 acres formerly proven by Thomas Wallace before Sam'l Swan Esqr, ordered to be recorded 9 Jan 1787.[782,783] On 25 Jul 1777 at York, SC, John Smith purchased 56 Acres on Broad River from John Moore, formerly proven by Daniel Smith before Abraham Smith Esqr, ordered to be recorded 12 Oct. 1786.[784,785,786] In 1780 at York, SC, John Smith purchased from Alexander Glass 245 ac. Allisons Creek and 126 ac. Catawba River.[787] In Dec 1785 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Dec. Court. John Smith and William Smith put up bond for John Smith to appear to testify against James and Martha Benson.[788] On 13 Jul 1786 at York, SC, Samuel Montgomery vs. Ab'm Smith and John Smith. Case. The Pl'tf called failed to appear. Ord'd that he be nonsuited.[683,684] On 10 Oct 1786 at York, SC, John and Abraham Smith served as petit jurors.[789,790] In Dec 1786 at Union, SC, John Smith, James Bogan, and William Smith were under bond to testify against James and Martha Benson. John, Archibald and William Smith, along with Moses Guyton, were named as petit jurors.[791] On 24 Sep 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, A deed of gift from William Smith to John Smith acknowledged in open court and ordered recorded.[792] On 26 Dec 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Abraham and John Smith proved a deed from John Steen Sr. to Gedion Smith.[692] In 1789 at York, SC, Henry, Jr. sold 151 acres in York County to John Smith.[793] On 16 Oct 1789 at York, SC, William Fergus, James Meek and John Smith appointed Commissioners to lay out a road from York Court House to Smith's Ford on Broad River, & that said commissioners appoint overseers to open out and keep said road in good repair.[794,795] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as The U. S. Census shows John Smith with 1 male over 16, 3 males 0-15 and 4 females.[612] On 14 Apr 1790 at York, SC, John Smith bought 151 acres in York County from Henry Smith, his father.[613] On 14 Apr 1790 at York, SC, Ordered that the price of an Estray Mare proven to be the property of John Smith be paid to James Smith upon his producing an order from said John Smith.[796,797] In 1791 at York, SC, John Smith bought 30 acres York County from Joshua Denton.[798] On 11 Apr 1791 at York, SC, John Smith and Peter Eakin appointed appraisers of the remainder of the Estate of Rueben Denton, dec'd, to take the oath prescribed before Abraham Smith, Esquire, to act in conjunction with Peter Quinn or David Allen formerly appointed.[799,800] On 6 Feb 1792 at York, SC, The County Court Ordered that the Will of Henry Smith Senr decd be set aside and that Administration of said Estate be granted to Abraham Smith Esqr and John Smith who came and took the Oath required by Law. In the will of his father he was granted 50 acres already in his posession. He had been named an Executor in the will with William and his mother.[616,801] On 12 Feb 1793 at York, SC, Colo. Samuel Watson & John Smith, executors of the Will of James Ferguson dec'd, came and took the oath required by law.[802,803] In 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith deed to John Smith and Ann Smith.[804] In 1798 at York, SC, John Smith purchased 155 acres on Fishing Creek from Benjamin Cook.[805] In 1799 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith deed to John Smith.[806] In 1803 at York, SC, John Smith bought 127 1/2 ac. Catawba River, from Olsey Rogers and 230 A. Crowders Creek from Sam'l Neeley.[807] In 1803 at York, SC, John Smith sold to Daniel Smith 111 1/2 ac Broad River.[542] In 1804 at York, SC, John Smith deeded a Lot in Yorksville to Jonathan Beatty.[808] In 1804 at York, SC, John Smith purchased 200 acres, 10 acres and 23 acres from Wm. Ferguson.[809] In 1806 at York, SC, John Smith deeded 140ac. Moores Creek to John Peters Sr. and a tract Broad River to Daniel Smith.[543] In 1807 at York, SC, John Smith purchased a lot in Yorkville from Jonathan Beatty.[810] In 1808 at York, SC, John Smith gave a power of Attorney to John Clark and sold 200, 10,

and 23 acres on Bullocks Creek to Hugh Smith and also another tract.[811] In 1808 at York, SC, John Smith bought land on Bullock's Creek, York Co., from John Smith.[666] In 1808 at York, SC, John Smith bought 278 acres Beaver Dam Creek from R. Hill et al.[810] In 1814 at York, SC, he sold 200 acres Fishing Creek to Joseph Smith.[812] In 1815 at York, SC, John Smith 250 ac. Guyon Moores Creek to James Scott.[813] In 1818 at York, SC, John Smith sold 230 ac. Beaver Dam Creek to Edward Avery.[814] In 1821 at York, SC, John Smith purchased 377 acres on Fishing Creek from James Garrison by the Sheriff. This sale may have resulted from the litigation between Samuel Davies Alexander and Garrison and the heirs of Samuel Davies, their grandfather.[815] In 1822 at York, SC, John Smith sold 48 ac. Beaver Dam Creek to Bethel Academy.[816] In 1823 at Pickens, SC, Daniel Smith and Joseph Smith bought a tract of land in York Co. from John Smith. Daniel bought 200 acres on Guyon Moores Creek from Samuel Chambers, and a tract on Goin (Guyon Moore?) Creek from Thos. Norsworthy et al.[817] In 1834 at York, SC, John Smith deeded 134 Acres Bever Dam Creek to John Moore.[818] In 1834 at York, SC, John Smith sold 373 acres to Sarah Smith.[819]

Children of John[3] Smith and Sarah Guyton were:

64 i. Children[4] Unknown was born after 1777 at York, SC.

30. Henry[3] Smith Jr. (Henry[2], John[1]) was born on 18 Aug 1759 at Augusta (Rockingham), VA.[820,821,672] He married Sarah (--?--) before 1795 at SC Sally signed dower in 1795.[822] He married Margaret Henning on 10 Feb 1819 at Franklin, GA. He died on 8 Jan 1840 at Franklin, GA, at age 80.[820,821,672]

Between 1776 and 1783 at York, SC, His Revolutionary War Pension Application W-2183 and Bounty Land Warrant 33764-160-55, dated 18 January 1833 when he was aged seventy-three and resided at Franklin County, GA., indicates that he was drafted in the York District of SC., to serve under Capt. Robt. McAfee and Colonel Thomas Neal, and was marched to Oconee River in Ga. thence to Ogeehee near Shelly's (?) Fort where they stayed about a month, then was marched home and discharged as a Private of Horse, furnishing his own horse, serving three months, this being in the autumn of 1776. In the Spring of 1777 he volunteered at York under Capt. McCullough and Major Ross and marched to Savannah River opposite Augusta, GA. and there joined General Williams--also a regiment of Regulars, but doesn't remember the names of any officers except Lieut. Thomas Prince who was killed at Stono. Was marched from there to Briar creek in Georgia where he joined Gen'l Ash, was at the Battle of Briar Creek, but was out on a scouting party as a trooper during the fight and the British having encamped in our camp ground, his detachment was near being taken on their return as they thought it their own camp, and all escaped except one, who was taken prisoner. He and the rest retreated and joined General Williamson opposite Augusta. From thence he was marched into Georgia under Maj. Ross after some Indians who had taken and burned a fort. Had a skirmish with the Indians near Rocky Comfort Creek and Maj. Ross was wounded, and died after we returned to Headquarters under Gen'l Williamson. He was then discharged after serving two months as a Private of Horse furnishing his own horse. His brother was a First Lieutenant of a company under Capt. Barnet from York and had marched to Charleston about a week after deponent started on horseback to join them as a volunteer and joined them about two days after the Battle at Stono and was marched to Charleston and his brother who was wounded at Stono was placed in the Old Barrack Hospital and deponent was appointed to tend to him and did so from June until August when he died. He served in this term two months, and after the death of his brother returned home. He does not remember the year. He again volunteered at York under Capt. Barnett, Col. Watson, and General Sumpter in the autumn of 1780 and marched and joined Col. Hanpton and the Regulars at Monk's Corner near Charleston--from there after the British and the Tories near Cooper River and returned to camp...There to Granby in SC where the Tories were in a Fort which surrendered, from thence he marched to Tiger River where there was a battle with the Tories at Blackstocks, where General Sumpter was wounded and carried to deponents Father's where deponent was discharged by Gen'l Sumpter, having served three months as a private horseman furnishing his own horse. Again volunteering at York under Gen'l Morgan to pilot him through the county. Took them to Pacolet and was sent out from there as a spy after Bill Cunningham and the Tories at Bush River, took two prisoners and returned to camp where Col. Washington and his Light Horse joined Morgan and deponent was sent to pilot Col. Washingtons troops to Cunningham's camp on Bush River where they were defeated by Col. Washington who took a number of prisoners and returned to camp. He was sent as a guard and pilot of the prisoners to Roan CH North Carolina and returned to camp where he arrived the day after Tarlton's defeat when he was sent under Capt. Barnet to aid in picking up the British stragglers and was kept near Broad River scouting upon the watch for Cromwell's army and followed his trail into North Carolina and was ??? and was kept up under Capt. Barnet after the Tories till nearly the time Cornwall surrendered in Oct. 1781. Served nine months this term as Private Horseman furnishing his own horse. A part of the time under Col. John

Moffett after Cornwallis went to NC. Served altogether one year and seven months. He further stated his place and date of birth and that he has lived in Franklin County Georgia for 37 years.

SC Rev. War Indent No. 238 Lib. T Issued to Henry Smith 29th June 1785 for thirty nine pounds, 17s/1d/1/2 stlg. for 558 days Militia Duty in 1778 and 1782 as per account audited. Ann. Int. £2.15.9.[823] On 25 Sep 1786 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry Smith proved an indenture and deed of conveyance between Moses Qualls and James Terrill.[824] On 26 Dec 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, A Deed of conveyance from William Rodger of the one part and Henry Smith of the other part for one hundred acres of land proved by oath of William Bostick...and ordered to be recorded.[825] On 28 Mar 1788 at Union (Cherokee), SC, An Indenture and deed of conveyance between Ralph Rogers of the one part and Henry Smith of the other part, for two hundred acres of land ordered to be recorded.[826] On 22 Dec 1788 at Union (Cherokee), SC, A Lawsuit between Jonathan Gilkie assa. Plantiff vs. John Steen and Henry Smith Defendants. Debt. carried over to next term by consent.[827] In 1789 at York, SC, Henry, Jr. sold 151 acres in York County to John Smith.[793] In Jul 1789 at York, SC, Henry Smith Junr. is sued by AEra Proprietors over a debt.[828,829] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as Henry Smith (Jr.) with 1 male over 16, 2 males 0-15 and 4 females.[812] On 28 Dec 1791 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Elizabeth Hogan deeded to Henry Smith Jr. 178 ac for £.20 land in Union Co., Thicketty Creek.[830] In 1792 at York, SC, In his father's will he was bequeathed 100 acres already in his posession, "my negro fellow Sam" and one half of the fishery in his brother Jphn's division.[614] On 5 Apr 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Adam Meek Sheriff of Union Co. action against Abraham Smith, Adm. of Henry Smith, dec'd by James Jordan of Spartanburg, judgement for debt, 100 ac., remainder of 150 ac. granted Henry Smith Sr. in 1765 bd. E. by Smith's old place, E. by John Smith and W. by Wm. Smith, sold to Henry Smith (Jr.) for 5 shillings.[728] On 9 Feb 1795 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry Smith of York Co. to James Lockhart of Union Co. 150 ac. waters of Gilkie's Creek Union Co. for £. 150. Dower Sally Smith.[822] In 1797 at York, SC, Henry purchased 186 acres York Co. from George Black.[831] On 4 May 1803 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Wm. Rice, Sheriff per judgement against Gideon Smith entered against Henry Smith, admir. of Gideon, to Henry Smith of GA for $205, 200 ac. both sides of Thicketty Cr. Union Co. bd by John Steen, Joseph Morehead, John Luck, including Gideon Smith's Improvements. This land was resold by Henry to Abraham Smith for $500.[739] On 12 Nov 1804 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry Smith, Jr., Exec. for Gideon Smith to Abraham Smith for $500, 200 ac both sides of Thicketty Cr. Union Co. bd. John Steen. Joseph Morehead, John Luck incl. Gideon Smith's Improvements.[741] In 1808 at York, SC, Henry bought 150 acres Howards Creek, York Co, from John Champion, Jr.[832] In 1815 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry bought a tract of land from Thos. and Beersheba Leeds.[833] On 14 Aug 1820 at York, SC, Henry Smith received a S.C. State Land Grant of 808 ac. in York Co., main Broad River, plat filed 19 Aug 1820 and granted 6 Nov. 1820.[834,835] In 1825 at York, SC, Henry bought 45 A. Crowders Creek from Wm. Kendrick.[836] In 1828 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henry sold land to John Jeffries.[837] In 1829 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Henmry bought land from Daniel Palmer.[838] In 1835 at York, SC, Henry sold a tract of land to Robert Whiteside.

Children of Henry[3] Smith Jr. and Margaret Henning were as follows:

+	65	i.	Hezekiah[4] Smith, born 1784 at York, SC; married Mary Thomas.
	66	ii.	William Smith married Sabra Nail on 27 May 1814 at Franklin, GA.
	67	iii.	Henry Smith Jr died in 1840 at Franklin, GA.
	68	iv.	David Smith.
	69	v.	Thomas Smith.
	70	vi.	Elizabeth Smith married John Robinson.

There were no children of Henry[3] Smith Jr. and Sarah (—?—).

31. William[3] Smith (Henry[2], John[1]) was born circa 1761 at Augusta (Rockingham), VA.[839,554,672] He married Martha (—?—) in 1776 at Union (Cherokee), SC. He died after 1815 at SC.[839,554,672]

In 1776 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Lowhels sold land to William Smith and Wife. In 1779 at York, SC, William had just as many land transactions recorded in York County. I will mention only the first few: He purchased 100 ac. Broad River from Jacob Gardner et al.[840] On 19 Jan 1779 at York, SC, Deed of sale from Jacob & Mary Gardner to Wm Smith for 100 acres, dated 19 June 1779, proven by John Smith and Henry Smith Junr, evidences thereto. Proved October Court, 1786.[841,842] In 1782 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William bought land from John Lofton.[843] In 1785 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William sold land to John Smith.[844] In 1785 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William sold land to Joseph Smith.[845] In Dec 1785 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Dec. Court. John

Smith and William Smith put up bond for John Smith to appear to testify against James and Martha Benson.[788] On 21 May 1786 at Union (Cherokee), SC, An Indenture and Deed of Conveyance between William Smith...and John Foster... for 200 acres of land ordered recorded.[846] On 25 Sep 1786 at Union (Cherokee), SC, An Indenture and deed of conveyance between William Smith and Martha Smith of the one part and William Lockard of the other part for One hundred and fifty acres of land proved by oaths of James Terrell and Abner Robinson witnesses thereunto and ordered recorded.[847] In Oct 1786 at York, SC, October Court. Deed of sale from Jacob and Mary Gardner to Wm Smith for 100 acres, dated 19 June 1779, proven by John Smith and Henry Smith Junr, Evidences thereto.[841,848] In Dec 1786 at Union, SC, John Smith, James Bogan, and William Smith were under bond to testify against James and Martha Benson. John, Archibald and William Smith, along with Moses Guyton, were named as petit jurors.[791] In 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith purchased land from Isaac Cook.[849] In 1787 at York, SC, William Smith purchased 100 acres from Jacob Gardner.[850] On 26 Mar 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Two William Smith's were ordered to serve on the petit jury. Also served 26 Dec. 1787.[851] On 11 Apr 1787 at York, SC, James Hannah Senr vs. Rachel Smith and William Smith. Trover. Petit Jury including William Love and Abraham Smith. Verdict for defendants. 13 April 1787. James Hannah, Senr vs. Rachel Smith and William Smith Ex'rs. On motion for a new trial Ordered to lie over until next court and that the reasons be filed and then argued.[690,691] On 24 Sep 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, A deed of gift from William Smith to John Smith acknowledged in open court and ordered recorded.[792] On 24 Sep 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Deed of Gift from William Smith to John Smith and another to Joseph Smith acknowledged in court and ordered to be recorded.[792] On 15 Jul 1788 at York, SC, James Hanna Senr vs Rachel Smith and Wm Smith Exo'rs de don tort. Trover. Jury finds for the defendants and that they recover their costs from plantiffs.[852,853] On 15 Oct 1788 at York, SC, Joseph Scott vs. William Smith & Samuel Phelps. Debt. Def't Smith by Yancey, his attorney, pleads in abatement a misnomer, which was agreed to (York Co. Court, MB A, p. 180). Joseph Scott vs. Wm Smith and Sam'l Phelps. Debt. Plantiffs attorney prayed for a new trial which was granted upon payment of the Costs incurred in the former trial.[854,855] On 7 Sep 1789 at Union (Cherokee), SC, On 7th day 9th month 1789 Wm. Smith, whose mark was an elaborate "W" sold 15 ac. for £.2 to Isaac Cook, parcel between Swift Run and Atterson's Cr bd by Isaac Cook and Wm. Smith.[849] In Oct 1789 at York, SC, State of SC vs. Wm. Summerford. Bastardy. Fined £.3.11.6 and costs. Sarah Cowan fined the same sum which Summerford acknowledges to be bound for. William Smith, security.[856,857] On 14 Oct 1789 at York, SC, William Smith served as Petit Juror.[858,859] On 16 Oct 1789 at York, SC, Joseph Scott vs. Wm. Smith & Sam'l Phelps. Debt. Plantiff living in No. Carolina, Robert Allison enters himself security for costs.[860,861] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as The U. S. Census shows William Smith with 2 males over 16, 4 males 0-15 and 7 females.[862] In 1791 at York, SC, In his father's will he was to be given forty pounds by his brother Jonathan.[614] In 1791 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith deeded land to Oliver Smith.[863] In 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William purchased land from John Reid.[864] In 1794 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith deed to John Smith and Ann Smith.[804] In 1795 at York, SC, William purchased 300 acres on the Broad River from Wm. Given.[865] In 1797 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith purchased land from John Peter Saxton and also bought land from William Smith.[746] In 1799 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Joseph Mangles ddeded land to William Smith.[866] In 1799 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith deed to John Smith.[808] In 1800 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith bought land from Isaac Darnells, Wm. Hughes, and Hugh Bankhead.[867] In 1803 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Stokes deeded land to William and Niles Smith.[868] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith bought land from Jonathan C?? and Daniel Floyd and James Duncan.[869] In 1809 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel Tucker sold land to William Smith.[870] In 1813 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith purc. land from Wm. Sharp.[871] In 1817 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William purchased land from James Moorman and Olivia Hawkins et al.[872] In 1819 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William bought land from John Smith.[873] In 1819 at Union (Cherokee), SC, John Smith sold land to William Smith.[752] In 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith made two land sales to Richard Thompson.[874] In 1824 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith Purch. land from Allen M. Johnson and John Bates.[875] In 1828 at Union (Cherokee), SC, William Smith bought land from George Perry.[876]

Children of William[3] Smith and Martha (--?--) were:

71 i. Children[4] Unknown was born after 1776 at SC.

32. Jonathan[3] Smith (Henry[2], John[1]) was born in 1762 at Rockingham, VA.[877] He married Margaret Guyton, daughter of Joseph Guyton and Hannah Whitaker, circa 1786 at SC. He married Ann Elizabeth Smith after 1799 at York, SC. He was buried in 1829 at Old Hopewell Meeting House Cem., Anderson, SC, He lies in a marked grave. He died on 14 Sep 1829 at Anderson, SC.[877] His estate was probated on 29 Sep 1829 at Anderson, SC, Administrator's Bond by Whitaker Smith and Elizabeth Smith 29 Sept. 1829. Appraisers Lewis Sherril Sr., Nimrod Smith Sr., Aaron Smith Sr., John Kay. 5 Nov. 1829. Whitaker and Elizabeth petitioned for sale 29 Sept. 1829. Sale held 6 Oct. 1829. Appraised value 5 Nov. 1829 $439. Sale Bill 5 Nov. 1829 $261.34 3/4. Sale goods were mostly livestock and farm products and some implements. His debts were listed at $257.07 3/4 and there were receivables of $224.18. On 22 Mar. 1832, Whitaker Smith, Acting Admin. with Will Annexed petitioned for the sale of land on SE side of Town Creek supposed to contain 25 or 30 acres.[878]

Farmer/Soldier.[877] On 23 Aug 1765 at Craven (York), SC, A Jonathan Smith took up 150 ac. on East sd Broad River at Smith's Ford in what was then Craven York County, SC, (then thought to be in Mecklinburg Co., NC), later to become York County. Based on his date of birth, this recorrd may be of another Jonathan Smith. Between 1776 and 1783 at York, SC, As a Revolutionary War Soldier, he fought in the Battles of Blackstocks, taking the wounded General Sumpter to his father's home to recover, and in the Battle of Cowpens, 16 and 17 January, 1781. In 1775 he was one of the original settlers who petitioned the crown to recognize the land granted by North Carolina but later determined to be in South Carolina. He pleaded extreme poverty, and was granted both State and Federal Revolutionary War Pensions.

Of his nine children by his second marriage, 5 settled in Tuscaloosa County, and 2 to Autauga County, AL., with 2 remaining in SC according to Mildred Smith Shumaker, a descendant.[877] In Sep 1780 at Union, SC, Jonathan Smith and another brother carried Gen. Sumter to the Smith home where he recuperated from wounds received at the Battle of Blackstocks.[605,606] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as Jonathan Smith listed with 1 male over 16, 3 males 1-15, 1 female, no slaves.[862] In 1791 at York, SC, In his father's will he was to receive the Negro Wench named Rose after paying his brother William £.40, with her first child to go to his sister Sarah Ramsey.[814] On 26 Jan 1797 at York, SC, He became partners with a Peter Eakins (or Eaker), and he and Jonathan bought 640 acres of land from James Martin of York Co. for £.100 stg., land granted to Joseph Hall on 26 mile Creek 16 Jul. 1784. Wit. John Smith, Daniel Smith, John Atkin. (DB C/D p.?). In Dec 1797 at Anderson, SC, He moved to Pendleton District, now Anderson County, between 2 Nov. 1796 and 26 Jan. 1797, probably after the death of his first wife. He was a Baptist and a member of the Hopewell Meeting House. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1800 at Pendleton District (Anderson), SC, as The U. S. census of shows Jonathan Smith with 1 male 0-10, 2 males 10-15, 1 male 26-49, 3 female 0-10, 1 Female 16-25 (his new wife?).[877] On 17 Nov 1828 at Anderson, SC, His pension application states "that he volunteered as a Whig in the time of the Revolutionary War at fifteen years of age under Captain Jacob Barnett of Col. Moffits regmt. which was about three days before the Battles at Cowpens, and from that time continued to serve under General Sumter and others until the end of the war, in the whig service, which time he was in several skirmishes but was in no major engagement.

"Your petitioner conducted General Sumter after he was wounded in the Battle of Black Stocks, to his fathers house, where he remained several days until he became able to travel, during which time he continued to wait upon him. Your petitioner was a poor boy at the time of the war, all the property he owned consisted of three horses, and the Tories took them all from him which loss he never got over." He applied for a pension 17 Nov. 1828, stating he was 66 years of age. The pension was approved by the Senate on Dec. 8, 1828 and by the S. C. House of Representatives Dec. 17, 1828. Affidavits by William Willson, a Revolutionary War soldier who had fought with his brother Daniel Smith in the Battle of Stono where he received his mortal wounds, remembered that Jonathan's father's house was considered a haven for distressed whigs.

According to his Revolutionary War pension application, and that of Elizabeth, his wife, one of their children was deformed. Who and how is not mentioned. Both he and his wife pleaded extreme poverty in their applications.

His Revolutionary War records may be found in Audited Account of Jonathan Smith, SC Archives, Columbia, SC, AA7138A, Roll 136 Frames 632-665. Between 12 Sep 1829 and 20 Sep 1829 at Anderson, SC, Will of Jonathan Smith, Anderson District. ...My sons Whitaker Smith, Aron Smith, and Gideon Smith, and my daughters Hannah Lewis, Mary Duckworth, Catherine Harden, Amy McCulley, and Lettice Dickson shall have one shilling apiece... Son Daniel Smith $25.00...wife Elizabeth Smith to live where I now reside posessing the balance of the estate for the purpose of raising the younger children...to give part to them as they become of age or marry, at her discretion. At her death or remarriage estate to be sold and divided among the children to wit: David Smith, Jesse B. Smith, William Smith, Jonathan N. Smith, Artimissa Smith. My son

William Smith to have $50. more than the other children... Whitaker Smith and Aaron Smith and my beloved wife Elizabeth Smith Exrs. 12 Sept 1829. Jonathan Smith. Wit: Alex. Moorhead, John Kay, Nancy Kay. Proved Sept. 20, 1829.[879]

Children of Jonathan[3] Smith and Margaret Guyton all born at York, SC, were as follows:

+ 72 i. Whitaker[4] Smith, born 26 Jan 1787; married Mary Moorhead.

+ 73 ii. Capt. Aaron Smith, born 26 Jul 1789; married Elizabeth Smith.

74 iii. Hannah Smith married Jesse Lewis. She was born on 2 Jan 1791.[880]
Called Hannah Lewis in her father's will of 1829, she received one shilling. Her childdren were also named.[880]

75 iv. Gideon Smith was born in 1793.[881,882] He died on 2 Jan 1839 at Anderson, SC.[881,882]
In 1787 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Gideon bought a tract of land in Union Co., SC from John Steen.[883] In 1800 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Gideon bought land from James Moorehead.[884] In 1839 at Anderson, SC, he was buried with a crudely carved headstone which lies in an abandoned cemetary now on the Clemson University AG School campus.[881,882]

76 v. Mary Smith married Pulaski Count Duckworth. She was born on 9 Feb 1794.
Named Mary Duckworth in her father's will of 1829, she received 1 shilling.

Children of Jonathan[3] Smith and Ann Elizabeth Smith were as follows:

77 i. William[4] Smith was born at Anderson, SC.[881]
In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as a younger child in his father's will of 1829 he was awarded a share of $50.00 more than his other younger brothers and sisters in the remainder of the estate.[881]

78 ii. Amy Smith was born at Anderson, SC. She married (--?--) McCulley.
In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as Amy McCulley in her father's will of 1829, she received 1 shilling.[885]

79 iii. Lititia Smith married John Dickson Jr. in Jan 1825 at Anderson, SC.[886]
She was also known as Lettice. In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as Lettice Dickson in her father's will of 1829, she received one shilling.[880]

80 iv. David Smith was born at Anderson, SC.
Named as a younger child in his father's will of 1829, he received a share of the remainder.[885]

81 v. Catherine Smith married (--?--) Hardon. She was born circa 1800 at York, SC.[880]
In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as Catherine Harden in her fathers will of 1829, she received 1 shilling.[880]

82 vi. Jesse Rhodes Smith. In 1829 at Anderson, SC, he was named as a younger child in his fathers will of 1829, and was entitled to a share of the remainder. His Mother lived with him after father's death.[885]

83 vii. Daniel Smith was born before 1808 at Anderson, SC.[881]
In 1829 at Anderson, SC, While his older brothers and sisters only received one shilling in his father's will of 1829 Daniel received $25.00.[881]

84 viii. Johnathan N. Smith. In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as a younger child in his father's will of 1829, he received a share of the remainder.[885]

85 ix. Artimissa Smith married (--?--) Abernathy. She was born after 1808 at Anderson, SC.[881]
In 1829 at Anderson, SC, named as a younger child in her fathers will probated 1829, she received a share of the remainder of the estate.[881]

34. David[3] Smith (Henry[2], John[1]) married Beersheba Harrington, daughter of John Harrington and Frances Burt "Fanny," at Union, SC.[887] He was born circa 1766 at Augusta, VA.[888] He died in Feb 1806 at Union, SC.[888]
Farmer.[888] On 3 Apr 1787 at Union, SC, a plat was filed for David Smith 620 acres 96 Dist., and on 2 June 1788 for 640 ac. 96 Dist.[889] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1790 at Camden District, York, SC, as David Smith 1 male over 16 and 1 female.[862] In 1791 at York, SC, David Smith bought a tract of land from Josiah

Docket.[890] In 1792 at York, SC, David received his father's plantation in his will in fee talc., which would be sold after his death if he had no heirs, and divided among all of brothers and sisters, with his mother to have use of the estate during her life or widowhood.[891] On 2 Sep 1793 at Union, SC, David Smith was appointeed Executor estate of John Herrington dec'd. (John Harrington was David's father-in-law). Abraham and Joseph Guyton were witnesses.[888,892] On 27 Oct 1795 at Union, SC, David Smith sold a gray horse and mare and cattle to Mary Smith for £.50.[893] In 1797 at Union, SC, In 1797 David bought tracts of land from State of South Carolina, John Price and John Lee (DB E p. 120, 147, 150 Union Co., SC).[894] In 1797 at Union, SC, David bought tracts of land from State of South Carolina, John Price and John Lee.[894] On 5 Jan 1798 at Union, SC, law suit David Smith vs Landon Waters. Attach. Dismissed at Plantiff's cost.[895] Between 1800 and 1803 at Union, SC, In 1800 David Smith bought a tract of land from John Davis,,,,, in 1802 from Nicholas Corry, and in 1803 from Thomas Lusk (who married his widow).[896] Between 1 Feb 1806 and 25 Feb 1806 at Union, SC, Will of David Smith. Landed property in hands of my beloved wife Baesheba for life or widowhood, she to be Exec. with Young J. Harrington (Probably her brother). If she remarries, she to have the use of one-third of my land and moveable property together with the use of negro wench Sue with her issue...children to be raised and reasonably schooled out of her third with the use of Negro Sam. Other two thirds of land equally divided between my two sons James and Henry Smith when Henry is of age, also to my well beloved daughters Fanny and Delilah the other two thirds of my moveable property to be divided among them as they come of age. 1 Feb. 1806. David Smith (X) his mark. Wit: Wm. Cotter, Joseph Moorhead, Thos. Lusk. Proved by Wm. Cotter 25 Feb. 1806.[897] In 1811 at Union, SC, A David Smith bought land from John Prenell and L. and Thomas Heaton. This is another David Smith who also sold land to John Smith, Jr. in 1831.[898] On 27 Jan 1817 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Thomas Luck and Bersheba Luck, she being the widow of David Smith who dec'd in 1806, conveyed her 1/3 interest in the lands of the estate of David Smith to James and Henry Smith, heirs of David Smith for $100. 27.[833]

Children of David[3] Smith and Beersheba Harrington were as follows:

86 i. Henry[4] Smith was born circa 1788 at York or Union, SC.

87 ii. Delilah Smith was born circa 1790 at York or Union, SC.

88 iii. Brig. Gen. James Smith married Hannah Parker.[887] He was born on 10 Sep 1792 at Spartanburg, SC.[887] He died on 25 Dec 1855 at Henderson, Rusk, TX, at age 63.[887]
Circa 1812 He volunteered in the War of 1812 and fought in the Creek Indian Wars and as a Lieutenant under Andrew Jackson in the Battle of New Orleans. He had a distinguished military career, See the cited source for more details.

89 iv. Francis Smith "Fanny" was buried at Moorhead Cem., nr Gatesville, Coryell, TX. She was born in 1798 at York or Union, SC.[887] She married William M. Moorhead on 30 Jan 1817 at Spartanburg, SC.[887] She died in 1875 at Coryell, TX.[887]
Her married name was Moorhead "Fanny."[887]

38. Rees[3] Bowen (Jr.) (Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) married Rebecca Bowen She was his first cousin, dau. of Robert Bowen and Mary Gillespie. He was born circa 1764 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives his birthdate as 1759 (not documented).[840]

Children of Rees[3] Bowen (Jr.) and Rebecca Bowen were as follows:

90 i. Lily[4] Bowen.

91 ii. Elizabeth Bowen married Rees Ward.

92 iii. Levisa Bowen.

39. John[3] Bowen (Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) was born circa 1765 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives his birth as 1760. No documentation.[899] He married Nancy Gillespie in 1784 at VA He was her first husband.[900] He died in 1789.[899]

Children of John[3] Bowen and Nancy Gillespie were:

93 i. Louisa[4] Bowen Harman gives her name as Levisa married Rees B. Gillespie, son of Thomas Gillespie and Margaret Bowen.

41. Margaret[3] Bowen (Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) was born circa 1768 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth date as 1763.[640,649] She married Thomas Gillespie circa 1781.[650] She died in 1799.[650]
She also went by the name of Peggy.

Children of Margaret[3] Bowen and Thomas Gillespie were:

94 i. Rees B.[4] Gillespie married Louisa Bowen, daughter of John Bowen and Nancy Gillespie. He was born on 4 Nov 1782 at Tazewell, VA.[650] He died on 19 Jun 1871 at Gentry, MO, at age 88.[650]

42. Col. Henry[3] Bowen (Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) was born on 18 Mar 1770 at Augusta, VA.[901,648] He married Eleanor Stuart Tate on 3 Aug 1797 at Washington, VA, For details on their children Ellen, Jane C., Levisa, Col. Henry S., and Gen. Rees Tate Bowen see Grady p. 10a-11.[902] He died on 18 Apr 1850 at age 80.
Between 1802 and 1806 Represented Tazewell Co. in VA House of Delegates.[803,804] Between 1806 and 1808 at Tazewell, VA, Sheriff.[905] Between 1812 and 1814 He was Colonel of the 2nd Batallion, 112th Regiment in the War of 1812.[651] In 1832 He served as an officer in the Mexican American War.[651] Between 6 Dec 1841 and 26 Mar 1842 at Tazewell, VA, Member of VA House of Delegates.[905]

Children of Col. Henry[3] Bowen and Eleanor Stuart Tate were as follows:

95 i. Ellen[4] Bowen married (--?--) Taylor.

96 ii. Jane Bowen married Capt. (--?--) Edmondson.

97 iii. Levisa Bowen Harman gives her name as Louisa married Dr. John W. Johnson.

98 iv. General Rees Tate Bowen was born on 10 Jan 1809 at Tazewell, VA.[906] He married Maria Louisa Perry on 13 Jan 1835.[906] He married Lucy Gravatt circa 1872.[906] He died on 29 Aug 1879 at Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA, at age 70.[906]
See the source for extensive information on this distinguished relative.[905]

\+ 99 v. Col. Henry S. Bowen, married Elizabeth Jane Black; born 3 Aug 1820 at Tazewell, VA.

44. Levisa[3] Bowen (Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) Harman gives her name as Louise was born circa 1773 at Clinch Valley, Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1768.[648,649] She married John Thompson in 1789.[902]
She also went by the name of Louise Bowen.

Children of Levisa[3] Bowen and John Thompson were:

100 i. William[4] Thompson married Matilda Whitten.

45. Elizabeth[3] Smith (James[2], John[1]) was born at Botetourt, VA. She married Isaac Case.

Children of Elizabeth[3] Smith and Isaac Case were as follows:

101 i. Deborah[4] Case.

102 ii. Cristal Case.

103 iii. James S. Case.

46. Mary[3] Smith (James[2], John[1]) was born at Botetourt, VA. She married Isaac Teague at Newberry, SC.[907]
She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at DeKalb, AL, as She is listed in the 1860 census but does not appear in 1870.

Children of Mary[3] Smith and Isaac Teague were as follows:

104 i. Joshua[4] Teague.

105 ii. Mary Teague.

53. Hannah[4] Smith (Abraham[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born on 22 Aug 1775 at York, SC.[908] She married Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D., son of Rev. Joseph Alexander VDM DD and Esther Davies, on 27 Jan 1796 at York, SC.[743] She was buried in 1849 at Carrollton, Pickens, AL.[908] She died in Sep 1849 at Carrollton, Pickens, AL, at age 74 She is listed as dying in Sept. 1849 at age 75 of Chronic Complaints in the 1850 Mortality Census of Pickens Co. AL.

FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE SAMUEL DAVIES ALEXANDER FAMILY.[908,909]

Third great-grandmother Ahf. 31.[908] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, She Inherited the Negro wench Winnie in her father's will of 1806. He also named her son, his grandson, Abraham to receive "my young mare", and grandaughter Polley to recieve a negro girl Sarah.[743] In 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Hannah Smith sold her 1/8 interest in her father's home place to Amos Davis.[910] On 20 Sep 1827 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Samuel J. Hoey and wife Clarissa sold to John Jeffires Sr. 126 ac for $630, being an undivided 3/8 interest of 336 ac. purchased from the individual interests of Mrs. Sarah Davis, Dr. Samuel D. Alexander and wife, and Dr. William Richards and wife by Amos Davis and conveyed to me.[911]

Children of Hannah[4] Smith and Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander M. D. were as follows:

106 i. Abraham Smith[5] Alexander was born on 30 Apr 1798 at York, SC.
Inherited his grandfather Abraham Smith's young mare and saddle, per his will dated 1806. It is possible that he moved to AL with his parents, but there is no record.

107 ii. George Davis Alexander died at Pickens, AL.[908] He was born on 10 Jan 1801 at Bullock's Creek, York, SC.[908]
Some family genealogists believe he moved to Alabama with his parents but I have found no record.[908]

108 iii. Mary Almira Alexander married James McCluney at York, SC. She was born on 26 Jan 1806 at York, SC.[908] She died on 15 May 1836 at York, SC, at age 30.[908] She was buried in 1836 at Bullock's Creek Presbyterian Cemetary, York, SC, Her marker reads "Sacred to the Memory of Mary A. Alexander, wife of James McCluney Jan. 26, 1806, May 13 1836. Her son William born Dec. 6, 1828, died Jan 7, 1829 and her husband James McCluney who died June 5, 1853, age 70, lie beside her in the Rev. Joseph Alexander's plot.[908,912]

109 iv. John Madison Alexander was buried at Carrollton, Pickens, AL.[908,913,914] He was born on 15 Dec 1813 at Bullock's Creek, York, SC.[908,913,914] He married Dorinda Ann Gilkey, daughter of Judge Walter W. Gilkey and Millie Austrelle, in 1839 at Pickens, AL. He died on 11 Jun 1855 at Pickens, AL, at age 41.[908,913,914]
He served as Postmaster, Clerk of Court, Coroner, and Justice of the Peace in Pickens County, Al. He was also a merchant and part owner of the firm Alexander and Kennedy located at Carrollton. He died from Asthma. Member of the IOOF.
The following obituary was probably written by his father: " Died at his residence near this place on Monday the 11th of June 1855 of an asthmatic affection of a protracted character, John M. Alexander, Esq., age 41 years, 5 months and 26
days. The deceased was born December 15, 1813 in York District, South Carolina. He removed with his family in 1826 and settled at Yorkville, this county. He early engaged in mercantile pursuits, did business at Columbus, Miss. and Pickensville, and removed to Carrollton in 1849 to reengage in that business as one of the firm of Alexander and Kennedy, where he resided at the period of his decease. At the time of his death he held the offices of Justice of the Peace and Postmaster. He had been honored at different times with many important public trusts, having been elected as County Assessor of Taxes by the commissioner's court for several years in succession by their unanimous vote. He was an efficient, faithful public officer,

very laborious and attentive to business. The deceased was descended from an ancestry of much celebrity. He is the son of Dr. Alexander, now living at this place, aged 85 years, and grandson of the distinguished Rev. Joseph Alexander, D. D. York District, South Carolina, author of the well known volume of "Alexander's Sermons"; and the son in law of Rev. Samuel Davies, President of Princeton College. Consequently, the deceased was the great grandson of that great divine. On April 4th, 1839, he married Miss Dorinda, daughter of the late Walter W. Gilkey of this county, whom he leaves with four children to mourn their great bereavement. "It would be remarkable if the descendant of so remarkable and intelligent a parentage had never been a subject of religious impressions. We are informed that he entertained a hope of a religious change for many years before his death. His life was always exemplary, his example good, but with the exception of a short period in the Methodist connection, he was not, owing to his location, a communicant of any church. He expressed a willingness to meet death and was less anxious about himself than about his family and orphan children.

"He died resigned, expressing hope of salvation through the merits of the savior of mankind. His remains were followed to their final resting place by a large concourse of friends and neighbors, being buried by the brethyren of the Order of Odd Fellows, of which he was a worthy and faithful member."[913,914,915] Merch./Official.[908,913,914] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1840 at Pickens, AL, as J. M. Alexander. He and wife are age 30-40, with one slave. There are no children.[916] On 28 Oct 1847 at Pickens, AL, John Alexander patented 40 ac. for SW 1/4 SE 1/4 Sec. 4 T17S R15W.[917,918] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as J. M. Alexander, merchant, age 37, Land value $400, born in SC, wife Dorinda A., age 32, born in SC, William H. H., age 10, Mary M. C. age 8, Minerva S. T., age 3, and Sarah C. C. age 5/12, all children born in AL.

The 1850 Slave Census for Pickens County, AL., Vol. 7 p. 569 Lists J. M. Alexander as owner of six slaves, including 3 males ages 30, 3 and 1, and 3 females age 20, 4 and 9.[919] He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1855 at Pickens, AL, as J. M. Alexander, 1 white male under 21, 1 white male over 21, 3 white females under 21, 2 white females over 21. Total whites 7, 5 slaves, total persons 12.[920]

110 v. Sarah Selina Alexander was born in Mar 1820 at Bullock's Creek, York, SC.[921,908] She married Jesse W. Bryan, son of Richard Bryan and Margaret Hawkins, in 1840 at Pickens, AL.[922,923] She was buried in 1876 at Friendship Cem., Columbus, MS, Her funeral notice which appeared in the Columbus newspaper reads: "Funeral Notice. The friends and acquaintances of Mrs. Jesse Bryan, are respectfully invited to attend her funeral from the residence of Rev. M. A. Hanks, at 9 o'clock to-morrow morning. Columbus, Miss., June 22, 1876."[924] She died in Jun 1876 at Columbus, Lowndes, MS, at age 56.[921,908]

Great-great-grandmother Ahf. 15. FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY LINE SEE THE JESSE BRYAN FAMILY.[921,908] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as Sarah Bryan, wife of J. W. Bryan, age 30 b. SC.[925] On 14 May 1859 at Lowndes, MS, Jesse Bryan had moved to Mississippi by 1859 when he and Sarah S. sold slave boy Charles age 13 and girl Alabama age 10 for $1,125 to Elihu B. Gaston . This sale may have been the source for money to buy a home.[926] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1860 at Lowndes, MS, as Sarah Bryan age 39, b. SC. Wife of Jesse Bryan.[927] On 30 Apr 1861 at Columbus, Lowndes, MS, Jesse and Sarah Bryan were forced to sell their home back to the Sharps to prevent foreclosure due to inability to pay the notes due. Fortunately, Sharp was willing to have the house back, and allowed them what they had paid for it.[928] On 2 Oct 1875 at Columbus, Lowndes, MS, Shortly before Columbia's second marriage, her widowed mother Sarah S. Bryan sold her the family home in Columbus for the sum of $2,000.[929]

55. Henry[4] Smith (Abraham[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born in 1778 at Craven (York), SC.[930] He died before 1831.[930]

In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, In his father's will probated in 1806 he was bequeathed the land in York County, SC, where he then lived, including his Grandfather's old place, as well as the slave Harry.[743]

Children of Henry[4] Smith and an unknown spouse were as follows:

111	i.	Rachel[5] Smith married (—?—) Morgan before 1831.
112	ii.	George Smith.
113	iii.	Henry Smith.
114	iv.	Nathaniel Smith.
115	v.	Sarah Smith.
116	vi.	Janey (Jamie?) Smith.
117	vii.	Eleanor Smith.
118	viii.	Samantha Smith.

60. Daniel[4] Smith (Abraham[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born in 1788 at York, SC.[931] He married Ann C. Bird circa 1815.[770] He died after 1834.[931]

In 1803 at York, SC, Daniel Smith bought 111 1/2 acres on the Broad River, York Co., from John Smith and a tract on Broad River, York Co., from Joshua Denton. Rec. 1805.[932] In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, In his father's will of 1806, he was bequeathed the land adjoining his father's home, and the negro Ned. He was also mentioned in his mother's will 1831.[933] In 1806 at York, SC, Daniel Smith bought a tract Broad River York Co. from John Denton, another from John Smith, and a third from Geo. Darwin. Rec. 1807.[934] In 1809 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel Smith bought land from the Trustees of the Quaker Meeting House.[935] In 1817 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel Smith sold land to John Jeffries.[936] In 1819 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel sold land to Wm. Mitchell.[937] On 2 May 1822 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Mary Smith, late wife of Abraham Smith, dec'd, and Daniel Smith to John Jeffries, Sr. for $210., 42 ac. being an undivided 1/8 part of 336 ac located both sides of Gilkey's Cr.[754] In 1823 at Pickens, SC, Daniel Smith and Joseph Smith bought a tract of land in York Co. from John Smith. Daniel bought 200 acres on Guyon Moores Creek from Samuel Chambers, and a tract on Goin (Guyon Moore?) Creek from Thos. Norsworthy et al.[817] In 1824 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel bought land from Nathaniel Guyton.[938] In 1824 at York, SC, Daniel Smith bought 50 acres on Guyon Moore's Creek, York Co., from Nancy Hood. He also sold, in York County, 200 acres Moores Creek to Charles W. Henry, and a tract to James G. Smith.[939] In 1828 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel Smith bought land from Aaron Guyton.[940] In 1831 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Daniel Smith sold land to Aaron Williams.[941]

Children of Daniel[4] Smith and Ann C. Bird were as follows:

119	i.	Abraham[5] Smith was born circa 1816.[942]
120	ii.	John Smith was born in 1824 at Union, SC.[770] He died in 1824 at Union, SC.[770]
121	iii.	Daniel Guyton Smith married Louise C. Brister. He married Rebecca Brister. He was born in 1824 at Union, SC.[943] He died in 1877 at Union, MS.[943] He was a twin.[943]
122	iv.	James Calvin Smith was born circa 1834.[944]
123	v.	Mary Smith.
124	vi.	Reddy Bird Smith.

63. Catherine[4] Smith (Abraham[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born in 1797 at York, SC.[845] She married Dr. D. William Richards circa 1817 at Union, SC. She died after 1845 at Pickens, AL.[945]

It is believed her widowed mother lived with her family, being the 70-80 year old woman listed in the 1830 census of her husband's household. In 1806 at Union (Cherokee), SC, The will of her father is not entirely legible, but it is believed she is the daughter Kattie Smith who was given "my five little negroes Dave, Arnold, Sam, Daun, and Cloi" when she is married or of full age. There is another bequest on which the name is unclear, which bequeathed a young sorrel mare, and household furniture comparable to what her married sister had already received which may pertain to her.[743] In 1827 at Union (Cherokee), SC, her husband, Dr. William Richards, sold her 1/8 undivided interest in her father's plantation to Amos Davis.[910] On 20 Sep 1827 at Union (Cherokee), SC, Samuel J. Hoey and wife Clarissa sold to John Jeffires Sr. 126 ac for $630, being an undivided 3/8 interest of 336

ac. purchased from the individual interests of Mrs. Sarah Davis, Dr. Samuel D. Alexander and wife, and Dr. William Richards and wife by Amos Davis and conveyed to me.[911] In 1831 at Pickens, AL, An interesting letter from her husband, Dr. D. William Richards, which he wrote from Pickensville, Pickens Co., AL., in 1831 to her uncle Joseph Guyton, who was acting under their power of attorney, which is included in Mary Smith's York County estate file. He was anxious to receive a settlement of the estate because times were very hard.[747] She appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as The U. S. census lists William Richards, age 61, a physician, born in SC, owned $700 in Real Estate; wife Catharine, age 52, born in SC; Elnathan D., age 29 Male, born SC, a farmer; Daniel M., age 19, farmer, b. AL; John R., Farmer, age 17, AL; Living with them are a teacher named Eli Barefield and two children, relationship if any unknown: William Powell, age 6 born Texas and Mary J. Powell age 3 born MS. Thomas A. Richards, a farmer, probably a son, lives next door He is 32, owns land worth $400, born in SC. His wife is Mary B., age 17 and child Catherine R., age 1, the last two born in AL.[946]

Children of Catherine[4] Smith and Dr. D. William Richards were as follows:

125 i. Thomas A.[5] Richards was born in 1818 at Union, SC.
Farmer. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as.

126 ii. Elnathan D. Richards was born in 1821 at Union, SC.
Farmer. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as.

127 iii. Daniel M. Richards was born in 1831 at Pickens, AL.
Farmer. He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as.

128 iv. John R. Richards was born in 1833 at Pickens, AL.
He appeared on the U. S. Census of 1850 at Pickens, AL, as.

129 v. William Powell Richards was born in 1844 at Pickens, AL.

65. Hezekiah[4] Smith (Henry[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born in 1784 at York, SC. He married Mary Thomas in 1812. He died in 1854 at Franklin, GA.

Children of Hezekiah[4] Smith and Mary Thomas were as follows:

130 i. Edith Levincey[5] Smith married Samuel Peter Cockerham. She was born after 1786.
131 ii. Isom Smith was born in 1814 at Franklin, GA.
132 iii. Ezekiel Smith was born in 1818 at Franklin, GA.
133 iv. John Robinson Smith was born in 1821 at Franklin, GA.
134 v. William Smith was born in 1823 at Franklin, GA.
135 vi. Clark Smith was born in 1827 at Franklin, GA.

72. Whitaker[4] Smith (Jonathan[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was buried at Hopewell Church Cemetary.[947,882] He was born on 26 Jan 1787 at York, SC, Birth date may have been 8 October.[947,882] He married Mary Moorhead on 31 Mar 1808. He died on 15 Sep 1850 at Anderson, SC, at age 63.[947,882]

Whitaker Smith was a First Corporal during the War of 1812 in Nash's Regiment, South Carolina Volunteers. Named as a coexecutor of his fathers will. he received 1 shilling. He made bond as Executor with his step-mother Elizabeth on 29 Sept. 1829.[947,882]

Children of Whitaker[4] Smith and Mary Moorhead were as follows:

136 i. Aaron John[5] Smith married Ann Smith. He was born on 21 Jan 1830. He died on 30 Jul 1864 at age 34.
137 ii. Nancy Smith married James Webb.

73. Capt. Aaron[4] Smith (Jonathan[3], Henry[2], John[1]) was born on 26 Jul 1789 at York, SC.[948,882] He married Elizabeth Smith, daughter of Nimrod Smith and Lettice Wyatt "Letty," on 19 Jul 1810 at York, SC.[882] He died on 15 Aug 1864 at age 75.[948,882]

In 1829 at Anderson, SC, He was named as a coexecutor of his father's will, but apparently did not serve. He received a bequest of 1 shilling.[948,882]

Children of Capt. Aaron[4] Smith and Elizabeth Smith all born at Anderson, SC, were as follows:

138 i. Whitaker Guyton[5] Smith was born.
139 ii. Luther Preston Smith was born.

140 iii. Nimrod T. Smith was born on 3 Jun 1817. He married Martha E. Major. He died on 12 Aug 1899 at age 82.

99. Col. Henry S.[4] Bowen (Henry[3], Levisa[2]Smith, John[1]) married Elizabeth Jane Black.[905] He was born on 3 Aug 1820 at Tazewell, VA.[902] He died on 9 Mar 1848 at age 27.[949]

Children of Col. Henry S.[4] Bowen and Elizabeth Jane Black were:

141 i. Henry Alexander[5] Bowen was born on 12 May 1847.[949] He died on 29 Sep 1852 at age 5.[949]

Endnotes

1. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of Virginia History* in (Washington, D. C.: the author, 1903).

2. C. E. May, *Life Under Four Flags in the North River Basin of Virginia* in (Verona, VA: McClure Press, 1976).

3. Fredrick Adams Virkus F. I. A. G., *The Compendum of American Genealogy* in , VII (Chicago: Institute of American Genealogy, 1942).

4. Lynn Chalkley, *Chronicles of the Scotch Irish Settlement of Virginia* in . 3 volumes (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1965).

5. Gordon Aronheim, "Augusta County Historical Society Bulletin "Colonel John Smith 1701-1783"," , 14 No. 1, 6-32, p. 29.

6. Lyman C. Draper, *The Draper Collection of Manuscripts* in (Madison, Wisc.: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, n.d.).

7. Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of Southwest Virginia* in (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing. Co., 1970).

8. Augusta Co., Virginia, Order Book, n.d., vol. 1, p. 350, Virginia State Library and Archives.

9. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 330.

10. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four* in (Tuscaloosa: The Authors, n.d.).

11. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32.

12. F. B. Kegley, *Kegley's Virginia Frontier 1740-1783* in (Roanoke: Southwest VA Historical Society, 1938), p. 146.

13. Howard McKnight Wilson Th.D., *The Tinkling Spring Headwater of Freedom* in (Fishersville, VA: The Tinkling Spring and Hermitage Presb. Churches, 1954), p. 428.

14. Orange County, Virginia, Order Book, n.d., Book II, p. 205, Orang County, VA Courthouse.

15. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 60.

16. Minutes of the Council (VA), PRO Colonial Office, London, Class 5, vol. 1423, n.d., per Kegley, p. 60, Virginia State Library and Archives.

17. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 25.

18. Augusta County, VA County Clerk's Office, Will Books, n.d., vol. 2, p. 31, Virginia State Library and Archives.

19. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. II, p. 508.

20. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., Virginia* in (2nd.; Bridgewater, VA: C. J. Carrier Company, 1902 (Reprinted 1958)), p. 43.

21. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 139.

22. Draper MSS Collection, *The Preston and Virginia Papers of the Draper Manuscript Collection of Manuscripts* in (Madison, Wisc.: The State Historical Society of Wisconsin Library, 1915), Augusta Co. Muster Roll 1742.

23. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 156.

24. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 18.

25. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 1, p. 45.

26. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 8.

27. Augusta Co., VA County Court Judgements, n.d., Sept. 1747, Virginia State Library and Archives.

28. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 7.

29. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 252.

30. Augusta County, VA Deed Book, n.d., vol. 1, p. 12, Virginia State Library and Archives.

31. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 255, 455, 456.

32. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 295.

33. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1746.

34. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. II, p. 432.

35. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, vol. 1, p. 132.

36. Augusta County, VA Vestry Book, , p. 3, Virginia State Library and Archives.

37. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 27.

38. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 1, p. 175.

39. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers. 1QQ 35, 36-7.

40. Gordon Aronheim. "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 6.

41. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 250.

42. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, vol. 1, p. 69.

43. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 297.

44. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 265.

45. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 416.

46. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 50; DB 7, p. 341-343.

47. Augusta County Virginia, Survey Book, n.d., vol. 1, p. 50., Virginia State Library and Archives.

48. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 270.

49. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 50.

50. Cecil B. Smyth, *The Smith/Smyth Family in America* in (Penn Laird, VA 22846: The author, P. O. Box 94, 1996), p. 8.

51. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 360.

52. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 13.

53. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 1, p. 163p. 156.

54. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 274.

55. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 188, 192.

56. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 14, 39.

57. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 2, p. 263.

58. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 276.

59. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 357.

60. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 60, 71, 160.

61. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers 1QQ60.

62. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 505.

63. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 16.

64. Augusta Co. VA Survey Book, vol. 1, p. 50.

65. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 294.

66. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 3, p. 288.

67. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 3, p. 271.

68. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 296.

69. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 300.

70. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 142, 303, 490.

71. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 25.

72. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 1, p. 422 (DB 1, p. 422 ?).

73. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 3, p. 363.

74. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 55.

75. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 308.

76. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 5, p. 11.

77. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 145.

78. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 10.

79. Augusta Co. VA Survey Book, vol. 1, p. ?

80. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 10.

81. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, for 1757. Photocopy in Smith/Smyth, p. 11 showing Smith's bold signature.

82. C. E. May. *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 154.

83. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 5, p. 371.

84. Botetourt County, VA., Will Book, n.d., vol. A, 1770-1800, VA. State Library, Richmond, Reel 20, p. 180-181.

85. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 5, p. 303.

86. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 314.

87. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 32.

88. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 13.

89. Augusta Co. VA Survey Book, vol. 1, p. 66-A and 66-B.

90. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 9.

91. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 1, p. 519.

92. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 519.

93. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 5, p. 490.

94. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements. March 1754-A.

95. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 33.

96. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 20.

97. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Sep. 1754.

98. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 36.

99. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 148.

100. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 69.

101. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers 1QQ90.

102. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 41.

103. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 131 ff..

104. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 229.

105. Journals of the Virginia House of Burgesses, n.d., 1756, p. 439, Virginia State Library and Archives.

106. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 129.

107. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 152-153.

108. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers 1QQ90, 1QQ96-133: Frontier Wars Papers p. 96.

109. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, March 1756-A.

110. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 313.

111. Journals - VA House of Burgesses, 1756-1758, p. 369.

112. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 227-228.

113. Journals - VA House of Burgesses, 1758-1761, p. 20, 26.

114. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 342.

115. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 7, p. 307.

116. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 307.

117. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 7, p. 307.

118. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 7, p. 341.

119. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers, 1QQ83, 131-135.

120. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 53.

121. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 109.

122. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. II, p. 445.

123. Augusta Co. Vestry Book, p. 186.

124. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. 1, p. 76.

125. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 47, 51; vol. 1, p. 78.

126. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6 p..

127. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 220.

128. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 16.

129. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers, 6QQ140.

130. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3, p. 205.

131. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 75.

132. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 79.

133. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 124.

134. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 233-234.

135. Journals - VA House of Burgesses, 1756-1758, p. 499.

136. Journals - VA House of Burgesses, 1756-1758, p. 505.

137. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 150. 151.

138. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 223.

139. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 82.

140. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 18.

141. Augusta Co. Vestry Book, p. 233.

142. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 162.

143. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, Preston Papers, 2QQ20.

144. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 54.

145. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 19.

146. Augusta Co. Vestry Book, p. 263-264.

147. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 8, p. 220.

148. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 88, 162.

149. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol.9, p. 238.

150. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 88.

151. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 349.

152. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 85.

153. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 335.

154. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 61.

155. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 4.

156. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 24.

157. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 62.

322. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 312.

323. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1755-C.

324. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 155.

325. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 42.

326. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 72.

327. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 10.

328. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 157-158.

329. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 76.

330. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 220.

331. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p..

332. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 144.

333. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III p. 63, 51.

334. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3 p. 30: vol. 2, p. 280.

335. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 83.

336. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 233.

337. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 52, 54.

338. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 2, p. 52, 314.

339. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 85.

340. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 335.

341. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 5.

342. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III p. 66.

343. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3, p. 78.

344. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III p. 384.

345. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 10, p. 331.

346. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 10, p. 502.

347. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III p. 388.

348. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 400.

349. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 11, p. 300.

350. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 107.

351. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 8, p. 113.

352. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 9, p. 80.

353. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 115.

354. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 417.

355. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 13, p. 191.

356. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 449.

357. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 96; vol. 1, p. 349.

358. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 486.

359. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1766-A.

360. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. 1, p. 133.

361. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol.10, p. 500.

362. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 456.

363. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 13, p. 419.

364. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 134.

365. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol.17, p. 76.

366. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol.17, p. 493.

367. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 458.

368. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 462.

369. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 14, p. 96.

370. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I. p. 144.

371. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol.11, p. 468.

372. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 468.

373. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1768-A.

374. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 478.

375. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 15, p. 109.

376. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 15, p. 482.

377. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 487.

378. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 113.

379. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 4, p. 291.

380. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 501.

381. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 16, p. 416.

382. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 71.

383. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 18, p. 179.

384. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 519.

385. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 521.

386. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 18, p. 282.

387. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 528.

388. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 19, p. 110-113.

389. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 169.

390. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 15, p. 1.

391. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 15, p. 32.

392. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 170.

393. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 81.

394. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 177.

395. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 15, p. 302.

396. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 93.

397. John W. Wayland, *Virginia Valley Records* in (Strasburg, VA: Shenandoah Publishing, 1930), p. 85.

398. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III. 539-540.

399. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 20, p. 371-375.

400. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 20, p. 456.

401. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III. 541.

402. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. II, p. 461.

403. Augusta Co. Vestry Book, p. 602.

404. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 183.

405. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 30.

406. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 92.

407. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 543-544.

408. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 21, p. 174-176.

409. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 191.

410. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 191.

411. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 509-510.

412. Augusta County, VA District Court Judgements, n.d., 1790, Virginia State Library and Archives.

413. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 196.

414. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 261.

415. John W. Wayland, *A History of Rockingham County, VA* in (Dayton, VA: Ruebush-Elkins Company, 1912), p. 67-69.

416. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 196.

417. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 261.

418. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 65-67.

419. _____, "The Rockingham Recorder, The Official Publication of the Rockingham County Historical Society," , vol. 1, no. 1, p. 23.

420. Virginia Statutes at Large - Henning., n.d., vol. 9, p. 422, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

421. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 504-507.

422. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Petitions, Oct. Court 1778.

423. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 189.

424. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 159-159.

425. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 75.

426. Lynn Chalkley. *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 560.

427. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 23, p. 90.

428. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 83-86.

429. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 83.

430. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 570.

431. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 24, p. 313.

432. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 333-4.

433. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 216, 232.

434. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. 1, p. 193-194.

435. Janice L. Abercrombie and Richard Slatten, *Virginia Publick Claims Augusta County* in (Athens, GA: Iberian Publishing Co., 1991), p. 2.

436. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 107-108.

437. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p.337-8.

438. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 151.

439. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol.1, p. 467.

440. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 42.

441. Nancy B. Hess. *The Heartland "Rockingham County"* in (n.p.: Author, n.d.), p. 227-228.

442. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 218.

443. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 5, p. 497.

444. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 509.

445. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Apr 1790.

446. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 276: Vol. I p. 432..

447. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 336..

448. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 44, 437.

449. Augusta County Virginia Court Records, n.d., vol. 1751-1752, Virginia State Library and Archives.

450. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 2, p. 574.

451. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 44.

452. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 307.

453. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 339.

454. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 7, p. 339.

455. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 524.

456. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 18 p. 465.

457. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 344.

458. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 7, p. 351.

459. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 44.

460. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 175.

461. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 77.

462. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 1.

463. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 46.

464. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 244-246, 286. Vol. 3, p. 29.

465. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 2 p. 314.

466. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 49, 51, 54, 63.

467. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 85.

468. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 85, vol III p. 56.

469. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 344.

470. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 321; vol. III, p. 58.

471. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 389.

472. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Feb. 1761.

473. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III p. 64-65.

474. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 3, p. 60-61.

475. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 337-338.

476. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I p. 92; vol. III, p. 65-66.

477. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 3 p. 81.

478. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 75.

479. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 7, p. 61.

480. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I p. 98,101, 329; vol. III, p. 75, 350, 391.

481. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 7, p. 238, 364.

482. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 208.

483. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 7 p. 539; vol. 11, p. 79.

484. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Aug. 1762.

485. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I p. 103, 107; vol. III, p. 76, 78, 398, 403.

486. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 11.

487. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 83, 224, 250.

488. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 7, p. 462, vol. 8, p. 113; vol. 11, p. 238, 382.

489. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 54fn.

490. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 412.

491. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 11, p. 647.

492. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 11, p. 759-761.

493. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 417.

494. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 132.

495. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 9, p. 375.

496. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3, p. 90.

497. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 437.

498. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 12, p. 398.

499. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 9, p. 108; vol. 12, p. 81.

500. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 489; vol. III, p. 366, 429, 445.

501. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Oct. 1765.

502. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3, p. 61.

503. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol.1, p. 141; vol. III, p. 101.

504. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 11, p. 347.

505. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 59.

506. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 37.

507. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Mar 1769-A.

508. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. 1, p. 360, 467.

509. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 109.

510. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 4, p. 112, 326.

511. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. 1, p.165.

512. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 13, p. 295.

513. _____, "Rockingham Recorder", Vol. 1, No. 1, April 1945, p. 171.

514. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 521.

515. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 18, p. 282.

516. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 130.

517. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 5, p. 141.

518. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 17, p. 42.

519. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 5, p. 34, 46.

520. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 126, 127, 505.

521. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 120.

522. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 5, p. 89.

523. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 368.

524. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Aug. 1773-A.

525. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 132, 133, 135, 137, 532.

526. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 5, p. 135, 180, 181, 184, 282.

527. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 545.

528. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 21, p. 255.

529. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 403.

530. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 6, p. 403.

531. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 54fn.

532. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 553.

533. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 22, p. 553.

534. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 557.

535. _____, "Rockingham Recorder", vol. 1, no. 1, p. 2.

536. _____, "Rockingham Recorder", vol. 1, no. 1, p. 177.

537. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abs. of VA Land Surveys*, p. 100, 107.

538. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 214.

539. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 8, p. 313.

540. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 347.

541. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 22, p. 153.

542. York Co., SC., Deed Book, n.d., vol. F, p. 450, York County, SC Court House.

543. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. G, p. 5, 6.

544. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 347-8.

545. John W. Wayland, *VA Valley Records- Wayland*, p. 98.

546. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p345ff.

547. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p.347.

548. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 562.

549. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p.362.

550. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 364-5.

551. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 365.

552. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 4-13, 18, 20.

553. Union County, SC., Historical Foundation Historical Foundation, *A History of Union County South Carolina* in (Greenville, SC: A Press Inc., 1977), p.63.

554. Lawrence K. Wells, *York County, South Carolina, Minutes of the County Court 1786-1797* in (Columbia, SC: Brent W. Holcomb, 1981).

555. York County SC, Minutes of the County Court, n.d., MB A, p. 305, York County, SC Court House.

556. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of- Wells*, p. 94.

557. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of- Wells*, p. 148.

558. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB B, p. 103.

559. Rev. John Craig, *The Old Stone Church, Augusta County, VA* in (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.), p. 21.

560. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 343.

561. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 7, p. 347.

562. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 3, p. 312.

563. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 53.

564. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 155.

565. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 42.

566. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 7, p. 343.

567. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 76, 79.

568. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 5, p. 426; vol. 6, p. 87.

569. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 52.

570. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 300.

571. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 92; III, p. 86.

572. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 7, p. 56.

573. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 11, p. 413, 559; DB 15, p. 470ff..

574. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 404, 409, 487.

575. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 7, p. 404, 409, 487.

576. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 8, p. 410.

577. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 112.

578. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol.11, p. 815.

579. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 420.

580. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol.11, p. 813-816.

581. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 330, 331, 349.

582. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov 1764-B; Nov. 1765-B; Oct. 1765-D.

583. South Carolina Auditor General, Colonial Memorials, n.d., 14 Dec 1773, vol. 12, p. 450, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

584. SC AG Colonial Memorials, 14 Dec 1773, vol. 12, p. 45.

585. Mecklinburg County, North Carolina Deed Record Books, n.d., vol. 3, p. 157-158, N C. State Department of Archives and History.

586. Herman W. Ferguson, *Genealogical Deed Abstracts, Mecklinburg County NC Books 10-14* in (Rocky Mount, NC: H. W. Ferguson, 1990), p. 78.

587. Herman W. Ferguson, *Meckl. Deed Abstracts*, p. 103.

588. Mecklinburg NC Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 223-224.

589. Mecklinburg NC Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 359-361.

590. Herman W. Ferguson, *Meckl. Deed Abstracts*, p. 111.

591. Herman W. Ferguson, *Meckl. Deed Abstracts*, p. 117.

592. Mecklinburg NC Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 437-439.

593. Mecklinburg NC Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 499-500.

594. Herman W. Ferguson, *Meckl. Deed Abstracts*, p. 119.

595. Herman W. Ferguson, *Meckl. Deed Abstracts*, p. 139.

596. Mecklinburg NC Deed Book, vol. 4, p. 840-841.

597. South Carolina Surveyor General Colonial Plats, n.d., Vol. 19, p. 529, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

598. SC Surveyor Gen. Col. Plats, Vol. 19, p. 525.

599. SC AG Colonial Memorials, vol. 12, p. 318, 532: vol 13, p. 89.

600. South Carolina Colonial Land Grants, n.d., vol. 32, p. 146, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

601. Union County, SC., Historical Foundation Historical Foundation, *History of Union Co., SC*, p. 15-17.

602. South Caerolina Colonial Land Grants, vol. 36, p. 47.

603. Audited Accounts of Revolutionary War Claims, n.d., Audited Account of Henry Smith and Daniel Smith, Micr. #7127, Roll 136, frames 326-350, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

604. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 73.

605. Revolutionary War Pension Applications, n.d., Jonathan Smith, S.C., (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

606. Thomas Fleming, *Liberty! The American Revolution.* in (New York: Viking, 1997), p. 307..

607. Union County, SC, Deed Book, n.d., DB A, p. 92-93, Union County, SC Court House.

608. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 33.

609. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 10.

610. South Carolina State Land Grants, n.d., vol. 24, p. 478, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

611. South Carolina State Plats, n.d., v. 23, p. 312, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

612. 1790 Federal Census, Camden District, York Co., SC, p. 30, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

613. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. C, p. 400.

614. York Co., SC., Will Book, n.d., vol. A-12, p. 65, Many of the old wills are to be found at the York Co. Historical Center rather than at the Court House., Historical Center of York Co., SC.

615. York County Probate Case Files, n.d., # 1673, file 2875, SC Archives., Historical Center of York Co., SC.

616. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 103.

617. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 330.

618. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. C, p. 542; D, p. 303.

619. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.

620. SC Audited Accounts Rev. War, Audited account of Henry and Daniel Smith #7127, Roll 136, Frames 326-350, SC Archives, Columbia, SC.

621. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p.24.

622. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 107.

623. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 4, p. 182.

624. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 158.

625. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 13, p. 322.

626. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 24.

627. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 367.

628. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 9, p. 82.

629. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 11, p. 507.

630. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 146; vol. III, p. 103.

631. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 4, p. 93-94.

632. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 470.

633. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 14, p. 445.

634. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 480.

635. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 15, p. 251.

636. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 178.

637. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 15, p. 326.

638. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 197.

639. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 16, p. 291.

640. Jamie Ault Grady, *The Bowens of Virginia and Tennessee, Vol. II* in , 2 (4404 Holston Dr., Knoxville, TN 37914: Author, 1976), vol. II, p. 9-a.

641. John Newton Harman Sr, *Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia, From 1800 to 1922* in , I, part 2 (Richmond, VA: W. C. Hill Printing Co., 1922), vol. I, part 2, p. 342.

642. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, 154-7.

643. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.3 & will of John Smith.

644. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p.19, 29.

645. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, p. 342.

646. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, p. 9-a.

647. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, p. 242.

648. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, vol. II, p. 10-a.

649. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

650. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, vol. II, p. 10.

651. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

652. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 19.

653. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 25.

654. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 35.

655. Gordon Aronheim. "Col. John Smith". 6-32, p. 5, 29.

656. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 457.

657. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Aug. 1769-A.

658. Botentourt VA Will Book, vol. A, p. 5 per Chilton "Botentourt Co. Will Book B", p. 1.

659. Botentourt VA Will Book, vol. A, p. 105, 119 per Chilton "Botentourt Co. Will Book".

660. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 39.

661. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 345ff.

662. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 167.

663. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 6, p. 334-341.

664. _____, "Rockingham Recorder", vol. 1, no. 1, p. 80.

665. The personal property Tax List for the year 1787 for Botetourt Co., VA, 1987, 20, p. 20, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

666. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 320.

667. John W. Wayland, *History of Rockingham Co., VA*, p. 352.

668. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union Co., South Carolina Will Abstracts 1787-1849* in (Columbia, SC: B. H. Holcomb, 1987), 27-8.

669. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Some Descendants of Joseph Guyton (Guiton)* in (Atlanta, GA: The Author, 4060 Land O'Lakes Dr. NE, n.d.).

670. Daugh. of Am. Rev., *Daughters of the American Revolution Patriot Index* in (Washington, DC: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1969).

671. Davidson Family History by Ludie Foster Davidson based on research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas., n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

672. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union County, South Carolina Minutes of the County Court 1785-1799* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1979).

673. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 9.

674. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. ?

675. SC Surveyor Gen. Col. Plats, vol. 19, p. 493, 443.

676. SC Surveyor Gen. Col. Plats, vol. 19, p. 413.

677. SC Audited Accounts Rev. War, Audited Accounts of Abraham Smith, #7100, Reel 135, frames 425-428..

678. South Carolina Revolutionary War Indents, n.d., Indent 422, Book L., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

679. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 5.

680. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, Apr. 1786, p. 18.

681. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, Jul. 1786, p. 37.

682. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 11.

683. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 12.

684. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 42.

685. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 14, 23, 27.

686. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 45.

687. Union Co., SC Deed Book, DB B, p. 230.

688. SC State Land Plats, vol. 11, p. 263.

689. SC State Land Grants, vol. 19, p. 115.

690. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 82, 89.

691. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 25. 27.

692. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 138.

693. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 174.

694. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 39.

695. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 131, 133, 137.

696. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. B, p. 42.

697. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 150.

698. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 44.

699. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 46, 48-49.

700. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 156, 168.

701. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 173, 182.

702. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 50, 53.

703. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 97.

704. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 194.

705. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 203.

706. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 60.

707. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 65.

708. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 220.

709. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 240.

710. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 71.

711. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 72, 75.

712. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 244, 251.

713. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 271.

714. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 82.

715. York Co. SC Probabte Case Files, Estate of Henry Smith Case 63, file 2875, SC Archives, Columbia.

716. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 90.

717. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 294.

718. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 309, 313, 315, 320.

719. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 95, 97, 99.

720. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. C, p. 122, 312.

721. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 339.

722. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 106-107, 110.

723. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 341.

724. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 54.

725. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. C, p. 542.

726. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 303-305.

727. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 140, 142.

728. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB B, p. 79, 86.

729. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB B, p. 110, 114.

730. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 151-152.

731. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 54-55.

732. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 154.

733. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB B, p. 119.

734. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G, p. 231-232, 235.

735. York Co. Sc Deed Book, Vol. E, p. 61.

736. 1800 U. S. Census Union County, SC as of 4 August, p. 241, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

737. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. H, p. 111-112.

738. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G, p. 306-307.

739. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G, p. 444-446; , p. 68-69.

740. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. H, p. 60-61, 111.

741. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. I, p. 68-69.

742. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. I, p. 232-3 (also marked 233-234).

743. Union County, SC, Will Book, n.d., vol. A, p. 97-101, Union County, SC Court House.

744. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. H, p. 445-446.

745. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p.113. WB-A p.97-101 Union, SC 1806 Abraham Smith.

746. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. E, p. 276; F, p. 73.

747. York Co., SC Will Book, vol. W, p. 359.

748. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. I, p. 15-16, 568.

749. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. L, p. 54.

750. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. L, p. 320; M, p. 142, 284.

751. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. N, p. 43, 414, 429.

752. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. P, p. 247.

753. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. Q, p. 93, 96, 120.

754. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. R, p. 128-129.

755. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. S, p. 315.

756. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. T, p. 405.

757. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 112. No other record.

758. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. I, p. 101,128, 187.

759. York Co., SC Will Book, vol. A, p. 197-201.

760. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 221.

761. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. N, p. 128, 168.

762. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. O, p. 233.

763. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. P, p. 308.

764. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. Q, p. 50.

765. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol.R, p. 354.

766. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. L, p. 362.

767. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. K, p. 10.

768. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113. WB-A p.97-101 Union, SC 1806 Abraham Smith.

769. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. R, p. 129-130.

770. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113.

771. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. K, p. 311; L, p. 399.

772. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. W, p. 359.

773. York Co. Sc Deed Book, H, p. 200.

774. York Co. Sc Deed Book, K, p. 219

775. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p.113. WB-A p.97-101 Union, SC 1806.

776. Linda G. Cheek, *Ancestors and Descendants of Smiths* in (Easley, SC: Linda Cheek, Rt.8 Bx 48, Easley SC 29640, 1987), p.1.

777. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 112. WB-1 p.97-101 Union, SC 1806 Abraham Smith.

778. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 133.

779. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol.S, p. 498-501.

780. Union County, SC., Historical Foundation Historical Foundation, *History of Union Co., SC*, p. 21.

781. Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., visited 1994, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

782. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 19.

783. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 65.

784. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 17.

785. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 58.

786. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. A, p. 133.

787. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. B, p. 345, 347.

788. Brent Howard Holcomb CG. *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, pp. 12-13.

789. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 14, 16.

790. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 50, 53.

791. Union County, SC., Historical Foundation Historical Foundation, *History of Union Co., SC*, p. 12-13.

792. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 116.

793. York Co. Sc Deed Book, DB C, p. 400.

794. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 243.

795. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 72.

796. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 262.

797. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 79.

798. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. C, p. 402.

799. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 302.

800. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 93.

801. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 330.

802. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB B, p. 26.

803. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 129.

804. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 434-435.

805. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. E, p. 193.

806. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. F, p. 73.

807. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. F, p. 183; vol. G, p. 533.

808. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. F, p. 385.

809. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 321.

810. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 492.

811. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. G, p. 84; H, 319, 320.

812. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. G, p. 555.

813. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 118.

814. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. H, p. 455.

815. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. I, p. 281.

816. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. I, p. 394.

817. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. K, p. 10. 109. 150.

818. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. M, p. 62.

819. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. M, p. 605.

820. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 12.&.

821. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p.14, 66.

822. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 44.

823. Rev. War Pension Applications, Micro form 804, Roll 2214, U. S. Archives.

824. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 65.

825. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 139.

826. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 31.

827. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 186.

828. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 66.

829. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 225.

830. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 48-49.

831. York Co. Sc Deed Book, DB E, p. 61.

832. York Co. Sc Deed Book, DB G, p. 163.

833. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. N, p. 314.

834. SC State Land Plats, 1784-1810, vol. 46, p. 401.

835. SC State Land Grants, vol. 64, p. 237.

836. York Co. Sc Deed Book, DB G, p. 375.

837. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. T, p. 14.

838. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. T, p. 417.

839. Janice L. Abercrombie and Richard Slatten, *VA Publik Claims - Augusta*, p. 10, 12.

840. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. A, p. 101.

841. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 14.

842. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, MB A, p. 47.

843. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. A, p. 62.

844. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. A, p. 461.

845. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. A, p. 468.

846. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, pp. 30.

847. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, pp. 65.

848. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 48

849. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. B, p. 239.

850. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. A, p. 289.

851. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 100, 141.

852. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 161.

853. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 47.

854. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 52.

855. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 180, 181.

856. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, p. 68.

857. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 229.

858. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 70-71.

859. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 237, 240.

860. York Co. SC Co. Court Minutes, vol. A, p. 243.

861. Lawrence K. Wells, *York Co. SC Minutes of - Wells*, p. 72.

862. 1790 Census Camden/York, SC.

863. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. B, p. 416.

864. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 318.

865. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. D, p. 27.

866. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. F, p. 66.

867. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G8, p. 379, 381.

868. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G, p. 169.

869. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. I, p. 2, 6, 13.

870. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. K, p. 257.

871. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. M, p. 178.

872. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. O, p. 196, 322.

873. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. P, p. 247.

874. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. R, p. 397-398.

875. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. S, p. 113, 367247.

876. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. T, p. 233.

877. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.16-27.

878. Anderson County, SC Estate Records, n.d., Pack 33, Box 18, No. 639.

879. Anderson County SC Will Book, n.d., 396-7, vol. A, p. 352; Anderson County Wills, SC Archives Reel 639.

880. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.16.

881. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 16.

882. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 114.

883. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. B, p. 22.

884. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. G, p. 308.

885. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 16..

886. Rev. Silas Emmett Lucas, *Marriage and Death Notices Appearing in the Pendleton, SC Messenger* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, n.d.), 26 Jan. 1825.

887. Family Group Sheet of David Smith, 8 Sep 1997, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

888. James E. Woodley Editor, *A Collection of Upper South Carolina Genealogical & Family Records* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1981).

889. South Carolina State Plats 1784-1810, n.d., vol. 11, p. 243; vol. 24, p. 94, South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

890. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol.C, p. 412.

891. York Co., SC Will Book, vol. A12, p. 65.

892. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Will Abstr. - Holcomb*, 27-8, p. 28.

893. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. D, p. 272.

894. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. E, p. 120, 147. 150.

895. Brent Howard Holcomb CG, *Union SC Minute Abstracts*, p. 487.

896. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. G, p. 92; H, p. 81, 231.

897. Union SC Will Book, vol. A, p. 90-92.

898. Union Co., SC Deed Book, Vol. L, p. 229.237: V p. 306.

899. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, Vol. II, p. 9-a.

900. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

901. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344-345.

902. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, vol. II, p. 10a.

903. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, p. 345.

904. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*, p. 10-a.

905. John Newton Harman Sr, *Tazewwell Co. VA Annals*, vol. I, part 2, p. 345.

906. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*,
vol. II, p. 11.

907. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 35, 82..

908. Joseph Alexander, Tanner by Lon Will Lincoln to be found in the Family History Section of Columbus Library among the papers of Lon Will Lincoln., n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, Columbus MS., Public Library.

909. 1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, Mortality Schedules, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

910. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. S, p. 499.

911. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol.S, p. 499-500.

912. Bullock's Creek Presbyterian Cemetary, York Co., SC Cemetary markers, transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994., , Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

913. Nelson F. Smith, *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in (Carrollton, AL: The author, Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

914. James F. Clanahan, *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.), p.45.

915. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, 47-48.

916. 1840 U. S. Census Pickens County, AL, p. 352, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

917. Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries., n.d., by legal description., Pickens County, AL Courthouse.

918. Alabama - U. S. Bureau of Land Management Land Grants - GLO, n.d., #24687, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

919. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 95, dwelling 1249, family 1787; Slave Schedule vol. 7, p. 569.

920. Alabama State Census of 1855, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

921. (?) The Crescent Family Record, *Origin and History of the Alexander Family* in (Chicago: Chicago American Publishers Assn., 1904), pp.17-19.

922. Nelson F. Smith, *Smith Pickens County*, 185-187.

923. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, p. 55.

924. Joseph Alexander, Tanner, pp. 16-19.

925. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 17..

926. Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, n.d., DB 31, p. 622, Lowndes County Courthouse.

927. 1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, page 741, dwelling 908, family 983, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

928. Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, DB 32, p. 646.

929. Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, vol. 51, p. 251.

930. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113. WB-A p97-101 Union, SC 1806 Abraham Smith Will.

931. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113. WB-A p.97-101 Union, SC 1806 Est. of Abraham Smith.

932. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. F, p. 450-451.

933. Union SC Will Book, WB A, p. 97-101.

934. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. G, p. 6, 143.

935. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. K, p. 37-38.

936. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. O, p. 319.

937. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. P, p. 315.

938. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. S, p. 117.

939. York Co. Sc Deed Book, vol. K, p. 210, 239; M, p. 26.

940. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. T, p. 127.

941. Union Co., SC Deed Book, vol. V, p. 427.

942. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113. Married Sarah ???

943. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113, for children of both marriages.

944. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 113. Married a Phillips.

945. Guyton Bobo McCall, *Descedants of Joseph Guyton*, p. 112. WB-A p.97-101 Union, Sc 1806 Abraham Smith.

946. 1850 Census Pickens, AL, p. 91.

947. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.12-25.

948. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 31.

949. Jamie Ault Grady, *Bowens of VA and TN*,
vol. II, p. 10a.

Bibliography

1790 Federal Census, Camden District, York Co., SC, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1800 U. S. Census Union County, SC as of 4 August, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1840 U. S. Census Pickens County, AL, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1850 U. S. Census, Pickens County, AL as of 1 Jun 1850, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

1860 U. S. Census, Lowndes Co., MS, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Alabama - U. S. Bureau of Land Management Land Grants - GLO, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Alabama State Census of 1855, (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Anderson County SC Will Book, .

Anderson County, SC Estate Records, .

Aronheim, Gordon, "Augusta County Historical Society Bulletin "Colonel John Smith 1701-1783,"" , 14 No. 1.

Audited Accounts of Revolutionary War Claims, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

Augusta Co., VA County Court Judgements, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta Co., Virginia, Order Book, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County Virginia Court Records, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County Virginia, Survey Book, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County, VA County Clerk's Office, Will Books, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County, VA Deed Book, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County, VA District Court Judgements, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Augusta County, VA Vestry Book,, Virginia State Library and Archives.

Boogher, William Fletcher. *Gleanings of Virginia History* in (Washington, D. C.: the author, 1903).

Botentourt County, VA., Deed Book, .

Botetourt County, VA., Will Book, .

Bullock's Creek Presbyterian Cemetary, York Co., SC Cemetary markers, transcribed by Walt Holliman 1994.,, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Chalkley, Lynn. *Chronicles of the Scotch Irish Settlement of Virginia* in , 3 volumes (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1965).

Cheek, Linda G.. *Ancestors and Descendants of Smiths* in (Easley, SC: Linda Cheek, Rt.8 Bx 48, Easley SC 29640, 1987).

Clanahan, James F.. *History of Pickens County, AL 1540-1920* in (Carrollton, AL: Clanahan Publishing, n.d.).

Daugh. of Am. Rev.. *Daughters of the American Revolution Patriot Index* in (Washington, DC: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, 1969).

Davidson Family History by Ludie Foster Davidson based on research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas., n.d., Lutie Davidson, based on Research of Margaret Davidson Sizemore Douglas. A photocopy in author's posession, supplied by James Zuber., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Draper MSS Collection. *The Preston and Virginia Papers of the Draper Manuscript Collection of Manuscripts* in (Madison, Wisc.: The State Historical Society of Wisconsin Library, 1915).

Draper, Lyman C.. *The Draper Collection of Manuscripts* in (Madison, Wisc.: State Historical Society of Wisconsin, n.d.).

Family Group Sheet of David Smith, 8 Sep 1997, Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Ferguson, Herman W.. *Genealogical Deed Abstracts, Mecklinburg County NC Books 10-14* in (Rocky Mount, NC: H. W. Ferguson, 1990).

Grady, Jamie Ault. *The Bowens of Virginia and Tennessee, Vol. II* in , 2 (4404 Holston Dr., Knoxville, TN 37914: Author, 1976).

Harman, John Newton Sr. *Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia, From 1800 to 1922* in , I, part 2 (Richmond, VA: W. C. Hill Printing Co., 1922).

Hess, Nancy B.. *The Heartland "Rockingham County"* in (n.p.: Author, n.d.).

Historical Foundation, Union County, SC., Historical Foundation. *A History of Union County South Carolina* in (Greenville, SC: A Press Inc., 1977).

Holcomb, Brent Howard CG. *Union Co., South Carolina Will Abstracts 1787-1849* in (Columbia, SC: B. H. Holcomb, 1987).

Holcomb, Brent Howard CG. *Union County, South Carolina Minutes of the County Court 1785-1799* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1979).

Joseph Alexander, Tanner by Lon Will Lincoln to be found in the Family History Section of Columbus Library among the papers of Lon Will Lincoln., n.d., Lon Will Lincoln Papers, Family History Center, Columbus MS., Public Library.

Journals of the Virginia House of Burgesses, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Kaylor, Peter Cline. *Abstracts of Virginia Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791* in (Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1976).

Kegley, F B.. *Kegley's Virginia Frontier 1740-1783* in (Roanoke: Southwest VA Historical Society, 1938).

Lowndes Co., MS Deed Book, , Lowndes County Courthouse.

Lucas, Rev. Silas Emmett. *Marriage and Death Notices Appearing in the Pendleton, SC Messenger* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, n.d.).

May, C E.. *Life Under Four Flags in the North River Basin of Virginia* in (Verona, VA: McClure Press, 1976).

McCall, Guyton Bobo. *Some Descendants of Joseph Guyton (Guiton)* in (Atlanta, GA: The Author, 4060 Land O'Lakes Dr. NE, n.d.).

Mecklinburg County, North Carolina Deed Record Books, , N C. State Department of Archives and History.

Minutes of the Botetourt County VA County Court, .

Minutes of the Council (VA), PRO Colonial Office, London, Class 5, vol. 1423, , Virginia State Library and Archives.

Orange County, Virginia, Order Book, , Orang County, VA Courthouse.

Personal Recollections of the author, Walt Holliman, n.d., Walter Orien Holliman Jr..

Pickens Co., AL U. S. Land Grant Book, Original Entries., n.d., Pickens County, AL Courthouse.

Rev. John Craig. *The Old Stone Church. Augusta County, VA* in (n.p.: n.pub., n.d.).

Revolutionary War Pension Applications, n.d., (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Slatten, Janice L Abercrombie and Richard. *Virginia Publick Claims Augusta County* in (Athens, GA: Iberian Publishing Co., 1991).

Smith, Nelson F.. *History of Pickens County from its first settlement in eighteen hundred seventeen, to Eighteen Hundred and Fifty-six* in (Carrollton, AL: The author, Printed at the "Pickens Republican" Office, 1856).

Smith, Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Jr.. *Smith Cousins Four* in (Tuscaloosa: The Authors, n.d.).

Smyth, Cecil B.. *The Smith/Smyth Family in America* in (Penn Laird, VA 22846: The author, P. O. Box 94, 1996).

South Carolina Auditor General, Colonial Memorials, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina Colonial Land Grants, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina Revolutionary War Indents, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina State Land Grants, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina State Plats 1784-1810, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina State Plats, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

South Carolina Surveyor General Colonial Plats, n.d., South Carolina Department of Archives and History.

Summers, Lewis Preston. *Annals of Southwest Virginia* in (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing. Co., 1970).

The Crescent Family Record, (?). *Origin and History of the Alexander Family* in (Chicago: Chicago American Publishers Assn., 1904).

The personal property Tax List for the year 1787 for Botetourt Co., VA, , (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Thomas Fleming. *Liberty! The American Revolution.* in (New York: Viking, 1997).

Union County, SC, Deed Book, , Union County, SC Court House.

Union County, SC, Will Book, , Union County, SC Court House.

Virginia Statutes at Large - Henning., , (?) Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History).

Virkus, Fredrick Adams F. I. A. G.. *The Compendum of American Genealogy* in , VII (Chicago: Institute of American Genealogy, 1942).

Waddell, Joseph A.. *Annals of Augusta Co., Virginia* in (2nd.; Bridgewater, VA: C. J. Carrier Company, 1902 (Reprinted 1958)).

Wayland, John W.. *A History of Rockingham County, VA* in (Dayton, VA: Ruebush-Elkins Company, 1912).

Wayland, John W.. *Virginia Valley Records* in (Strasburg, VA: Shenandoah Publishing, 1930).

Wells, Lawrence K.. *York County, South Carolina, Minutes of the County Court 1786-1797* in (Columbia, SC: Brent W. Holcomb, 1981).

Wilson, Howard McKnight Th.D.. *The Tinkling Spring Headwater of Freedom* in (Fishersville, VA: The Tinkling Spring and Hermitage Presb. Churches, 1954).

Woodley, James E. Editor. *A Collection of Upper South Carolina Genealogical & Family Records* in (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1981).

York Co., SC., Deed Book, , York County, SC Court House.

York Co., SC., Will Book, Many of the old wills are to be found at the York Co. Historical Center rather than at the Court House., Historical Center of York Co., SC.

York County Probate Case Files, , Historical Center of York Co., SC.

York County SC, Minutes of the County Court, , York County, SC Court House.

_____, "The Rockingham Recorder, The Official Publication of the Rockingham County Historical Society," .

158. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 19-20.

159. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 313.

160. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 323.

161. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 20-21.

162. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, 1765-B and 1765-D, Nov. 1766.

163. Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of SW VA Summers*, p. 314.

164. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 155.

165. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 314-315, 341, 343, 349, 493.

166. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 269-270.

167. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 63.

168. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 3, p. 28-32.

169. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 322.

170. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 1, p. 357; DB 9, p. 277.

171. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 21-22.

172. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 224.

173. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 354.

174. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 10, p. 405; DB 14, p. 100.

175. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 11, p. 18.

176. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 389.

177. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Kenney vs. Smith, Nov. 1762-A.

178. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 73.

179. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 102.

180. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 7, p. 390.

181. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 3, p. 197.

182. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 394.

183. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 11, p. 149.

184. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 76.

185. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 3, p. 214.

186. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 395-396.

187. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 349.

188. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 11, p. 183.

189. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 486.

190. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1763-B.

191. Augusta Co. VA Survey Book, vol. 2, p. 35.

192. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 416; vol. I, p. 110.

193. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 11, p. 735.

194. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 8, p. 342.

195. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 23.

196. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 3, p. 220, 321.

197. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, DB 11, p. 545.

198. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 408

199. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 448.

200. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, June 1764-C.

201. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 24.

202. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, JHamilton vs. Smith,, Aug. 1765.

203. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1764-A.

204. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 329.

205. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 448. 493-494.

206. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1765-C and original papers filed Aug. 1764-B.

207. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1766.

208. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 85.

209. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 3, p. 394.

210. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 341, 349.

211. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Oct. 1765-D.

212. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 466.

213. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol 12, p. 392; vol. 14, p. 307.

214. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol 14, p. 303; vol. 15, p. 246.

215. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 131,493.

216. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1766-B.

217. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 10, p. 350.

218. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 465.

219. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 14, p. 229.

220. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol 14, p. 229.

221. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, 1770-A.

222. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov 1770-A.

223. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 309.

224. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 361.

225. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. ?

226. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol 13 p. 453.

227. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 462.

228. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1768.

229. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 26.

230. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 3, p. 136.

231. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov 1768.

232. Minutes of the Botetourt County VA County Court, n.d., March 1770..

233. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 85..

234. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 364.

235. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1771-B.

236. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, WB 4, p. 233; WB 12, p. 375.

237. Augusta Co. A Order Book,
vol. 13, p. 22.

238. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 362.

239. Botentourt VA Will Book, vol. A, p. 3.

240. Botentourt VA Will Book, Vol. A. p. 4.

241. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 27..

242. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 16, p. 438, 439, 498..

243. Botentourt County, VA., Deed Book, n.d., vol. 1, p. 90.

244. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 27.

245. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, Nov. 1770-A..

246. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 8, p. 238..

247. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. 1, p. 364..

248. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 18. p. 318..

249. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 13, 521..

250. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 5. p. 114..

251. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. II, p. 421..

252. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 28, 32. "Warrants issued by Lord Dummore , pp. 2-3 bound in with Plat Book A. Montgomery Co., VA (really Fincastle)..

253. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 367.

254. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1773-A.

255. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 24-25, 27..

256. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, May 1773-A..

257. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 175..

258. Augusta Co. A Order Book, Vol. XV, p. 223..

259. Botentourt VA Deed Book, vol. 2, p. 2, 250..

260. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 157. May cites no source, and continues that Margaret Smith was tithable in Captain Robert Harrison's Militia Company in 1788. That Margazret was most likely the widow of Col. John. This event is not given much weight by genealogists..

261. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 28.

262. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 1, p. 120.

263. Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of SW VA Summers*, p. 240..

264. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 13, 542..

265. Botentourt VA Deed Book, vol. A, p. 109..

266. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 21, p. 29..

267. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 1.

268. Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of SW VA Summers*, p. 266..

269. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 13, 554..

270. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 22, p. 238..

271. Botentourt VA Will Book, Vol. A, p. 104..

272. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 14-15 (Photocopy).

273. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 467..

274. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 20, 28..

275. Lewis Preston Summers, *Annals of SW VA Summers*, p. 309, 314-315..

276. Peter Cline Kaylor, *Abstracts of Virginia Land Grant Surveys 1761-1791* in (Baltimore, MD: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1976), p. 99.

277. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 28..

278. Lyman C. Draper, *VA Papers, Draper Collection*, 5QQ111..

279. F. B. Kegley, *VA Frontier - Kegley*, p. 422-423..

280. Botentourt VA Will Book, vol. A, p. 180..

281. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, p. 78.

282. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 96.

283. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 3, p. 486.

284. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 343.

285. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 78; vol. III, p. 42, 45.

286. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 6, p. 43, 51.

287. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 2, p. 155-156, 194.

288. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 153-155.

289. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 52.

290. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 4, p. 126.

291. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p. 5.

292. Howard McKnight Wilson Th.D., *The Tinkling Spring*, p. 481.

293. Gordon Aronheim, "Col. John Smith", 6-32, p.5.

294. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, vol. 4, p. 80.

295. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 80.

296. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 486-487.

297. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 15, p. 456, 459, 463, 466.

298. William Fletcher Boogher, *Gleanings of VA History- Boogher*, p. 333.

299. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p.1-3.

300. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, 151-9.

301. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, p. 65, 72.

302. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p.151, 160□□□□□ 0□□□□□□□.

303. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. I, p. 65, 72, 228.

304. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 17, p. 441.

305. Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr., Mildred Shumaker, Guy Smith Jr., *Smith Cousins Four*, p. 1-3.

306. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 151-159.

307. Joseph A. Waddell, *Annals of Augusta Co., VA*, p. 151, 160.

308. Cecil B. Smyth, *Smith/Smyth Family*, p. 16.

309. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 27, p. 120.

310. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, vol. III, p. 592.

311. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 539-540.

312. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, vol. 20, p. 371.

313. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 433.

314. Auigusta Co. VA Court Judgements, 1749.

315. C. E. May, *Foiur Flags of VA - May*, p. 159.

316. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 32.

317. Augusta Co., VA Will Book, Vol. 2, p. 15.

318. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. III, p. 320.

319. Augusta Co. VA Deed Book, Vol. 6, p. 41.

320. Lynn Chalkley, *VA Chronicles - Chalkley*, Vol. I, p. 65.

321. Augusta Co. A Order Book, vol. 4, p. 269.

Individual Detail

Subject* Levisa Smith (1633)
Name-Var: Louisa
Name- Levisa Bowen
Marr:
Name-Var: Louvisa

Father* Col. John Smith (1603) (1701-1783)
Mother* Margaret Harrington <?> (1602) (1700-1788)

Note* ___ ___ ___

We have used the name Levisa, rather than the other options, because her daughter and several of her granddaughters spelled the name that way.

Her husband died at the Revolutionary War Battle of King's Mountain, NC., 7 Oct 1780, leaving her with eight children, none of legal age.

She is considered a heroine of the Indian Wars on the Virginia Frontier. The following is quoted from Harman, pp 343-4:

"It was perhaps about the year 1776 that the startling news reached the Bowen's that the Ohio Indians were on the warpath, coming up the Sandy River, murdering and scalping the inhabitants. This band of Indians was heading in the direction of Maiden Spring Fort, and it was only a matter of days until they would reach the fort. Mr. Bowen and his neighbors held a council of defense, in which it was decided to meet the pending attack and if possible give aid to others as well as to protect the Maiden Spring Fort. Not a man was left to protect the women and children in the fort, so sure were the men that they would meet the Indians several miles north of this point. But to their consternation the Indians slipped by the white men and headed rapidly in the direction of the fort. With all possible speed Bowen and his party hastened back to the fort, fearing that they would find the women and children murdered and scalped. To their great relief and joy, they found their loved ones alive and unharmed. The lives of all in the fort had been saved by the strategy and nerve of one little woman. That woman was Levisa, the wife of Rees Bowen.

"After the men had departed from the fort to meet the Indians, late of an afternoon at milking time Mrs. Bowen, who was diminutive in physical statue, but posessed a keen and resourceful brain developed in the hadrdships of pioneer life, started along the foothills of 'Short Mountain' to drive home the cows. While passing over some marsh ground she discovered fresh mocassined footprints of Indians. She did not scream or faint as many modern women would have done...but continued on her way and brought the cows to the 'milk gap'. She informed the women of the fort that they must all dress in men's attire and take their turns in marching around the palisade all night to deter the Indians from their contemplated attack. To her surprise, not one consented to thus expose herself. The only one over whom she had authority was a large negro woman whom she dressed in Mr. Bowen's clothes. She shouldered the only gun left in the fort and had the negro woman to shoulder a large stick that looked like a gun. Armed with these implements of war, they marched around the palisade all night. When the negro woman showed signs of fear and began to falter, Mrs. Bowen woiuld threaten to shoot her. This threat stimulated her colored companion throughout the night. This military march terrorized the Indians and thus prevented what would have otherwise been a massacre of all

the women in Maiden Spring Fort, for on the day following the military display of Mrs. Bowen and her colored lieutenant, remains of the camp fire of the Indians were found on the side of Short Mountain overlooking the fort. "

There is some confusion about her date of marriage to Rees, and the birthdates of their children. Grady gives the marriage date as 1756 and the first child as Rebecca born 1758. I seriously doubt these dates. If born 1741 as Grady believes she would have been barely 15 when married. Others give her birth as her christening date of Oct 1745, which would make her just a child in 1756. She may have been born as early as 1741, and was certainly born before Oct 1745.

The first will of Captain John Smith, written in 1753 and probated in 1757 after the capture of Ft. Vause, where he was mistakenly thought to be killed, mentions his daughter Lovina (per Smith) or Louisa (per May), or Louvisa (per Aronhime), stating that she is to inherit the bulk of his land and estate after the death of her mother, Margaret, with some of her brothers receiving only 5 shillings each. It is probable that she was both a minor and unmarried to be awarded such a bequest, certainly when it was written, as no husband is mentioned, and probably when it was prematurely probated.

When Col. Preston delivered the allowance granted by the council 12 Jan 1758 it was reported that Margaret had her three youngest children at home, Jonathan and ~~Loisa~~ Levisa and James, the youngest. She was probably unmarried and at home then.

On 13 March 1760, she accompanied her parents, brother Jonathan, Peter Looney and Col. John Buchanan upriver to visit John Bowen, who was gravely ill, and his wife Lillie. They were the parents of her future husband. The others witnessed the will of John Bowen, she being too young (Aronheim, p. 19).

For these reasons, I believe they were probably married in 1761 or 1762, and possibly about the time Rees Bowens mother deeded land from his father's estate to him in 1762. Therefore, I have added five years to Grady's dates, except for Col. Henry whose birth date is confirmed by Harman.

There is a deed in 1774 of Captain John, where he patented 100 acres on the south side of North River for his "daughter Margaret Reed Smith." Some authorities feel that this Margaret is the daughter who married Lieut. Hugh Rees Bowen. Others believe it is another name for Lovisa. I believe there is no connection, for in 1774 Levisa was a very married woman whose name, even if Margaret, would have been a Bowen, not a Smith. If nothing else, her husband would have been mentioned. We cannot be sure that this was not another John Smith. If it was "our" John, it might have been a present to a granddaughter, god daughter or merely a friend.

Birth:	c__ ___ 1741	Augusta, VA; Some believe that her birth was 1745 when she was christened, but Harman gives her birth as 1750, while Grady opts for Oct. 1741, citing no evidence.
Christning*	06 Oct 1745	Middle River, Augusta, VA; Louvisa Smith, daughter of John Smith, was christened by the Rev. John Craig at either the Augusta Stone Church or the Tinkling Springs Church (the records have been combined).
Marriage*	c__ ___ 1761	Lieut. Rees Bowen (1610) (1737-1780); Augusta, VA; According to Grady, their first child was born in 1758, and there were four children born by 1761. I have reported the birthdates he gives, for which there is no documentation, but have added five years to all of his birth dates except for Henry. In my opinion the marriage probably did not occur until 1761 or 1762.
Daughter:	c__ ___ 1763	Rebecca Bowen (6024) (1763-1829); Augusta, VA; Grady gives her birthdate as 1758 (not documented).
Son:	c__ ___ 1764	Rees Bowen (Jr.) (6021) (1764-); Augusta, VA; Grady gives his birthdate as

		1759 (not documented).
Son:	c __ ___ 1765	John Bowen (6020) (1765-1789); Augusta, VA; Grady gives his birth as 1760. No documentation.
Daughter:	c __ ___ 1766	Nancy Bowen (6022) (1766-); Augusta, VA; Grady gives her birth as 1761. No documentation.
Daughter:	c __ ___ 1768	Margaret Bowen (6023) (1768-1799); Augusta, VA; Grady gives her birth date as 1763.
Son:	18 Mar 1770	Col. Henry Bowen (6027) (1770-1850); Augusta, VA.
Daughter:	c __ ___ 1771	Lily Bowen (6025) (1771-); Augusta, VA; Grady gives her birth as 1766 (not documented).
Daughter:	c __ ___ 1773	Levisa Bowen (6026) (1773-); Clinch Valley, Augusta, VA; Grady gives her birth as 1768.
Death*	16 Feb 1834	Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA; See Grady p. 17 for directions to the family cemetary where she is buried, " on a hill near the beautiful ancestral home of Col. Henry Bowen," still owned by her descendants. SEE THE REES BOWEN FAMILY FOR A CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.

Prepared by:
Walt Holliman
2601 Chandalar Lane
Pelham, AL 35124

THE BOWEN FAMILY

Descendants of John Bowen

Generation One

1. John[1] Bowen; died at Augusta, VA; married Lily McIlhaney at Lancaster, PA.

He was a man of considerable wealth for his time. He and Lily had 13 children. Their 8 sons all served in the Revolutionary Army, as well as some of their sons-in-law.[1,2] He moved circa 1730 to Orange (Augusta), VA.[3] He left a will between 13 Mar 1760 and 19 May 1761 at Augusta, VA, He named his wife Lily Bowen as Extrx. and as Guardian of his children...personal estate to be in her hands to be by her divided at any time among my children except one Malato slave named Johnson to my dau. Mary, at her death to son Charles. Should wife remarry to have her thirds and negro woman Hannah, to be given at her death to any of my children she chooses. Col. (then Capt.) John Smith, his wife, Margaret, his son Jonathan, Peter Looney and John Buchanan all witnessed the will.[4,5]

Children of John[1] Bowen and Lily McIlhaney were as follows:

2 i. Jane[2] Bowen; married (--?--) Cunningham Her first marriage produced 2 sons;[6] married (--?--) Loring Grady gives this husband's name as Jos. Looney. By her second marriage she had 2 daughters.[7,8]

3 ii. John Bowen; married Rachel Matthew circa 1757 Children: John, William, Rebecca who m. a Frazier, Nancy, Elizabeth. Grady gives her surname as Matthews;[9] died 1768.[10]

4 iii. Nancy Bowen, born circa 1732 at Orange, VA; married Archibald Buchanan.

5 iv. Agnes Bowen; married James McFerrin; born circa 1735; married Archibald Buchanan 14 May 1760; died 1803.

6 v. Lieut. Rees Bowen, born 1737 at Augusta (Rockbridge), VA; married Levisa Smith.

7 vi. Henry Bowen, married Anne Cunningham; born circa 1738.

8 vii. Rebecca Bowen, married (--?--) Whitley; born circa 1740.

9 viii. Robert Bowen; married Mary Gillespie Children: John, William, Lily who m. McClure, Agnes who m. Pickens, Mary who m1. Helm and m2. Ban, Rees, Robert, who m. Polly Reed, Rebecca who m1. Capt. Rees Bowen and m2. Cowan, and Charles who m. Nancy Gillespie;[11,12] born 1740; died 1817.[13]

10 ix. Capt. William Bowen; married Mary Henley Russell, daughter of Gen. Robert Russell and Tabitha Adams, Children: Col. John H. Bowen and Catherine who m. David Campbell;[14] born 1742;[15] died 15 Dec 1804 at Nashville, TN.[16]

11 x. Arthur Bowen; married Mary McMurray; born 1744 at Augusta (Rockbridge), VA;[17] died 1816. Children: Jane, John, Arthur, Nancy, Rebecca. Arthur m. Catherine Poston.[18]

12 xi. Mary Bowen; married William Porter; born 1748 at Augusta (Rockbridge), VA.[19]

13 xii. Charles Bowen; married Nancy Gillespie Grady gives her name as Mary Gillespie;[20] born 1749;[21] died 1833.

14 xiii. Moses Bowen; born 1754;[22] died 1774 at age 20, VA Col. Army.

Generation Two

4. Nancy[2] Bowen (John[1]); born circa 1732 at Orange, VA;[23] married Archibald Buchanan circa 1751 They had a son James and 8 unknown daughters per Harman; 3 sons William, Spencer, and John per Grady;[24,25] died 1759.[26]

Children of Nancy[2] Bowen and Archibald Buchanan were as follows:

15 i. William[3] Buchanan.

16 ii. Spencer Buchanan.
17 iii. John Buchanan.

6. Lieut. Rees[2] Bowen (John[1]); born 1737 at Augusta (Rockbridge), VA;[27,28,29,30] married Levisa Smith, daughter of Col. John Smith and Margaret Harrington <?>, circa 1761 at Augusta, VA, According to Grady, their first child was born in 1758, and there were four children born by 1761. I have reported the birthdates he gives, for which there is no documentation, but have added five years to all of his birth dates except for Henry. In my opinion the marriage probably did not occur until 1761 or 1762;[31,32] died 7 Oct 1780 at Battle of King's Mountain, NC, Lieut. Rees Bowen was killed by a stray bullet as the Battle was nearing an end.[33,34,35,36]

He was also known as Reece Bowen. He was also known as Hugh Rees Bowen. In 1772 at Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA, "Reece Bowen was one of the first settlers of the county locating there about 1772. He owned a large estate, which is still in posession of his descendants, having been owned by a Reece Bowen for six generations. To protect their family from attacks by Indians, Mr. Bowen built a strong stockade around his house, but later a much larger and stronger fort was erected near by, which became the historical Maiden Springs Fort which was also to protect neighboring families" (Grady).

"Rees Bowen was a man of forceful physique, and his fame as a contestant in the fashionable fist fighting bouts of the day had spred far and wide. It is related that Mr. Bowen and his wife went back on a visit to their old home in Rockbridge County, VA., riding horseback and taking their baby. While crossing a mountain they met a noted athelete, who confronted Mr. Bowen with a request for a fight, but he declined the challenge. The athlete called Mr. Bowen a coward, and thereupon Mrs. Bowen said: 'Rees, give me the baby and you get down and slap him in the face.' Mr. Bowen handed his wife the baby and alighted from his horse. He gave his antagonist a severe shaking and slapped him in the face a few times, and the noted athelete hurriedly expressed his satisfaction and desired an immediate cessation of hostilities, which was granted...." (Harman).

When he was killed leading his men at King's Mountain, it is said that he refused to take cover.[37,38,39,40] In 1773 at Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA, To protect their family from attacks by Indians in 1773, Mr. Bowen built a strong stockade around his house. From this beginning a larger and stronger fort was later erected near his home, which became the historical Maiden Spring Fort, into which the families of the surrounding neighbors gathered for safety from the frequent attacks by the Indians."[41]

Children of Lieut. Rees[2] Bowen and Levisa Smith were as follows:

18 i. Rebecca[3] Bowen; born circa 1763 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birthdate as 1758 (not documented);[42,43] married Samuel Duff 13 Jun 1791;[44] died 7 Feb 1829.[45]
19 ii. Rees Bowen (Jr.), married Rebecca Bowen; born circa 1764 at Augusta, VA.
20 iii. John Bowen, born circa 1765 at Augusta, VA; married Nancy Gillespie.
21 iv. Nancy Bowen; married Capt. John Ward, son of David Ward, later Major. They had 10 children. See Grady for details;[46,47] born circa 1766 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1761. No documentation.[48,49]
22 v. Margaret Bowen, born circa 1768 at Augusta, VA; married Thomas Gillespie.
23 vi. Col. Henry Bowen, born 18 Mar 1770 at Augusta, VA; married Eleanor Stuart Tate.
24 vii. Lily Bowen; died at KY;[50] born circa 1771 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1766 (not documented);[51,52] married Jeffrey Hildreth 1795.
25 viii. Levisa Bowen, born circa 1773 at Clinch Valley, Augusta, VA; married John Thompson.

7. Henry[2] Bowen (John[1]); married Anne Cunningham; born circa 1738;[53] died 1808 at Grainger, TN.[54]

Children of Henry[2] Bowen and Anne Cunningham were:

26 i. Lily[3] Bowen; married (--?--) Smith.[55]

8. Rebecca[2] Bowen (John[1]); married (--?--) Whitley; born circa 1740.

Children of Rebecca[2] Bowen and (--?--) Whitley were as follows:

27 i. Lily[3] Whitley; married (--?--) Robertson.
28 ii. Moses Whitley.

Generation Three

19. Rees[3] Bowen (Jr.) (Rees[2], John[1]); married Rebecca Bowen She was his first cousin, dau. of Robert Bowen and Mary Gillespie; born circa 1764 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives his birthdate as 1759 (not documented).[56]

Children of Rees[3] Bowen (Jr.) and Rebecca Bowen were as follows:

29 i. Lily[4] Bowen.
30 ii. Elizabeth Bowen; married Rees Ward.
31 iii. Levisa Bowen.

20. John[3] Bowen (Rees[2], John[1]); born circa 1765 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives his birth as 1760. No documentation;[57] married Nancy Gillespie 1784 at VA He was her first husband;[58] died 1789.[59]

Children of John[3] Bowen and Nancy Gillespie were:

32 i. Louisa[4] Bowen; married Rees B. Gillespie, son of Thomas Gillespie and Margaret Bowen.

22. Margaret[3] Bowen (Rees[2], John[1]); born circa 1768 at Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth date as 1763;[60,61] married Thomas Gillespie circa 1781;[62] died 1799.[63]
She also went by the name of Peggy.

Children of Margaret[3] Bowen and Thomas Gillespie were:

33 i. Rees B.[4] Gillespie; married Louisa Bowen, daughter of John Bowen and Nancy Gillespie; born 4 Nov 1782 at Tazewell, VA;[64] died 19 Jun 1871 at Gentry, MO, at age 88.[65]

23. Col. Henry[3] Bowen (Rees[2], John[1]); born 18 Mar 1770 at Augusta, VA;[66,67] married Eleanor Stuart Tate 3 Aug 1797 at Washington, VA, For details on their children Ellen, Jane C., Levisa, Col. Henry S., and Gen. Rees Tate Bowen see Grady p. 10a-11;[68] died 18 Apr 1850 at age 80.
Between 1802 and 1806 Represented Tazewell Co. in VA House of Delegates.[69,70]

Children of Col. Henry[3] Bowen and Eleanor Stuart Tate were as follows:

34 i. Ellen[4] Bowen; married (--?--) Taylor.
35 ii. Jane Bowen; married Capt. (--?--) Edmondson.
36 iii. Levisa Bowen; married Dr. John W. Johnson.
37 iv. General Rees Tate Bowen; born 10 Jan 1809 at Tazewell, VA;[71] married Maria Louisa Perry 13 Jan 1835;[72] married Lucy Gravatt circa 1872;[73] died 29 Aug 1879 at Maiden Spring, Tazewell, VA, at age 70.[74]
See the source for extensive information on this distinguished relative.[75]
38 v. Col. Henry S. Bowen; married Elizabeth Jane Black;[76] born 3 Aug 1820 at Tazewell, VA;[77] died 9 Mar 1848 at age 27.[78]

25. Levisa[3] Bowen (Rees[2], John[1]); born circa 1773 at Clinch Valley, Augusta, VA, Grady gives her birth as 1768;[79,80] married John Thompson 1789.[81]
She also went by the name of Louise Bowen.

Children of Levisa[3] Bowen and John Thompson were:

39 i. William[4] Thompson; married Matilda Whitten.

Endnotes

1. John Newton HARMAN Sr, *Annals of Tazewell County, Virginia, From 1800 to 1922*, I, part 2 (Richmond, VA: W. C. Hill Printing Co., 1922), p. 341 ff.

2. Jamie Ault GRADY, *The Bowens of Virginia and Tennessee, Vol. II* (4404 Holston Dr., Knoxville, TN 37914: Author, 1976), p. 1-2-a.

3. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341.

4. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2-a.

5. Augusta County, VA County Clerk's Office, Will files, n.d, Will Book 3, p. 24-26 proved May 19 by John Buchanan, John Smith, Jonathan Smith.

6. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341.

7. ibid.

8. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

9. Harman. *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341.

10. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

11. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 342.

12. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

13. ibid.

14. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 352.

15. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

16. ibid.

17. ibid.

18. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341-2.

19. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

20. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 342.

21. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

22. ibid.

23. ibid, vol. II, p. 1.

24. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341.

25. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

26. ibid.

27. William Fletcher BOOGER, *Gleanings of Virginia History* (Washington, D. C.: the author, 1903), p. 333.

28. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. 1, part 2, p. 342.

29. _____, *Draper Collection of Manuscripts* in *Calendar of Tennessee and Kings Mountain Papers* (Madison, Wisc.: Historical Society of Wisconsin, 1929).

30. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, p. 9-a.

31. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, p. 342.

32. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, p. 9-a.

33. Booger, *Gleanings of Virginia History*, p. 333.

34. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, p. 342.

35. _____, *Draper Collection of Manuscripts*. 2DD228-231.

36. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, p. 9-a.

37. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 342-345.

38. Booger, *Gleanings of Virginia History*, p. 333.

39. _____, *Draper Collection of Manuscripts.*

40. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, Vol. II, p. 9-a.

41. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 343.

42. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10-a.

43. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

44. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10-a.

45. ibid.

46. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

47. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10.

48. ibid. vol. II, p. 9-a.

49. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

50. ibid. vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

51. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10-a.

52. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

53. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 2.

54. ibid.

55. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 341.

56. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 9-a.

57. ibid, Vol. II, p. 9-a.

58. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

59. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, Vol. II, p. 9-a.

60. ibid, vol. II, p. 9-a.

61. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

62. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10.

63. ibid.

64. ibid.

65. ibid.

66. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344-345.

67. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10-a.

68. ibid, vol. II, p. 10a.

69. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, p. 345.

70. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, p. 10-a.

71. ibid,
vol. II, p. 11.

72. ibid.

73. ibid.

74. ibid.

75. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 345.

76. ibid.

77. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10a.

78. ibid,
vol. II, p. 10a.

79. ibid, vol. II, p. 10-a.

80. Harman, *Annals of Tazewell County,*, vol. I, part 2, p. 344.

81. Grady, *Bowens of Virginia*, vol. II, p. 10a.

THE BELL FAMILY

Descendants of Thomas Bell

Generation One

1. Thomas[1] Bell (1) was born circa 1707 in England; (2) he married Mary Thompson, daughter of Samuel Thompson and Sarah Edwards, circa 1730 in Surry, VA; he died in Nov 1761 in Granville, NC.[2]

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 82. Some genealogists believe Thomas Bell was the immigrant ancestor, and that he was born in England, but it is also possible that he was descended from any of a number of Bells who began migrating to James City County, VA., by 1661, and who were in Maryland by 1664. Neighboring families often moved together as the country expanded, and we find a Richard Bell whose property adjoined Christian Williams and John Edwards on a branch of the Powhatan Swamp, James City County, VA., in 1661. The Bells, Thompsons, Williams, Champions and Edwards later intermarried. This family may be related to Thomas Bell who settled in New Kent Co., VA., where he claimed 500 acres 6 Mar. 1658 on NE sd. of Yorke R. behind Ashwell Bratton. Head rights of 10 persons assigned Bell by Francis Morgan. A Richard Bell, whose will 8 Nov 1734-19 Feb 1735/6 named wife Sarah, children William, Richard, Joseph, Benjamin, Mary, Sarah, Elizabeth and Amy, is a possible ancestor or relative. A John Bell whose estate was administered 19 Nov 1751, was in Surry by 1734.[3,4,5,6,7] ~~In 1736 in Surry, VA~~, We know he was in Surry Co., VA 1734 when he appraised the estate of Elizabeth Champion. Between 1736 and 1742 in Surry, VA, 14 Aug 1739 Thomas Bell wit. will of Francis Sharp of Lawnes Creek Parish. 20 Feb 1739 Appraised estate Francis Sharp. 16 Mar 1742 appraised estate William Sharp. 11 Feb 1744 Inventoried estate of Sam'l Lancaster.[8,9] ~~On 16 Jun 1736 in Surry, VA~~, Thomas Bell appraised the estate of Elizabeth Champion of Southwark parish, Surry Co., VA.[10] Before ~~1758 in Surry, VA.~~[2] In 1758 in Granville, NC, He had moved on to Granville Co., NC., before 1758 when he sold land to his son-in-law, John Riggan. On 29 Aug 1758 in Granville, NC, Thomas Bell sold 268 acres on the south side of Little Creek to his son-in-law John Riggan for 20 pounds. Wit: Daniel Pegram, John Coleman.[11,12] On 10 Oct 1760 in Granville, NC, Oct. 10, 1760, John and William Bell wit: deed from Thomas Williams and wife Lucy to William Judkins.[13] He left a will in 1761 in Granville, NC, The will of Thomas Bell, 18 Oct 1761, proved Nov. court 1761 on oath of Daniel Pegram and William Person Jr. and Sr. who qualified as Exrs. Thomas Bell wills to his son William the land on E. sd Hobquarter Creek on John Higgins line to the main creek and all land below creek and £10 money of VA.; to son Samuel land on W. sd Hobquarter Creek to Eaton's line, to main creek, a negro called Morgan, my smith's tools and William Bell to have use of tools when needed; to son Thomas land at mouth of Bare Branch to Ready Branch crossing Hobquarter Creek to Harthon's Road, being the Plantation where I now live, a negro called Roger, my still, and a case of bottles, my large Bible, a chest, a bed and furniture; to son John a tract of land at Bear Branch, to Reedy Branch at John Riggin's line, to main road, negro called Jamey, feather bed and furniture, desk, large oval table, 3 cows and calves, 3 sows and pigs, a mare; to son Jesse land at Eaton's line, to Harthorne's line road, negro Jeffrey, 3 cows and calves, 3 sows and pigs, and £10 money; to

daughter Ann, wife of John Riggins, a negro called Arthur, £10 money; to daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Harthorn, my negro called Frank and £5 money; to daughter Lucy Bell, negro called Judith, a trunk and all in it called her mother's, £5 money, to my wife Mary £50, horse, saddle, tea kettle and other utinsels and, if either of my children, John, Jessey, or Lucy Bell die without heirs, their part to go to the survivor of them. Exrs. William Person, Sr, William Person, Jr., Wit: Daniel Pegram, Thomas Jones.[14,15]

Children of Thomas[1] Bell and Mary Thompson were as follows:

2 i. Jesse[2] Bell; His father's will of 1761 granted him land at Eaton's line to Harthorn's line road, negro Jeffry, 3 cows and calves, 3 sows and pigs, and L.10 money.

3 ii. William Bell; William Bell had land adjoining that sold by Henry Edwards and wife Patience Edwards, to John Haile. Mentions Cattail Branch, Secords Swamp 23 May 1743 (IOW DB 6 p. 257; "IOW Deeds" p. 65). His father's will of 1761 gave him the land on E sd of Hobquarter Creek on John Higgin's line to the main creek and all land below creek and L.10 money of Virginia.

4 iii. Samuel Bell; His father's will of 1761 granted him land on W. sd of Hobquarter's Creek to Eaton's line, to main creek, a negro called Morgan, my smith's tools.

5 iv. Thomas Bell Jr; His father's will in 1761 gave him land at mouth of Bare Branch to Ready Branch crossing Hobquarter Creek to Harthorn's Road, being the Plantation where I live, a negro called Roger, my still, a case of bottles, my large Bible, a chest, a bed and furniture. 29 Feb 17687 Allen Groves to Thomas Bell, both of Bute Co. 20 pds. Procl. money for 100 ac. Bute Co. on NS Bear Swamp, adj. Bell and Pirce. Reg. 9 Jan 1770, Bute Aug. Court 1769. Del. 4 Feb. 1770 to T. Bell (Bute DB 2 p. 288' "Warren Records" p.).

6 v. John Bell married Selah Champion, daughter of Benjamin Champion and Elizabeth (--?--).

He may be the John Bell who, with wife Hannah Bell, sold 180 ac to William Clark in Lawnes Cr. Parish on west sd. Coatnick Swamp 19 Aug 1728-18 Sep 1728 (Surry D&W Book 7, part 2, p. 856; "Surry Deeds" p. 143). His father's will 1761 gave him a tract of land at Bear Branch, to Reedy Branch at John Riggan's line, to main road, negro called Jamey, feather bed and furniture, desk, large oval table, 3 cows and calves, 3 sows and pigs, a mare. He, Jessie and Lucy were without children and were probably unmarried at the time of the will.

7 vi. Mary Bell married Thomas Harthorne.
Her father named her as wife of Thomas Harthorn in his will which bequeathed her negro called Frank and 1.5 money in will of 1761.

8 vii. Lucy Bell; She inherited a negro called Judith, a trunk and all that's in it called her mother's and L.5 money from her father in 1761.

\+ 9 viii. Ann Bell, born circa 1732; married John Riggan.

Generation Two

9. Ann[2] Bell (Thomas[1]) was born circa 1732; she married John Riggan, son of Francis Riggan Sr. ? and Jane (--?--), circa 1753 in Granville, NC.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 41. FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE JOHN RIGGAN FAMILY.

Children of Ann[2] Bell and John Riggan were as follows:

10 i. Jacob[3] Riggan married Elizabeth Carter; he died in 1816 in Warren, NC.
The 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren Co., NC, p. 78 lists Jacob Riggan, 2 males over 16, 1 male under 16, 5 females. The 1800 census of Warren Co., p. 828 lists Jacob Riggon with 1 male 16-26, 1 male over 45, 1 female under 10, 2 females 10-16, 1 female 16-26, 1 female over 45, and there is one slave. Feb Court 1797 Purvy Kelly (age 18 next June) bound to Jacob Riggan (Gammon, "Warren Records" v. 1, p. 93).
William and Jacob Riggan qualified as Exrs. estate of John Riggan Feb Court 1803 (Gammon "Records of Estates" v. 1 p. 581; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805 p. 581). Aug. Court 1804. Administration of estate of Solomon Durham granted Jacob Riggan. Inv. and account of sale by admr. Nov. Court 1804 (Gammon "Records of Estates" p. 47; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805 p. 515). In 1810, Eaton and Hannah Carter, persons of color, were bound to Jacob Riggan (Warren Co. NC RB 1810, p. 1168; "Record of Estates, Warren Co. NC." Vol. II p. 91). These were possibly slaves of his wife's family. Purvey Kelly age 18 next June bound to Jacob Riggin Feb. Court 1797. (Apprentice Book Warren Co. NC p. 1048; Ibid, p. 93. Co. Court MB 1800-1805 p. 515). Appointed Admin. estate of Solomon Durham Aug. Court 1804. Produced Inventory and account of sale November court 1804. Will of Jacob Riggan recorded 1816 (WB 20 p. 121 Warren Co., NC).

11 ii. Nancy Riggan married Isam Shearin.

12 iii. Rebecca Riggan also went by the name of "Becky"; she married Tom Merritt.

13 iv. Silva Riggan married (--?--) Glover.

14 v. William Riggan[16] was born circa 1755 in Bute, NC;[17] he married Elizabeth Hall circa 1780 in Warren, NC; he died on 27 Feb 1815 in Warren, NC.[17]

Need better copy of the will. Warren Co. WB 19 p. 114.[17] Third Great-grandfather Ahf. 20. Two William Riggans are listed in the 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren County, NC, p. 78. This is probably the one with 1 male over 16, 4 males under 16, 2 females. Living in the same area are Mary, Charles, Francis, Jacob, Joel, and John Riggan. He and his brother Jacob were qualifed as Exrs. estate of John Riggan Feb. Court 1803 (Gammon "Records of Estates" v. 1, p. 53; Warren Co. Court Minutes 1800-1805, p. 581). His will was dated 1795 and proved 27 Feb. 1815 (Warren County WB 19 p. 114). Benjamin Riggan was administrator. A diagram included with the will shows the allocation of the land to each of his seven sons. William Bathrop and Benjamin Colclouh, Sureties (Warren Co., NC DB 20 p. 27, 24 Feb 1815).[17]

15 vi. Joel Riggan was born in 1760 in Warren, NC; he married Nancy Carter on 15 Feb 1785 in Warren, NC; he died in 1840.

The 1790 census of Halifax District, Warren Co., NC, p. 78, listed Joel Riggin 1 male over 16, 2 males under 16, 2 females. The 1800 census of NC showls two Joel Riggans, one Joel Regans in Wilkes Co., NC, p. 60, 1 male 26-45, 1 male over 45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 16-26, 1 female over 45. A younger Joel Riggans in Rowan Co., NC, p. 368, lists 2 males under 10, 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 2 females under 10, 1 female 26-45.

Printed on: 10 Aug 1997
Prepared by:
Walt Holliman
2601 Chandalar Lane
Pelham, AL 35124

Endnotes

1. _____, *The Visitation of Cheshire in the year 1580 edited by John Paul Rylands, F. S. A*, XVIII (London: The Harleian Society, 1882), pp. 95-98.
2. _____, *Visitation of Cheshire*, pp. 95-98.
3. Lindsay O. DUVALL, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), Series II, vol. 4, p. 175.
4. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d, vol. 4, p. 354, unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.
5. Nell Marion NUGENT, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977), p. 386.
6. unknown title, n.d, vol. 8, p. 462, 581, 585,; vol. 9, p. 763, unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.
7. Lyndon H. HART, *Surry County, Virginia, Wills, and Estates 1730-1800* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1983), p. 15, 51.
8. Surry Co., VA Will Book, vol. 8, p. 585; vol. 9. p. 111, 304, 422, 489.
9. Hart, *Surry County, Virginia*, p. 15, 24, 27, 31, 35.
10. Surry Co., VA Will Book, vol. 8, p. 585.
11. Zae Hargett GWYNN, *Abstracts of Early Deeds of Granville County, NC 1746-1756* (Rocky Mount, NC: Joseph W. Watson, 1974), p. 110.
12. _____, *unknown title* (n.p.: n.p. pub., n.d.), vol. C, p. 565.
13. Granville Co., NC Deed Book, vol. D, p. 134.
14. _____, *Unrecorded Wills of Granville Co., NC 1746-1771* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 4.
15. _____, *Abstracts of Granville Co., NC* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 2-3.
16. Riggan Pedigree, n.d., RIN#1252, Author has poor copy of will, Anna Marie CARTER Johnson, 906 Cole Ave., Monroe,, LA.
17. Riggan Pedigree, Author has poor copy of will.

Bibliography

Duvall, Lindsay O., *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Gwynn, Zae Hargett, *Abstracts of Early Deeds of Granville County, NC 1746-1756* (Rocky Mount, NC: Joseph W. Watson, 1974).

Hart, Lyndon H., *Surry County, Virginia, Wills, and Estates 1730-1800* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1983).

Nugent, Nell Marion, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977).

Riggan Pedigree, n.d., RIN#1252, Anna Marie CARTER Johnson, 906 Cole Ave., Monroe,, LA.

unknown title, n.d., unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.

Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d., unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.

_____, *Abstracts of Granville Co., NC* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

_____, *The Visitation of Cheshire in the year 1580 edited by John Paul Rylands, F. S. A*, XVIII (London: The Harleian Society, 1882).

_____, *unknown title* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

_____, *Unrecorded Wills of Granville Co., NC 1746-1771* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 12

THE NICHOLSON FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. George[1] **Nicholson**[1]. Born, circa 1590 (?), in England. Died in Surry, or Charles City, Co., VA. Immigration: before 1635, in James City Co., VA.

Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 720.

The information on the early generations of this family is taken from Hugh G. Nicholson, "Nicholson Family of Virginia and North Carolina", Genealogies of Virginia Families From the William and Mary College Quarterly Historical Magazine, Vol. II (Baltimore, Genealogical Publishing Co, 1982), pp 768-779, hereafter "VA Families".

Probably the immigrant ancestor, George Nicholson was used as a headright of Stephen Webb in 1635, for a grant of land on Upper Chippokes Cr., Surry Co., VA. (Ibid., p. 768). It is possible that both were in the colony before 1635. Headrights of fifty acres of land were granted those responsible for bringing people into the colony, a practice discontinued about 1680 in Virginia. The time the headright was claimed was often years after the event which created the headright occourred. This Webb, according to Nicholson, was from Bushley Parish, Worcestershire, England, but the claim of headrights does not necessarily indicate any other relationship, and would not necessarily mean that George Nicholson was from that same place.

Since he was used to claim headrights, it is probable that he came to America as an indentured servant.

He married an unknown woman. Children:

2 i. Robert[2] **Nicholson**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Robert[2] **Nicholson** (George, 1)[2]. Born, circa 1615 (?), in England. Died in Surry or Charles, City Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 360.

Robert Nicholson patented 500 ac. Charles City Co., VA in 1655, so would probably have been born by 1630. He appears to have married more than once, and Sarah, his widow, married 2nd George Lee, prominent merchant in Surry and James City Counties, VA. In 1687 George Lee and Sarah, his wife, of James City County, to their "son-in-law" (Step-son), Robert Nicholson, land on Upper Chippokes Creek, on path going from Flying Point to the Mill (Surry Records III p. 90).

The following deed indicates he had at least two sons. 29 May 1688 George Nicholson of Swan Bay (So. sd. Upper Chippokes Creek) conveys to his brother Robert land adj. his bro.'s own land that he purchased from his father-in-law (step-father) George Lee (Surry Records III p. 50). At that time it was customary to refer to step-child and father relationships as "in-laws."

He married Sarah **Unknown**, circa 1639 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1617 (?), in England. Died in James City Co., VA. She married a well-known London merchant after the death of her husband, Robert Nicholson. Her second husband, Lee, came to this country after John Bowler, his agent here, died. He moved his business to James City County. Children:

3 i. Robert[3] **Nicholson**.
4 ii. George **Nicholson**.

THIRD GENERATION

3. Robert[3] **Nicholson** (Robert, 2)[3]. Born, circa 1640 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 180.

29 May 1688. George Nicholson, of Swan Bay (on the S. sd. of Upper Chippokes Creek), conveys to his brother, Robert Nicholson, land adjoining his brother's own land that he purchased from his "father-in-law" George Lee (Surry RB III p. 50; "VA Families" p. 769).

No record of his will or estate has been found, but is believed he had at least two sons, Robert and James. It is possible he moved to North Carolina, as others in the family did.

He married, first, Elinor **Evans** Vaughn, daughter of Robert **Evans**, circa 1680, in Surry Co, VA. Born, circa 1657 (?). Died in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 181.

Noncupative will of Robert Evans (her father) probated July 1, 1679; "I give my whole estate to Elinor Vaughn and her childe" (Surry Co. RB II p. 215; "Va Families" op. cit., p. 771). 1 Jul 1679 Probate granted Elinor Vahan on the noncupative will of Robert Evans, dec'd, proved by the oaths of James Ellis and Mary Skinner. (Surry Records III, p. 257). 5 Jul 1681. Mr Geo. Foster Entering himself in Cort security for Ellinor Nichollsons paymt. of the Orphans Estates of (Robert Evans) deced. (?) to ye orphs by Robert Evans deced. he is accepted and ordered to make bond (Surry Records III, p. 345). Acct. Current, estate of Robert Evans by Elinor (X) Nicholson. From the estate papers it appears that she had a child Stephen Vaughn who claimed his share of his father's estate in 1679. It is uncertain who the mother of the Nicholson children was.

See the Robert Nicholson family for continuation of this line. Children:

5 i. James[4] **Nicholson**.
6 ii. Robert **Nicholson**.

He married, second, Mary **Unknown** Surname, after 1683, in Surry Co., VA.

7 Jul 1683 probate granted Mary Gray, relict of John Gray, dec'd, on the last will of Jno. Gray proved by the oaths of the witnesses ("Surry Records" bk. 4, p. 407). She had married Robert Nicholson by 1684. The inventory of John Gray 3 Mar 1684/5 was signed by Mary Nicholson, and the account of John Gray's estate for the year 1684 was ssworn to by Robert Nicholson 5 May 1685 (Surry D & W 1684-1686, n. p.).

He married, third, Ann **Unknown** Rookings. Died, 1720.

Widow of William Rookings, her will as Ann Nicholson probated 1720 names her children Mary Allstin, Ann Rookings and son, William Rookings. Under the care of Thos. Allstin (probably her son-in-law). Wit: Elizabeth Harrison, Nathaniel Harrison, and Elizabeth (Mark E. P.) Partin. It also mentions her

THIRD GENERATION

four children, which may indicate that she also had a child by Robert Nicholson. ("Va Families" op. cit., p. 771).

4. George[3] **Nicholson** (Robert, 2)[3]. Born, circa 1655 (?). Died, 1716, in Surry Co., VA. Prob of Est: 1716, in Surry Co., VA.

He married the widow of Thomas Bird, who was the son of William Bird, an agent for London merchants. She was a widow with a considerable estate, and George Nicholson, her new husband, applied for administration of Thomas Bird's estate 5 Jan 1688 ("VA Families-Wm. and Mary" v. 2 p. 769-770). His mother and step-father sold him land by May 29, 1688 when he conveyed a part of what he purchased to his brother Robert (Surry Records III p. 50).

6 Apr 1687 George Nicholson of James City County gave his wife, Mary, permission to sell William Halso 165 ac. called Swan's Bay, on the S. sd. Upper Chippokes Creek Wit: William Cocke, Robert Nicholson, Hannah Nicholson ("VA. Families" p. 769).

4 Mar 1709/10, George Nicholson and Mary, his wife, tenants during the life of sd. Mary, John Lanier and wf. Elizabeth, John Young and wf. Tabitha, all tenants of the reversion of the fee simple in the estate of Thomas Bird, after the death of sd. Mary Nicholson to William Blakely, merchant. In 1710 Blakely assigned this deed to George Nicholson and Mary, his wife, thus giving George and Mary fee simple ownership of the land (Ibid., p. 769-770).

The will of George Nicholson 13 Feb 1712/3-21 Nov 1716, Surry Co., VA....To daughter Agnes Farmer, one cow; To dau. Jane the land I gave my grandson, Isaac Farmer. To son Robert Nicholson, that 50 acres of land which I bought of Amos Collier for 99 years, and one cow. To my wife Mary Nicholson, my Plantation where I live for her life, and at her death to my son George, together with 15 acres I bought of Richard Jones, Jr., where my lot house and orchard now stand...down to the bridge. Also cows, horses, etc. To wife, household goods and one third of est., the other two thirds to three sons George, Robert and Parks Nicholson. The heirs to confirm a sale of land to James Binham....Wife Mary and son George, Exrs. (Surry WB 7 p. 35: Davis, op[. cit., p. 98).

He married Mary **Unknown** Bird[4], circa 1687, in Surry Co., VA. She was the widow of Thomas Bird, son of William who was an agent for London merchants who owned land on Upper Chippokes. Her 2nd husband applied for probate of Bird's will. On Appril 5, 1688, her new husband gave her power to sell Wm. Haslso 165 ac. Swans Bay on S. sd. Upper Chippokes Cr. Robert and Hannah Nicholson were witnesses (Surry Court Records). In 1709-10 Robert and Mary sold with other Legatees of her father's will their reversionary interest in her father's estate, in which Mary held a life estate, to Wm. Blaikley, merchant, who then signed the reversionary interests back to Mary and Robert, giving them fee simple estate ("VA Families", p. 769). Children:

i. Agnes[4] **Nicholson**. She married Unknown **Farmer**.
ii. Jane **Nicholson**. She married Unknown **Land**.
7 iii. Robert **Nicholson**.
iv. George **Nicholson**. Died, 1719, in Swan's Bay, Surry Co., VA. Prob of Est: 21 Nov 1719, in Swan's Bay, Surry Co., VA.

George left no children but named his brothers Robert and

THIRD GENERATION

Parks as principal legatees in his will proved Surry Co., VA., 1 Mar 1719/20. ("VA FAmilies" p. 770).

8 v. Parks **Nicholson.**

FOURTH GENERATION

5. James[4] **Nicholson** (Robert, 3)[5]. Born, circa 1679 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1723, in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 90.

The will of James Nicholson, Surry Co., VA., 6 Dec 1722/12 Jul 1723 Surry Co., VA Leg: To wife Elizabeth, for life, my Plantation extending to William Gray's line. To son James the rest of the Plantation. To son Benjamin Nicholson, the Plantation after my wife's death. Makes wf. Exr. Wit: Nich. Maget, Zach. Maddera, Roger Gilbert. He did not mention daughter Elizabeth, who married John Egerton, or her two sisters. (Parker, "Egerton" p. 19; "VA Families" p. 773; "Surry Wills" p. 98; Surry County, VA., WB 7 p. 457).

He married Elizabeth **Gray**[6], daughter of Capt. Francis **Gray** and Mary **Foster**, circa 1698, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1669 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1767 (?), in Edgecomb Co., NC[7].

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 91.

The will of her husband James Nicholson, probated 1723, left everything to his widow Elizabeth, and at her death to his two sons, James and Benjamin. She remarried Richard Andrews and made a deed, as his second wife, conveying to Robert Gray 156 ac. at mouth of Cattail Branch. Wit: John Harris, Gilbert Gray, Benjamin Nicholson. 10 Mar 1752 Benjamin Nicholson and Elizabeth Andrews sold 180 ac. in Surry Co., to William Clinch. Wit: Robert Gray, Gilbert Gray.

It is uncertain when she moved to North Carolina to join her sons and at least one daughter.

Will of Elizabeth (Gray) (Nicholson) Andrews 24 April 1767, recorded in January Court 1768, ("Edgecomb County Wills - 1758-1830". C. R. 37.036, p. 14):

In the name of God, Amen - I Elizabeth Andrews of Edgecomb Co in the Province of North Carolina, being old and weake in body, but of perfect sens and sound mind and memory, for preventing any disputs (sic) amongst my Children about the Estate I may leave at my Death, do make this my Last Will and Testament in manner following, that is to say- IMPRIMIS - I give and bequeath to my three Daughters, Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah all my wearing Cloathes to be equally divided between my said daughters, except one Blue and white striped cotton gound (sic) and one white cotton pettycoat bordered with Callico, which said gound and petticoat I give to my Grand Daughter, Sarah Nicholson. ITEM - I give and Bequeath to my son Benjamin Nicholson, and to his Heirs forever (after my just debts and legacies are paid), all the Remainder of my Estate of what nature or kind soever or where so ever. ITEM - I nominate, constitute and appoint my said son Benjamin Nicholson my Whole and sole Executor of this My last Will and Testament, Revoking all former wills by me made and declaring this only to be my Last Will and Testament - In Witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and affixed my Seal this Twenty fourth Day of April in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, Sixty Seven. Elizabeth Andrews, her Mark in the presence of Samuel Tanner, his Mark, Pamela Nicholson, her mark, and James Gray.

FOURTH GENERATION

. Children:

i. Elizabeth[5] **Nicholson**[8]. Born, circa 1702, in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1779, in Granville Co., NC. She married John **Egerton** Jr.[9], son of John **Egerton** Sr. and Rachel **Wilmot**, 27 Nov 1726, in Surry Co., VA.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 45.

She appears to have moved from Surry Co., VA to North Carolina at about the same time as her two brothers, James and Benjamin, prior to 1740.

In 1779 Elizabeth Egerton, Wilmot Egerton, and Elizabeth Egerton, Jr., petitioned, which was rejected. (Clark's Colonial Records Vol. 4, p. 759.).

For the continuation of this line see the Egerton Family.

ii. Sarah **Nicholson**.

iii. Mary **Nicholson**.

iv. Benjamin **Nicholson**[10].

On 18 June 1748, he witnessed the will of John Watkins (Surry D & W Book 9, p. 619).

Served in Captain Daniel Harris's Company of Granville County Militia in 1754, together with Benjamin Egerton and Edward Holiman. (Ray, "Colonial Granville and its People", p. 293)

Principal heir of his mother Elizabeth Gray's (then Andrews) estate.(C.R. 37.036 Edgecomb Co. NC).

9 v. James **Nicholson**.

6. Robert[4] **Nicholson** (Robert, 3). Born, circa 1680, in Surry Co., VA. Died, before 1744 (?), in James City or, York Co., VA.

He was perhaps the Robert Nicholson named in will of Harry Flood proved in Surry Co., VA., 1740, as husband of his dau. Eliz. and father of Henry, Robert, Mary, George, James and Anne. ("VA Families" op. cit, p. 771).

He married Elizabeth **Flood**, daughter of Harry **Flood** and Joanna Joyce **Unknown** Surname. Children:

10 i. Henry[5] **Nicholson**.

11 ii. Robert **Nicholson**.

iii. Mary **Nicholson**.

iv. George **Nicholson**.

v. James **Nicholson**.

vi. Anne **Nicholson**.

7. Robert[4] **Nicholson** (George, 4). Born, circa 1680 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1710, in Surry Co., VA. Prob of Est: 17 Feb 1719/0, in Surry Co., VA.

There are few records of this ancestor. Some records attributed to his father may relate to this Robert.

The will of Robert Nicholson: Leg:...To granddau. Hannah five pounds for her schooling. To my son Joshua, land purchased of Francis Oysten - 180 acres -

FOURTH GENERATION

also negroes, and 15 pounds for a gold ring. To son John, three tracts of land, 1 purchased of Mr. George Lee; one purchased of my brother George; one purchased of Thomas Dunn --235 acres - also one negro and gold ring. To son Robert, the tract purchased of Robert Rivers - 200 acres - and negroes and gold ring. To dau. Joyce one negro and gold ring. Dau. Elizabeth, one negro, forty pounds, money to buy each of my youngest children gold rings. All the remainder of money in America and England to wife Joanna Joice and three sons, Joshua, John and Robert, equally. Wife to be extr. Friends Nicholas Cocke, Sampson Lanier, overseers of will. Wit: Gregotry, Mary and John Rawlings.. 29 Sep. 1719. Prob. 17 Feb 1719 (Surry Co. Wills v. 7 p. 299; "Surry Wills" p. 98-9).

He married Joanna Joyce **Unknown** Surname. Children:

12 i. John[5] **Nicholson.**

ii. Joshua **Nicholson.**

He may be the Joshua Nicholson will 9/16/1762-13 Jun 1765 Nottaway Parish. Leg: child. Eliz. Rivers, Sarah w/o Edwin Seward, Fanny w/o Owen Myrick, Lucy w/o Col. Howell Edmonds, Joshua who m. Mary Bragg, Unknown dau. who m. Thorpe, g/c Edwin Seward, Sarah Myrick, Sarah and Lucy Edmonds, Fanny, Lucy, Matilda and Sarah Briggs Nicholson (South. Co., VA WB 2 p. 132; "South. Wills" p. 62).

Dau. Lucy m. Howell Edmunds, the younger, North. Co., VA 8 Dec 1757. Their son, Howell Edmunds, Jr. 13 Aug. 1789 m. Eliz. Crafford, dau. of Mary Crafford. Married 15 Aug. by Rev. Gurley, St. Lukes Par., Episcopal Ch. ("North. Marr." p. 39).

The will of his wife Sarah 7 Apr 1783/11 Nov 1784. g/d Sarah Myrick, dau. Eliz. Rivers, Fanny Myrick. g/ds Fanny, Lucy, Matilda, d/o Joshua Nicholson, dec'd. g/s Edwin Seward, g/d Sarah Briggs Thorpe, g/d Sarah and Lucy, dtrs. of dau. Lucy Edmonds, dec'd. Exrs. s/i/l Col. Howell Edmonds, & Owen Myrick. Wit Henry Thorpe, Amos and Hardy Harris (South. Co., WB 4, p. 77 ("South. Wills II p. 62).

Another Joshua 12 Jan 1781/ 12 Jul 1781 Leg. Son Charles Briggs Nicholson; wfr. Mary during my mother's life; all my children. Xrs. b/i/l Howell Edmonds, John Kirby, and friend Hardy Harris. (South. Co. WB 3 p. 330).

13 iii. Robert **Nicholson.**

iv. Joyce **Nicholson.** Born in Surry Co., VA.

v. Elizabeth **Nicholson.** Born in Surry Co., VA. She married William Watson **Riggan**[11], son of William **Riggan** and Elizabeth **Hall**, 2 Oct 1805, in Warren Co., NC.

8. Parks[4] **Nicholson** (George, 4). Died, before 1755, in Surry Co., VA.

He was recommended to the court as an inspector at Cabin Point Tobacco Warehouse 19 Sep 1737 (Boddie "Surry" p. 152). The only record of his family is a deed from son William, "son and heire of Parks Nicholson, dec'd" to James, brother of sd. William, 50 ac. Upper Chippokes Cr. in 1755 ("VA Families", p. 770).

He married an unknown woman. Children:

FOURTH GENERATION

i. William[5] **Nicholson**. Died, 1760, in Surry Co., VA.
In 1755, a deed from William Nicholson, "son and heire of Parks Nicholson, dec'd, of Surry, to James Nicholson, brother of afsd William," conveys 150 ac. Upper Chippokes Cr., Surry Co., VA ("VA Families [WM & Mary]", vol. II p. 770)

ii. James **Nicholson**.
His brother William deeded him 150 ac of land Upper Chippokes Cr. in 1755.

FIFTH GENERATION

9. James[5] **Nicholson** (James, 5). Born in Surry Co., VA. Died, circa 1794, in Warren Co., NC.

While the will of his father states that he has two sons, the will of his mother, probated Jan 1768, names only her daughters and son Benjamin.

4 Sep 1740 Granvill County, NC deed John Egerton to James Nicholson of Surry Co., VA 370 ac. S. sd. Roanoke River on Stone House Creek. Soon after there was a deed from Thomas Person to James' brother Benjamin for 200 ac. Fishing Creek ("VA Families," op. cit., p. 773). This property was in Granville, then Bute, then Warren Counties, NC.

A James Nickolson patented 419 ac in Bute Co., NC, grant #12, file # 14, 20 Sep 1779, Grant Book 38, p. 259, entry # 27 (Holcomb "Bute Co. NC Land Grants" p. 2) These records are now in Warren Co. This grant may have been to his son James.

"The will cannot be found, but there is an agreement recorded at Feb. Court 1794 between Rebecca Turner, Urbane Nicholson, James Nicholson, Archibald Nicholson, John Nicholson, Davis Nicholson, and Britton Nicholson, exr. of Nathaniel Nicholson, dec'd, to stand before James Payne and others appointed by the court for the division." Britton was the son of Nathaniel. ("VA Families" p. 773).

He married Anne **Davis**, daughter of James **Davis**, before 1746, in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. James[6] **Nicholson**. Born, 7 May 1749. He married Elizabeth **Woodruff**, daughter of Richard **Woodruff**, 1771, in Sussex Co., VA.

14 ii. Nathaniel **Nicholson**.

iii. Davis **Nicholson**.

iv. Archibald **Nicholson**.

v. John **Nicholson**.

vi. Urbane **Nicholson**.

vii. Rebecca **Nicholson**. She married Unknown **Turner**.

viii. Unknown **Nicholson**. She married Young **McLemore**.

10. Henry[5] **Nicholson** (Robert, 6). Born, circa 1723.

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

i. Henry[6] **Nicholson** Jr. Born, 1761, in VA.
In 1777 Henry was a student at Wm. & Mary College. He served in the cavalry during the Revolution.

FIFTH GENERATION

11. Robert[5] **Nicholson** (Robert, 6). Born, 1725 (?), in Surry. Died, 14 Jul 1797, in Henrico Co., VA.

This family seems to have lived mostly in James City and York counties of VA. Robert was a merchant of Williamsburg, VA. His tombstone is in St. John's Churchyard, Henrico Co.

He married Mary **Waters**, daughter of William **Waters**, circa 1747. Born, 1720. Died, 10 Oct 1793, in Williamsburg, VA. Burial: 1793, in Bruton, Churchyard. Children:

i. William[6] **Nicholson**. Born, 1749.
ii. Thomas **Nicholson**. Born, 1750. Died, 10 Nov 1808.
iii. John **Nicholson**. Born, 1751.
iv. Dr. Robert **Nicholson**. Born, 1753.
v. George **Nicholson**. Born, 1757.
vi. Andrew **Nicholson**. Born, 1763.
vii. Rebecca **Nicholson**. Born, 1766.

12. John[5] **Nicholson** (Robert, 7). Died, 1754, in Sussex Co., VA.

He may be the John Nicholson who patented 144 ac. James City Co in 1704 ("English Duplicates" p. 175).

1753/11 Feb 1754/5 Will of John Nicholson Sussex Co., VA. wf. Mary, chld. Henry, John, James, William, Flood, Robert, Jessee and Lucy, last two both underage. Gives land in Brunswick to Flood Nicholson. ("VA Families (Wm & Mary) v. II p. 770). It is not known if any of the children are by the second wife.

He married, first, Elizabeth **Watkins**, daughter of Unknow **Watkins** and Jane **Flood**, before 1733, in Surry Co., VA.

1733/4. John Nicholson and Elizabeth, his wife, which said Elizabeth is all the issue of Jane Watkins, one of the dau.'s of Thomas Flood, sell land to Thomas Ricks which had belonged to Thomas Flood. (He was son and heir of Col. John Flood, prominent in early VA) ("VA Families" p. 770). Children:

i. Henry[6] **Nicholson**.
ii. John **Nicholson**.
John appraised estate John Watkins 1753 and appraised estate Sampson Wilson and Samuel Thompson 1752 (Surry Co.VA WB 9 p. 181, 800, 860 ("Surry Wills" p. 53, 58).
iii. James **Nicholson**.
iv. William **Nicholson**.
William Nicholson wit. the will of John Marriott, Jr in 1755, and also appraised estate of William Fawn (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 49,168 ("Surry Wills" p. 57). He may be the William who was a member of the Committee of Sussex Co., VA 1775 (Boddie "Surry Families" p. 171).
v. Elizabeth **Nicholson**.
vi. Flood **Nicholson**.
vii. Robert **Nicholson**.
viii. Jesse **Nicholson**. Born, circa 1729, in Surry Co., VA.
He was named as underage in his father's will of 1753.
ix. Lucy **Nicholson**. Born in under 21 in 1753.

FIFTH GENERATION

He married, second, Mary **Unknown** Surname.
She married 2nd. Col. Nicholas Edmund and had a child John Flood Edmunds ("VA Families" p. 770 ff).

13. Robert[5] **Nicholson** (Robert, 7). Born in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1768, in Sussex Co., VA.
16 Sept 1768 Will of Robert Nicholson proved in Sussex Co., VA. Names brother-in-law John Harris and children Michael, Ann, Mary, Harry, Mark, John, Samuel ("VA Families [Wm & Mary] Vol. II p. 770-1).

He married Mary **Harris**, daughter of Michael **Harris** in Surry Co. VA. Born in Surry Co., VA. Children:

15 i. Michael[6] **Nicholson.**
ii. Ann **Nicholson.**
iii. Mary **Nicholson.**
iv. Harry **Nicholson.**
v. Mark **Nicholson.**
Probably the Mark Nicholson who audited estate Jesse Johnson, Southampton, Co., VA 14 Feb. 1779.
vi. John **Nicholson.**
vii. Samuel **Nicholson.**
A Samuel Nicholson, planter, sold to Benjamin Egerton, shoemaker, and John Egerton, Jr., Planter a negro girl, horse, household goods and chattels. Wit: Joseph Harris, Benja. Nicholson. 25 Feb. 1765, Rec. April Court (Bute Co. Deeds 1 p. 20; "Warren Co. Records" p. 3).
He may be the Samuel Nicholson whose will 20 Apr 1783/13 Nov 1783 named wife Sarah, son Howell (not 21), dau. Rebecca. Xrs. wife Sarah and Thomas Mason. Wit: Howell Myrick, William Prince, John Barham (South. Co., VA WB 4 p. 45; "South. Wills II" p. 45).

SIXTH GENERATION

14. Nathaniel[6] **Nicholson** (James, 9). Born, circa 1751 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1790, in Warren Co., NC. Prob of Est: Aug 1790, in Warren Co., NC.

The estate papers of his father, James Nicholson, recorded 1794, it is indicated that, in an agreement of the heirs, his son, Britton, represented his father's part of the estate ("VA Families" p. 773).

He married Martha Jone **Unknown** Warwick, circa 1773. Children:

i. Britton[7] **Nicholson.**
As executor of his father's estate, he represented his father's rights in an agreement of the heirs of his grandfather in 1794 ("VA Families" p. 773).
ii. Harris **Nicholson.**
iii. Alanson **Nicholson.**
iv. Urbane **Nicholson.**
v. Lucy **Nicholson.** She married Unknown **Coleman.**
vi. Polly **Nicholson.**
vii. Jacky **Nicholson.** She married Unknown **John.**
viii. Nancy **Nicholson.** She married Unknown **Davis.**

15. Michael[6] **Nicholson** (Robert, 13). Born, circa 1740, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1775, in Surry Co., VA.

In 1770 Michael Nicholson appraised estate of Henry Watkins. In 1770 he received personalty in will of John Harris (Surry Co., VA WB 10A p. 80, 143;"Surry Wills" p. 86, 90).

Will of Michael Nicholson, Surry Co., VA 6 Mar 1775/28 Jan 1777. Child. George, Mary, Robert, Michael, Jr., Chisman. He m. Mildred Chisman d/o George Chisman of York County, who was desc. from Capt. Nicolas Martian, the first patentee of Yorktown ("VA Families," p. 771).

He married Mildred **Chisman**, daughter of George **Chisman**. Children:

i. George[7] **Nicholson.**
ii. Mary **Nicholson.**
iii. Robert **Nicholson.**
iv. Michael **Nicholson** Jr.
v. Chisman **Nicholson.**

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Robert Barnes, Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol.II, (Baltimore., Geneal. Publ. Co, 1981), From the Virgini, a Magazine of, Hist. and Biog., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. (Wm. & Mary) p. 768 ff.

[2]Ibid. (Wm. & Mary) p. 768ff.

[3]Ibid. (W & M) p. 768ff.

[4]Ibid. p. 769.

[5]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p. 19.

[6]Ibid. p. 54 & Southside Va. Families, Vol. II, (Redwood City, Pacific Coast, Publishers, 1958), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.312.

[7]Will dated Apr. 1767 Prob. 1/1768 WB 1758-1830 C.R. 37.036 p.14.

[8]"Egerton Family", p. 22.

[9]Ibid. p. 22, 52.

[10]Ibid. p. 54. Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 139.

[11]Monroe County Book Committee, A History of Monroe County Miss., (n.p., Monroe County, Book Committee, n.d.) , in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 760.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 13

THE CHAMPION FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Edward[1] **Champion**[1]. Born, circa 1620 (?), in England. Died, before 1668, in Surry Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 376.

Edward Champion came to Surry Co., VA with Col. Thomas Swann, whose son Thomas claimed head rights for Edward and 22 others in securing a grant of 1200 acres at "Swann's Point" in Surry Co., VA., Mar. 1, 1638 (Patent Book 1, Part II, P. 625 per "Cavaliers"v. I p. 103). His parents and birthplace are not known.

There were several other Champions in the area, relationship, if any, unknown. A John Champion was transported by Daniel Cugley who claimed headrights 25 June 1635 (VA Pat. Bk. 1 part 1, p. 183; "Cavaliers" p. 23). A Jno. Champion was 1 of 6 persons transported by Elias Cobson, claimed 6 Jul. 1664 (Va. PB. 5, p. 370; "Cavaliers" p. 514). In 1635 Joseph Stratton patented land "now in posession of Percival Champioon." On August 18, 1637 Percivall Champion patented 500 acres in Upper County of New Norfolk WNW upon Nansemond River, 50 acres for his own adventure and 50 for the personal adventure of his wife Mary and 400 more for transportation of 8 persons. He patented 250 acres more in the same area Aug. 21, 1638. His land adj. Samuel Stephens, William Landers and Thomas Powell. On Aug. 12, 1663 Richard Jackson claimed 110 ac. Isle of Wight Co. for transporting John Champion and 2 others ("Cavaliers" p. 65, 26, 113).

It is possible that he also had a son Benjamin. A patent of Edward Travis of James City Co., VA recorded in 1682 recounts the purchase of 12 ac. from William Champion 15 Nov. 1677. (VA Land Patents, Bk. 7 p. 228).)

Edward Champion was dead before 8 Jan 1668 when Joseph Poole, who married his widow, made his will.

He married Elizabeth **Moore** < Champion ><Poole>[2], daughter of John **Moore** <More, Moor> and **Unknown** Woman in VA. Born, circa 1630 (?), in England. Died, after 1669 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA.

Seventh grat-grandmother Ahf. 377.

She was the daughter of John Moore, Burgess for the Isle of Wight in 1640, and sister of Thomas Moore who married the widow of Samuel Eldredge (Surry Co., VA., W & D 1, p. 48). Thomas Moore named her son and his children in his will Sept. 26, 1696 probated 9 Oct 1696 (Ibid., v. 2 p. 371; "Southside I" p. 126-7). She was named in the will of her second husband, Joseph Poole, of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight 18 Jan 1668 probated 3 May 1669, who named her son, Edward Champion, as contingent beneficiary. (See also D & W Book 2 p. 586, IOW).

Children:

2 i. Edward[2] **Champion** Sr.

FIRST GENERATION

ii. Other children unknown.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Edward[2] **Champion** Sr. (Edward, 1)[3]. Born, before 1655 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Died, after 1704 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 188.

In his will dated Jan. 8, 1668, Recorded 3 May 1669, Joseph Poole made a bequest to his wife Elizabeth of all personal estate, she to be Executrix. If without issue of mine then said estate to return to her only son Edward Champion; to Thomas Blake's daughter... to Elias Fort a calf; to Stephen Johnson a cow on becoming of age; to Edward Champion my gun. John Britt and Elias Fort to see that will is performed. Wit: Robert Poole and Thos. Barlow. (WB 1, p. 65, Isle of Wight Co., VA.; "Wills and Admin." p. 10; W & D 2, p. 65 per Boddie "Southside I" p. 126).

On 10 March 1678 Edward Champion and others were ordered to appraise the estate of William Cockins, recorded 9 April 1679. On March 10, 1678, recorded April 9, 1679, he was one of the appraisers for the estate of Elias Fort. In 1689 he appraised estate of William Evans. (WB 1, p. 176, 188, 295 Isle of Wight Co.; "Wills and Admin., Isle of Wight"p. 26).

15 Apr 1686 John Britt of Isle of Wight County, blacksmith, and wife Catherine Britt, to Edward Champion of Isle of Wight County....400 ac. in the upper parish adjoining Cypress Swamp. Land is part of 720 acres granted to John Britt on 20 Apr 1684....Wit: Thomas Moore, William Clarke, and John (X) Britt (Surry Co., VA W & D Book 3, p. 57; "Surry Deeds" p. 6).

The Will of Thomas Moore, his father-in-law, made the following bequests in his will in 1696: Edward Champion, Jr. the land I bought of Edward Cobb; Orlando Champion the land on the west side of Blackwater swamp, part of a patent between John Clarke and John Adkins; Edward Champion, Sr., the father of Thomas and Orlando to have use until they reach age 21; Alice Champion the daughter of Edward Champion; Benjamin Champion the son of Edward, a negro boy; brother George Moore and Charles Chapman, 1000 lbs. tobacco in trust for the benefit of my neice Magdalen Carter for clothes; the same amount for Priscilla Champion, Jr. Wife and Brother Exrs. Overseers, Charles Chapman and Mr. Carrell. Dated Sept. 28, 1696; rec. 9 Oct. 1696. Wit. John Carrell, Richard Lewis, Charles Chapman. (IOW W & D v. 2, p. 371); Blanche Adams Chapman, Wills and Administrations of Isle of Wight Co., VA 1647-1800, 1938, p. 52-3); Boddie "Southside I" p. 126)

In 1704 an Edward Champion paid quit rents on 600 ac. Surry Co., VA.

He married Priscilla **Moore**[4], daughter of Thomas **Moore** and Elizabeth **Unknown** Eldridge, before 1684 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Born, circa 1655 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Died, before 1696 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 189.

She was her husband's first cousin. Her father was the her husband's uncle. Her uncle, Thomas Moore left tobacco in trust for either her or her daughter Priscilla in his will of 1696.

In Isle of Wight County, VA, she witnessed the will of Elizabeth Walton

SECOND GENERATION

with George Moore and Margaret Williams 23 Dec. 1675. Her father, Thomas Moore, named her husband and children in his will probated Oct. 1696 (Surry W & D Bk. 1, p. 48).

Children:

3 i. Benjamin[3] **Champion**.

4 ii. Edward **Champion** Jr.

iii. Orlando **Champion**[5]. Died in NC.

In 1696, his grandfather Thomas Moore bequeathed a parcel of land on the west side of Blackwater Swamp, part of a patent between John Clarke and John Adkins to Orlando. In 1714 "of the Province of North Carolina," he sold to John Atkinson of Surry Co., VA the parcel of 200 acres of land in the upper parish, IOW, being a part of 400 acres granted by patent to Thomas Moore June 6, 1666. Wit: H. Lightfoot, Robert Brock, Nath. Ridley (Surry DB 2, p. 288).

Boddie, in "Southside" reports that he moved to North Carolina with brother Edward.

iv. Alice **Champion**[6].

Thomas Moore, her grandfather, left her a bequest in 1696.

v. Thomas **Champion**[7]. Died, circa 1696 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA.

He left a bequest to his sister, Alice Champion.

vi. Priscilla **Champion** Jr.[7].

THIRD GENERATION

3. Benjamin[3] **Champion** (Edward Sr., 2)[8]. Born, circa 1685 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Died, 1735, in Lawne's Creek, Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 94.

Thomas Moore, his grandfather, left him a bequest in 1696, Isle of Wight Co. ("Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight," p. 52).

5 March 1708 he signed administration papers for Ann Duchee as admx. of estate of Melchisadeck Duchee, decd. with Edward Moreland (Book 5 p. 410 Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 44).

His father-in-law Charles Williams willed him wearing apparel in his will dated 14 Dec 1720 and probated 16 Aug. 1721 (D & W Book 7, p. 357 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 142).

23 Dec 1713 Benj. Champion patented (more than 240 ac.) on N. sd. Lightwood Swamp in Nottoway parish, IOW, adj. widow Reddihoe and Stroud's Branch, a part of which was conveyed by Henry Taylor in 1745 (IOW DB 7 p. 47; "IOW Deeds" p. 83).

He Apparently moved from the Upper Parish of IOW to the Lawnes Creek Parish of Surry Co. when bought land in Lawne's Creek Parish of Surry Co., VA in 1723 whereas his brothers Edward and Orlando moved to NC (Boddie "Southside" p. 127).

He was probably the Benjamin Champion who signed, with John Halleman, the administration papers for Mary Hargrave as admx. for estate of Bray Hargrave, 17 Apr. 1728 (Book 8, p. 797 Surry Co. VA).

The will of Benjamin Champion Apr. 6, 1735 Lawne's Creek Parish: "sick and weak" Leg.-To Son John plantation where I now live after my wife's decease and Syder (Cider) Mill. To son Charles, all my sypress (cypress) timber, above ye main swamp, troopers saddle, arms and camblet coates. To son Benjamin, wearing clothes, etc. Dau. Elizabeth, bed, pewter dishes & plates, etc. Dau Anne, pewter dishes and plates, etc. Dau. Mary, pewter dishes, plates, etc.. Wife all rest of estate and make her Exrx. 6 April 1735. Prob. 17 Sept. 1735. Wit: Chas. Binns, Samuel Lancaster, Jr., John Wall. (W & D Book 8 p. 514 & Bk. 9 p. 48 and Bk. 1730-38 p. 314 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 29; Boddie "Southside I" p. 128).

He married Elizabeth **Williams**[9], daughter of Charles **Williams** and Elizabeth **Unknown** surname, before 1716, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1697 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1736, in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 95.

Will of Charles Williams: Leg.-Daughter Elizabeth Champion 5 pounds. Made 14 Dec 1720, prob. 16 Aug 1721 (D& W Book 7 p. 315 Surry Co. VA.

Estate of Eliz. Champion: Charles Champion, named admr. 16 June 1736. Bond signed: Robert Lancaster, Samuel Lancaster, Thomas Bell. (Book 8 p. 600, Surry Co. VA. per "Surry Wills" p. 29).

Children:

THIRD GENERATION

i. Charles[4] **Champion**[10]. Born, before 1720 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1755, in Surry Co., VA. He married Ann **Judkins**[11], daughter of Samuel **Judkins** III and Ann **Unknown** surname.

Will of Charles Williams: Leg.-Grandson Charles Champion bed, gun, etc. Dated 14 Dec. 1720, Prob. 16 Aug. 1721. Book 7, p. 357, Surry Co. VA.

His estate inventory was recorded in Surry Co. VA in 1755 (Boddie "Southside" p. 128).

ii. Elizabeth **Champion**[12]. Born, circa 1720 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1794, in Warren Co., NC. She married[13] Nicholas **Judkins**[14], son of John **Judkins** and Martha **Unknown** surname, before 1748 (?), in Granville Co., NC.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 47.

She moved with her children to Bute (later Warren) County, NC after death of her husband in 1765.

FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE JUDKINS FAMILY

5 iii. John **Champion**.

6 iv. Benjamin **Champion**.

7 v. Anne **Champion**.

vi. Mary **Champion**.

Benjamin Bell was her guardian, possibly the husband of her sister Anne. No further record (Boddie "Southside" p. 128).

4. Edward[3] **Champion** Jr. (Edward Sr., 2)[5]. Born, circa 1687, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Died, 1718, in Albemarle Co., NC.

He and his brother Orlando moved to North Carolina.

Thomas Moore, his grandfather, left him "the land I bought of Edward Cobb" in his will of 1696. On. Jan. 28, 1705 he sold Andrew Woodley the parcel of land he inherited from Thomas Moore. Wit: Thos. Files, Phillip Brantley, John Bell, John Davis. (DB 2-48, IOW Co., VA).

The list of Quit Rents in 1704 for Isle of Wight Co., VA lists Edward Champion with 600 acres ("Lost Records" p. 205).

28 Jan 1705 Edward Champion Jr. sold to Andrew Woodley, the land in Upper Parish of Isle of Wight devised him by the will of Thomas Moore, which Thomas Moore bought of Edward Cobb. Wit: Thomas Files, Philip Brantley, John Bell, John Davis (IOW DB 2, p. 28).

Edward made his will 26 Jan. 1717/8 as a planter living in Albemarle Co. NC: Son Joseph all land w. of Miery Branch next to widow Tadlers; son Thomas all land E. of Miery Branch except 10 acres to Edward Champion adj. Capt. Bonners and John Chanlers; dau. Mary Champion one cow calfe that is an Allford calf; to dau. Elizabeth a cow calfe; son Joseph to get timber whenever he desire; wife Mary to keep plantation for life then to sons Joseph, Thomas, Edward. Wife Extrx. Wit. Jane Jones, Wm. Sadler, Henry Lesler (NC Wills 1663-1789, Vol. VI, p. 13 per Boddie "Southside I" p. 127).

He married Mary **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. Mary[4] **Champion**[15].

ii. Elizabeth **Champion**[15].

iii. Joseph **Champion**[15].

THIRD GENERATION

iv. Thomas **Champion**[15].
v. Edward **Champion**[16].

FOURTH GENERATION

5. John[4] **Champion** (Benjamin, 3)[17]. Died, 1757, in Surry Co., VA.

This is probably the John Champion who married Lucy Hart, daughter of Henry Hart whose will was probated in Surry Co., VA Nov. 21, 1739.

There was also a John Champion who married either Martha or Lucy Binns whose will 16 Oct 1749/20 Mar 1750 named wife Extx. Dau. Eliz, Martha, Lucy Binns (not 18). Bro. Thomas Eldridge, wife Judith (probably nee Eldridge). Son Charles (not 21), Leg: Sally Binns, Sarah Lands, Jean Gwaltney, and John Champion. Wit: Wm. Batts, John Newsum, John Harris, Joseph Newsum. Mentions land in Nansemond County. (Surry Co., VA WB 9 p. 635; "Surry Wills" p. 44).

25 Aug 1755/ 20 Sep 1757 "sick and weak", will of John Champion. Wf. Lucy Extx. Names sons To eldest son William plantation whereon Robert Pully formerly lived being part of land my father gave me by estimation 100 acres; to son Hart, plantation whereon John Gray now lives being land I bought of Robert Savidge; to wife Lucy plantation whereon I now live for life, then to son John. If either of my three sons, William, Hart, John die under age or without heirs that part so decreased shall be to child my wife goes with if a boy." Many slaves and personal property mentioned. Wit: Richard Presson, Robert Harris, Hames [or James] Clark (Surry RB 1754-65, p. 104;"Southside" p. 128; Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 104; "Surry Wills" p. 65).

He married Lucy **Hart**, daughter of Henry **Hart** and Mary **Foster**. Died, after 1757.

She is probably the daughter of Henry Hart, b. 1662 Surry Co., VA, d. 1739 Surry Co., VA., son of Thomas Hart and Anne Shephard, dau. of Major Robert Sheppard of Surry Co., VA, and the daughter of Mary Foster (See appendix A, "Geneal. of VA Families" for Sheppard and Spencer families). Henry Hart was a step-son of William Newsom ("Geneal. of VA Families" p, 495). She was named in her father's will probated 1739 Surry Co., VA (Boddie "Southside" p. 128). Children:

8 i. William[5] **Champion**.
ii. Hart **Champion**.
iii. John **Champion**.
iv. Child in Esse **Champion**.

6. Benjamin[4] **Champion** (Benjamin, 3)[17]. Died, Nov 1769, in Halifax Co., NC.

Benjamin sold his land in Surry and moved to Halifax Co., NC in 1738. He made his will June 8, 1763, probated Nov. 1769. He mentions sons Benjamin, John, William, dau. Lela, and all my children. Exrs. son William and son-in-law John Bell (Halifax Co. NC WB 1, p. 246; Boddie "Southside" p. 128).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** Surname. Children:

FOURTH GENERATION

9 i. Benjamin[5] **Champion**.
ii. John **Champion**[18]. Born, circa 1715, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1757, in Surry Co., VA.
Died unmarried.
iii. Selah **Champion**[19]. She married John **Bell**, son of Thomas **Bell** and Mary **Thompson**.
John Champion, son of Benjamin, named his sister Selah in his will 10 May 1773/May 1774. He also named a sister Ann, wife of John Bell. It is unclear whether there were two sisters or if there was more than one name for one sister.
iv. William **Champion**[15].
v. Mary **Champion**. She married George **Bell**.
Benjamin Bell was her guardian. No further record (Boddie "Southside" p. 128).

7. Anne[4] **Champion** (Benjamin, 3).
Will of Anne Bell of Southwick Parish, Sussex Co., VA 11 Nov. 1776/ 23 Sept. 1777. Estate to be sold and money divided equally among all the children my daughter may have by Sampson Clarke when they are 21, remaining three parts to my children Micajah, Lucy and Benjamin Bell. Two sons exrs. Wit: Wm. Hart, Wm. Pleasant.

She married Benjamin **Bell**. Died in Surry Co., VA.
Charles Binns was named guardian for Benjamin Bell, son of John Bell, in 1715.
Will of Benjamin Bell, Sussex Co., VA 16 May 1751, probated 15 Oct, 1751. "I give my cider still to my wife until my son Micajah comes of age; to my son Benjamin my land and plantation, if he dies under age or without issue then to go to my son John; to John, Lucy, Martha, and Anne, my children ten pounds current money each. Wife to be Extrix. Wits. Robert Hart, Jane Little, John Little. Presented to court by Anne Bell, executrix (Sussex Co., VA WB 1738-54, p. 723; Boddie, "Southside" p. 37). Children:

i. John[5] **Bell**[20].
ii. Micajah **Bell**[20]. Died, 1779.
iii. Lucy **Bell**[21].
iv. Anne **Bell**[20].
v. Martha **Bell**[20].
vi. Benjamin **Bell**[20]. Died, 1821.

FIFTH GENERATION

8. William[5] **Champion** (John, 5)[19]. Born, 1745, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1825, in Laurens Co. GA. Occupation: Planter.

He was a planter and, according to tradition, served in the Revolution in the NC Militia. "When on furlough he found it very dangerous to reach his home because of numerous marauding Tories." He was allowed L.5.5.4 as per Auditors 5 Oct 1781 (#206, Compt/ Office papers, voucher box C). In 1783 he was paid L.27 by Green Hill, Treas. Dist. of Halifax (NC Rev. Army Accts. Vol. VII, p. 75, folio 4) 23 Dec 1778 William and wife Mary sold William Edwards of Halifax for L.400 80 ac. adj. James Perry, John Bass, Jessie Haney. Wit: John Steptoe, John Bass, Joseph Carter (Boddie "Southside" p. 128-9).

He married[22] Mary **Fort**[23], daughter of Elias **Fort** and Anne **Unknown**, 1772, in Halifax Co., NC. Died, 1790, in Halifax Co., NC. Children:

i. Elijah Fort[6] **Champion**. Born, 1773, in Halifax Co., NC. Died, 1865, in GA.
ii. Elizabeth **Champion**.
iii. Micajah Fort **Champion**. Born, 15 Feb 1790, in Halifax Co., NC. Died, 3 Jun 1871, in Worth Co., GA.

9. Benjamin[5] **Champion** (Benjamin, 6)[19].

Both Benjamin and his son Thomas were named in the will of his brother John 10 May 1773.

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

i. Thomas[6] **Champion**[19].

John Champion, son of Benjamin, in his will dated 10 May 1773 named Thomas Champion, son of his brother Benjamin.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]John Bennett Boddie, Southside Virginia Families, Vol. 1, (Redwood City, CA, Pacific Coast, Publ. 1956), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 127.

[2]John Bennett Boddie, Southside Virginia Families, (Redwood City, CA., Pacific Coast Pu, 1956). 2 v, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. I, p. 126-7 & "Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight", p. 10.

[3]The Harleian Society, The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, (London, The Harleian, Society), Vol. XVIII, p. 95-98., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 96-7 & Boddie "Southside I" p. 126-7.

[4]"Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight" p. 52. Boddie "Southside I" p.126.

[5]"Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight" p. 52 & Boddie "Southside I" p.127.

[6]"Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight VA", p. 52.

[7]Boddie "Southside I" p.126.

[8]Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96-7. Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 15, 29, 44, 65 & Boddie "Southside I" p.127.

[9]"Surry Wills" p. 142, 29 & Boddie "Southside I" p.128.

[10]"Surry Wills" p. 142.

[11]Toby Drews, Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol.IV., (Baltimore., Gen. Pub'l Co., 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 536.

[12]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p. 24-25.

[13]Ibid. p. 24.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[14]Drews "Va. Families", p. 533-6 & Southside Va. Families, Vol. II, (Redwood City, Pacific Coast, Publishers, 1958), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.287.

[15]Boddie "Va. Families",. p. 127.

[16]Ibid.

[17]Boddie "Southside I" p.128.

[18]Ibid. p. 128.

[19]Boddie "Va. Families",. p. 128.

[20]Boddie "Southside I" p. 37.

[21]Ibid. p.37.

[22]Boddie "Southside' p. 128.

[23]Boddie "Southside" p. 128.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 14

THE DAVIES FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Samuel[1] **Davies** <Jr.?><Davis>[1], son of Unknown Ancestor **Davies** <Davis>. Born, circa 1725 (??) in VA. Died, 1815, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Census: 1790, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Census: 1800, in Not Found. Census: 1810, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Occupation: Joiner/Planter.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 122.

Although many researchers, including the Presbyterian Church, have believed that the father-in-law of the Rev. Joseph Alexander was the distinguished president of Princeton College, Samuel Davies, probably because of distortions of the record made by Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander, there is little doubt that the father of Esther Davies Alexander was Samuel Davies, joiner, of Charlotte and Meckilinburg, NC, and not the great divine. There is some question as to whether the surname is Davis or Davies. The names are often spelled both ways in the same document. I have a copy of part of a letter from an Elmer O. Parker which contains a signature of a Samuel Davis, written 3 Nov. 1808, which he believes is genuine, but I am uncertain of the source. It is to be noted that both Davis and Davies appear as middle names in the children and grandchildren of The Rev. Joseph.

The following is an abstract of York County, SC, Court of Equity, Case #18, File #1. John T. McJunkin et ux, et al, vs. Samuel D. Alexander and James Garrison. Bill for discovery and relief. Plantiffs: George Alexander, Rev. Robert B. Walker and Edith Alexander Walker, John Thomas McJunkin and Margaret Alexander McJunkin, Hugh Bankhead and Judith Alexander Bankhead. Samuel Davis died in NC in 1815 with no lawful heirs except his daughter Esther who married Rev. Joseph Alexander who had the following issue: Samuel D. Alexander, George Alexander, Ann, who married James Garrison, Editha who married Robert B. Walker, Margaret who married John. T. McJunkin, and Judith, who married Hugh Bankhead [and later William Bundy, per Garrison's answer--Ed.]. Joseph and Esther died prior to the death of sd. Samuel Davis, leaving the above, his grandchildren, as the only legatees. They believe that he died leaving a will and an estate of $3,400. Defendants went into North Carolina and took out letters of administration, took posession of the property and disposed of it, and have made no accounting to the heirs who demand an accounting and distribution of the proceeds. The probate file includes a subpoena to appear 7 May 1823 served on Garrison 3 May 1823. There is an inventory of the estate and report of sale by Isaac Alexander, Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas, Mecklinburg Co., NC, showing value of $3,211.03 dated 5 May 1823. The Court ordered the bill be tatum pro confesso against the defendants 15 June 1824.

The answer to the suit by James Garrison dated 1 July 1825 Case #18, file #2. There is an itemized sale bill of $3,538.73, with interest from 10 June 1818 @ 6%. Evidence for debt, approx. $640. Vouchers for expenses of James Garrison $1,090.76 dated 12 Jan 1825. Garrison generally admits contentions of plantiffs, and states that he and Samuel D. Alexander sued twice in Mecklinburg

FIRST GENERATION

Co., NC., and once in Lincoln Co., NC., before getting the will of Samuel Davis, which called for the freeing of his slaves, set aside. He acknowledges that they received lettrs of administration, took posession of, and sold the assets. He further stated that Samuel D. Alexander, as blood kin, took charge, and received the bulk of the money from the sale, and all the vendue notes for collection, and had refused to make any accounting to him, or to settle the estate as he had promised. That he only received $1,050.25 from the estate, expended $359.88 on Vouchers, paid $32.oo attorney fees credited to Samuel, and should have been allowed a commission of $214.06, leaving a balance due to the estate of $406.30, of which he had paid to other heirs as follows: McJunkin $100.00, Walker $69.25, George $45., leaving a balance on hand of $192.05, which was less than his 1/6 share of his wife, which would amount to $547.10. He further states that Samuel left about November of last year, and defendant hass been unable to find him, and has appealed to his wife without result. That he had found in the posession of Samuel's wife a receipt for payment in full from Wm. Bundy and George Alexander; that the delay has been wholly caused by Samuel D. Alexander. 20 Sept 1825.

In Case #18, file #3, York Co. Court of Equity. Certificate of Robert Park and John Witherspoon, appointed by Mecklinburg Court to make settlement allowed Garrison expenses of $192.05. There is a copy of a Levy against all assets of James Garrison and Samuel D. Alexander dated 27 May 1828.

A copy of the will has not been found, but it is believed the reason for the suit was to avoid freeing Samuels's slaves as his will called for. It is believed that he lived until old age. See the account of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander for furhter details of the many lawsuits.

The D. A. R. 1982 Supplement to the DAR "Patriot Index" lists Samuel Davis of N. C. for Patriotic Service during the Revolution. They give his birth as circa 1725 and death about 1815.

The fact that Dr. Joseph Alexander named his first son "Samuel Davies Alexander" would support that the correct surname is Davies rather than Davis, although both names occour in many land and court records, often in the same document. The deed Rev. Joseph Alexander gave upon the sale of his land to his father-in-law when he moved to York, SC clearly is made to Samuel Davies. A lot more research is needed on this person and his ancestors. Some of the deeds recited below are to a Samuel Davis, Jr., indicating his father may have also been named Samuel.

There are several mysteries here. Some researchers place our Samuel in Charlotte Co., Va., where the Rev. Joseph Alexander may have preached for a short period of time. The copies of the marriage bond supporting this premise are, at best, inconclusive, yet there was, in fact a Samuel Davis or Davies in the area at least until about 1770. We know that he died in Mecklinburg County in 1815. We also know that there was a Samuel Davis/Davies in Mecklinburg Co. by 1752. Are we looking for the migrant from Virginia, or was he in Mecklinburg all the time, and his father as well? Since one of his grandsons and a great-grandson were named Baldwin, it is possible that his wife's maiden name was Baldwin. If he indeed married a Baldwin, we know that there were Baldwins in Bladen County as early as 1735.

The following land grants were made to Samuel Davis/Davies by the State of North Carolina:

Patent Book 2 page 43 to Samuel Davis and James Carter 9 April 1753, 627 acres Anson Co., joining the bank of the Cataba River.

Patent Book 2 p. 44 ditto 627 ac. about six miles below the Tuckasedega

FIRST GENERATION

Ford, joining the W. side of the Cataba River.

Patent Book 2 p. 44 and 45 show land granted to Robert Davis at the same time. Probably related. 465 and 640 acres on Waxhaw Creek Anson Co.

Patent Book 15 page 80 to Samuel Davis 23 Dec. 1754, 200 acres in Anson Co., on the N. side of the great Pee Dee River joining the mouth of Thickety Creek and up both sides of same.

Patent Book 15 page 326 to Samuel Davis 5 Dec 1760 200 ac. Anson Co., NC side PeeDee River joining Youngs Island, the River Bank, Robert Parker and Thomas George.

Patent Book 17 page 149 to Samuel Davis 23 Nov. 1764, 100 ac. Anson Co. on NE side of Peedee River, both sides of Marke's Creek and the Swamp of sd. creek.

23 Apr. 1742, Joseph White of Anson Co. NC, planter, and Margaret, his wife, to Samuel Wilkins of same, planter, for #20 Va. money...300 A. in Parish of St. George, on S. side of Greate Pee Dee, mouth of Savanah Creek...granted to Joseph White 22 Nov. 1743...Joseph White (S) Margaret White (M) Wit: John Dunn, SAML DAVIS (DB B, p. 240-1 Anson Co. NC; "Anson Co. Abstracts" p. 24)

Either Samuel or his father, "a Captain Samuel Davis", signed a petition to divide Anson County because of the great distance and difficulty of travel, on Dec. 28, 1748 before His Majesties Council at New Bern.("History of Anson Co," p. 16). Samuel Davis and others were named Justices of the peace for the new county the next day (Ibid. p. 17).

28 June 1750, Samuel Davis of Anson Co., NC, planter, to Joseph Toops, planter of same, for 30# Va. money...539 A. on NE side of Yadkin, granted to Samuel Davis by Lord Granvill's deed...Samuel Davis (S), Wit: John Dunn, Anthony Hutchins (DB A, p. 19, Anson Co. NC; "Anson NC Abstracts" p. 2).

13 Oct. 1750, William Turner of Beckley Co., SC, planter, to Samuel Davis of Anson Co., Planter, for L.390 current bills of S.C....land on N. side of Great Pee Dee...upper corner of land laid out for George Lenior...400 A. sold to William Turner by Solomon Hews 13 Sept. 1746. William Turner (S), Wit: Benjamin Bowcher, Issachar Willocks (DB A pp 29-30, Anson Co. NC; "Anson Deed Abstracts" p. 3)

7 May 1751, Samuel Davis of Anson Co., to Abraham Odum of same, planter, for L.100 Va. money..land on NE side of Greate Pee Dee...adj. land laid out for George Lenor...400 A...granted to sd. Davis by deed 13 Oct. 1750...Saml Davis (S) Wit: Henry Somerlin (H), William Forbes, Henry Bedingfield (DB B, p. 213-4, Anson Co. NC.; Ibid, p. 23).

23 Oct. 1752 Saml Davis witnessed power of atty Thomas Red to Joseph White. (DB B, p. 295a-b, Anson Co. NC; Ibid. p. 27)

5/6 Jan. 1753, Morgan Bryan (Whose descendants started Bryan's Station in Kentucky and became heroes and heroines of the Indian Wars and the Revolution, and whose family was closely allied with the Boone family, moving with them first from Pennsylvania to Virginia, North Carolina and Kentucky, and whose daughter married Daniel Boone) sold/leased land on the N. side of the Yadkin River adj. CAPT. SAMUEL DAVIS line to his sons Morgan, Jr., William, James, Samuel and John. (BD B, p. 327-335, Anson Co. NC.; Ibid, p. 30)

27/28 Sept. 1753 Peter Elliot (Ellet) of Anson Co. to James Davis of Rowan Co., (lease 5s, release L.9 Va. money...150 A about three miles below John Price's...granted to Ellet 7 Oct. 1749...Peter Ellet (P) Wit: Evan Jones, Alex. Lewis. (DB B p. 338-9, Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 30).

19 Jul 1754, James Larimore, late of Anson Co., Tailor, to William Davis, carpenter, of same, for L.20 sterling...418 A. granted to James Laremore 17 May

FIRST GENERATION

1754.. By virtue of power of attorney to Andrew Pickins Esq... Andrew Pickins (S), James Larimore (S), Wit: Gelen O Hely, Henry Hendry (DB C1, p. 65-6; Ibid, p. 43)

12/13 Feb. 1755 A William Davis witnessed a deed Saml. McElveney to John and Archibald Crockett. (DB B, p. 488-90, Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 38).

24 Apr. 1756 Robert Davis of Anson Co, to Alexander Crocket..."orphan and son of Robert Crocket, dec'd, in Augusta in Virginia"..."for natural love and affection" 202 A. on N. branch of Waxaw Creek...Robert Davis (S) Wit: Robert Ramsey, John Crocket, Repentance Townsend. (DB 1, p. 140, Anson Co., NC; "Anson Abstracts" p. 9)

23/24 Apr. 1756 William Beard of Anson Co. to Robert Davis (lease s5, release L.30 Va. money)...300 A. on Waxaw Creek...William Beard (S) Wit: John Crocket, Robert Ramsey, Repentance Townsend. (DB 1, p. 216-8, Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 13)

28 Mar. 1757 a Wm. Davis witnessed a deed from John Pickens to Robert McClenachan. (DB 1 p. 280-1, Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 16).

25 Jan. 1758 William Harrington to Thomas Davis for #20 Proc. money..200 A on Clarks Creek granted to sd Harrington 27 Sept. 1756. William Harrington (X) Wit: Edmund Lilly, Joshua Weaver. (DB 1 p. 322, Anson Co. NC. Ibid, p. 18).

23 Jan 1758 Saml Davis witnessed deed John Webb to Christopher Hunt land on N. side of Pee Dee. (DB 5, p. 166; Ibid, p. 28).

22 Jan 1759, Joel Yarbrough of Anson, planter, to Samuel Davis, of same, planter, for #20, land on east side of P. D. River, adj. Charles Robinson, John McCoy...100 A. granted to John Averide 27 Sept. 1756 (?)...Joel Yarbrough (S), Wit: Richard Yarbrough, Hun. Yarbrough, Thos. Davis. (DB 5, p. 49, Anson Co. NC; ("Anson Co. NC Deed Abstracts," Vol II 1757-1766, Brent Holcomb, 1975., p. 23)

22 Jan. 1763, Samuel Davis of Anson, planter, to George Terry, for 5# Va. money...200 A granted 24 Dec 1754 on N side of PD, mouth of Lake Creek...Samuel Davis (S), Wit: John Terry, James Terry, Elizabeth Terry. (DB 3, p. 64-5, Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 45).

19 July 1763, John Davies and wf Elizabeth of Meck., to Matthew Patton of same, (lease L.0.5, release L. ?)...600 a. granted to sd. Davis by pattent...on waters of Paw Creek and Long Creek, corner of an old survey made to Walter Davies...John Davis, Elis Davis (X), Wit: Moses Ferguson, Joseph More, Archibald McDowel. (Meck. Co. NC DB IV, 3rd part, p. 662-5; Holcomb "Meckl. Deeds v. I" p. 29)

16 Feb 1764 Samuel Davis, Jr. witnessed a deed Nicholas Bond and wf Alice to Thomas Baldwin w. side of Little River (DB 3, p. 126-7, Anson Co., NC; Ibid, p. 49).

25 Apr. 1764, Samuel Davis of Anson, to Thomas Boldin of same, for #11 proc. money...100A adj. Charles Robinson, John McCoy...granted to John Everitt 27 Sept. 1756...Samuel Davis (S) Wit: Charles Robinson, Caleb Touchstone. Recorded by Thos. Frohock, C.C. (DB 3, p. 241-2 Anson Co., NC; Ibid, p. 54)

Note: Mecklinburg Co. was formed from Anson in 1763 and included parts of what are now the South Carolina counties of York, Chester, Lancaster, Spartanburg, Union, Cherokee, Kershaw, Lawrens, Newberry, Greenville. In 1772 parts of Lancaster and York were cut off and included in SC.(Brent Holcomb "Mecklinburg Co. NC Deed Abstracts 1763-1779" page 0).

21 Apr. 1765, Samuel Davis of Anson, to Edward Almond of same, planter, for L.12 proc. money...100 A on Mill Cr., N side of Pee Dee, granted to Davis 5 Dec. 1760...Saml Davis (S) Wit: William Almond, William Morriss, John Parnall.

FIRST GENERATION

(DB 3, p. 206-7 Anson Co. NC; Ibid, p. 53a).

21 Oct. 1765. James Davies, planter and wf. Margaret (X) to John Davies, for 5 sh. stg. 460 ac. on s. side of Sugar Creek adj. Selwin and other lands of John Davies...part of 500 ac. patented to James Davies 19 Nov. 1764. Meck. Co., NC. (DB 11, p. 19; "Meck." p. 32)

22 Oct. 1765. Same to same for L.150 current NC money 460 a. on s. side Sugar Creek adj. Selwyn and other lands of John. (Ibid. p. 20).

The following deeds from Charlotte Co. Va. were abstracted by Joanne Lovelace Nance ("Charlotte Co. Va. Deeds 1765 - 1771", Lapin Press, Charlottesville, VA., 1990). This may be a different Samuel, who married a Martha. It is believed that the subject married a Hester. See remarks below.

4 Aug. 1766 Samuel Davis of Charlotte County to William Cook of same for L.25, 220 acres in Charlotte on the southern side of Wards Fork, bounded by lines of John Rice, Richard Ward, dec'd, George Scott, Samuel Davis, Perrin Alday, and William Cook. All houses, outhouses, fences, trees, woods, etc. (S) Samuel Davis. Dower rights of Martha Davis. Rec. 4 Aug. 1766 (DB1 109. p. 178).

With apologies to others, I respectfully doubt that this Samuel Davies was living in Virginia at the time Rev. Joseph Alexander married his daughter. For the benefit of future researchers I herewith list the deeds in Charlotte Co., VA:

6 Mar/ 1769 Samuel Davis of Charlotte Co. to Matthew Flournoy of same, for L.200,, 250 ac. in Charlotte on the west and upper side of Wrds Fork bounded by Perrin Alldays corner, the lines of Flournoy, Cook and Orr, and crossing old Meeting House Branch. All appurtenances Rec. 6 Mar. 1769 (S) Samuel Davis. Dower rights of Martha Davis (Charlotte Co. VA DB 2 #289; ibid, p. 145).

7 Nov. 1770 Samuel Davis to Matthews Flournoy for L.8, 16 acres in Charlotte on the waters of Wades Fork, beginning at said Davis's corner and along said Flournoy's line. All appurtenances. (S) Samuel Davis. Wit Caleb Johnston Samuel Johnston, Gabriel May. Rec. 3 Dec. 1770. (Charlotte Co. VA. DB 2 p. 394.)

The following deeds are recorded in Mecklinburg Co., N. C.:

27 Apr. 1774. John Killiah, blacksmith, to John Davis, millwright, for L.30 procl. 193 a. on the ridge between McMichael Creek and McAlpine Cr. joining John Frohock and adj. Elot, Stirret, and Yandel. (Meck. Co., NC DB 10, p. 135; "Meck." p. 6).

24 Jul. 1780. Wm (X) Barnett of Camden Dist. to William Davies for L.100. current SC money, 12 a. on the wagon road between NC and Sc and adj. William Davies old line Meck. Co. (DB 10, p. 445; "Meckl. " p. 22).

On 18 Nov. 1782 Joseph Frazier and wife Margaret sold to Samuel Davis Jr. 285 acres on Clark Creek adjoining the Barony line, Joseph Maxwell, Meteith, David Smith, the wagon road from Torrence to Charlotte, and Osborn for 15 pounds current NC money. Said land was granted to Fraser by Gov. Ed. Caswell 24 Mar. 1780. Wit: Benj. Lewis and John Davis. Prvd in Mar. 1785 Ct by oath of John Davis. Sam Martin CMC, ("Mecklinburg Co. NC Deed Records" p. 74).

1 Apr. 1784. Walter Bell of Rowan to George Davies for L.450 NC money 300 a. on Coddle Cr. adj. Samuel Ziklegg, William Hall, and the Coddle Cr. Meeting House. (Meck. Co. DB 12, p. 351; "Meck." p. 68).

28 Nov. 1788. George Walker of SC to Robert Davies, for L. 100 stg. 190 a. both sides of Waxhaw Cr. and incl. the impr. where John Stepenson now lives. (Meck. Co., NC. DB 13 p. 579; "Meck" p. 129).

FIRST GENERATION

In April 1793, Samuel Davis sold to Andrew Yadle 20 acres on Nichols Creek (Meck. Co. NC DB 14, p. 354).

The 1790 Census of Mecklinburg Co., NC., p. 159, shows Samuel Davis , a male with one female and six slaves. 1800 Census listing not found. The 1810 Census of Mecklinburg Co., NC, p. 39, shops Samuel Davis, over 45, with 5 slaves.

See the file of Dr. Samuel Davies Alesander for details of York Co. SC Court of Equity Bill 18 and other suits relating to litigation of the heirs over the estate of Samuel Davis.

The parents and the wife of Samuel have not been identified. He may have married a Hester Baldwin, since one of his grandchildren had a middle name Baldwin. There was a Samuel Davis in Augusta Co., VA from 1745 until 1779 who sued over his wife's dowery, but their wedding in 1758 would make them too young to be the parents of Esther who was born in about 1747. There is a record of a Joseph Alexander marrying an Esther Davis in Charlotte Co. VA. but the document is nearly illegeible and the name is not clear.

12 Mar. 1794 Samuel Davis deeded to John McKnitt Alexander for L.8 current NC money 285 ac. on Clarks Creek of Rocky R. adj. the Great Wagon Road, Aikens, David Smith, Osborn and Monteeth...which was deeded to grantor 18 Nov. 1789 by Joseph Dry(?). Wit: Isaac and Jno. Davis, Jos. Meek. Prvd in Jan. 1794 by Jos. Meek (Mecklinburg Co. NC Deed Book 14 p. 429; "Mecklinburg Co. NC Deed Records" p. 205).

On 26 Dec 1794 Rev. Joseph Alexander sold to Samuel Davis (his father-in-law) 50 acres. (Meck. Co. NC Deed Book 11 p. 156).

On Sept. 7, 1799 there was a state grant of land to Samuel Davis from Davie #1510 for 18 (28?) acres on Sugar Creek @ 50 shillings per 100 acres, adj. Nathan and James Orr and other lands of Davis. Wit: Wm. R. Davie, Gov. (Mecklinburg County NC Deed Bk. 14, p. 308; "Mecklinburg Co. NC Deed records" p. 191).

A copy of his will has not been found, but from estate papers it is certain that his only heir was Esther, the wife of Rev. Joseph Alexander. Since both were dead before his death, the children of Rev. Joseph and Esther became the only heirs.

The Estate of Samuel Davies was probated in Mecklinburg County, NC in the Feb. term of 1816, following the successful efforts of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander and James Garrison to have his will, which would have freed his slaves, overturned. He had an extensive estate, and the sale of his personal property brought in $3,116.00, in addition to his extensive land holdings and receivables. See the story of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander for the story of the litigation over the proceeds of the estate which was not finally settled until 1825. His estate included eight negroes. A John A. Orr bought the family Bible for $2.375. I would give many times as much to have it back.

On 12 Nov. 1819 there is a bill of slaves sold by Samuel Davis to David Davis. This was probably a sale by the Administrator of his estate, Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander.

He married Martha < **Baldwin** ?>, circa 1744 (??). Born, circa 1742 (??) in Charlotte Co., VA. Died, before 1815 (?), in Mecklinburg Co., NC.

Fifth great grandmother Ahf. 123.

Rev. Joseph Alexander's son George had Baldwin for a middle name, and his daughter Martha named her first son Baldwin. Since we know both lines on his father's side, it would appear this is a family name and probably the surname

FIRST GENERATION

of his wife's mother. Her possible ancestors could be Warren Baldwin, who received a North Carolina land grant 13 Sept 1735 , 100 ac. in Bladen Precinct on White Marsh (Patent Book 3 p. 279) and 8 June 1739 (Patent Book 8, p. 33) again on White Marsh in Bladen County (from which Mecklinburg originated) or James, probably a brother, father or son who also had a grant recorded Patent Book 3 page 291 on White Marsh in Sept. 1735. Research is needed to determine if this is in the area that became Anson and later Mecklinburg Counties.

There are two interesting deeds, one to a Boldwin and Boldin, both in 1764, which possibly deal with a Thomas Baldwin, who could be related to Martha. 16 Feb 1764 a Samuel Davis, Jr. witnessed a deed Nicholas and Alice Bond to Thomas Boldwin (DB 3 p. 126-7 Anson Co., NC), and 25 Apr 1764 Samuel Davis of Anson to Thomas Boldin (Ibid, p. 241-2). Children:

i. Esther[2] **Davies**[2]. Born, circa 1743 (?), in Charlotte Co., VA. Died, 13 Oct 1805, in York Co., SC. Burial: 1805, in Bullocks Creek, Presb. Cemetary. She married[3] Rev. Joseph **Alexander** VDM DD[4], son of Theophilus **Alexander** and Catherine **Wallace** <Wallis>, 12 Nov 1767, in Charlotte Co., VA.
Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 61.
She shares a monument to her husband at Bullocks Creek Church Cemetary. Presbyterian Church records indicate that she is the daughter of Samuel Davies, president of Princeton College, however, she appears to be the daughter of Samuel Davies (or Davis), a joiner and farmer of Mecklinburg Co., NC, and who seems to have been from Charlotte County Virginia where there is an almost illegible marriage bond between a Esther Davis and Joseph Alexander with Samuel Davis as bondsman. The many lawsuits filed by the heirs of Esther Davis Alexander, which are described in the account of Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander, indicate that she was indeed the only child of the Mecklinburg Davies or Davis. (See Lincoln "Alexander" for extensive account).

ii. Ester was an only child.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Lynn Chalkley, Chronicles of the Scotch Irish Settlement of VA; 3 vol., (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ. Co, 1965)., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Herman W. Ferguson, Geneal. Deed Abstr. Meckl. Co NC Books 10-14, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 74, 191, 205.

[2]Lon Will **Lincoln**, Joseph Alexander, Tanner, (Unpublished, MSS), in custody of Columbus,Miss. Public Library, Columbus, Miss. D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 8.

[3]MB 1764-1815 Charlotte Co. Va p.5 12 Nov 1767.Surety Samuel Davis.

[4]Lincoln:"Alexander", DAR "Patriot Index", Union County Historical Foundation, A History of Union County SC, (Greenville, SC., A Press Inc., 1977), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 72. & Draper Collection, Draper Collection of Manuscripts, (Madison, Wisc., Historical, Soc. of Wisc., 1929, Calendar of Tenn, and King Mtn., Papers [micro]), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 15

THE GUYTON FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. John[1] **Guyton** <?>[1]. Born, circa 1620 (??) in LaRochelle, Normandy, France. Died in Norwich, Norfolk, England.

Ninth great-grandfather Ahf. 2096.

This ancestor is not proved. A John Guyton was known to have lived in Norwich, Norfolk, England in 1635. He is the probable ancestor of Samuel Guyton, but there is no direct proof or evidence that he is the father of Samuel.

This family, believed to be French Hugenots, fled the environs of La Rochell in Normandy because of persecution for their Calvinistic beliefs. While many Hugenots fled first to Holland, it is believed our ancestors went first to England, arriving and welcomed as refugees. The name, variously spelled Guion, Guiton, or Guyon, and pronounced GEE-YAWN in the original French, usually became Guyton and Guiton in England and America, but there were many spelling variations.

There was a Chateau Roche-Guyon in the year 600 at Normandie on the Seine. There was a family at Mont St. Michel in 1075 with the title "de la Roche-Guyon". Around 1225 Hughes Goyon is called "Guion" after he became Seigneur de la Roche- Guyon at his father's death. A Gervais Guion was titled "ecuyer" in 1461.

In 1528, the Catholic King, under urging from the Pope, laid seige about La Rochelle which was not lifted until 25,000 of the 30,000 persons had died from starvation. Today a statue of "the Heroic Mayor, Jean Guiton stands in the town square." ("Guytons Galore", p. xii-xv).

Guizot-Gustave Masson, in The Concise History of France as cited by McCall in "Descendants", "records the fact that John Guiton was Burgess of LaRochelle at the time of the siege by Louis XIII, AD 1625. On page 353 'The Siege of LaRochelle has become famous in history; it lasted thirteen years and the brave Huguenots had to surrender in spite of the heroism of Guiton, the mayor of the town, assisted by the energy of the old Duchess of Robu'". McCall further quotes the World Book Encyclopedia as stating that the seige was led personally by Cardinal Richelieu, and surrender occurred in Oct. 1628. This John may be a son or relative of the old mayor, but there is no proof or documentation.

He married **Unknown** woman, circa 1642 (?), in Norfolk, England. Children:

2 i. Samuel[2] **Guyton** Sr. <Gytton>.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Samuel[2] **Guyton** Sr. <Gytton> (John <?>, 1)[2]. Born, circa 1643 (??). Died, **Jan 1696/7**, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: **1 Feb 1696/7**, in St.Martins at, Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

Eighth great-grandfather Afn. 1048.

Samuel is the first documented Guyton ancestor. The first record is found in the Register of St. George Tombland, Norwich, Norfolk England, page 73: under the listing "The names of them that was baptized in St. Georges Atombland in the year 1668: the Sonne of Samuell Gytton Baptized January the 10, 1668."

Some researchers have declared these early Guytons were Anglicans. Coming from a Hugenot family, it is more likely that they were Protestants. The Church of England, both in England and some of the colonies, had the civil function of recording births, deaths and marriages for all citizens, not just their church members, so the registrations do not necessarily indicate their church affiliation.

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname[3], circa 1666 (?), in Norfolk, England. Born, before 1667 (?), in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Jan 1696/7 (?), in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: **30 Jan 1696/7**, in St.Martins at, Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Children:

3 i. Samuel[3] **Guyton** Jr. <Gyton>.
ii. Sarah **Guyton**[4]. Born, 11 Mar 1676/7, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 23 Mar 1677/8, in Norwich, Norfolk, England.
iii. Elizabeth **Guyton**[4]. Born, 25 Jul 1680, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 30 Jan 1696/7, in Norwich, Norfolk, England.

THIRD GENERATION

3. Samuel[3] **Guyton** Jr. <Gyton> (Samuel Sr. <Gytton>, 2)[5]. Born, 10 Jan 1668/9, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Jan 1728/9, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 10 Jan 1668/9, in St. George, at Tombland, Norfolk, England. Burial: 15 Jan 1728/9, in St. Martin, at Palace, Norwich, England.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 524.

While this family appears to have been Hugenot fugitives from France, their activities here are recorded by the Church of England, which had the civil function of recording births, deaths and marriages for all citizens.

It appears that only Samuel Guyton Jr.'s sons John and Benjamin migrated to America, settling in Calvert, then Baltimore (later Harford) Counties, Maryland before 1726.

Register of St. George at Tombland, p. 73, shows "Samuell the sonne of Samuel Gytton Baptised January the 10, 1668". His marriage to Margaret Underwood is recorded there 22 Dec. 1691, and the birth of their son John is recorded Feb. 19, 1696, page 121, St. Martin at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk as follows :" GYTON Jn s of Sam and Mgt." (See LDS Film Rolls #0094947 and #089470 St. Martin at Palace)

He married[6] Margaret **Underwood**[7], 22 Dec 1691, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Born, circa 1672 (?), in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Jan 1731/2, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 16 Jan 1731/2, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich.

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 505.

Her parents are unknown. Children:

i. Margaret[4] **Guyton**[8]. Born, Oct 1695, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 18 Oct 1695, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

4 ii. John **Guyton** <Giton, Guiton>.

iii. Samuel **Guyton**[9]. Born, 9 Oct 1698, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, 1786, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 9 Oct 1698, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 13 Mar 1786, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England. He married Sarah **Unknown** woman, May 1722 (?), in St. Martins, at Palace.

iv. Lydia **Guyton**[10]. Born, 24 Sep 1699, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 24 Sep 1699, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

v. Elizabeth **Guyton** <1>[11]. Born, 4 Feb 1700/1, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Mar 1701, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 4 Feb 1700/1, in St. Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 3 Mar 1700/1, in St. Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

5 vi. Benjamin **Guyton**.

THIRD GENERATION

vii. Elizabeth **Guyton**[12]. Born, 27 Oct 1703, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, 27 Nov 1783, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 27 Oct 1703, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 27 Nov 1783, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England[13]. She married Unknown **Smith**[14].

See p. 792 of St. Gregory Palace register for the record of her birth.

viii. Joseph **Guyton**[15]. Born, 17 Aug 1705, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, May 1757, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 17 Aug 1705, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 15 May 1757, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

St. Martin at Palace parish register shows he served as a witness at a wedding on 25 Dec. 1755.

ix. Nathaniel **Guyton**[16]. Born, 1 Jul 1707, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, 1720, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 1 Jul 1707, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 30 Aug 1720, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

x. William **Guyton**[17]. Born, Mar 1709, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Feb 1714/5, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 26 Mar 1709, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 26 Feb 1714/5, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

xi. Epaphras **Guyton**[18]. Born, 3 Feb 1711/2, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, 25 Mar 1712, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Christened, 3 Feb 1711/2, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Burial: 25 Mar 1712, in St.Martin, at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England.

FOURTH GENERATION

4. John[4] **Guyton** <Giton, Guiton> (Samuel Jr. <Gyton>, 3)[19]. Born, 19 Feb 1696/7, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, Mar 1783, in Harford Co., MD. Baptism: 19 Feb 1696/7, in St. Martin, at Palace, Norwich, England. Burial: 1783, in Harford Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 252.

His Baptismal Record from St. Martin at Palace, Norwich, Norfolk, England shows he was born Feb. 19, 1696/7 and states that he is the son of Samuel and Margaret Guyton.

He, followed by his brother Benjamin, was the first Guyton ancestor to come to America, arriving by 1718, probably living first in Calvert County, MD at Upper Hundred Cliffs, on a peninsula 100 miles south of Baltimore. He was in Baltimore County by 1726 when he married Mary Underhill. He served in the British Colonial Wars, and was in the Maryland Militia in 1748 under Com. Issac Sutton, Lt. Joseph Wilson, and Ensign William Alnutt, according to M. P. Gore (Box 65, Hopewell, AL., who cites "Harford County Mss. Collection", Maryland Historical Society, Baltimore, MD). (Note: I have also found a John Guyton who claimed 313 ac, Gloster Co., Kingston Parish, VA 6 Mar 1674/5 for transportation of 3 persons per Nugent "Cavaliers", p 161).

Some reserchers have stated he was a member of St. George "Old Sputia" Parish, and was an officer there in 1763. ("Guytons Galore" p. 19).

The birthdates shown below of his children are from his family Bible now in the posession of Lela M. Beatty, Stewartstown, PA, and was published by Mathew Corey, Philadelphia, 1811. The place of residence when records were written was the Guyton home near Shawsville, Harford Co., MD., and shows Samuel b. 16 Nov. 1727; Joseph b. 17 Sept 1732; Nathaniel b. 29 Mar 1735; Sarah b. 3 Jan 1737; Abraham b. 8 May 1740; Isaac b. 19 Aug. 1742; Jacob b. 11 Nov. 1744; Mary b. 4 May 1747; John b. 1 Sept. 1750; Joshua b. 10 Aug 1757 m. Sarah ???.

Several of his descendants moved to South Carolina between 1761 and 1765.

His will dated 17 Nov. 1782 and probated 25 Mar. 1783 left his grandson Thomas Mitchel Guyton, one ewe, and daughter Sarah 100(?) pounds. "To my seven sons and one daughter, Mary Underhill, namely Samuel, Joseph, Nathaniel, Isaac, Jacob, John and Joshua one shilling sterling. To my well beloved wife Mary Guiton my whole estate real and personal during her natural life and widowhood and to be at her disposal and appoint my son Abraham with her as Exec. 17 Nov. 1782. (s) John Guyton, Wit: John Gray, John McDonald, William Patterson (Harford Co. MD, Wills , AJ#2 p. 231 per "Harford Wills" p. 29, 287).

He married[20] Mary **Underhill** <?>[21], circa 1726, in Harford Co., MD. Born, 21 Nov 1713 (?), in Calvert(Harford), Co., MD. Died, after 1805 (?), in Harford Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 253.

Her parentage is unknown. There were a number of Underhill's in Kent County, MD., including a John who married Sarah Lane 14 Jan 1701. There were also some Quakers by this name.

FOURTH GENERATION

After the death of her husband, she and her son, as Executors, sold their estate, "Prospect", to her sons John and Joshua for five pounds each on Sept. 23, 1785, and recorded Nov. 16, 1786. She was alive to sign an indenture Feb. 13, 1805. ("Guytons Galore " p. 21) Children:

6 i. Samuel[5] **Guyton**.
7 ii. Joseph **Guyton** <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>.
8 iii. Nathaniel **Guyton**.
iv. Sarah **Guyton**[22]. Born, 3 Jan 1737/8, in Calvert Co., MD.
9 v. Abraham **Guyton**.
vi. Isaac **Guyton**[23]. Born, 19 Aug 1742, in Calvert, (Harford) Co., MD. Died, 1791, in Harford Co. MD.
He is probably the Issac Guyton who witnessed the will of William Bond 29 Nov. 1787/ 21 Oct. 1788. (Ralph H. Morganm Jr., Harford County Wills 1774-1800 Harford County, Maryland Silver Springs, MD, Family Line Publications. 1990. p. 11).
vii. Jacob **Guyton**[24]. Born, 11 Nov 1744, in Calvert Co., MD.
viii. Mary Underhill **Guyton** "Molly"[25]. Born, 4 May 1747, in Calvert, (Harford) Co., MD. She married Unknown **Underhill**.
Barnes, in "Baltimore Families" has her as marrying an Underhill. Other sources suggest that her mother was Mary Underhill. (P. 287).
10 ix. John **Guyton** Jr.
11 x. Joshua **Guyton**.

5. Benjamin[4] **Guyton** (Samuel Jr. <Gyton>, 3)[26]. Born, 1702, in Norwich, Norfolk, England. Died, 1776, in Baltimore Co., MD. Christened, 4 Feb 1701/2, in St.Gregory, Parish, Norwich, Norfolk, England. Prob of Est: 7 Jul 1776, in Baltimore Co., MD.

His twin sister died soon after their birth.

Benjamin followed his brother John to America, arriving in Baltimore in 1719. He and his brother John settled first in Calvert County, moving to Baltimore County during the 1750's where they lived near each other.

There is some confusion between the authors of "Guyton's Galore" and "Baltimore Families" regarding Benjamin's marriages and children. Neither knows the name of his first wife. Barnes states he married a 2nd wife Catherine Adams in 1765. "Guytons" gives her to his son Benjamin in 1765. Barnes lists the marriage of a son Underwood, who is not included by "Galore". Barnes lists an Elizabeth as marrying Alexander Smith 24 Jan. 1758 in Balt. Co; "Galore" calls her Eleanden, and adds a sister Katherine or Catherine not included by Barnes. Maybe there is some work to be done here.

According to "Baltimore Families" p. 287, he left a will 17 Apr 1774 probated 9 July 1776. Sources per "Balt. Families: Balt. Co. Admin. Accts. Libre 4, p. 243; Lib. 7 p. 346; Lib. 10 p. 539; Wills, MdHR Lib. 2 p. 83, Lib. 3 p. 339, 462; St. John's Parish register.

He married, first, **Unknown** Woman[25], circa 1730 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, before 1755 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Children:

i. Henry[5] **Guyton**[27]. Born, circa 1726 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. He married[28], first, Sarah **Holt**, 17 Apr 1758, in St Johns Par.,

FOURTH GENERATION

Baltimore Co., MD. He married, second, Margaret **Underwood**.

ii. Benjamin **Guyton**[29]. Born, circa 1728 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. He married[30] Amelia **Scarff**, 13 Dec 1753, in St. John's Par., ,Baltimore Co., MD.

iii. Underwood **Guyton**[25]. Born, circa 1730 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. He married[31] Priscilla **Jackson**, 12 Aug 1762, in St. Johns Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

He is not listed in "Guyton's Galore as a son of Benjamin.

iv. Margaret **Guyton**[32]. Born, circa 1732 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. She married[25] Samuel **Foster**, 1750 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

v. Lydia **Guyton**[29]. Born, circa 1734 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. She married[25] Unknown **Fouth** <Trout?> in Baltimore Co., MD.

vi. Katherine **Guyton**[29].

There is some disagreement between "Balt. Familes" and "Guytons Galore" regarding the children of Benjamin Guyton. "Guytons Galore names a Katherine or Catherine as being named in his will, "Balt. Families" lists neither but states that Benjamin married a second wife Catherine Adams in 1756, while "Guytons Galore" awards her to Benjamin's son in 1765 as his second wife. If she was the second wife of the first Benjamin, she might have been named as receiving a childs share of the estate, which was often done with second wives. At any rate, this relationship is uncertain.

12 vii. Elizabeth **Guyton** "Betsy".

He married[33], second, Catherine **Adams**[34], 26 Sep 1756, in St. Johns Par., Harford Co., MD. Born, circa 1730, in Harford Co., MD.
Catherine may have been Benjamin's second wife.

FIFTH GENERATION

Margaret apparently died without issue.

The Will of Joseph Guyton of Union District...being infirm in Body through the Decays of old Age... To my son Joseph Guyton, all the lands that I am posessed of or now own Reserving to the Children of my son Abraham Guyton, Dec'd., as much of my land as will include the Spring and Still house now occupied by Them; also reserving to the children of my daughter Betsy Parker, that piece of land they now live upon, above Isaac Parker's spring, then along the first line of my land to a stake at the waggon road thence a straight course towards the creek to a walnut corner, near the creek by John Parker's fence; also to my son Joseph Guyton I Will and Bequeath all my farming utensils and my part of our waggon and gears Also my Negro Man named Catto; Item, to my son Aaron Guyton, I bequeath one feather bed and furniture; Item, to my two sons-in-law John Smith and Jonathan Smith, I will to each of them one dollar....; and my will is that my negroe woman named Silvy and her children be equally divided amongst my children in the following manner, viz: the three children of my son Moses Guyton, decd., Hannah Fondrin, Salley Guyton, & Tabitha Guyton, one part to be equally divided amongst them; also the children of my deceased daughter Betsy Parker, one share to be equally divided amongst them; And my children Aaron Guyton, Joseph Guyton, Molly Smith and Hannah Martin, each of them a share By lot Agreable to the Appraisement Bill and not by sale; and the children of my son Abraham Guyton to have one share of said Negroes to be Equally divided amongst them as above, and the remainder of my goods and chattels I Will that they be equally divided amongs all my children. My son Abraham's children to take one part to be equally divided amongst them; and the three daughters of my son Moses, dec'd. above named one share to be equally divided amongst them; and the children of my dec'd daughter Betsy Parker one share to be equally divided among them and also to my son Aaron Guyton and my son Joseph Guyton one share equally divided among them, Also my two daughters Molly Smith and Hannah Martin, each of them a share as above; Reserving my saddle and watch which I will and bequeath to my Grandson Abraham Guyton by my son Joseph;... my son Joseph Guyton and my son-in-law Alexander Martin, exrs...., 26 may 1818, Joseph Guyton (X) (LS) Wit: Nicholis Cory, Gabriel Petty, Sally Petty. Proved on oath of Nicholas Corry Esq. before William Rice and Recorded 3 Aug. 1818. (Will Book B, p. 48-9 Union Co. SC*).

Joseph Guyton and Alexander Martin, Exrs. made bond 1 Oct. 1818. The Inventory of the estate of Joseph Guyton (Sr.) included the following: Negro Boy Bill $400., Negro wench and child $700, Negro Boy Jerry $350, Negro boy Moses $230, Brindle cow and calf 16, brindle cow 16, whiteface cow & calf 16, white backed cow and yearling 16, 2 heifers 12, Sorrell horse and bridle 45, Young mare 55, 6 sows, 1 barrow, 16 shoats, 8 geese, 4 sheep. Appraised by Gabriel Patty, Benj. Morgan, Thos. Blake. Total appraised value $2,269.96 1/4. The total actually raised by sale of personal property $2,560.74 1/2. It is interesting to note that there were three lots of books, sold to Joseph Guyton (Jr.), Martha Guyton, and Mary Smith. It would be interesting to know the titles, which were not mentioned. The slaves sold included a boy named Bill $400., a wench and child for $700., Negro boys Jerry $350. and Moses 230.(Box 11 Package 1 Union Co., SC Estate Files*). The abandoned Guyton cemetary is located near the Abingdon Creek Baptist Church in what is now Cherokee County. It is said that only the headstone of Hannah is now standing.

He married[42] Hannah **Whitaker**[43], daughter of Abraham **Whitaker** <Wittacre> and Ann **Petite** <Puttee>, 12 Dec 1754, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

FIFTH GENERATION

Jury. 25 Sept 1786 Joseph served on Grand Jury. (Union Co. MB 1, p. 62, 80; "Union Co. Court", p. 54, 67)

26 Dec. 1786 Joseph Guyton and Isaac Parker are named to arbitrate a dispute between Sarah Davison and Moses Guyton. On 15 Jan. 1787, recorded 26 Mar. 1787, the arbitrators delivered a verdict in favor of Sarah Davison requiring Moses Guyton, for trespass, pay L40.10 Sterling. (MB 1, p. 105, 125; "Union Co. Court" p. 103, 105).

In 1787 Joseph purchased land from John McMillan (DB B p. 240 Union Co., SC (I*).

24 Dec. 1787 Joseph Guyton, Isaac Smith and Issac Parker and others appointed to Grand Jury. On 26 Dec. 1787 Joseph and Moses Guyton were named as arbitrators to hear a dispute between Richard and Sarah Penell, Excrs and Absalom Petty. (MB p. 161, 167; "Union Co. Court" p. 136, 141).

24 Mar. 1788. Joseph Guyton selected to serve on Grand Jury. (MB p. 179. "Union Co. Court" p. 151).

The 1790 Census of 96 District, Union Co., SC p. 93: Joseph Guiton 2 males over age 16, 1 male 0-15, 4 females. His son Moses and brother Nathaniel lives nearby.

7 Jan 1791 147 acres was surveyed for Joseph Guyton in 96 District, Union County, on Abinton's (sic) Creek adj. Guyton's own land and the road to Smith's Ford. A S. C. State Land Grant was made 26 May 1791 (S. C. Misc. State Plats 1784-1848 v. 27 p. 37; S. C. State Land Grants v. 28 p. 399; Commissioner of Locations, Upper 96 Dist. v. D p. 120, SC Archives, Columbia, SC**).

4 April 1791. A lease and release from John McMillon to Joseph Guyton Proved before a Justice and Ordered to be recorded. (MB p. 335; "Union Co. Court" p. 287).

1 Jan. 1794. Joseph Guyton named as an appraiser of the estate of John Herrington. ("Union Co. Court" p. 371).

1 Nov. 1797 Joseph Guyton bought 75 ac. land Union County from Jacob Gardner L. 50 Wit: Moses Guyton, Jonathan Smith. (DB E p. 39-41 Union Co., SC*).

The census of 1800, Union Co. SC, p. 241 shows Joseph Gyton, man and wife over 45 with 2 slaves.

12 April 1800 Joseph Guyton to Abraham Guyton for L. 50, 100 ac Union Co., S side Broad River on waters of Abiton (Abbington) Cr granted to Robert Willson 1770 (Union Co., SC DB I/69*).

The census of Union Co., 1810 p. 232 lists Joseph Gaiton, man and wife over 45 with 3 slaves.

Joseph Guyton was named as Executor, with Alexander Martin, of his brother Abraham's will recorded 4 March 1816. 1 May 1816 he made bond with Alexander Martin 1 May as Executors of his brother Abraham Guyton's estate (WB B, p. 18, Union Co., SC).

1 June 1818. Joseph Guyton, Sr. deed to the children of his daughter Betsy Parker, dec'd., John Parker, Rachel Malcombson, Amos Parker, Hannah Smith, Sarah Parker, Isaac Parker, Joseph Parker 25 ac. for love and affection W. sd. Broad River Waters of Abbot's Creek bd. Isaac Parker's Spring, Waggon Road, Creek, John Parker's fence. Joseph (X) C. Guyton. Wit. Silas A. Parker, Isaac Guiton (Union Co., SC DB O/254*).

Three of his children are not mentioned in his will dated 26 May 1818 and probated 3 Aug. 1818. Mary and Molly are listed seperately in the Mormon records, but are most likely the same person, Molly being a common nickname for Mary. John was alive at the time of his father's death but is not mentioned.

FIFTH GENERATION

6. Samuel[5] **Guyton** (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[35]. Born, 6 Nov 1727, in Calvert, (Harford)Co., MD. Died, before 1783 (?), in Harford Co., MD.
Not mentioned in the will of his father John dated in 1872 and probated 1873.

He married, first, Ann **Chance**[36].

He married, second, Lucretia **Rusk** <or Russ>[37]. Born, before 1780 (??). Children:

i. Jacob[6] **Guyton**[38]. Born, 2 Nov 1780 (?). Died, 14 Oct 1836 (?). He married Margaret **McRae**[39], 20 Jan 1799 (?).

7. Joseph[5] **Guyton** <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton> (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[40]. Born, 17 Sep 1732, in Calvert, (Harford) Co., MD[41]. Died, 3 Aug 1818, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Military Sv in French, Indian Wars, Rev. War. Burial: 1818, in Cherokee Co., SC. Census: 1810, in Union Co., SC. Census: 1800, in Union Co., SC.
Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 126.
He married Hannah Whitaker 12 Dec 1754 in St. John's Parish, Baltimore Co., MD ("Baltimore Families" p. 287).
Joseph and his brothers Nathaniel and Abraham moved from Maryland to the Broad River in the Union District, SC between 1761 and December 1765 when his son Abraham was born. His lands were some 20 miles below Gaffney bordering on Abingdon Creek on the west side of the Broad River, and, according to his plats, on Smith's Ford Road (McCall "Some Descendants" p. 1).
Joseph rendered patriotic service during the Revolutionary War. He is listed by the DAR in the "Patriot Index," p. 291 , "Guyton, Joseph: b 1741 d 1818 m Hannah Whitaker PS SC." Two of his sons, Moses and Aaron, had distinguished military records in that struggle. He filed Revolutionary War claims against S. C. in entry book 130, Return # 75. In Audited Account of Rev. War Claims #3189 Joseph Guyton was paid L.40 for a horse lost in the Public Service, and L.22.10 for a gun lost in service. The Ident was issued 24 Jan 1789. (SC Audited Accounts of Rev. War Claims, v. 62 p. 303, SC Archives, Columbia, SC*)
24 Oct. 1778 Alexander Johnson and Margret, his wife, sold to Joseph Guyton for ten pounds current SC money a plantation or tract of land of 60 acres a part of 200 acres originally granted to Rev. Wilson on Abbington's Creek, 96 District. /s/Alexander Johnson. Wit: John Barnes, Hugh Rogers, Alexander Brown (DB A p. 97-101 Union Co., SC*). He also bought another tract at the same time which was recorded 1785.
26 June 1786 Moses and Joseph Guyton were named to serve on the Grand

FIFTH GENERATION

Born, **26 Mar 1729**, in St. Johns Parish, Harford Co., MD[44]. Died, 30 May 1812 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Burial: 1812 (?), in Abingdon Creek, Cherokee Co., SC.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 127.

Her marker at the abandoned Guyton Cemetary near the Abingdon Baptist Church in what is now Cherokee County, SC reads "In Memory of Hannah W. Guyton who died 5/30/1812 in the 81st year of her life".

Children:

i. Mary[6] **Guyton** "Molly"[45]. Born, circa 1755, in Craven Co., SC. Died, 1831 (?), in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1830, in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1810, in Union Co., SC. Census: 1820, in Union Co., SC. She married Capt. Abraham **Smith** Esq.[46], son of Henry **Smith** Sr. and Amelia **Unknown** "Amy, Emie, Aime", circa 1774 (?), in Camden Dist., York Co., SC.

Fourth great-grandmother Ahf. 63.

Widowed in 1806, her husband bequeathed her the "remainder of the land where I now live and slaves Hanna, Rena, Kate, London, Pompey and Mark."

The 1810 census of Union County, SC, page 232, shows the widowed Mary age 45+, with 1 male 0-10, 1 male 16-26, 1 male 26-45, 1 female 10-16, 1 female age 16-26. Abraham's brothers John and David live nearby.

The following deeds do not appear to be of our family, but are noted for reference. 1818 Deed Book Q/65-68 Union County, SC, John, George and Samuel Smith sold a tract of land 306 ac on Hages Creek Union Co. to Mary Smith for $1,000. On 26 Aug 1818 Samuel Smith, George Smith and Mary Smith sold to John Smith 340 ac. Union Co. waters of the Broad River on Fannings Creek for $1,000 (Union Co., SC DB Q 67-68*).

1820 Census of Union County SC p. 146; Mary Smith 1 male age 16-25, 1 male 26-44, 1 female over 45 with 7 slaves. William Smith lives nearby.

26 Apr. 1822 Mary Smith and John Smith, planters, sold 42 ac to John Jeffries for $210, being an 1/8 part of 336 acres on Gilkey's Creek deeded to Abrm. Smith by Nathaniel Jeffries (Union Co., SC DB R-128-129*). 26 Apr. 1822 Mary Smith and John Humphries sold 84 acres to John Jeffries Sr, being an undivided 1/4 of 336 acres located on Gilkey's Creek (Ibid DB R-129-130*). 2 May 1822 Mary Smith, late wife of Abraham Smith, dec'd, and Daniel Smith to John Jeffries, Sr. for $210. 42 ac. being an undivided 1/8 part of 336 ac located both sides of Gilkey's Cr. (Ibid DB R-128-129*). 5 Nov. 1824 Mary Smith to Amos Davis for $350 42 acres being an undivided 1/8 of lands willed by Abraham Smith to me during my life, then to Moses Smith, my son, who died intestate without heirs. Both sides Gilkey's Creek (Ibid DB S/498-499*). 5 Nov. 1824 Mary Smith to Amos Davis 84 ac for $350 1/4 part of 366 ac willed by Abrm. Smith dec'd to me during life and at death to my son Moses who d. intestate w/o heirs. Both sides of Gilkey's Creek (Ibid S-500-501*)

She moved to Pickens County, AL., during the late 1820's,

FIFTH GENERATION

probably living with or near her daughters Hannah and Catherine and their husbands, Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander and Dr. D. William Richards.

20 Sept 1827 Samuel J. Hoey and wife Clarissa sold to John Jeffires Sr. 126 ac for $630, being an undivided 3/8 interest of 336 ac. purchased from the individual interests of Mrs. Sarah Davis, Dr. Samuel D. Alexander and wife, and Dr. William Richards and wife by Amos Davis and conveyed to me.(Ibid DB S/499-500*).

In the 1830 census of Pickens Co., AL., p. 114, she is probably the female age 70-80 living with Dr. William Richards, her son-in-law.

16 Sept. 1830. Mary Smith of Pickens County, AL, widow and relict of Abraham Smith, appoints Joseph Guyton to be attorney in fact to sell land on Gilkey's Creek, Union County, SC containing 336 acres, land willed to her by her deceased husband Abraham Smith. Mary Smith. Wit. William K. Brown and Alex'r Martin (Union Co., SC DB T-486-487*).

Abstract of York County SC Probate case 2 file 59: Sarah Davis suit for partition of two tracts of land formerly belonging to Abraham Smith, dec'd, of Union District now in the estate of Mary Smith, dec'd, of Pickens County, Al., who died in 1831 and whose will was recorded in Book W, p. 359 York Co. SC, 1 Aug 1831, which shows her heirs to be as follows:

Sarah Davis of York Co. SC; John Smith; Daniel Smith; Abraham Smith; Mary Humphries, wife of John Humphries of Mississippi; Hannah, wife of Samuel Davies Alexander; and Abraham Smith, Jr. as guardian for the children of Henry Smith, dec'd: Rachel Smith Morgan; George; Henry; Nathaniel: Sarah; Janey (or Jamey) Eleanor, Synthia (or Seymantha).

The Sheriff of York County sold for Mary Smith 239 acres on Bullock's Creek, York County to John Hemphill, Deed Book L, p. 456 in 1832.

Hannah and Samuel Alexander sent power of attorney executed 9/3/1833 which was notarized by their son, J. M. Alexander. Copies of estate papers are in authors's files.

FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE ABRAHAM SMITH FAMILY

13 ii. Maj. Moses **Guyton**.

14 iii. Elizabeth **Guyton** "Betsy".

15 iv. Aaron Steele **Guyton**.

16 v. Sarah **Guyton** "Sally".

17 vi. Abraham **Guyton**.

vii. John **Guyton**[47]. Born, circa 1769 (?), in Union Co. SC. Died, 19 Sep 1776, in Indian Wars. He married Mary Lavinia **Unknown surname**[48].

According to Bobby Gilmer Moss, in "Roster of S. C. Patriots in the American Revolution", p. 395, John Guyton was killed on the Cherokee Expedition on 19 Sept. 1776 while serving under Capt. Peter Clinton and Col. Thomas Neel per Fairies.

viii. Hannah **Guyton**[49]. Born, 1773 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

FIFTH GENERATION

Died, 17 Jan 1850 (?). She married Alexander **Martin**. Named in father's will of 1818.

18 ix. Joseph **Guyton**.

19 x. Margaret <Katherine?> **Guyton**.

8. Nathaniel[5] **Guyton** (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[50]. Born, 29 Mar 1735, in Calvert, (Harford) Co., MD. Died, Sep 1810, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Census: 1800, in Union Co., SC. Census: 1810, in Union Co., SC.

Nathaniel Guyton filed a Revolutionary War claim in entry book page 130 return #75, S. C. Dept. of Archives and History. See Audited Account X1439, v. 72, p. 335, and AA 3191 v. 62 p. 335). He is said to have served under General Francis Marion, the Swamp Fox.

22 Jan 1773 Wm. W. McMullen to Nathaniel Guyton of Craven Co. for 10 shillings 94 ac. part of 190 ac. conveyed from Henry Smith to Wm. McMullen on SW bank of Broad River. Rec. 24 Apr. 1789 (Union Co., SC DB B p. 264-5*).

24 Sept 1787 Deed of Conveyance from George Blanton to Mathew Caldwell for 200 acres of land proved by Nathaniel Guiton and William Lankford. ("Union Co. SC County Court Minutes" p. 117). He was involved in a land transaction Union Co., SC DB 264-5.

5 Sept 1789 Nathaniel Guyton filed plats on 260 ac. Broad River and 240 ac. S. sd. Cherokee Cr. Union Co. (SC State Plats 1784-1810 v. 25 pp 43-44, SC State Grants v. 26 p. 359 & 426, also in Book D p. 59 Comm. of Locations, Upper 96 Dist. SC Archives**). The Commissioner of locations also shows a 120 ac. plat on west sd. Broad River, Union Co. (Ibid, v. D p. 317).

5 Sept. 1789 Nathaniel had two plats of 260 and 240 acres recorded for him (SC State Misc. Plats 1784-1848 v. 25 pp. 43-44, SC Archives, Columbia).

29 Sept. 1789. p. 266 A lease and release from Wm. McCullock and wife to Nathaniel Guiton proved and recorded.(Ibid, p. 223).

The 1790 Census of 96 District, Union Co., SC shows Nathaniel Guiton with 2 males over age 16, 3 males under age 16, 3 assorted females and 3 slaves. He lives next door to Zack Bullock and William Chambers.

May Court, 1791 Will of Henry Smith dec'd was proven by Nathaniel Guyton, an evidence thereto, & ordered to be recorded. (York Co. Court, MB A, p. 305; "York Co. Court Records" p. 94).

7 Nov. 1791 Nathaniel bought land from James Terrell for L. 50, 150 acres on Broad River (DB C p. 83 Union Co., SC*).

June Court 1792 Deed of Conveyance from James Terrell to Nath'l Guyton proved and recorded. (Union Co. DB C-63-65).

1 Jan 1794 Nathaniel Guiton named as Petty Juror (Ibid, p. 370). 1 June 1798, Nathaniel Guiton to serve as Grand Juror (Ibid, p. 495).

The 1800 census of Union County p. 241 shows Nathaniel Guiton and wife over 45 with 2 males and 2 females over 16 and under 26, 1 female 26-45.

The 1810 census of Union Co. p. 232 shows the widow Sarah over 45 and Nathaniel, Jr. as head of household age 26-45, which would indicate the enumeration was done after the death of Nathaniel Sr. It would appear the Nathaniel Jr. has no wife at this time since the other household members are 1 male 10-16, 1 male and 2 females age 0-10. There are now 10 slaves.

Will of Nathaniel Guyton of Union District.... to my wife Sarah Guyton, all that part of my estate that I received with her when we were married excepting what I paid to her children upon her and their account, with the addition of my white pacing mare, the full privelege of the house wherein we

FIFTH GENERATION

now live during her life. To my son Isaac Guyton, the plantation whereon he now liveth; to my son Jacob, the land upon Cherokee Creek, Spartanburg District; to my son John, the plantation wheron he now liveth; to my son Nathaniel, the plantation whereon I now live (excepting the dwelling house for his mother and sister Hannah during their lives or until their marriage) also my smith tools, reserving a privelege for any of his brothers to work upon them; to my daughter Hannah Guyton, plantation adjoining the place whereon I now live upon the river adjoining Morris land, containing 120 acres, and to enjoy the privelege of my dwelling house with her mother as above, she paying to her sister Molley Tat(?) and Emmy Crittenden, one dollar each; my sons Isaac Guyton & Jacob Guyton, exrs., 2 Jan 1806. Nathaniel Guyton (N) (LS) Wit: Nicholas Corry, Robert Corry, James Corry. Proved by James Corry, 1 Oct. 1810. (Will Book A, p. 155-6, Union County , SC.*).

He married Sarah **Unknown** Surname[51]. Born, circa 1738 (??). Died, after 1806, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

In the will of her husband Nathaniel Guyton probated 1 Oct. 1810, his wife Sarah was granted use of the plantation and house where he then lived, along with daughter Hannah, for life or until remarriage, all that part of the estate he received with her at the time of their marriage, and the use of his white pacing mare. The terms of the will indicate that she had children by an earlier marriage. Children:

i. Mary[6] **Guyton** "Molley"[52]. Born, circa 1762 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 19 Jan 1854 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married Unknown Male **Tate** <Tot> <Tat>[53].

In the will of her sister Hannah Guyton, probated 4 Nov. 1816, her sister Mollet Tat (elsewhere shown "Tot") shared the estate with her sister Amey and brothers Isaac, Nathaniel and John.

ii. Amy **Guyton**[54]. Born, circa 1764 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married Unknown Male **Crittendon**.

In the will of her sister Hannah, probated in Nov. 1816, Amey Crittenden is given her best bed and furniture, and shared the rest of the estate with her sister Molley and brothers Isaac, Nathaniel and John.

iii. Hannah **Guyton**[55]. Born in SC. Died, 1816, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

In the will of Hannah Guyton's father Nathaniel, Will Book A, p. 247, Union Co. SC, probated 1 Oct. 1810 in Union County SC, he granted the use of his house to his wife and daughter Hannah for their lives or until their marriage, and to his dtr. Hannah a Plantation adjoining where he now lives upon the river below adjoining Morris land, containing 120 acres, she paying to her sisters Molly Tate and Emy Crittendedn one dollar each.

The Will of Hannah Guyton of Union District... to my sister Amey Crittenden, my best bed and furniture; remainder of my estate to be equally divided between my three brothers Isaac Guyton, Nathaniel Guyton and John Guyton and my two sisters Molly Tot (Tat) and Amey Crittenden. Brothers Isaac and

FIFTH GENERATION

Nathaniel Guyton, exrs., Nov, 1814. Hannah Guyton (X), Wit. James McKown, Joseph Alsworth, Nicholas Corry. Proved and recorded 4 Nov. 1816. (Will Book B., p. 29. Union Co. SC.*).

20 iv. Isaac **Guyton**.

v. Jacob **Guyton**[56]. Died, Oct 1810, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

Jacob Guyton filed a plat of 53 ac. on br. Thicketty Cr., Union Co. between 1799-1803 (Comm. of Locations, Upper 96 District, v. F p. 129, SC Archives).

Jacob was named as an heir and Executor of his father's will probated 1 Oct. 1810 in Union County, SC. He received the land on Cherokee Creek in the Spartanburg District.

vi. John **Guyton**[57]. Died in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

In the will of his father, probated 1 Oct. 1810, he inherited the plantation where he then lived.

In 1816 he inherited a part of his unmarried sister Hannah's estate.

vii. Nathaniel **Guyton**[57]. Died in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

9 Dec. 1805 Nathaniel had a plat of 192 ac. Union Co. surveyed for him SC Misc. Plats 1784-1810 v. 41. p. 37 SC Archives, Columbia).)

In the will of his father probated 1 Oct. 1810, his son Nathaniel received the father's plantation except for the dwelling house where the widow and daughter Hannah lived, and his smithy tools.

The 1810 census of Union Co., SC, shows this Nathaniel as head of household, his father having died that year. It appears that his mother is living with him, female over 45. There is a male 10-16, and 1 male and 2 females 0-10.

4 Nov. 1817 Nathaniel had 700 ac. in Union Co. surveyed for himself (SC State Misc Plats 1784-1810 v. 44 p. 455, SC Archives).

The 1820 census of Union County lists Nathaniel Guyton, page 146, 2 males 0-10, 1 male 10-16, 1 female 0-10, 2 females 10-16, 3 females 16-26 1 female 26-45. There are 9 slaves.

In 1824 Nathaniel sold land to Daniel Smith (DB S p. 117 Union Co., SC)

In 1828 he bought land from Fredrick Nance, Exr. (Deed Book T p. 189 Union Co., SC).

In 1833 he sold land to John Jeffries Esq (DB W-5) and in 1835 to John Kennedy (DB Y-377 Union Co., SC)

9. Abraham[5] **Guyton** (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[58]. Born, 8 May 1740, in Harford Co., MD. Died, Feb 1816, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC[59]. Census: 1810, in Union Co., SC.

12 Apr. 1800 Abraham Guyton bought for L. 50 100 ac. land from Joseph Guyton Union Co., SC S. side of Broad river on the waters of Abiton Creek, granted to Robert Willson 1770. (DB I p. 69 Union Co.,SC*). In 1815 he bought land from John Humphries (DB N p. 180 Union Co., SC (I)

5 Feb 1808 Abraham Guyton had surveyed 124 ac. Union Co., SC, grant issued 7 Mar 1808 (SC Misc State Plats 1784-1848 v. 41 p. 241; SC State Land grants, v. 54 p. 155, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

FIFTH GENERATION

With his mother Mary, he was co-executor of his father's will.

Will of Abraham Guyton...to my wife Patsey, all my land and negroes, cattle, etc., to dispose of as she shall think best among the children. If she should marry to have an equal part with the children. If she marries, all my property to be sold and divided among my children and my wife. I appoint my brother Joseph Guyton and Alexander Martin, exrs., 14 Feb. 1816. Abraham Guyton, (LS), Wit: Joseph Smith, Aaron Parker, Daniel Smith. Proved on oath of Joseph Smith before Wm. Rice, Ord. and recorded 4 March 1816. (Will Book B, p. 18, Union County, SC.*)

Joseph Guyton, his brother, and Alexander Martin made bond as executors 1 May 1816. The inventory of his estate by Isaac Parker, Isaac Guyton and Nathaniel Guyton amounted to over $3,337.00 and included 7 cows, 9 yearlings, 1 steer, 8 grown hogs, a lot of 28 hogs, 26 pigs, 1 mare and colt, 1 gelding, a mare heavy with colt, a young mare, a stud horse, waggon & gear, negroes Joe ($360), Moss ($600), Marey (400), Amey ($450), Eddy ($200), Hampton ($250), Lindsay ($170), (Box 8 Pack 32 Probate Office, Union Co. SC.*)

He married Patsy **Unknown** Surname[60]. Born, circa 1767 (??). Children:

i. Thomas Mitchell[6] **Guyton**[36].
ii. John **Guyton**[36]. Born in Harford Co., MD. Died in Forest Co., PA. He married Nancy **Wallace**.
iii. Abraham **Guyton** Jr.[61]. He married[62] Nancy M. **Darwin**[63].
iv. Issac **Guyton**[37].
v. Francis Marie **Guyton**[38].
vi. Mary **Guyton**[64].
vii. Ann **Guyton**[65].

10. John[5] **Guyton** Jr. (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[66]. Born, 1 Sep 1750, in Calvert Co., MD. Died in Baltimore Co., MD.

He married Frances **Unknown** surname[48]. Born, 8 May 1764. Died, 17 May 1804. Children:

i. Benjamin[6] **Guyton**[67]. Born, 3 Jun 1788 (?).
ii. James **Guyton**[67]. Born, 3 Nov 1789.
iii. Eleanor **Guyton**[67]. Born, 9 May 1792 (?).
iv. Elias **Guyton**[67]. Born, 7 Sep 1794 (?). Died, 13 Sep 1795.
v. Elisha **Guyton**[67]. Born, 20 Jul 1796 (?).
vi. John **Guyton** III[67]. Born, 2 Oct 1798 (?).
vii. Jesse **Guyton**[67]. Born, 18 May 1801.
viii. William **Guyton**[67]. Born, 24 Jul 1803 (?).

11. Joshua[5] **Guyton** (John <Giton, Guiton>, 4)[68]. Born, 18 Aug 1757, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died in Harford Co., MD.

He married Sarah **Mitchell**, 1782, in Harford Co., MD. Children:

21 i. Edward Mitchell[6] **Guyton**.
ii. Sarah **Guyton**[69]. Born, 8 Mar 1788, in Harford Co., MD. Died, 28

FIFTH GENERATION

May 1860.

iii. Joshua **Guyton** Jr.[70].
He may be the Joshua Guyton buried Bethel Pres. Cem. 1/2 mi. from Madoma, MD 16 mi. from Baltimore on Jarretsville Rd. who d. 11/4/1855 in his 85th year and whose w. Sarah d. 2/26/1863 in her 75th yr. and whose son Josiah d. 7/8/1880 in his 80th year.

iv. Eleonor **Guyton**[70].

v. Martha **Guyton**[71].

vi. Margaret **Guyton**[72].

vii. Josiah **Guyton**[72].

viii. Elizabeth **Guyton**[73].

12. Elizabeth[5] **Guyton** "Betsy" (Benjamin, 5)[74]. Born, circa 1738, in Calvert Co., MD.

There is disagreement between the sources cited as to the identity of this individual. "Guytons Galore" says the will of Benjamin names a daughter Eleanden who married Alexander Smith who had daughters Anna and Rosana. "Balt. Families" lists an Elizabeth who married Alexander Smith in Baltimore Co., MD 24 Jan. 1758.

She married[25] Alexander **Smith**[29], 24 Jan 1758, in Baltimore Co., MD. He may be the Alexander Smith who was age 6 in June 1743 who was bound out to John Sumner and his wife Ann until age 21 with consent of his mother (Balt. Bo. Inv. L. 4 p. 187 per "Balt. Families" p. 589). Children:

i. Ann[6] **Smith**[75].

ii. Rosana **Smith**[76].

SIXTH GENERATION

13. Maj. Moses[6] **Guyton** (Joseph <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>, 7)[77]. Born, 27 Oct 1758, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 17 Feb 1817, in Spartanburg Co., SC. Military Sv in Rev. War. Census: 1810, in Spartanburg Co., SC. Census: 1800, in Union Co., SC.

Maj. Moses Guyton served in the Revolutionary War, first as a Private under Capt. Steen in Col. Bremman's regiment for three months, and next in Captain Montgomery's company as a Lieutenant of Cavalry, and was generally in service from then until the end of the war in 1783. Pension Application R4400 was filed by his widow, Nancy Cole, on 1 July 1854 in Spartanburg Dist., SC when she was aged 76. Her brother, Thomas Cole, in his affidavit states that his father was Thomas Cole who died 24 Feb. 1816, and that his sister Jane and Moses were married in Dec. 1814 by Rev. Joshua Richard. Moses brother provided an affidavit stating the battles they had been in together. (Copy in author's files). Per "History of Union Co.", there is a pay record for service in Col. Brandon's Regiment. According to the "Original Index Book - Revolutionary Claims filed in S. C.", Moses filed claims on entry book page 130, Returns 74, 75, 102, 106, 107, 112.

Dec. 6 1784 Robert Whithy of Montgomery County VA to Moses Guyton of Craven County, SC, for L.400 SC money, tract in Craven County...beg. Robert Wilson's line...100 acres granted unto Jacob Gardner 9 Dec. 1771 and conveyed to sd Robert Whitley 23 July 1772, bd. Robert W. Isom. Robert Whitley. Wit: Margaret (X) Scott and Mary (X) Scott. Recorded 28 May 1785. (DB A p. 78-9 Union Co., SC*). He also bought land from Robert Whitley recorded 1785 (DB A p. 297, Union Co., SC(I).

In 1785 Moses sold land in Union County, SC to John Leek (DB A-73; In 1791 to John Crittenden (DB B-418); in 1797 to Wm. Hames (DB E-133).

On 13 June 1785 Moses Guyton recorded a plat of 167 ac. Union Co (SC Misc. Plats 1784-1848 v. 13 p. 8, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

The following events are all recorded in The Union County SC County Court Minutes:

Dec. Court 1785 Moses Guyton named as Petit Juror for March term, for which he was called. ("Union Court Minutes" p. 13, 28).

27 Mar. 1786 An indenture and Deed of conveyance between Robert Whitley and Moses Guyton for 100 acres of land ordered recorded. An Indenture and Deed of Conveyance between Moses Guyton and John Leek for 100 acres of land ordered recorded. An Indenture and Deed of Conveyance between Jacob Garner and Isaac Parker for 90 acres of land proved by Moses Guyton and John Moorhead. (Ibid, p. 29).

22 June 1786. Moses Guyton named to Grand Jury. (Ibid, p. 54).

26 Dec. 1786. Sarah Davison vs. Moses Guyton. Trespass. Arbitrators named are Joseph Guyton, Isaac Parker, William McCulloch, Robert Lusk and John Hope. (Ibid, p. 86).

26 Mar. 1787. Moses Guyton to serve on Grand Jury next term. (Ibid, p. 100)

SIXTH GENERATION

15 Jan. 1787 recorded 26 Mar 1787. Sarah Davison vs. Moses Guyton. Decision of arbitrators in favor of Sarah Davison. Moses Guyton ordered to pay L.40.10 Sterling with interest and Costs. (Ibid p. 103).

13 Oct. 1787/26 Dec. 1787. A deed of Conveyance from Joshua Saxon (possibly his father-in-law) of Laurens Co. to Moses Guyton for L. 100, 150 acres on Gilkey's Cr. a br of Thicketty Cr. Proved by Andr. and John Rodgers. (Union Co., SC DB B p. 21*).

26 Dec. 1787. Joseph and Moses Guiton appointed arbitrators to decide case of Richard and Sarah Penell Exrs. vs Absalom Petty. (Ibid, p. 141).

December term, 1788. Served as Petit Juror (Ibid, p. 190-208).

1790 census of Union Co, 96 District p. 93. Moses Guyton 2 males over 16, 1 male under 16, 5 females.

25 May 1792 William McCullock and wife Mary of Union to Moses Guiton of same for 5 shillings 158 ac. part of 286 ac on W side Thicketty Cr. (DB C-261 Union Co., SC*).

7 April 1794. Moses Guiton and other ordered to appraise the estate of Charles Clanton decd. (Ibid, p. 379).

July term, 1794. John Steen Jr. vs Drewry Harrington. Wm Kennedy and Moses Guyton to arbitrate. (Ibid, p. 389).

1 Jan 1795. Susannah Taylor and Majr. Moses Guiton named Executors of will of John Taylor decd. and took oath. (Ibid, p. 402-3).

I June 1795. Moses Guiton named as Grand Juror. (Ibid, p. 417). June term 1795. John Steen Junr. vs Drewry Harrington. Majr. Guiton and Wm. Kennedy appointed arbitrattors. (Ibid, p. 420) Their decision was entered 1 Jan. 1796, ordering Drewry Herrington to pay John Steen Eight Dollars and a Cow and calf to their value and costs. (Ibid, p. 446).

1 June 1799. The Admrs of Saml Simpson decd vs Moses Guiton. Debt. Defendant confessed judgement with execution stayed till first of January next. (Ibid, p. 513).

13 June 1785 167 ac. surveyed for Moses Guyton, granted 6 Nov. 1786 (SC State Plats 1784-1810, v. 13 p. 8 & SC State Grants v. 17 p. 66, SC Archives).

Moses had surveyed 100 ac. Union Co. for a SC State Grant 1 Dec. 180? (SC State Plats 1784-1810 v. 38 p. 148, SC Archives).

The following deeds are all recorded in Union Co., SC:

Purchases: 1785 from Robert Whithy (DB A p. 297*); 1787 from Robert Withy (DB A p. 77-79*); 1787 from Joshua Saxon (probably a father- or brother-in-law) (DB B p. 21*); 1791 from Robert McCulloch (DB B p. 261*)

Sales: 1785 to John Leek (DB A-33*), on 6 Nov. 1790 to John Crittenden for L. 100, 169 ac. Abiton Creek below the ancient boundary. Dower by Tabitha (DB B p. 418*):, 26 Dec. 1797 to Wm. Haimes for L. 15, 100 ac. Pacolet River Union Co.(DB E p. 133*) and in 1820 to his brother Joseph Guyton (DB Q p. 289 per Index*)

In the 1800 census Union, SC p. 241, Moses Giton 3 males 0-10, 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 2 females 0-10, 2 females 10-16, 1 female 26-45. By the 1810 census he has moved to Spartanburg Co, SC, census page 202. 2 males 0-10, 1 male 10-16,2 males 16-26, 1 male over 45, 1 female 0-10, 2 females 10-16, 1 female 26-45.

He married[78], first, Tabitha **Saxon**[78], 1782, in Spartanburg Co., SC. Born, 10 Feb 1764, in Laurens Co., SC. Died, 10 Feb 1811, in Charleston Co., SC. Children:

SIXTH GENERATION

i. John[7] **Guyton**[79]. Born, 4 Feb 1784, in Craven (Union), Co., SC. Died, 22 Oct 1826, in Macon, GA. He married, first, Henrietta Jane **Bostick**[78]. He married, second, Ann **Davis**, after 1822.

The following land transactions are recorded in Union Co., SC for John Guyton: Purchase from John House in 1806 (DB I-341); sales to Wm. Tate in 1811 (DB L p. 192) and to John Jeffries, Esq. (DB F-488).

22 ii. Judith Saxon **Guyton**.

iii. Hannah **Guyton**[80]. Born, 29 Jun 1788, in Union Co., SC. She married Matthew **Fondrin**.

iv. Mary **Guyton**[80]. Born, 4 Apr 1791, in Union Co., SC.

v. Charles Saxon **Guyton**[81]. Born, 6 Sep 1793, in Union Co., SC.

vi. Joseph **Guyton**[82]. Born, 12 Sep 1795, in Union Co., SC.

vii. Sarah **Guyton**[80]. Born, 24 Aug 1797, in Union Co., SC.

viii. Moses **Guyton** Jr.[80]. Born, 4 Sep 1799, in Union Co., SC. He married Mary Ann **Love**.

He married, second, Nancy **Cole**[83], daughter of Thomas **Cole** Sr. and **Unknown** female, 1814 (?), in Union Co., SC[84]. Born, 1778 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died in Spartanburg Co., SC. Children:

ix. Sally **Guyton**. Born, circa 1815 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

She inherited 1/3 of one share of her grandfather Joseph Guyton's estate.

x. Tabitha **Guyton**. Born, circa 1815 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

She inherited 1/3 of one share of her grandfather Joseph Guyton's estate.

xi. Hannah **Guyton**. Born, circa 1817 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married John **Fondrin**[85].

She inherited 1/3 of one share of her grandfather Joseph's estate.

14. Elizabeth[6] **Guyton** "Betsy" (Joseph <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>, 7)[86]. Born, circa 1761 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, before 1818 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

She is probably the Betsy Parker on Union County SC census of 1810 p. 232 listing 2 males 0-10, 2 males 10-20, 2 f. 0-10, 1 female 10-16, 1 female 26-45 with 3 slaves. 1 June 1818 her father Joseph Guyton deeded 25 acres to the following children of his daughter Betsy Parker, dec'd: John Parker, Rachel Malcombson, Amos Parker, Hannah Smith, Sarah Parker, Isaac Parker, Joseph Parker. (Union Co., SC DB O p.254*).

She married[87] Isaac **Parker**[88]. Died, before 1810 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Occupation: Farmer/Constable.

According to S. C. Colonial Memorials filed with the Auditor General, Isaac Parker was granted 200 acres on Abbison (sic) Creek, Anson Co. NC 14 Dec 1774, land originally granted Charles McDowell in 1751, and 100 ac. same time and place, originally granted Wm. Johnson in 1767.(SC Auditor General Colonial Memorials v. 13 p. 151, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

SIXTH GENERATION

Isaac Parker was one of the original settlers who found that land granted them by North Carolina was found to be in South Carolina, and, in 1775, petitioned the Earl of Dartmouth to recognize the NC grants. ("Union Co. SC History" p. 15-17) He was mentioned in the will of his father-in-law, Joseph Guyton.

24 Oct. 1785 Jacob Gardner sold to Isaac Parker both of 96 District for L.100 stlg. tract in Union County, SC bounded by west side of Broad River, land laid out for Jacob Gardner where sd. Isaac Parker now liveth, Gardner's old line...bank of the sd. river...then with the meander of sd. River...90 acres granted to sd. Gardner under seal of Great Britain 22 April 1767. Jacob Gardner. Wit; Moses Guyton, John Moorhead, James Stevenson. Recorded 27 Mar, 1786 (DB A p. 76-79 Union Co., SC.*).

25 Sept. 1786 Isaac Parker was named a Grand Juror for an inquest. ("Union Co. Court" p. 64). On 26 Dec 1786 he and Joseph Guyton were appointed to arbitrate a dipsute between Sarah Davison and Moses Guyton regarding trespass. They later found for the plantiff and ordered Moses to pay L.40.10. ("Union Co.Court" p. 86, 103-4). On 24 Dec. 1787 Isaac was again named to the Grand Jury. ("Union Co. Court" p. 136).

23 Dec. 1788 Isaac Parker is appointed Constable for this county who was duly qualified according to law. ("Union Co. Court" p. 191).

In the 1790 census of Union Co., SC p. 94, Isaac is shown with 2 males over 16, 3 males under 15 and 4 females. In the 1800 census of Union Co.p. 241, Isaac has 1 male over 45, 1 female 26-45, 1 female and 2 males age 16-26, 1 male and 1 female 10-16 and 1 male under 10. In the 1810 census of Union Co., his wife Betsy is listed.

In 1806 Isaac Parker sold land in Union County to Josiah Parker (DB D p. 63)(I*). No York county deeds were found. Children:

i. John[7] **Parker**[87].
   In 1817 Joseph Guyton Sr. made a deed of gift of a tract of land to John Parker (DB O/254 Union Co., SC).

ii. Rachel **Parker**[89].
   She married a Malcombson per deed of gift from her granfather Joseph Guyton 1818.

iii. Ann **Parker**[87].

iv. Hannah **Parker**[90].
   She married a Smith per deed of gift from Joseph Guyton 1818.

v. Sarah **Parker**[87].

vi. Isaac **Parker** Jr.[87].
   1820 census of Union Co. SC p. 232 1 male 0-10, 2 males 16-26, 1 female 26-45, 4 slaves.

vii. Joseph G. **Parker**[87].

15. Aaron Steele[6] **Guyton** (Joseph <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>, 7)[91]. Born, 26 Oct 1761, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 30 Jun 1841, in Anderson Co., SC. Military Sv in Rev. War. Burial: 1841, in Old Hopewell, Cemetary. Census: 1810, in Pendleton Dist., SC. Census: 1790, in York Co., Camden Dist., SC. Occupation: Farmer.

According to Revolutionary War Pension Application W-21237 and Bounty Land Warrant 36605-160-55 dated 1 Oct. 1833 of Aaron Guyton, and widow's

SIXTH GENERATION

application dated 10 Feb 1845 by Margaret, He was born in Baltimore County, Maryland Oct. 27, 1761. From there he moved first to 96 District, Union County, SC, where he volunteered in 1779 for the Revolutionary Army under Capt. Steen. In March or April, 1779 he enlisted as a Private in Capt. Jeffries Company, Col. Woffards SC regiment, and was in the Battle of Stono. In 1780 he enlisted for three months in (his brother) Lieut. Moses Guyton's company under Maj. Zac Bullock. From the capture of Charleston by the British he served under Col's. Brandon, White, Farr, Roebuck and Hease until sometime in 1780 he went under Col. Washington's calvary on an expedition against the Torys on Bush River. He then served under Capt. James Thompson in the Battle of Cowpens, and the seige of 96 in the Battle of Eutaw Springs, serving until peace was made. After the war he lived in York District, SC, for four or five years. There he was married to Margaret McCurdy by his brother-in-law Abraham Smith, a Magistrate, on Oct. 6, 1789. He then moved to Pendleton (later Anderson) District,SC, where he died 30 June 1841. Records show he was granted a pension of $31.66 per annum on 24 March 1833. There is a pay record from Col. Brandon's Regiment ("Union Co." p. 20.) He is said to have filed Revolutionary War Claims with S. C. in entry book 130, Return #112. He was issued Bounty Land Warrant 36605-160-55. He is listed as being a Rev. War Pensioner, age 79, Anderson District, S. C. in the 1840 Census of Pensioners in S. C.

The Family Bible record included in pension application: Children born as follows: Mary born 15 Dec 1791; Hannah born 18 Dec 1793; Elizabeth born 7 Nov. 1795; Katherine born 22 Aug. 1798 and died 6 Sept. 1802; Jane born 31 Dec. 1800 and died 30 Aug. 1802; Robert born 21 Nov. 1802; Joseph born 14 April 1805; Margaret born Jan 7. 1807; Aaron W. born 22 Nov. 1808; Sarah M. b. 9 Feb. 1812. George Washington Guyton born 1 June 1814. (Referred to as General George Washington Guyton in deposition he made in pension file). Katherine Smith died 26 Sept. 1796. Relationship not known.

Other facts included in pension file: Joseph Guyton, his father died in Union Co. SC in 1816. Hugh Wilson made affidavit supporting pension claim, as did Rev. Sanfor VanDiver, James Dalrymple and Alexander Morehead. James A. Black was named attorney for Margaret to secure increase in benefits. Aaron's youngest brother John made an affidavit, and stated he was a member of the Baptist church. He remembers the wedding at his father's home where he now lives. There is also an affidavit of Gen. George Washington Guyton testifying to the accuracy of the Bible record of the marriage of his parents Aaron and Margaret, and stated that the record was made by his cousin William Guyton.*

In "Guytons Galore", Margaret McGabe of Virginia, a descendant, is quoted (p. 252-3) "Robert McCurdy and Aaron Guyton were soldiers and Joseph Guyton contributed supplies....Aaron was the only soldier in the Revolutionary War that I know about who was sent home to grow up a bit. He enlisted well before he was 15 and was in for a week or so and fought in one major battle before his brother Moses enlisted and told them Aaron's age. They sent him home, but as soon as he was old enough, he came back and stayed until the war was over."

10 Jan. 1787. Colo Wm Hill vs. Moses Barnes. O. Attm't. Interpleader by Aaron Guyton who claims the land which being argued before the court was over ruled. Verdict of Jury for Hill L.20 and costs. (York Co. Court, MB A, p. 67). ("York Co. Court records" p. 20).

10 Apr. 1787. State vs. Aaron Guyton. On Indictment the Grand Jury returns a true bill. York Co. Court, MB A, p. 78 (Ibid, p. 23). 11 April 1787. On indictment defendant pleads not guilty. Moses Guyton security for his appearance next court bound in the sum of L.10 to prosecute. York Co. Court MB

SIXTH GENERATION

A,p. 82. (Ibid, p. 25).

12 April 1787. Edmund Bridges vs. Aaron Guyton. Trespass with force & arms. Petit Jury included William Love. Bring in a verdict for the defendant, and the def't to give up a note of hand of L.3.15.- Sterl dated 2 Augt. 1785 as soon as the Plantiff pays all costs in this suit and produces a Receipt for the same from the Clerk. York Co. Court MB A. p. 85 (Ibid, p. 26).

14 Jan. 1789. Aaron served on a petit jury in the court of his brother-in-law Abraham Smith. York Co. Court, MB A, p. 209. (Ibid, p. 62).

16 Jul. 1789 Aaron again served on petit jury. York Co. Court MB A, p. 219 (Ibid, p. 65).

1790 Census Camden District York Co., SC. p. 30 Aaron Guyton 1 male over 16, 1 male under 16, 2 females. He lives near Henry Smith and Abraham Smith and not far removed from the Reverend Joseph Alexander.

5 May 1795. Aaron Guyton was appointed overseer of the road from Samuel Gordon's to Smith's Ford in room of Peter Eakin. York Co. Court, MB B, p. 119 (Ibid, p. 154).

In 1796 Aaron Guyton and wife Margaret sold 100 acres on Guyon Moores Creek to Joseph Clark (DB D p. 241 York Co., SC)(I). That same year he moved to Pendleton District, later Anderson County.

In 1806 Aaron purchased land in Union Co., SC from Thomas Lehrer (DB I, p. 608)

The 1810 census of Pendleton Dist., Anderson County, p. 160, Aaron Guiton 3 males 0-10, 1 male 16-26, 1 male 26-45, 1 female 0-10, 1 female 10-16, 1 female 16-26 1 female 26-45, with 8 slaves.

10 May 1821 Aaron had surveyed 42 ac. Pendleton District, SC which was granted him 4 June 1821 (SC State Misc Plats 1784-1848 v. 46 p. 523 and SC State Grants v. 64 p. 494, SC Archives, Columbia, SC).

In 1828 Aaron sold land in Union County, SC to Daniel Smith.(DB F p. 127)

Aaron's land in Anderson County is now a part of the Agricultural College of Clemson University.

7 May 1833 Aaron was placed on the Federal Pension list for Rev. War veterans $31.66 per annum.

On Mar. 2, 1835 he made an affidavit regarding the Revolutionary War service of William Grant and Major Joseph McJunkin.

5 May 1837 he had a plat of 733 acres in Anderson Co., SC surveyed for him (SC Misc State Plats, v. 51, p. 375, SC Archives, Columbia).

Will of Aaron Guyton, Anderson County, SC, Will Book 1 pp 134-138*: In the Name of God Amen. I Aaron Guyton of Anderson Distr. & State of So. Carolina (being weak in body but of sound mind and memory) do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following Viz. 1. I give and bequeath to each of my five Daughters Polly Sherrill, Hannah Smith, Betsy Webb, Margaret Steele, and Sally Duckworth, one negro and other property nearly equal to each, which I have already formally given them, and which I now give and bequeath them forever. 2. I give and bequeath to my son Robt. Guyton all that tract of land containing one hundred and eighty five acres Lying and being in Sd. State and Distr. on the waters of Milwee Creek. Also part of Shirley tract, containing 50 Acres (more or less) which has been laid off to him beginning where the line crosses the C. H. road near the Oar bank field & running thence a Straight line to Robts. own corner just below, and near, to Hopewell Meeting House. also one bed and furniture and other property he has already in posession. 3. I give and bequeath to my Son Joseph Guyton All that tract of land where he now lives in Hall County. Ga., Also one negro woman Leah, &

SIXTH GENERATION

child, and Three Hundred Dollars in money to be paid out of my estate in twelve months after my decease, to make him equal in Land with the rest of my Sons and all the other property he has recd. from me. 4. I give and bequeath to my son Aron W. Guyton, one negro boy named Lawson, he having already received a tract of Land, which he has sold to Thos. Duckworth, as his portion of Land and all the other property he has received from me. 5. To son John W. Guyton a tract of Land containing five Hundred Acres (more or less) beginning at the ford of the branch between my house & meeting house at the end of the lane then up said branch to the head then across the waggon road to the head of a hollow, then down sd. hollow to the corner, thence to include all the Ervin & Shirley tracts, West and South of the Aforesaid lines, except what has been named and Willed to my Son Robt. thence from Robt. Guytons corner, near the meeting house down his line to his cross fence, thence a straight line with sd. fence to the head of the first hollow, then down Sd. hollow to the beginning corner at the ford of the branch, to have and to hold all in the above named boundaries, also one negro boy named Adam and the mare he now claims, saddle and bridle, one cow and calf, and one bed and furniture. 6. I give and bequeath to my Son Guyton Guyton, one negro boy Orange, one Good horse saddle and bridle, one cow and calf, and one bed and furniture. I will that that tract of land of one hundred and fifty acres (more or less) lying on the little beaver dam creek belonging to me, adjoining land belonging to Thomas Green be sold on credit of 12 months & the product of sd. Sale to be equally divided between my above named five Daughters. 7. I give and bequeath to my beloved Wife Margaret Guyton all the rest, residue, & remainder of my estate of what nature or kind soever not herein already bequeathed, to be for her proper use and benefit during her natural life or widowhood. And at her death I give and bequeath to my son Guyton Guyton one negro man named Bill, likewise all the tract of Land whereon I now live containing four hundred and twenty Acres, (more or less) together with all the appurtenances belonging thereto, also all the land on the other side of the creek, except that willed to Robt. and John Guyton, also the waggon & one horse, Blacksmiths tools, Bureau, Bookcase, clock, folding Table, chest, & half doz. Chairs. all the remainder of my Estate not disposed of to be sold and the proceeds to be equally divided among all my children, male and female, but my will is that they should divide the negroes among themselves without putting them up to publick sale, but if they cannot agree on the division then the negroes to be sold on credit of twelve months and the proceeds equally divided amongst them all as above mentioned. And I do hereby nominate and appoint my three Sons Robert, Aaron W. and John W. Guyton sole executors of this my last will and testament and I do hereby revoke all former wills by me made declaring this to be my Will in Witness whereof I do hereby set my hand and seal this day 14th of Febr. in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and forty. Signed Sealed, published and declared by Aaron Guyton (LS) the aforenamed Aaron Guyton to be his last will and testament in the presence of us who have set our names as witnesses in the presence of the testator and of each other. Jas. Wilson, Charles Irby, Thomas H. Garrett. Nov. 16, 1841. Proved Nov. 16, 1841. (Anderson Co., SC, Will Book B, Page 115*) John Martin O. A. D. (Roll # 919 S. C. Archives*).

The estate of Aaron Guyton, dec'd 12 Jan 1842. Negroes Davis (David), Jince, Rose, Bill, Will, Berry, Nice, Patsey, Sarah, Jo, Mary, Lear(?), David, Cinda and 2 children, Candy, Chloa and 2 children. Very large estate. Appr: Welborn Duckworth, Benj. Rodgers, Lewis Sherrill. The estate sale was held the following day.*

SIXTH GENERATION

The abandoned Old Hopewell cemetary is difficult to reach, being across a field with no place to park on the narrow road. It is grown up and there is said to be no marker for Aaron.

He married Margaret **McCurdy** "Peggy"[92], daughter of Robert **McCurdy** and Mary **Watson**, **6 Oct 1789**, in York Co., SC[93]. Born, 2 Dec 1773, in Craven (York), Co., SC. Died, **1861**, in **Anderson** Co., SC.

In an appendix to Guyton's Galore: From Huegenots to Oregon Pioneers, (Binford and Mort Publishing , n.d., Portland, OR., p. 251-3), Helen Guyton Rees tells the following story:

"Margaret McCurdy was about seven years old at the time the Battle of Cowpens was about to take place. Margaret's father was with the American Army stationed beyond the English camp. She was accustomed to go through the British lines with notes from her mother to her father, usually about the welfare of the family. She went openly, and usually passed the note for someone of her British friends to read. These men had been away from their own children two years, were accustomed to seeing the American children run away or scream with fear; so when this beautiful little girl with long black curls and sparkling eyes came and talked to them, they were delighted with her.

"Mrs. McCurdy didn't much like the idea of having the British in her front yard. But since Margaret had made friends with them -- she even brought various army men to chop wood -- her mother conceded there were advantages in them being there. They were friendly enemies and she didn't have to worry about the Tories burning her house down a second time. She had gotten word that the British were planning a battle and wanted somehow to get word to her husband. Since she had younger children four and two years old, she had no choice but to send Margaret. It was a fearsome thought: what if the note she was sending fell into the British hands? What if they wouldn't allow her to go through the camp?

"She explained carefully to her daughter the importance of not revealing anything to her friends camped in their front yard. Margaret got the picture, and carried out her mission with imagination and a cool head. She stopped and visited with her British friends as if she had all day. She had adopted Lord Cornwallis as her special friend, so she asked to speak to him. He wasn't there that day, and after waiting around a while she said she supposed she would go see her father.

"He had heard her voice and when he saw her, he and Aaron Guyton, then 19, went to meet her. She followed instructions from home and asked to speak to her father alone, she could tell NO ONE about the note. They went to a thicket out of sight and sound, where she took her shoe off and handed him the note. A glance told him he must get it to his commanding officer, so he tied her shoe and sent her on her way home, to relieve her mother's anxiety.

"When she returned to the British Camp someone remarked that she didn't stay long, at which she replied with composure that her father wasn't there either, and went on to say she didn't think much of the way armies were run -- soldiers should be in camp so visitors could find them when they came. The soldiers took her childish criticisms as humorous -- a seven year old girl telling Lord Cornwallis how to manage the army. The word must have reached him, because the horseback rides and treats from England came even more frequently for Margaret so she wouldn't be mad at him.

"Of course there was a frantic gathering of arms and ammunition at the American camp; the men stayed hidden in their tents during daylight in order not to be seen.

SIXTH GENERATION

"The British rode out the morning of Jan, 17, 1781 expecting there would be no more than a skirmish. They were taken by surprise by the strength of the resistance and the Americans won the battle, making Margaret McCurdy a heroine in the cause of liberty. Eventually, she married Aaron Guyton, son of Joseph, and became the great-grandmother of Margaret McCabe of Virginia who got this story handed down through the generations." (Also see "Carolina Heroines of the War of the Revolution; McCurdy-Guyton", The Anderson Independent, Nov. 16, 1930, p.3).

On Dec. 17, 1841 Margaret requested that her property, inherited from her husband, be sold as there was too much to maintain. She reserved negroes Dan, Rose and Jince as hers. Signed Margaret (X) Guyton; Wit: G. W. Masters, James J. Barton.

On 12 January 1842 the estate was appraised by Wellborn Duckworth, Benj. Rogers, Louis Sherrill. It was a very large estate including 20 slaves. The sale was held 13 Jan. 1842. (Alexander, et al, Pendleton District and Anderson County SC Wills, Estates, Inventories, etc. np. n.p, n.d, pp. 93, 231.

Margaret was born a Presbyterian, but married into a family of Baptists who were concerned that she had never been baptised by immersion. She resisted for many years, finally consenting to be baptised when she was 80, at such time she came up "spry and sparkling". Children:

23 i. Mary[7] **Guyton** "Polly".

ii. Hannah **Guyton**[94]. Born, 18 Dec 1793, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married, first, Unknown **Wyatt**[48]. She married, second, Unknown **Smith**.

Named in the will of her father, Aaron Guyton in 1840, probated Nov. 1851. as daughter Hannah Smith. Other information indicated she married a Wyatt. Possibly there were two marriages.

iii. Elizabeth **Guyton** "Betsy"[95]. Born, 7 Nov 1795, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married William **Webb**[48].

Named as Betsy Webb in the will of her father written 1840 and probated 1841.

iv. Katherine **Guyton**[96]. Born, 22 Aug 1798, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 6 Sep 1802, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

v. Jane **Guyton**. Born, 31 Dec 1800, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 30 Aug 1802, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC[97].

24 vi. Robert McCurdy **Guyton**.

25 vii. Joseph **Guyton**.

26 viii. Margarette Watson **Guyton**.

ix. Aaron Whitaker **Guyton**[98]. Born, 22 Nov 1808, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 1883 (?).

In the will of his father Aaron Guyton, probated in 1841, he received one negro boy named Lawson, he already having received a tract of land, which he has sold to Thos. Duckworth...and all the other property he has received from me. He was named as co-executor.

x. Sarah M. **Guyton** "Sally"[99]. Born, 9 Feb 1812, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. She married Thomas **Duckworth**.

Named as Sally Duckworth in her father's will probated in 1841.

xi. Guyton **Guyton** "Gite"[100]. Born, 1812, in Union (Cherokee), Co.,

SIXTH GENERATION

County SC Court Minutes" p. 366)

Union Co. SC census of 1800 p. 240 Abraham Giton male and female over 26-45, 1 boy and 1 girl under age 10 with 2 slaves.

5 Feb 1808 Abraham Guiton filed plat for 124 ac. Union Co., granted 7 Mar 1808 (SC State Misc. Plats 1784-1848 v. 41 p. 241 & SC State Grants v. 54 p. 155, SC Archives).

1810 Census of Union Co., SC 3 males 0-10, 1 male 10-16, 1 male 26-45, 3 females 0-10, 1 female 26-45, 4 slaves.

In 1815 John Humphries sold a tract of land to Abraham Guyton. (DB N/180 Union Co., SC).

Will of Abraham Guyton...to my wife Patsey all my land and negroes, cattle, etc.,to dispose of as she shall think best among the children (unnamed); my brother Joseph Guyton and Alexander Martin, Exrs., 14 Feb. 1816. Abraham Guyton (LS), Wit: Joseph Smith, Aaron Parker, Daniel Smith. Proved and recorded 4 March 1816. (WB B, p. 18* and Box 8 Pack 32*, Union Co. SC Probate Office.)

He married Martha Ellis "Patsy"[48], 22 Nov 1796, in Union Co., SC. Born, 15 May 1769 (??). Died, 18 Feb 1838, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Burial in Wofford Farm, Abbingdon Creek, Cherokee Co., SC.

The will of Martha Guyton. Union District, S. C. Will Book B, p. 245-6*. To my son John E. Guyton negro man Moses and note of hand on him for $140., horse named Larry, walnut chest, feather bed and furniture for Catterine and my land on west side of creek. Dau. Mary Bird negro child Mary, to be valued, and my daughter Patsy shall have the liberty of buying her from dau. Mary, or let Mary keep the child, and one feather bed and furn. for Martha L. Bird. Dau. Cattarine Lawrence negro girl Liza, my side saddle. To son Joseph B. Guyton negro boys Mat and Charles, horse called Pomp and one clock and case. Dau. Patsey Guyton negro woman named Mary also one bed and furniture for Tibetha Hume. Son Whitaker W. Guyton one negro girl Nicy and one falling leaf table. To my blood son Abraham all my lands on the East side of Abettans (Abington) Creek, old and new surveys, negro man Anderson, negro woman Clarissa, negro boy Lewis one bed and furniture and many other things including all household furniture and one-half of all farm produce, livestock, tools and equipment, and all of her present crops. Remainder to be sold and proceeds divided among her seven children. Son Abram I. Guyton Exr. 6 Sept. 1837. Martha Guyton (X) her mark. Wit: Joseph Guyton, Joseph S. Guyton, John G. Guyton. Proved March 1838. Children:

i. Abraham J.[7] **Guyton**[107].

In 1835 Abraham J. Guyton purchased land in Union Co., SC from John E. Guyton, his brother, (DB Y-525), Fredrick Nance, Exec.,(DB Y p.207), and John D. Morrow (DB Y p. 195) He also sold land to Eleazor Parker (DB Y-520).

He inherited the bulk of his parents estate as described in the will of his mother in 1838, as recorded in Deed Book B pages 245-6, Union Co., SC. He was granted all the land on the East side of Abingdon Creek, old and new surveys, negro boy Anderson, woman Clarissa, boy Lewis, all the undesignated household furniture, all the crops, farming equipment, blacksmith tools, half of the livestock and 1/7 th of the remainder.

SIXTH GENERATION

There is a possibility he is the Abraham "Abram" Guyton who was listed in the 1840 census of Pickens County AL., who lived near his brother Whitaker W.. If so, he was listed in the 1840 census, page 15, family 9, a male age 20-30 and a male 30-40. 1850 census Pickens County, AL., p. 80, no. 1029, age 46, farmer, $1600. land value, b. in SC. Females Nancy M. age 23 b. SC and Gilly L. H., age 8/12, b. SC (?). That Abraham claimed the following lands in T 19 R 16 Pickens Co: Sec. 1 120 ac 2/17/1836; 80 ac. sec. 22 2/16/1830; 40 ac. sec. 23 7/24/1835; 80 ac. sec 26 11/22/1836, and 120 ac. 2/6/1850.(Pickens County Land Grant Book).

In 1841 he sold land in Union Co., SC to Eleazor Parker (DB S12 p. 186-7) and to James Corry (DB S-12 p. 211).

ii. John E. **Guyton**.

In 1835 he sold land to his brother Abraham J. Guyton in Union Co., SC (DB Y-525).

In the will of his mother 1838, he received negro man Moses, a note of hand of his in the amount of $140., a horse named Larry, a walnut chest, feather bed and furniture for Catterine and "all my land on the west side of (Abingdon) Creek," plus 1/7 share of remainder.

iii. Mary **Guyton**. She married Unknown **Bird**.

In her mother's will she was granted "a little negro child Mary or her value," and one feather bed and furniture for Martha L. Bird, perhaps a child of Mary, plus 1/7 of the remainder of the estate.

iv. Patsy **Guyton**.

Patsy may have married a Hume. In her mother's will she was granted a negro woman Mary and one bed and furniture for Letitia Hume, perhaps her child, although the will did not give Patsy's married name. Also one seventh of the remainder of the estate.

v. Cattarine **Guyton**. She married Unknown **Lawrence**, before 1838, in Union Co., SC.

Named Cattarine Lawrence in the will of her mother, she was granted negro girl Liza and 1/7 of the remainder of the estate.

vi. Joseph B. **Guyton**.

In the will of his mother he was granted negroe boys Mat and Charles and a horse called Pomp, and a clock and case, as well as 1/7th of the remainder of the estate. He may be the Joseph B. Guyton in the 1840 census of Pickens County, AL p. 13 #2, a male living alone, age 30-40. Not shown 1850.

27 vii. Whitaker W. **Guyton**.

18. Joseph[6] **Guyton** (Joseph <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>, 7)[108]. Born, 1776, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 1865, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Census: 1800, in Union Co., SC. Census: 1820, in Union Co., SC.

He served under power of attorney for Dr. William Humphreys, husband of his niece, in the settlement of the partition of land in the estate of Mary "Molly" Guyton Smith. See letter in her York County Estate file. He inherited

SIXTH GENERATION

and lived in his father's old home on Abingdon Creek, and was known to be a Baptist according to his brother Aaron's Revolutionary War pension file.

In the will of his father, Joseph Guyton, probated 3 August 1818, WB B, p. 45, (Box 48 # 8) Union Co., SC, he was granted all of his father's land except that reserved for others of his brothers and sisters or their heirs on which they lived. He also received all of his father's farm tools, utensils, and blacksmith tools, provided he allowed his brothers to use them. He also inherited a negro man Catto. Joseph and his brother-in-law Alexander Martin were named Executors. ("Upper SC Geneal." p. 114-5).

In the 1800 census of Union County, SC, p. 241, Joseph Guyton (the younger) 1 male age 16-26, 1 female 0-10 and 1 female 16-26. Nathaniel, Moses, Isaac and his father live nearby.

The 1810 census of Union Co, p. 232 shows Joseph Guyton (the younger) 4 males 0-10, 1 male 26-45, 1 female 0-10, 1 female 16-26, 1 female 26-45.

In the 1820 census of Uniomn Co., SC, p. 146 : Joseph Guyton 1 male 0-10, 3 males 10-16, 2 males 16-18, 4 males 18-26, 1 male 26-45, 3 female 0-10, 1 female 10-16, 1 female 16-26, 2 females 26-45.

In 1822 Joseph bought land from James Mitchell and Alexander Martin (DB R p. 407 and 277 Union Co., SC).

27 Jan 1827 Joseph Guyton had surveyed 89 ac., and recorded the plat 3 July 1827 Union District on Abington's Cr. on branches of same, waters of Broad River, bd by Isaac Parker (S. C. Misc. State Plats, v. 48 p. 141, S. C. Archives, Columbia, SC*).

In 1828 he bought a tract of land from Mary Smith, widow of Captain Abraham, probably when she moved to Alabama. (DB T p. 486 Union Co., SC)

6 Sept. 1830. Mary Smith, widow of Abraham Smith, granted her brother Joseph Guyton power of attorney to sell 336 acres on Gilkey's Creek, Union County, SC (DB T/486-7 Union Co. SC*).

In 1831 he bought land from Drury Harrington. (DB V p. 21 Union Co., SC)

July 11, 1837. Deed from James Jeffries to Joseph Guyton, Adam S. Goudelock and Walter Moorhead and their successors, Deacons of El Bethel Church, a certain tract of land on Thickety Creek on condition that, should the church be dissolved, the land revert to James Jeffries or his heirs ("Union County", p. 38).

In 1852 he sold land to John Parker et al DB Y18 p. 260, and to Jno. L. Guyton page 423.

Will dated 18 Jan. 1861, codicil dated 15 July 1861, Recorded 2 Aug. 1865, Box 48 #8*, Union County SC Probate records. Will of Joseph Guyton: I Joseph Guyton being of sound mind and memory. I give unto my beloved wife Mariah Guyton the following property. One negro boy Sam, three feather beds and furniture, three cows and calves, one note I hold on Tersah and Marthy Leech to be hers forever. I also give to my wife Mariah, one negro man Pompy, one boy Mager, one girl Betsy, one woman Adeline, one boy Washington, one girl Julia Dulcena and their increase to be hers during her natural life, at her death to be equally divided among my heirs. I also give to my wife Mariah Guyton a tract of land , commencing on Correys line at Dr. Davis Corner West side of the creek, North East with Correys line to Eleazer Parker line, South West to the road from my house to E. Parker, along said road to big road, down big road to Rockey Branch... during her natural life or widowhood, wife to receive other items of household and farm tools, 2 fine horses and carriage and harness...one half of the crop, a third of the cattle, hogs and sheep, for her natural life or widowhood, then to be divided. To my wife Miriah a child part of all money

SIXTH GENERATION

notes on hand. I will to my daughter Elizabeth Kennady one negro boy George, one girl Betty Mariah. I will unto my son Joseph W. Guyton two negro boys Bill and Green, one feather bed and furniture. I will unto my son John L. Guyton one negro woman Fanney and her children Tom, Josephine and Mary and their increase, one feather bed and furniture. I will unto my daughter Vilet Mitchell one negro boy Moose. I will unto my daughter Mary Leeches children one negro boy Calvin. I will that my son Isaac Guyton children have one equal share with mine in money. I will that my son Abraham Guyton children have one equal share in money with mine. I appoint Joesph W. Guyton, John L. Guyton, William Mitchel and Joseph Leech executors. Wit: John M. McKown, Isaac L. Parker, Eleazer Parker. Signed: Joseph Guyton. The codicil changed the distribution of the negroes. Eleazor Parker proved the will 2 Aug. 1865.("Upper SC Geneal." p. 114). The final papers were filed by John W. Mitchell, Admr. with Will Annexed in Oct. 1881. (Box 48, Package 8* Union Co., SC Includes will and all estate papers).

27 MAR 1866 Joseph W. Leech and John W. Mitchell, grandchildren of Joseph Guyton, petitioned for Letters of Administration with Will Annexed since the Executors, William Mitchell and Joseph Leech were too old to serve, and Joseph W. and John L. Guyton had moved to Alabama. Granted 23 Aug. 1879. Estate Sale held 29 May 1866 resulted in $1136.25.

He married, first, Elizabeth **Kennedy**[48].

Several Kennedys purchased land on Bullocks and Fishing Creeks in York County after 1785, including Robert, James, John, Andrew, William and Thomas. In 1790, 2 Williams and a Robert are in York Co., while Robert, John, William, Thomas and Acheillus are in Union Co.

He married, second, Mariah **Pridmore**[109] in Union Co., SC. Died, after 1865, in Union Co., SC.

The oldest Pridmore (Pridemore) in the area was Theodorus who lived in Union Co., 96 District in 1790 and 1800. Mariah is probably the daughter of his son John, who in the 1800 census p. 247 is 26-45, wife 26-45, 2 males and 1 female 10-16, 1 male and 4 females under age 10.

In the will of her husband, Joseph Guyton (Jr.) probated in 1865, she inherited the bulk of his estate."I give unto my beloved wife Mariah Guyton the following property. One negro boy Sam, three feather beds and furmniture, three cows and calves, one note I hold on Tersah and Marty Leech to be hers forever. I also give to my wife Mariah, one negro man Pompy, one boy Mager, one girl Betsy, one woman Adeline, one boy Washington, one girl Julia Dulcina and their increase to be hers during her natural life, at her death to be equally divided among my heirs. I also give my (wife?) a tract of land, commencing on Correys line at Dr. Davis corner West side of the creek, North East with Correys line to Eleazer Parker line, South West to the road from my house to E. Parker, along said road to big road, down big road to Rockey River, during her natural life or widowhood, wife receive other items of household and farm tools, with a child part of all money notes on hand. Box 48 # 8 Union Co. SC Probate Office. ("Upper SC Geneal." p. 114). Children:

i. Elizabeth[7] **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union Co., SC. She married Unknown **Kennady**[110] in Union Co., SC.

In the will of Joseph Guyton written 1861 and probated 2 Aug. 1865, he leaves his daughter Elizabeth Kennady one negro

SIXTH GENERATION

boy George, one girl Betty Mariah.

ii. Isaac **Guyton**[110]. Born, 1801, in Union Co., SC. Died, before 1861 (?), in Union Co., SC.

23 Aug. 1879 his daughter Julia Roberts petitioned for accounting of her grandfather's estate, having received nothing.

The following land sales are recorded in Union County, SC for Isaac Guyton: From Nicholas Cory 1828 (DB T-91); In 1828 from Jeremiah Dawson (DB T-458); in 1842 from Anthony Peeler (DB S12-327) Jacob Guyton (DB S12-344; in 1843 from Wm. M. Davis (DB S12-540); and in 1852 from Isaac Peeler (DB W-16); in 1852 he also sold land in Union Co., to Henry Stroup (DB Y17-67).

There is also a sale from Isaac W. Guyton to Jacob Guyton in Union Co., Sc in 1843 (DB S-12 p. 541). There are many land transactions in Union Co. for Jacob Guyton, married to Nancy, who I have been unable to relate.

In his father's will dated 1861 and probated 1865, he leaves a share of the estate to the children of his son Isaac, indicating that Isaac had children and was not then alive.

28 iii. Abraham **Guyton** "Abram".

29 iv. Joseph W. **Guyton**.

30 v. John L. **Guyton**.

vi. Violet **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union Co., SC. She married William **Mitchell**[110] in Union Co., SC.

The will of her father Joseph Guyton, written 1861, probated 1865, left his daughter Vilet Mitchell one negro boy moose. William Mitchell, named as an executor, is believed to be her husband. Her son John W. Mitchell petitioned for letters of Admin. of his grandfather's will.

vii. Mary **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union Co., SC. Died, before 1861 (?), in Union Co., SC. She married[111] Joseph **Leech**[110] in Union Co., SC.

In his will written in 1861 and probated 1865, her father leaves a negro boy Calvin to the children of his daughter Mary Leeches. Her son Joseph W. Leech petitioned for letters of administration of his grandfathers will in 1866.

19. Margaret <Katherine?>[6] **Guyton** (Joseph <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>, 7)[112]. Born, circa 1776 (?), in Union Co., SC. Died, 28 Sep 1796, in Union Co., SC. LDS indicates that she was called Molly.

She married Jonathan **Smith**[113], son of Henry **Smith** Sr. and Amelia **Unknown** "Amy, Emie, Aime", circa 1786 (?), in York or Anderson, Co., SC. Born, 1762 (?), in Rockingham Co., VA. Died, 14 Sep 1829, in Anderson Co., SC. Census: 1790, in Camden Dist., York Co., SC. Census: 1800, in Pendleton Dist., Anderson Co., SC. Occupation: Farmer/Soldier.

As a Revolutionary War Soldier, he fought in the Battles of Blackstocks, taking the wounded General Sumpter to his father's home, and in the Battle of Cowpens, 16 or 17 January, 1781. He came with his father to York County, SC, (then thought to be in Mecklinburg Co., NC) by 23 Aug. 1765 when he took up 150

SIXTH GENERATION

acres on the east side of the Broad River at Smith's Ford, a few miles south west of Hickory Grove.

In 1775 he was one of the original settlers who petitioned the crown to recognize the land granted by North Carolina but later determined to be in South Carolina.("History of Union Co." p. 15-17).

In the 1790 census of the Camden District of SC, Jonathan Smith is listed with 1 male over 16, 3 males 1-15, 1 female, no slaves.

He moved to Pendleton District, now Anderson County, between 2 Nov. 1796 and 26 Jan. 1797, probably after the death of his first wife. He was a Baptist and a member of the Hopewell Meeting House, and is buried at the old Hopewell cemetary.

He became partners with a Peter Eakins (or Eaker), and he and Jonathan bought 640 acres of land from James Martin of York Co. 26 Jan. 1797 for L.100 stg., land granted to Joseph Hall on 26 mile Creek 16 Jul. 1784. Wit. John Smith, Daniel Smith, John Atkin. (DB C/D p.?per "Pendleton Deeds").

The 1800 census of Pendleton District, SC shows Jonathan Smith with 1 male 0-10, 21 males 10-15, 1 male 26-49 , 3 female 0-10, 1 Female 16-25 (his new wife?).

His pension application states "that he volunteered as a Whig in the time of the Revolutionary War at fifteen years of age under Captain Jacob Barnett of Col. Moffits regmt. which was about three days before the Battles at Cowpens, and from that time continued to serve under General Sumter and others until the end of the war, in the whig service, which time he was in several skirmishes but was in no major engagement.

"Your petitioner conducted General Sumter after he was wounded in the Battle of Black Stocks, to his fathers house, where he remained several days until he became able to travel, during which time he continued to wait upon him. Your petitioner was a poor boy at the time of the war, all the property he owned consisted of three horses, and the Tories took them all from him which loss he never got over." He applied for a pension 17 Nov. 1728, stating he was 66 years of age. The pension was approved by the Senate on Dec. 8, 1828 and by the S. C. House of Representatives Dec. 17, 1828. Affidavits by William Willson, a Revolutionary War soldier who had fought with his brother Daniel Smith in the Battle of Stono where he received his mortal wounds, remembered that Jonathan's father's house was considered a haven for distressed whigs.

According to his pension application, and that of Elizabeth, his wife, one of their children was deformed. Who and how is not mentioned. Both he and his wife pleaded extreme poverty in their applications.

His Revolutionary War records may be found in Audited Account of Jonathan Smith, SC Archives, Columbia, SC, AA7138A, Roll 136 Frames 632-665.

Of his nine children by his second marriage, 5 settled in Tuscaloosa County, and 2 to Autauga County, AL., with 2 remaining in SC according to Mildred Smith Shumaker, a descendant.

Will of Jonathan Smith, Anderson District. ...My sons Whitaker Smith, Aron Smith, and Gideon Smith, and my daughters Hannah Lewis, Mary Duckworth, Catherine Harden, Amy McCulley, and Lettice Dickson shall have one shilling apiece...Son Daniel Smith $25.00...wife Elizabeth Smith to live where I now reside posessing the balance of the estate for the purpose of raising the younger children...to give part to them as they become of age or marry, at her discretion. At her death or remarriage estate to be sold and divided among the children to wit: David Smith, Jesse B. Smith, William Smith, Jonathan N. Smith, Artimissa Smith. My son William Smith to have $50. more than the other

SIXTH GENERATION

children...Whitaker Smith and Aaron Smith and my beloved wife Elizabeth Smith Exrs. 12 Sept 1829. Jonathan Smith. Wit: Alex. Moorhead, John Kay, Nancy Kay. Proved Sept. 20, 1829. (Will Book A p. 352, Anderson Co., SC Wills, Reel 639, SC Archives). Bond by Whitaker Smith and Elizabeth Smith 29 Sept. 1829. Appraisers Lewis Sherril Sr., Nimrod Smith Sr., Aaron Smith Sr., John Kay. 5 Nov. 1829. Whitaker and Elizabeth petitioned for sale 29 Sept. 1829. Sale held 6 Oct. 1829. Appraised value 5 Nov. 1829 $439. Sale Bill 5 Nov. 1829 $261.34 3/4. Sale goods were mostly livestock and farm products and some implements. His debts were listed at $257.07 3/4 and there were receivables of $224.18. On 22 Mar. 1832, Whitaker Smith, Acting Admin. with Will Annexed petitioned for the sale of land on SE side of Town Creek supposed to contain 25 or 30 acres (Anderson Co., SC Estates Package 33, Box 18, No. 639). Children:

31 i. Whitaker[7] **Smith**.

32 ii. Capt. Aaron **Smith**.

iii. Hannah **Smith**[114]. Born, 2 Jan 1791 (?), in York Co., SC. She married Jesse **Lewis**.

Called Hannah Lewis in her father's will of 1829, she received one shilling.

iv. Gideon **Smith**[115]. Born, 1793 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, 2 Jan 1839, in Anderson Co., SC.

In 1787 Gideon bought a tract of land in Union Co., SC from John Steen (DB B/22). In 1800 he bought land from James Moorehead in Union Co.(Union Co., SC DB G-308). His crudely carved headstone lies in an unused cemetary now on the Clemson University AG School campus.

v. Mary **Smith**. Born, 9 Feb 1794 (?), in York Co., SC. She married Pulaski Count **Duckworth**.

Named Mary Duckworth in her father's will of 1829, she received 1 shilling.

20. Isaac[6] **Guyton** (Nathaniel, 8)[116]. Born, circa 1780 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, Oct 1843, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Occupation: Planter.

A planter on the Broad River in Union County, S. C., he was named in his father's will probated 1 Oct. 1810, receiving the Plantation where he then lived, and was named Executor with his brother Jacob. He was also named as an heir of his unmarried sister Hannah in Nov. 1816, for whom he was executor with his brother Nathaniel.

2 May 1796 a grant of 158 ac. 96 Dist. on So. sd Broad River Union Co. to Isaac Guyton was recorded by the (Comm. of Locations upper 96 Dist. v. D p. 386 SC Archives; SC State Grants v. 40 p. 427 SC Archives).

1800 census of Union Co., SC page 241 Isaac Giton male 26-45, wife 16-26 4 daughters under 10.

1810 census of Union Co., SC page 232 Isaac Guiton male over 45, female 26-45, female 16-26, 4 males and 3 females under age 10.

In 1818, recorded 1819, Isaac sold a tract of land on Fishing Creek to James Moore. (Union Co., SC DB H p. 520*).

1820 census of Union County, S. C., p.146 1 male 0-10, 2 males 10-16, 1 male over 45, 1 female 0-10, 4 females 16-26, 1 female 26-45, 1 female over 45.

Isaac Guyton filed a plat on 310 ac. Union Co. 9 Feb. 1822 (SC State

SIXTH GENERATION

Misc. Plats 1784-1848 v. 47 p. 54, SC Archives).

The will of Isaac Guyton, Will Book B, p. 239, Union Co., SC Probate Office. I Isaac Guyton of Union Dist. a planter on the Broad River. Getting old in age but of sound mind and perfect memory. I will and desire my just debts be paid. The rest of my estate lands and tenements, I give and bequeath to my wife Elizabeth Guyton, during her life or widowhood. I give to my sons Jacob and Isaac Guyton one cow and calf, worth ten dollars, and to each household furniture to make them as much as the rest that is married. I leave to my dtrs. Sarah and Nancy Guyton the same amount that the rest of my dtrs. recd. After the death of my wife shall be divided between my four sons viz: Nathanial, Jacob, John and Isaac and to my five dtrs Mary, Sarah, Nancy, Hannah and Elizabeth and the above heirs to pay my dtr. Martha Mullinax one twenty five cents. If my dtrs. Sarah and Nancy does not marry they shall have their support from the place, and a house to live in. I appoint my wife Elizabeth Guyton Executrix and Jacob and Isaac Jr. Executors. Dated 2 Oct. 1843. Wit: Joseph Guyton, James Patrick, Thomas N. Cohen. Signed: Isaac Guyton. Proved on oath of Thomas N. Cohen and James Patrick before J. J. Pratt Esq. Ord. on the (no date). Recorded 24 Nov. 1843. (Union Co., SC Will Book P, p. 329-331* and estate file of Isaac Guyton, Box 29, pkg. 23*).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname[117].

The will of her husband Isaac Guyton probated in 1843 bequeathed her all his lands and tenements during her lifetime or widowhood. She was named Executrix with her sons Jacob and Isaac. Children:

i. Jacob[7] **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

A Jacob Guyton filed a plat for 53 ac. Union Co. 17 July 1802 (SC State Misc. Plats, 1784-1848 v. 38 p. 601 SC Archives).

The will of his father Isaac Guyton, probated in 1843, left his son Jacob one cow and calf valued at ten dollars and household furniture equal that received by his married brothers and sisters, as well as a residuary share of the estate. He was named an Executor with his brother Isaac and his mother Elizabeth. He was unmarried at the time of his father's death.

ii. Isaac **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.

The will of his father Isaac Guyton left son Isaac Guyton one cow and calf valued at $10. dollars and furniture equal to that received by his married brothers and sisters, and residuary interest in the estate. Isaac Jr. and bro. Jacob named Executors with mother Elizabeth. He was unmarried at that time.

1840 Census Pickens Co., AL., p. 15 #9, Isaac Guyton with 2 males age 5-10, 1 male 10-15, 1 male 30-40, 2 females 10-15, 3 females 15-20, 1 female 50-60., He was age 49, born in SC wife Patty age 44 born in SC on p. 66 Census of Pickens Co., AL. 1850. They had children Joseph V. age 20, Henry C., age 17, Abraham W. age 15, Sarah P. W. age 13, Julia A. A. 11, Cleophus R. age 6. All children except Joseph V. b. in AL. He was born S. C.

Isaac Guyton also bought land grants of 80 and 80 acres T19 R16 S22 and 23 in Pickens County on 1/21/1835 and 11

SIXTH GENERATION

/22/1836.

iii. Sarah **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton probated 1843 she was left the same amount her married sisters received as well as a residual interest in the estate. If she did not marry, she was to recive her living from the place and be provided a house with her sister Nancy.

iv. Nancy **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton, probated 1843, she and her sister Sarah were given the same amout as their married sisters received and a residual share of the estate. If they did not marry they were to have their living from the place and be provided with a house.

v. Nathaniel **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.
In 1835 Nathaniel Guyton sold a tract of land to John Kennedy (DB Y p. 377 Union Co., SC)
In the will of his father Isaac Guyton, probated 1843, he recived a residual interest in the estate, and was married at that time.

vi. John **Guyton**[110].
In the will of his father Isaac Guyton, probated in 1843, he was granted a residual interest in the estate, and was married at that time.

vii. Mary **Guyton**[110].
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton probated in 1843, she was left a residual interest in the estate and was married at that time.

viii. Hannah **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton, probated 1843, it is indicated she was married and was granted a residuary interest in the estate.

ix. Elizabeth **Guyton**[110]. Born in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC.
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton, probated 1843, she was married and awarded a residuary share of the estate.

x. Martha **Guyton**[118]. She married Unknown Male **Mullinax**.
In the will of her father Isaac Guyton, he orders his other four sons and five daughters to pay his daughter Martha Mullinax each twenty five cents. (Recorded 24 Nov. 1843).

21. Edward Mitchell[6] **Guyton** (Joshua, 11)[119]. Born, 15 Nov 1781, in Harford Co., MD. Died, 28 May 1860.
The will of Thomas Mitchell 5 Apr. 1782/1 May 1782 named grandson Edward Guyton, son of Joshua Guyton. His mother, Sarah Mitchell Guyton, was not mentioned (AJ-2-422 per "Harford Wills" p. 52).

He married Elinor **Demoss**, 16 Mar 1815. Children:

33 i. Mary[7] **Guyton**.

SEVENTH GENERATION

22. Judith Saxon[7] **Guyton** (Maj. Moses, 13)[80]. Born, 22 Mar 1786, in Union Co., SC.

She married, first, John **Herrin**.

She married, second, Robert **Coleman**. Children:

i. Caroline Tabitha[8] **Coleman**. Born, 28 Sep 1816.
ii. Adaline McAmson **Coleman**.
iii. William Robert **Coleman**.
iv. John Guyton **Coleman**. Born, 25 Dec 1822.

23. Mary[7] **Guyton** "Polly" (Aaron Steele, 15)[120]. Born, 15 Dec 1791, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 14 Oct 1853 (?), in St.Francois Co., MO.
Named as Polly Sherrill in her father's will dated 1840 and probated 1841.

She married[121] David **Sherrill**[122], circa 1813 (?), in Anderson Co., SC. Born, 1788 (?), in Anderson Co., SC. Died, 1855, in St. Francois Co., MO. Children:

34 i. Harriett Amanda[8] **Sherrill**.

24. Robert McCurdy[7] **Guyton** (Aaron Steele, 15)[123]. Born, 21 Nov 1802, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, Apr 1841, in Anderson Co., SC. Burial in Hopewell Meeting, House Cem. Occupation: Farmer.
In the will of his father, Aaron, Robert was granted all that tract of land containing 185 acres on Milwee Creek, also a part of the Shirley tract of 50 acres, adjoining land of his own near Hopewell Meeting House, also a bed and furniture and other property in his posession.
Unfortunately, Robert died in the same year as his father. Robert's will mentions his children but does not name them. We do learn the name of his wife, Hester, and the name of her father, Benjamin Duckworth.
The Will of Robert Guyton. State of SC, Anderson District. Exec. to sell such property as necessary, including one horse. Wife and children to remain on the place I now occupy, and that the family - black and white- be kept together, and that his man Isaac be given a reasonable share in managing the proprty. Wife to have entire control. After her death estate to be sold after youngest child is of age or married and divided equally among all of his children. Executors to give title to Henry Keasler and Nimrod Smith on land they have bought, and proceeds put at interest for benefit of the children. Any

SEVENTH GENERATION

22. Judith Saxon[7] **Guyton** (Maj. Moses, 13)[80]. Born, 22 Mar 1786, in Union Co., SC.

She married, first, John **Herrin**.

She married, second, Robert **Coleman**. Children:

i. Caroline Tabitha[8] **Coleman**. Born, 28 Sep 1816.
ii. Adaline McAmson **Coleman**.
iii. William Robert **Coleman**.
iv. John Guyton **Coleman**. Born, 25 Dec 1822.

23. Mary[7] **Guyton** "Polly" (Aaron Steele, 15)[120]. Born, 15 Dec 1791, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 14 Oct 1853 (?), in St.Francois Co., MO.
Named as Polly Sherrill in her father's will dated 1840 and probated 1841.

She married[121] David **Sherrill**[122], circa 1813 (?), in Anderson Co., SC. Born, 1788 (?), in Anderson Co., SC. Died, 1855, in St. Francois Co., MO. Children:

34 i. Harriett Amanda[8] **Sherrill**.

24. Robert McCurdy[7] **Guyton** (Aaron Steele, 15)[123]. Born, 21 Nov 1802, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, Apr 1841, in Anderson Co., SC. Burial in Hopewell Meeting, House Cem. Occupation: Farmer.
In the will of his father, Aaron, Robert was granted all that tract of land containing 185 acres on Milwee Creek, also a part of the Shirley tract of 50 acres, adjoining land of his own near Hopewell Meeting House, also a bed and furniture and other property in his posession.
Unfortunately, Robert died in the same year as his father. Robert's will mentions his children but does not name them. We do learn the name of his wife, Hester, and the name of her father, Benjamin Duckworth.
The Will of Robert Guyton. State of SC, Anderson District. Exec. to sell such property as necessary, including one horse. Wife and children to remain on the place I now occupy, and that the family - black and white- be kept together, and that his man Isaac be given a reasonable share in managing the proprty. Wife to have entire control. After her death estate to be sold after youngest child is of age or married and divided equally among all of his children. Executors to give title to Henry Keasler and Nimrod Smith on land they have bought, and proceeds put at interest for benefit of the children. Any

SEVENTH GENERATION

money arising from estate of his father-in-law Benj. Duckworth or the estate of his father to be put at interest for benefit of the children. Children to be well raised and educated as a prudent disposition of his means would justify. Empowers wife Hester and Executors to dispose of any property as necessary to provide for children. Exrs. John W. Guyton and William Webb. Robert Guyton (Seal) 4th April 1841. Wit: Wm. Steele, G. W. Masters, Wm. Anderson. (Recorded Anderson Co. S. C. Book B, Page 106*, May 3rd 1841. John Martin OAD. Roll No. 253, SC Archives*.

There was an estate of Robert Guyton, decd., Anderson Co. 11 Nov. 1845 with 10 slaves. ("Anderson Inventories" p. 254).

He married Hester **Duckworth**, daughter of Benjamin **Duckworth** and **Unknown** Woman. Children:

i. Unknown children[8] **Guyton**.

25. Joseph[7] **Guyton** (Aaron Steele, 15)[124]. Born, 14 Apr 1805, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 1880, in Attala Co., MS. Resided in Hall Co., GA.

See photo in author's files taken at age 56.

In the will of his father Aaron Guyton, probated in 1841, Joseph received "all that tract of land whereon he now lives in Hall County Georgia. Also one negro woman Leah, & child, and three hundred dollars in money...and "all the other property he has received from me."

He married Zemuly Coats **McCleskey**[125]. Born, 1811, in Hall Co., GA. Died, 1872, in Attala Co., MS. Children:

35 i. David Thomas[8] **Guyton**.

26. Margarette Watson[7] **Guyton** (Aaron Steele, 15)[126]. Born, 7 Jan 1807, in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Died, 13 Dec 1876.

Named as Margaret Steele in the will of her father probated 1841.

She married Capt. William **Steele** "Billy", 18 May 1826, in Anderson Co., SC. Born, 22 Oct 1796, in Pendleton, Anderson Co., SC. Died, 17 May 1871, in Oconee Co., SC. Military Sv in War of 1812. Burial: 1871, in Bachelors, Retreat, Presb. Church.

An article in the Anderson County newspaper in 1934 by Elizabeth Webb, titled "Anderson County Man Member of Original Crew of Constitution," a photocopy of which was provided the author by Mildred Smith Shumaker of Tuscaloosa provides the basis for most of this file. The subhead states Captain Billy Steele Ran Away From Home When Only 16 Years Old and Enlisted in Navy--Was Present when Captain Lawrence Cried "Don't Give Up The Ship". After walking to Washington and volunteering for the war of 1812, he was put in the Navy and served as a midshipman on the "Chesapeake in its battle with the "Shannon" on June 1, 1813 where he was one of only 9 who escaped death and became a prisoner, was taken to Halifax, Nova Scotia, where he remained two years. He then served on the "Constitution". After the war he took three voyages around the world, each taking three years. He returned home in 1825. Earlier he had been prone to drink and debauchery, but now had a change of

SEVENTH GENERATION

heart. He became a legislator from Anderson County, SC, and was twice a census taker. He was an elder in the Bachelors Retreat Presbyterian Church, where he is buried. He moved to Oconee County in 1851.

The 1790 census of York Co, SC shows a Joseph, James and John Steel.There was a Robert and a William Steel who bought 350 acres of land on Fishing Creek in York County in 1790 (DB B/314). The 1810 census of York county shows a Samuel and a Robert Steel. Children:

i. Oceola[8] **Steele**. Died in Montana.
ii. Dr. William **Steele**[127]. Died in Helena, MT.
iii. Jasper Guyton **Steele**. Died in MT.
iv. John **Steele**. Died in MS.
v. Robert **Steele** "Bob"[128].
vi. Ludlow **Steele**. Died in Childhood.
vii. Princisney **Steele**. Died in Childhood.
viii. Emory Hanna **Steele**. Died in Childhood.
ix. Mary **Steele**.
x. Rebecca **Steele**[129].
xi. Maggie Love **Steele**[130].
xii. Jane **Steele**. Died in Childhood.
xiii. Scott **Steele**. Died in Childhood.

27. Whitaker W.[7] **Guyton** (Abraham, 17). Born, 1806, in Union Co., SC. Died, after 1860 (?), in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1840, in Pickens Co., AL. Census: 1850, in Pickens Co., AL.

In the will of his mother he was granted a negro girl named Nicy and a falling leaf table, as well as 1/7 of the remainder of the estate.

25 Jan 1836 he was granted 240 ac. T19 R15 Sec. 19 and 20 in Pickens County. On 31 Jan 1837 he was granted another 40 ac. in Sec. 21, and 2 Nov 1848 another 40 ac. section 21.

1840 census of Pickens Co., AL. p. 321 Whitaker W. Guyton age 30-40, 1 male 20-30, 1 male 15-20, 1 female 15-20, 1 female 20-30. He has 8 slaves..

The 1850 census of Pickens County, Al, p. 75 family 940 shows W. W. Guyton age 46, a farmer born in SC, married to Luvenia (Bankhead), age 38, b. in TN with a child Nancy Bird Guyton, age 13 b. in AL, and Sophronia J., age 12, b. in AL.

In the 1850 Slave Census of Pickens Co., AL., So. Dist., p. 521, W. W. Guyton has 16 slaves; 9 males age 34, 13, 5, 3, 4, 2, 1/12, 22, 23 and Females, age 36, 13, 11, 9, 1, 24, 16. Other Guytons listed in the same slave census, parentage and relationship unknown, include J. W., p. 577 who had 6 slaves, J. C. (?), page 519, who had 7 slaves, and A. P., page 519, who had 12 slaves.

He married Luvenia **Bankhead**[131], circa 1836, in AL. Born, 1812, in TN. Children:

i. Marian Bird[8] **Guyton**. Born, 1837, in AL.
ii. Saphronia **Guyton**. Born, 1838, in AL.

28. Abraham[7] **Guyton** "Abram" (Joseph, 18)[110]. Born, 1804, in Union Co., SC. Died, before 1861 (?), in Union Co., SC.

SEVENTH GENERATION

The following land grants were all in Pickemns County, AL T19 R16. 16 Feb 1830 Sec 22 80 ac., 24 Jul 1835 Sec, 23 40 ac., 17 Feb 1836 Sec 1 120 ac., 22 Nov 1836 Sec. 26 80 ac., and 6 Feb 1850 Sec. 26 120 ac.

1840 censu of Pickens Co., AL p. 15 #9 Abraham Guyton 000011 000.

1850 Census of Pickens Co., AL p. 80 #1029 Abraham Guyton, farmer, age 46, $1600 land value. b. SC Nancy M., age 23, either his wife or a daughter, and Gilly L. H. 8/12 either a child or grandchild.

His fathers will, written in 1861 and probated 1865 awards the children of his son Abraham an equal share with his own children, indicating that Abraham had children, and that he was not alive at that time.

He married Nancy M. **Unknown**. Born, 1827, in SC. Children:

i. Gilly L. H.[8] **Guyton**. Born, 1850, in Pickens Co. AL.

29. Joseph W.[7] **Guyton** (Joseph, 18)[110]. Born, 1806, in Union Co., SC. Died, after 1854 (?), in Pickens Co. AL.

In the will of his father Joseph Guyton written 1861 and recorded 1865, his son Joseph W. Guyton is left two negro boys Bill and Green, one feather bed and furniture. According to the estate papers, he and his brother John L. had moved to Alabama and could not serve as Exec'rs.

23 Feb 1835 he claimed 40 ac. Pickens County, AL Sec. 27 T19 R16.(Pickens Co. Land Grant Book).

In the 1840 census of Pickens County, AL p. 11 #25 he has 1 male under 5, 1 male 15-20, 1 male 30-40, 2 females 5-10, 1 female 30-40.

The 1850 census of Pickens County AL Page 23 # 195 Joseph W. Guyton, age 44, farmer, $600 land value, b. SC. Wife Sarah b. NC Children Moriah age 9, Sarah age 4, Mary H. age 1 all b. AL.

Land grant 1 Dec 1854 440 ac. Sec. 21, 22,27, 28, 33 T19 R14 Pickens County Grant Book.

He married Sarah **Unknown**, circa 1833. Born, circa 1808, in NC. Children:

i. Moriah[8] **Guyton**. Born, 1841, in Pickens Co. AL.
ii. Sarah **Guyton**. Born, 1846, in Pickens Co. AL.
iii. Mary H. **Guyton**. Born, 1849, in Pickens Co. AL.

30. John L.[7] **Guyton** (Joseph, 18)[110]. Born, 1815, in Union Co., SC. Died, after 1850 (?), in AL.

In 1852 he purchased land from Joseph Guyton. (DB Y18 p. 423, Union Co., SC.

In the will of his father Joseph Guyton written 1861, recorded 1865, he is left one negro woman Fanney and her children Tom, Josephine and Mary. According to estate papers he was unable to serve as co-executor since he and his brother Joseph W. had moved to Alabama.

1850 census of Pickens Co., AL p. 78 #988. John L. Guyton age 35, farmer, $1800 land value, b. in SC. Cynthia Susan age 12 b. AL, John, age 9, b. SC, and John White, overseer age 21. His wife Adeline died and he was widowed in 1844. Cynthia Susan is said to have married a Woods later.

SEVENTH GENERATION

He married Adaline **Unknown**. Died, 1844, in Pickens Co., AL. Children:

i. Cynthia Susan[8] **Guyton**. Born, 1838, in Pickens Co., AL.
She is said to have married a Woods per "Early Settlers of Pickens County" p. 266.
ii. John **Guyton**. Born, 1841, in SC.

31. Whitaker[7] **Smith**[132,133]. Born, 26 Jan 1787 (?), in York Co., SC[134]. Died, 15 Sep 1850, in Anderson Co., SC. Burial in Hopewell Church, Cemetary.
Whitaker Smith was a First Corporal during the War of 1812 in Nash's Regiment, South Carolina Volunteers. Named as a coexecutor of his fathers will, he received 1 shilling. He made bond as Executor with his step-mother Elizabeth on 29 Sept. 1829.

He married Mary **Moorhead**[87], 31 Mar 1808. Born, 8 Oct 1788 (?). Died, 2 Jan 1875, in Anderson Co., SC. Burial: 1875, in Hopewell Bapt., Cemetary. Children:

i. Aaron John[8] **Smith**. Born, 21 Jan 1830. Died, 30 Jul 1864. He married Ann **Smith**.
36 ii. Nancy **Smith**.

32. Capt. Aaron[7] **Smith**[135]. Born, 26 Jul 1789 (?), in York Co., SC. Died, 15 Aug 1864 (?).
He was named as a coexecutor of his father's will, but apparently did not serve. He received a bequest of 1 shilling in 1829.

He married[136] Elizabeth **Smith**[136], daughter of Nimrod **Smith** and Letty **Wyatt**, 19 Jul 1810, in York Co., SC. Born, 16 Sep 1791 (?), in Pendleton Dist., SC. Died, 31 Mar 1876 (?).
For all descendants see "Some Descendants of Joseph Guyton and Hannah Whitaker" Guyton Bobo McCall, Atl. Ga. Children:

i. Whitaker Guyton[8] **Smith**.
ii. Luther Preston **Smith**.

33. Mary[7] **Guyton** (Edward Mitchell, 21).

She married James Flannigan **Beatty**, 4 Mar 1852. Children:

i. James Edward[8] **Beatty**. Born, 9 Aug 1855. Died, 27 Jan 1940.
ii. Katherine **Beatty**. Born, 20 Jun 1858. Died, 13 Sep 1872.
iii. Sallie Alleda **Beatty**. Born, 4 Dec 1861.

EIGHTH GENERATION

34. Harriett Amanda[8] **Sherrill**[125]. Born, 1820, in Anderson Co., SC. Died, 1883, in Attala Co., MS.

She married Daniel Harrison **Ellington**[125]. Born, 1815 (?), in SC. Died, 1883, in Attala Co., MS. Children:

37 i. Sarah Susannah Boyd[9] **Ellington**.

35. David Thomas[8] **Guyton** (Joseph, 25)[125]. Born, 1838, in Hall Co., GA. Died, 1911, in Attala Co., MS.

He married Sarah Susannah Boyd **Ellington** (37). Children:

38 i. Joseph Daniel[9] **Guyton**.

36. Nancy[8] **Smith** (Whitaker, 31).

She married James **Webb**. Children:

i. Whittaker[9] **Webb**[136].
ii. Samuel **Webb**[136].

NINTH GENERATION

37. Sarah Susannah Boyd[9] **Ellington**[125]. Born, 1850, in Attala Co., MS. Died, 1927, in Attala Co., MS.

She married David Thomas **Guyton** (35).

38. Joseph Daniel[9] **Guyton** (David Thomas, 35)[125]. Born, 1880, in Attala Co., MS. Died, 1957, in Attala Co., MS.

He married Jemima Emaris **Owen**[125]. Born, 1884, in Attala Co., MS. Children:

i. John Davis[10] **Guyton**[137]. Christened, 1921, in Attala Co., MS. Residence in 105 So. Madison, Koscuisko, MS 39090.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Helen Guyton Rees, Guytons Galore, (Portland, OR., Binford and Mort, Publ., n. d.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. xvi. Guyton Bobo McCall, Some Descendants of Joseph Guyton (Guiton) , (Author, 4060 Land, O'Lakes Dr., NE, Atlanta, GA, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 1.

[2]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. xvi.

[3]Ibid. p. xvi. Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) .

[4]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) .

[5]Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: 93D5-X8 . Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470 .

[6]LDS AFN:93D5-ZF &93D5-X8 from St. Gregory Parish Records.

[7]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-ZF.

[8]LDS AFN:93D6-0K from St. Gregory Parish records.

[9]Church of LDS AFN: AFN:93D6-1Q Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[10]Church of LDS AFN: 93D6-2W Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[11]Church of LDS AFN: 93D6-33 Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[12]Church of LDS AFN: 93D6-5F . Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[13]See p. 792 Parish Register, St. Martins at Palace.

[14]Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records

NOTES AND REFERENCES

Roll 0094947; 089470.

[15]Church of LDS AFN: 93D6-66 . Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[16]Church of LDS AFN: . Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[17]Church of LDS AFN: :93D6-8X.

[18]LDS AFN:? Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[19]Maryland Historical Society, Guyton Family Records, (Filing Case A), in custody of Maryland Historical Society, Annapolis, MD. Church of LDS AFN: AFN:93D5-KC; Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 287. Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. 15-18. "Joseph Guyton"; p.i. Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, St. Martin at Palace Records Roll 0094947; 089470.

[20]LDS AFN:93D5-KC & 93D5-LJ.

[21]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-LJ. Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. 19.

[22]F. Edward Wright, Inhabitants of Baltimore Co. 1692-1763, (Silver Springs, MD, Family Line, Publ, 1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-P2.

[23]Maryland Historical Society, St.John/ St.George Parish Registers, (n.p, Family Line, Publ., n. d.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN: AFN:93D5-RD "Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, ii.

[24]"St. John Parish Reg.", Wright: "Baltimore Co." Church of LDS AFN: AFN:93D5-SK "Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, ii.

[25]"Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[26]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. xvi, 15, 19. Church of LDS AFN: 92D6-48 "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[27]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. 19. & "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[28]"Baltimore Families", p. 287 St. John & St. Geo. Par. Reg., p. 217, Balt. Co., MD. MHS.

[29]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p.19.& "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[30]"Baltimore Families", p. 287. St John & St Geo. Par. Reg.m Balt. Co. MD p. 241, MHS.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[31]Ibid. p. 287. St. John & St. Geo. Par. Reg., p. 223, Balt. Co., MD. MHS.

[32]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p.19. & "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[33]St. John & St. Geo. Par. Reg. p. 228, Balt. Co., MD, MHS.

[34]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p.19. "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[35]"Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN: AFN:93D5-MP.

[36]"Joseph Guyton"; Appendix B, i.

[37]Ibid. Apx. B, i.

[38]Ibid. Apx.B, i.

[39]Ibid. Apx. B, i.

[40]Brent Howard Holcomb CG, Union County S.C. Will Abstacts 1787-1849, (n.p, Brent Holcomb, n.d)., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & "St. John Parish Reg.", & "Baltimore Families", p287 Church of LDS AFN: 93D4LD Union County Historical Foundation, A History of Union County SC, (Greenville, SC., A Press Inc., 1977), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p38 Brent Howard Holcomb CG, Union County, SC Minutes of the County Court 1785-1799, (Easley, SC; So., Historical Press, 1979), in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL.

[41]St. John's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD p. 353. MHS.

[42]St. Johns & St. Geo. Parish Reg. p. 211, Baltimore Co, MD., MHS.

[43]Whitaker Family "Wm. & Mary College Quarterly", (Williamsburg, Wm. and Mary, College, Vol. 5, Series 2, 1925, pages 132-3) "Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN:, 93D4-MK Beaumont B. **Whitaker**, Maryland History Magazine No.79 V 2,p.165-182, "The Whitaker, Family of Balt., Co.MD", in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. .

[44]St. John and St. George's Parish Register, p. 64.

[45]"St. John Parish Reg.", Wright: "Baltimore Co." Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-TQ Rees:"Guytons Galore"; . "Joseph Guyton"; Linda G. Cheek, Ancestors and Descendants of Smiths, (Linda Cheek, Rt.8 Bx 48, Easley SC 29640, 1987) p. 1.

[46]Holcomb"Union SC Wills", & Zula Atwood, Frank Eddens Jr. Mildred Shumaker Guy Smith Jr., Smith Cousins Four, Tuscaloosa., The Authors, n. d.), (CS71.S643/1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & "Joseph Guyton"; & DAR "Patriot Index", & Lutie Davidson & Margaret Sizemore Douglas, Davidson Family History,

NOTES AND REFERENCES

(Typescript, unpublished), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 & Lawrence K. Wells, York Co., SC, Minutes of the County Court1786-1797, (Columbia, SC, Brent W. Holcomb, 1981)., in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL & "Union Co. SC Minutes".

[47]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-R8, "Joseph Guyton"; p. 112. Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS).

[48]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS).

[49]Church of LDS AFN: Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS).

[50]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-FV Holcomb"Union SC Wills", p. 78. James E. Woodley, Editor, A Collection of Upper South Carolina Geneal. & Family Record, (Easley SC, Southern, Historical Press, 1981), in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL p. 115.

[51]"Upper So. Carolina" p. 115.

[52]Ibid. p. 114 & "Joseph Guyton"; Appendix Bi.

[53]"Upper So. Carolina" p. 144-5.

[54]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; "Joseph Guyton"; & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114.

[55]Holcomb"Union SC Wills", p. 97 & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114-5.

[56]Cherokee Creek, Sparta Dist. WB A p.155-6 Union, SC 1 Oct 1810.

[57]"Upper So. Carolina" p. 114-5.

[58]"Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-Q7 Holcomb"Union SC Wills", p. 18. Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. 19-21. "Joseph Guyton"; B, i. "Upper So. Carolina".

[59]WB-B p.18 Union SC Probate 1816. Will 14 Feb 1816.

[60]"Joseph Guyton"; Appendix B, i. Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker-Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS).

[61]"Joseph Guyton"; App. B, p.i.

[62]York Co., SC Probate Case 22 File 935 per "York Marriages" p. 18.

[63]"York Co., SC Marriages" p. 18.

[64]"Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, i.Married a Young.

[65]Ibid. p.Apx. B, i. Married a Mizner.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[66]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-VW "Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, ii.

[67]"Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, ii.

[68]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-W3. "Joseph Guyton"; Apx. B, ii.

[69]"Joseph Guyton"; B, ii.

[70]Ibid. ,Bii.

[71]Ibid. Bii. m.? Luckey.

[72]Ibid. Bii.

[73]Ibid. Bii. m. ? McComas.

[74]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p. 19 & "Baltimore Families", p. 287.

[75]Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p.19.

[76]Ibid. p. 19.

[77]Wright: "Baltimore Co." Church of LDS AFN:, 93D4-NO. "Joseph Guyton"; p.1.& "Union Co. SC" p.20 & "Union Co. SC Minutes" & Leonidas Andreas, Leonidas Andreas Collection, (Microfilm), in custody of University of South Carolina Library, Columbia, S. C.

[78]"Joseph Guyton"; p. 1.

[79]Ibid. p.1.& "Andreas" quoting Moses Guyton Family Bible.

[80]"Andreas" from Moses Guyton Family Bible.

[81]"Joseph Guyton"; p. 112. "Andreas" quoting Moses Guyton Family Bible.

[82]"Andreas" from Moses Guyton Family Bible.

[83]Rev War Pension Appl.Moses Guyton R4400 1 July 1754.

[84]by Rev. Joshua Richard per Pension Appl. R4400.

[85]"Union Co. SC Minutes" p. 55.

[86]Church of LDS AFN: Died before father's will of 1818.

[87]"Joseph Guyton"; p. 114.

[88]Ibid. p. 114 & "Union Co. SC Minutes".

[89]"Joseph Guyton"; p. 114. Married a McCamson.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[90]Ibid. p. 114. Married a Smith.

[91]"Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-1G. Rees:"Guytons Galore"; p.251-3.& "Union Co. SC" p. 20.

[92]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-2M. Rev. War Pension Appl. Aaron Guyton, W21237.

[93]by Abraham Smith, Esq.Magist, Rev. War Pension Appl.W212237.

[94]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-35.

[95]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-40.

[96]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-55.

[97]Per copy of family Bible in Aaron Rev. War Pension file W21237.

[98]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-81.

[99]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-C6.

[100]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) Church of LDS AFN: 93D4FJ&.

[101]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-DC. Affidavit 10 Feb. 1845 Aaron Guyton Pension App.

[102]Implied in probate files York Co. SC.

[103]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) Church of LDS AFN: "Smith Cousins"; p. 1-13.

[104]"Union Co. SC" p. 21 & "York Co. Minutes" & "Union Co. SC Minutes".

[105]Holcomb"Union SC Wills", Church of LDS AFN:, 93D4-PW Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS).

[106]Will Book B p.18 Union, SC dated 14 Feb 1816, Proved 4 Mar 1816.

[107]Will of Martha Ellis Guyton, WB B, p. 245-6, Union Co., SC 6 Mar 1838.

[108]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-Q3 & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114.

[109]Mildred Smith **Shumaker**, Guyton-Whitaker- Smith Family Group Sheets, (Unpub. MSS) & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114.

[110]"Upper So. Carolina" p. 114.

[111]Ibid. p. 114.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[112]"Smith Cousins"; p.1, 7, 13. Church of LDS AFN:.

[113]"Smith Cousins"; p.16-27.

[114]Ibid. p.16.

[115]Ibid. p. 16. "Joseph Guyton"; p. 114.

[116]Holcomb"Union SC Wills", p.94-97 & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114 & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 115.

[117]"Upper So. Carolina" p. 114 & WB-B p.329-31 Union SC 2 Oct 1843(239?).

[118]Holcomb"Union SC Wills", & "Upper So. Carolina" p. 114.

[119]"Joseph Guyton"; ,Bii. Per John Guyton family Bible.

[120]Church of LDS AFN: 93D1-0V. John Davis **Guyton**, Pedigree of John Davis Guyton, (Unknown).

[121]John Davis **Guyton**, Pedigree of John Davis Guyton, (Unknown) Implied in court records.

[122]Ibid. Implied by York Co. Court records.

[123]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-7H.

[124]John Davis **Guyton**, Pedigree of John Davis Guyton, (Unknown) Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-8N.

[125]John Davis **Guyton**, Pedigree of John Davis Guyton, (Unknown).

[126]Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-9T.

[127]So. Carolina Medical College Graduate.

[128]Died single.

[129]Married a Norris.b. Presb. Church, Anderson, SC.

[130]ml Dan Hughes. M2 William Harper.Lived near Lebanon Church.

[131]James Dolphus Johnson, Jr. "Early Settlers of Pickens Co., AL" p. 265.

[132]"Smith Cousins"; p.12-25. "Joseph Guyton"; p. 114.

[133]War of 1812 Pension Applications-Whitaker Smith, Anderson Co., SC., U. S. Archives, Washington, DC. Military Records of 1st. Corpl. Whitaker Smith, Nash's Regiment, S> C> Vols. U. S. Archives, Washington, DC.

[134]Birth date may have been 8 October.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[135]"Smith Cousins"; p. 31. "Joseph Guyton"; p. 114.

[136]"Joseph Guyton"; p. 114.

[137]Attorney.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 16

THE THOMPSON FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. William[1] **Thompson** <Thomson>. Died, after 1729, in Surry Co., VA.
Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 664.

John Bennet Boddie, in "Colonial Surry" describes William Thompson as a former minister of Southwark Parish, and a Burgess, and a prominent citizen. In 1674 Christopher Lewis bequeathed to the church warden of Southwark parish "a silver flagon of two quarts measure", to William Thompson minister 1500 pounds of tobacco, and wished "to be buried in ye chancel of ye church....(p. 84-5).

William Thompson, who described himslf as a Minister of God, was in Surry County, VA by 1664 when he made a power of attorney to his "loving friend" George Jordan (Surry Co., VA Records Vol. 1 book 2, p. 5. There was a John Thompson of Martin's Brand in VA who sold land 1661 to John Freeborne of Surry (Ibid., v. 1, book 1, p. 116). A John Thompson and wife Sarah testified as to the oral will of Matthew Hogson 7 Mar. 1664 (Ibid., v. II p. 13).

10 Aug 1665-7 Sep 1665 Willia. Thomson purhcased of James Sowerby of Surry 105 ac. land for 3,000 lbs. tobacco and other goods...Wit: Geo Jordan, Joshua Adama, Sealed red wax. (Ibid, p. 15). This land was sold to Daniel Regent 14 Oct. 1663 (Ibid, p. 452). 5 Feb 1667 Wm. Thomson appoints John Cary as atty. (Ibid., p. 66). 27 Apr. 1666 John Tatem of Martin's Brandon, appoints Wm Thompson, minister, of Surry County, atty for bill of sale by me to Francis Gray for 100 acres at the next court of Surry Co. (Surry RB 1, p. 269; Davis, op. cit, p. 56).

3 Mar 1673 Judgement granted Geo. Proctor against William Thomson for a considerable sum of tobacco...with consent of Thomson...amount to be determined by audit (Surry Records III, p. 51). 1 July 1679 Judgement granted Mr. Wm. Thompson against Mr. Jno. Moring Admr. of ye Estate of Mr. Geo. Procter, dec'd. for fiveteene hundred pounds tobo. and Caske with costs...(Ibid., p. 256).

9 Jun 1675 Alexander King of Manchoskue, planter, appts. his cousin Wm. Thompson of Chuckatuck his atty for sale of 200 ac. called Turkey Creek Hill to Thomas Poole. Granted to Lawrence Ward and John King 9 Jun 1675 ("17th C. IOW" p. 572). On4 Jul 1682 Judgement granted Mr. William Thompson against Tho. Clarke for one thousand pounds of tobo & Caske with cost ali. Exec. (Surry Records III p. 375).

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

2 i. William[2] **Thompson**.
ii. John **Thompson**. Died, 1698, in Surry Co., VA.
7 Sep 1682 Judgement is granted Mr. Jno. Thompson agt. ye Shrrffe for five hundred pds. of tobo & Caske & the costs of a former sute to this cort for the nonappearance of Mr. Tho. Flood with costs ut in ali. On the same date Judgement confessed by Thos. Flood and Water (sic) Tompkins to Mr. Jno.

Thompson for five hundred twenty three pds. tobo & Caske with costs....(Surry Records III, p. 392).

28 Apr. 1722....William Thompson to William Gray for 110 pounds current Money 593 ac.,,(being part of land given said Thompson in the will of his brother John Thompson 27 Jan 1698. Land is in Southwark Parish adj. Col. Henry Hartwell, sd. Thompson on the lower side of Grays Creek, Smith's Fork plantation, called "the quarter" where Samuel Thompson now lives....(Surry D&W Book 7, part 2, p. 395).

iii. Samuel **Thompson**. Died, 1698, in Surry Co., VA.

Samuel Thompson, the son of William Thompson, a former minister of Southwark Parish, and a Burgess, and a prominent citizen, like many of the prominent citizens of those days kept an "Ordinary", or Inn. In 1681 he gave bond of a thousand pounds of tobacco that he would suffer no person, except his servants, to linger in his tavern on Sundays during the hours of Divine service in the Parish Church (Surry RB 1671-84, p. 52 per Boddie, op. cit, p. 85). 7 Mar 1681 Samuel Thompson served as bondsman for Robert Lee who was charged with hog stealing (Surry Records III, p. 365). 5 July 1682 at Surry Court, The difference between Mr. Samuel Thonpson as marrying the dau. and heir of Major Wm. Marriott, plantiff, against John Moring, Admr. estate of Geo. Proctor who married the Extrx. of the sd. Marriott carried over to next court (Surry Records III, p. 390).

28 Apr. 1722. William Thompson (Jr.) in a deed to William Gray mentions that his son Samuel lives on plantation "the quarter", land bequeathed him by his uncle Samuel in his will of 27 Jan, 1698, in Surry Co. (RB I, part 1, p. 395; "Surry Deeds" p. 115).

SECOND GENERATION

2. William[2] **Thompson** (William <Thomson>, 1)[1]. Born, circa 1644 (?), in James City Co., VA. Died, 1732, in Surry Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 332.

He was pastor of Lawnes Creek Parish in Surry Co., VA, and possibly of both parishes.

7 9ber 1682 William, Samuel, and Katherine Thompson wit. a deed Roger Gilbert of Surry County to Alex. More of same, land at the head of Gray's Creek near mouth of Warrelow's Swamp (Surry RB II p. 319; Davis, op. cit., p. 119).

20 Oct 1689 Samuell Thompson patented 278 ac. Surry Co., VA adj. Mr. Wm. Thompson, Mr. Edward Chilton, Wm. Grey, Danll. Regan, and Mr. Nichol. Merryweather &c. Imp. of 6 pers. Jno. Rawlinns, Wm. Hunt, Jas. Ellison, Tho. Snow, Roger James, Jno. Hulins (VA PB 8 p. 7: "Cavaliers" p. 336).

28 Apr 1722....William Thompson to William Gray for 110 pounds current Money....593 ac (being part of the land given said Thompson by his brother John Thompson, dec'd, in his will dated 27 Jan 1698). Land is in Southwarke Parish adj. Col. Henry Hartwell, said Thompson on the lower side of Gray's Creek, Smith's Fork plantation called "the quarter" whereon Samuel Thompson now lives, Ralph's line, old field Thomas Davis tended near the head of Poplar Valley, John Twyes land now in posession of Samuel Thompson having been given to him by the will of his uncle, Samuel Thompson, dec'sd, and Lightwood Swamp. /s/ William Thompson. Wit: James (X) Elley, Jr., Anne (X) Edwards, Catherine (X) Edwards and William Gray, Jr. Rec. 16 May 1722 (Surry Co. RB 7, part 2, p. 395

17 Mar 1724....William Thompson of Surry County to Thomas Brewer of Isle of Wight County for 215 pound current money....743 acres in Southwarke Parish (being all of the land that John Thompson, brother of said William Thompson, bought from Col. Henry Hartwell on 22 May 1688 except 150 acres belonging to Samuel Thompson and the land which the said John Thompson, dec'd, devised to the said William Thompson in his will dated 27 Jan 1698) (Martha Thompson, wife of William Thompson, relinquished her Right of Dower). /s/ William Thompson. Wit: Benjamin Edwards, James Vaughan and John Ruffin. Rec. 17 Mar 1724. 13 Nov 1724.... William Thompson to William Brown, Gent., for 36 pounds current money....2 young negroes Thou Guy and Fortune. /s/William Thompson. Wit: Nicholas Maget, Roger Williams, Jane Edloe. Rec 20 Jan 1724 (Surry W&D Bk. 7 part 2, p. 560, 569; "Surry Deeds" p. 120, 121).

7 Jun 1728....William Thompson and wife, Martha Thompson, to their daughter Katherine King, for Love and Affection....150 ac.(being the upper corner of460 acres granted "my father, William Thompson", on 22 Sep 1862) bd. by Mr. John Spratley and the Sypress Swamp. Should Katherine King die without issue or not live on the land, it is to go to Hannah Thompson for life or to John Thompson or Samuel Thompson. /s/William Thompson, Martha Thompson. Wit: Wm. Colward, John (X) Reagon, Samuel Thompson. Rec. 19 Jun 1728 (Surry Co. D&W Book 7, part 2, p. 819).

20 Dec 1731/ 18 Oct 1732. Will of William Thompson. Child. James, John, (?), Hannah. Wife Martha. Wit: Jane and Mary Riggan, Mary Martin. Inv. of

SECOND GENERATION

Estate 8 Mar 1752/21 Jul 1752 Appr: Henry Lee, Thomas Peet, Peter Avent (Surry Co. WB 8 p. 240 and 9 p. 803: "Surry Wills" p. 6, 54). Son Samuel was not mentioned in the will, and may have been compensated outside the will.

He married Martha **Unknown** surname, circa 1698 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Children:

3 i. Samuel[3] **Thompson.**

ii. Katherine **Thompson.** Born, circa 1663, in Surry Co., VA. She married Unknown **King.**

7 Jun 1728....William Thompson and wife. Martha Thompson, to their daughter, Katherine King, for Love and Affection....150 ac (being the upper corner of 460 acres granted my father William Thompson on 22 Sep 1682) bd. by John Spratly and the Sypress Swamp. Should Katherine King die without issue or not live on the land, it is to go to Hannah Thompson for life or to John Thompson or Samuel Thompson, Jr. /s/ William Thompson, Martha Thompson. Wit: William Colward, John (X) Reagon and Samuel Thompson (Surry Co. D&W Book 7, part 2, p. 819; "Surry Deeds" p. 142).

iii. James **Thompson.**

iv. John **Thompson.**

This may be the John Thompson whose will 27 Mar 1754/ 27 Mar 1755 Names wife Ann, Children; William, Robert, John, Samuel, Elizabeth, and Annor. Wit: Benj. Cocke, Augusta Honnicutt, John Hunnicutt. Appraisal; Carter Crafford, John Crafford, John Hunicutt. (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 30; "Surry Wills" p. 62).

There was also a John Thompson, will recorded 19 Jul 1763. Named wife Ann (Cocke?), children John, Philip, Nathaniel, William Edloe, Elizabeth, Rebecca (who m. William Clinch), and Ann Cocke who m. a Maddera. Inventory 16 Dec 1766. Appr: James Smith, John Lane, Wm. Cane. 2 Dec 1767/ 16 Aug 1768. Appr: Robert Hunnicutt, Richard Gray, Willis Wilson. (Surry Co., VA WB 10 p. 328, 432, WB 10 A p. 14; "Surry Wills" p. 82, 86). The will of Ann his wife 15 Sep 1792/23 Oct 1792. Dau. Ann Cocke Maddera, Rebecca Clinch, Sons; Nathaniel and William Edloe. Son-in-law William Clinch. Wit Henry Moring, Wm. Collier. Inv. 19 Nov 1792. Appr: Wm. Maget, John Pettway, Thos. Ellis. (Surry Co., VA., WB 13 p. 14, 24, 131; "Surry Wills" p. 135, 141).

v. Hannah **Thompson.**

THIRD GENERATION

3. Samuel[3] **Thompson** (William, 2). Born, circa 1660 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, circa 1754, in Surry Co., VA[2].

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 166.

9ber 11th. 1686. The attachment against Mr. Samll. Thompson obtayned at the last Cort agt. the estate of Geo. Lovelady not being executed is continued till the xt cort ("Surry Records" v. 4, p. 544).

17 Mar 1724. In a deed to Thomas Brewer, William Thompson of Surry mentions that Samuel Thompson lives on a plantation of 150 ac called "the quarter" devised to him by his uncle Samuel Thompson in his will (Surry D&W Book 7, part 1, p. 395; "Surry Deeds" p. 115).

18 Aug 1731 Samuel Thompson appraised estate John Bamer. 2 May 1737 named as friend in will of Mary Davidson. 7 Jan 1739/40 wit. will Michael Harris. 10 Feb 1744/5 wit. will father-in-law William Edwards. 8 Aug 1749 wit. will Wm. Crips. 9 Mar 1748/9 wit. will Zach. Madder. 18 Aug. Inv. estate of Samuel Thompson. Appraisers John Nicholson, Thos. Warren, Gilbert Gray. (Surry Co., VA WB 8 p. 135, 725, 460, 493. WB 9 p. 638, 776, 781;"Surry Wills" p. 4, 18, 33, 36, 52-3).

He married Sarah **Edwards**, daughter of William **Edwards** and Unknown **Lowe**, before 1708 (?), in Surrey Co., VA. Born, circa 1707 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 20 Dec 1781, in Warren Co., NC.

Sixth Great-grandmother Ahf.167.

10 Mar 1744-10 Feb 1744/5 Samuel Thompson witnessed the will of Wm. Edwards, his father-in-law, in which his wife Sarah Thompson was named (Surry WD 8 p. 493).

Children:

i. Mary[4] **Thompson**. Born, circa 1709 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, after 1761 (?), in Granville Co., NC. She married Thomas **Bell**[3], circa 1730 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 83.

As Mary Bell, she and her husband witnessed the will of Francis Sharp 14 Aug 1739 (Surry WB 9 p. 111; "Surry Wills" p. 24).

Named in the will of her husband, Thomas Bell, 18 Oct. 1761 to receive L.50, horse, saddle, tea kettle and other utinsels. (Gwynn "Abstracts of Granville" p. 2-3).

For continuation of this line see the Thomas Bell Family.

ii. Samuel **Thompson** <Jr.>. Born, circa 1728 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

iii. Sarah **Thompson**. Born, circa 1730 (?), in Surry Co., VA. She married Unknown **Williams**.

iv. Ann **Thompson**. Born, circa 1732 (?), in Surry Co., VA. She married John **Myrick**.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124.

[2]Will dated 1731 probated 1754 Surry Co. VA.

[3]The Harleian Society, The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, (London, The Harleian, Society), Vol. XVIII, p. 95-98., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al.

Descendants of Unknown Manfeild

Generation One

1. Unknown[1] Manfeild was born circa 1605 in London,,, England; he married (--?--) (--?--) circa 1631 in England.

Children of Unknown[1] Manfeild and (--?--) (--?--) were as follows:

2 i. Margaret[2] Manfeild was born in London,,, England; she married William Oldis before 1670; she died after 1670 in Surry, VA.

3 ii. Mary Manfeild was born in London,,, England; she married Col. Thomas Swann; she married Capt. Robert Randolph Randall?; she died in Surry, VA.

The last wife of Col. Swann of Swann's Point, she made a power of attorney in 1681 to "her brother" William Edwards, the second husband of her sister Anne. See the referenced source, vol. III, p. 154.[1]

\+ 4 iii. Anne Manfeild, born circa 1633 in England; married Francis Sumner; married William Edwards III.

5 iv. George Manfeild was born circa 1635 in England; he died in 1670 in London,,, England; on 30 Jul 1676 in London,,, England, John Beale of London, merchant, executor of will of Geo. Mansfield, late planter in VA., appoints Maj. Nicholas Smith his atty. Wit: Humphrey Briggs, (clerk).[2]

Some genealogists have declared him to be the father of Ann Mansfield who married William Edwards of the third generation, but it is more likely that he was her brother. The will cited, which is abstracted below, does not appear to support the conclusion that she was his daughter, but lends some substance to the belief she was his sister, and that he died unmarried and childless. "In the last (Tyler's) Quarterly 3 William Edwards is said to have married 'Ann Mansfield, dau. of George Mansfield.' (see p. 249, this volume). It ought to be Anne Manfeild, sister of George Manfeild. Mrs. Mary Swann, the last wife of Col. Thomas Swann, of Swann's Point, made a power of attorney in 1681 to 'her brother' William Edwards. So it is probable that William Edwards was the second husband of Anne Manfeild Sumner, wife of Francis Sumner, mentioned in the will. It is probable that Mrs. Margaret Oldis, the other sister of George Manfeild, was the wife of William Oldis, merchant of Isle of Wight County, brother of Valentine Oldis, citizen and apothecary of London".[3] In Surry, VA. On 4 Oct 1662 in Surry, VA, Geo. Mansfield acquits Thos. Cullmer of all fees and interest to Mr. Wm. Allen.[4,5] On 2 Dec 1663 in Surry, VA, Geo. Mansfield appoints Mr. Edward Wilkins his atty. Rec. 20 Jan 1664.[6,7] On 7 Dec 1663 in Surry, VA, George Mansfield witnessed a bill of 300 lbs. tobacco due to Jno. King. The same

day he witnessed a power of attorney in Surry Co. from Edwar. Sanderson to Robt. Spencer.[8,9] On 27 Jan 1664 in Surry, VA, an indenture between George Hardy and George Mansfield of VA., merchant, whereas George Hardy, Sr., owns 6300 pounds tobacco and cask, one case of English Drams, part of a plantation, 2 tracts of land (formerly in posession of Richard Jackson), dec., since in posession of George Hardy) in Upper Parish of IOW upon the riverside between land of Col. Bacon, commonly called Crockett's Neck, containing about 150 acres with houses, etc. This leased to for ten years to said Mansfield. Rec. 29 Sep. 1665. Teste: Nich. Hill, Cornwall Fox.[10] On 1 Feb 1664 in Surry, VA, 1 Feb. 1664 George Mansfield of London appoints Edward Withers of Upper Parish his atty. Wit: James Powell, Sam. Darley, John (X) Dow 1 9ber 1664. Mr. Geo. Manfield paid him 1375.[11,12] On 1 Mar 1664 in Surry, VA, March 1668. Wm. Porter and wife Elizabeth to Geo. Mansfield 300 acres of land adj. Philip Huniford.[13,14] On 15 May 1667 in Surry, VA, Francis Hobbs stands bound to George Mansfield for 3,067 pounds tobacco to be paid 25 Dec.[15] On 22 Jun 1667 in Surry, VA, George Mansfield, of London, merchant, makes Maj. Nicholas Hill his atty.[16] On 1 Mar 1668 in Surry, VA, Phillap Huniford & Jane his wife to Geo. Manfeild sale of land. Sellers signed by mark. Wit: Jane Grove, Nich. Hill.[17] George Manfeild left a will between 21 May 1670 and 27 Jul 1670 in London,,, England, "Will of George Manfield of Virginia, in the parts beyond the sea, merchant, now at London. Will 21 May 1670, proved July 27, 1670. To my three sisters, Anne Sumner, the wife of Francis Sumner; Mary Swann, the wife of Colonel Thomas Swann; and Margaret Oldis, wife of ? Oldis, £10 a-piece. To my cousin Elizabeth Tanner, widow, £10. To my uncle, Mr. John Beale, citizen and grocer of London,, £20. To my nephew, Francis Sumner, son of aforesaid Francis Sumner and Anne, all my lands, &c., &c., and all the rest of my goods at age. Executor: My said uncle, John Beale. Witmesses: Charles Barham, David Gryer, Philip Peirson".[18]

Generation Two

4. Anne[2] Manfeild[19] (Unknown[1]) was born circa 1633 in England;[20] she married Francis Sumner before 1659 in Surry, VA; she married William Edwards III, son of William Edwards Jr. and Dorothy (--?--), after 1671 in Surry, VA, Some genealogists believe her father was George Mansfield. An article in "Genealogies of Virginia Families (from Tyler's Quarterly)," states that William Edwards of the third generation "married Ann Mansfield, dau. of George Mansfield, and died in 1698." A footnote references the will of George Mansfield, 1670, "Virginia Magazine", vol. XI, p. 311, which is abstracted here in the George Mansfield entry. It is more likely that she was his sister, who

first married Francis Sumner;[21] she died in Surry, VA.[20]

Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 669. For continuation of this line see the William Edwards III Family.[20]

Children of Anne[2] Manfeild and Francis Sumner were:

6 i. Francis[3] Sumner was born before 1670 in Surry, VA.

Children of Anne[2] Manfeild and William Edwards III were:

7 i. William[3] Edwards IV[22] was born circa 1672 in Surry, VA;[22] he married Elizabeth Harrison circa 1706 in Surry, VA, as his first wife, d/o Col. Benjamin, the councillor. She made a deed with her husband in 1707, and died at age 17. Her father left all of his grandchildren £100 in his will dated 1711, including his grandson Benjamin Edwards; he married (--?--) Lowe circa 1709 in Surry, VA, as his second wife and mother of six of his seven children; he died in Jan 1722 in Surry, VA;[22] on 18 Jan 1724 in Surry, VA, Francis Regon of Surry County to Wm. Johns of IOW Co. 100 ac. upper parish on S. sd Round Hill Swamp and bd. by Suskeyhaner Branch (being land Francis Regon bought from William Edwards and was not ack. before his death and Wm. Edwards left it in his will to Francis Regon. Wit: Wm. Baldwin, Wm. Bayley.[23,24]

Seventh Great-grandfather Ahf. 334. He had lots in Jamestown and plantations in Surry County, VA., where he owned 2,755 acres in 1704, and was a member of the House of Burgesses from Surry in 1706.[22] On 15 Oct 1698 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards patented 127 po. of land James City beg. on James River...land of Thomas Rabley...to land his father William Edwards purch of Henry Hartwell Esq....land where James Chudley lives on, late belonging to Richard Holder, dec'd, by patent 28 Jan 1672...mouth of ye Orchard Run on James River. Due for transportation of one person.[25] On 15 Oct 1698 in Surry, VA, Mr. William Edwards, deeded 127 po. of Land lying and being in James City ...land his father purch. of Henry Hartwell ..Chudley ...Holder ...transp. 1 person.[26] In 1702 in Charles City, VA, "A copie of all Entreys in wt. place and by whom made since ye land on ye South Side of Blackwater has been laid open. Entr'd with me, Robert Bolling, Surv'r of Charles City County...Wm. Edwards, 400 ac. 21 Sept., 1702". In 1702 in Surry, VA, Rent Rolls of Surry Co., VA: Edwards, Mr. Wm. 2,755 acres.[27] On 3 Mar 1702 in Surry, VA, "William Edwards son and heir of William Edwards, late of James City County, gent., for 2,000 pds. of good &c. tobacco and casque sell 200 ac. on Lawnes Creek part of a greater tract patented in 1679 by his father William Edwards, decd". In 1706 in Surry, VA, William Edwards represented the county in the House of Burgesses. In 1709 in James City, VA, William Edwards sold 2 1/2 acres in Jamestown, which he bought in 1695, to William Broadnax.[28] In 1709 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards was appointed to question slaves involved in an uprising against their

masters.[29] On 23 Mar 1715 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards was granted 330 ac. IOW Co., and 350 ac. Surry Co. A Jno. Edwards, relationship unknown, patented 90 ac. IOW Co. the same date.[30] He left a will on 9 Jan 1722 in Surry, VA, The Will of Wm. Edwards, dec'd dated 9 Jan 1722 was proved 25 Feb 1722. On 9 Jul 1724 in Isle of Wight, VA, Joseph Regan claimed land on Blackwater Swamp adj. Wm. Edwards. This land was in Wm. Edward's estate, and his will mentioned that the land was due Riggan.[31,32]

Printed on: 09 Aug 1997
Prepared by:
Walt Holliman
2601 Chandalar Lane
Pelham, AL 35124

Endnotes

1. Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, "Virginia Gleanings in England," *serial unknown*, XI, p. 154.
2. John Bennett BODDIE, *Colonial Surry* (Richmond: The Dietz Press, 1948), p. 560.
3. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families From Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. II* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981), p. 253-254.
4. Surry County VA Court Records, n.d, RB 1, p. 223, unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.
5. Eliza Timberlake DAVIS, *Surry County Records 1652-1684* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 47.
6. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, p. 52.
7. Surry County VA Court, RB 1, p. 247.
8. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, p. 50.
9. Surry County VA Court, RB 1, p. 237.
10. John Bennett BODDIE, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA* (Chicago: Chicago Law Printing Co., 1938), p. 542.
11. Surry County, VA Court Records 1664-1671, n.d, Book 2, p. 247, (?) BIRMINGHAM, AL, LIBRARY (SOUTHERN HISTORY), 2020 7th Avenue North, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.
12. Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA*, p. 542.
13. Surry County, VA Court, Book 1, p. 322.
14. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, p. 64.
15. Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA*, p. 548.
16. Boddie, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA*, p. 547.
17. Surry County, VA Court, Book 1, p. 323.
18. Virginia, "Virginia Gleanings in England", p. 311.
19. Robert W. BARNES, *Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol. II from The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981), (Tylers) p. 249, 253-4.
20. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tylers) p. 249, 253-4.
21. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 249.
22. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tylers) p. 249-250, 253-4.
23. Isle of Wight Co., VA, Will and Deed Book, n.d, vol. 2, p. 696.
24. Nell Marion NUGENT, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977), vol. 3, p.
25. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d, vol. 8, p. 82, unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.
26. Lindsay O. DUVALL, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 82, 162.
27. _____, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 211.
28. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 17.
29. Boddie, *Colonial Surry*, p. 159.
30. _____, *English Duplicates of Lost*, p. 105.
31. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 3, p. 271.
32. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 12, p. 271.

Bibliography

Barnes, Robert W., *Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol. II from The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981).

Boddie, John Bennett, *Colonial Surry* (Richmond: The Dietz Press, 1948).

Boddie, John Bennett, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA* (Chicago: Chicago Law Printing Co., 1938).

Davis, Eliza Timberlake, *Surry County Records 1652-1684* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Duvall, Lindsay O., *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families From Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. II* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981).

Isle of Wight Co., VA, Will and Deed Book, n.d.

Nugent, Nell Marion, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977).

Surry County VA Court Records, n.d., unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.

Surry County, VA Court Records 1664-1671, n.d., (?) BIRMINGHAM, AL, LIBRARY (SOUTHERN HISTORY), 2020 7th Avenue North, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.

Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d., unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.

Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, "Virginia Gleanings in England," *serial unknown*, XI.

_____, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 18

THE GRAY FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Thomas[1] **Gray**[1]. Born, 1593, in England. Died, 1658, in Surry Co., VA. Resided: before 1616, in James City Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 364, and also eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 738. We descend from two of his children.

Thomas Gray settled first in James City County, VA. His first recorded land grant was just across the James River from Jamestown, along Rolfe's and Cross Creeks in 1635, but he had probably posessed this land for many years before, and the patent indicates that he also owned adjoining land. Beginning in 1652 this land was in Surry County, and still later in Southampton.

There is some disagreement among authorities as to the date he arrived in America and when he married, which also causes some confusion about which of his children were born when and by which of his three, or more probably, four wives. "Dr. Stewart's introduction to 'Cavaliers and Pioneers,' p. xxviii states that Thomas Gray came to Virginia in 1608, (at age 15, on the vessel "Starr") but the writer has found no exact confirmation of this" (Boddie "Historical Southern Families". v. XVII, p.82). If true, it would indicate he came in the second supply of Jamestown, but I find no listing of him in the account of Captain John Smith. On the other hand, he must have arrived before 1616, as he was named as an "Ancient Planter", one who had arrived before the time of Sir Thomas Dale, or 1616, in his land patent in 1635. This would mean that he endured and survived the Indian massacres of 1622 and 1642.

It appears that he made one or more trips back to England, to secure one or more of his wives, and possibly to begat some children. Jester, in "Adventures of Purse and Person" states that he married Anis Valentine at St Peter, Pauls wharf in London in 1611. There were few women in the Jamestown Colony before 1620, so he may have left her behind, returning to begat children, and, later, to bring her and Joan and William, his first two children, to America.

In 1624/5 Muster of Inhabitants of Virginia at James Iland (sic) Thomas Graye came in the ---?---, Margrett his wife in the ---?---, William theire Sonne aged 3 yeres. Jone theire daughter aged 6 yeres (Hotten "List", p. 228). His son Thomas must have been born later, which would indicate that he was born in VA, and that he was the son of either Margaret or Rebecca, but head rights were claimed for him in 1635. Boddie supposes that the father might have returned to England with his sons and reentered the country, but there is no evidence to support that, and if so he would probably have claimed headrights for William a second time.

In his claim for headrights in 1635 he names his wife Anis, or Annis (his first wife) "my now wife" Rebecca, and his children Joan (Jane), William and Thomas. No mention is made of headrights for, or marriage to, Margaret.

There has been much confusion, shared by the author, about the family of Thomas Gray, Sr. There were a number of facts which were not consistent, dates

FIRST GENERATION

that did not match or which did not agree, wills that named the wrong children, or which disagreed on the children. Boddie himself fell into the trap, just as I did. The information on descendants of Thomas Graves, Sr., as presented in "Virginia Historical Genealogies," p. 309-316, published in 1954, was corrected by him in "Historical Southern Families", vol. XVII, published in 1972. Unfortunately, that was the last source I found, and even it does not address the apparent existence of two Lydias.

It appears that there were two sons named Thomas, by different wives, some twenty years apart. There were also two Williams, but the first William is believed to have died young, and it was not then uncommon to reuse the name of a child who had died. While there are examples of it happening, it IS rare to reuse the name of a living child, even if by different wives, even if more than twenty years apart, but that is what Thomas Sr. did.

In Hotten's "List", p. 176, 228, Thomas Gray is listed in the "Musters of the Inhabitants of Virginia 1623/4 and 1625/6 as "Thomas Graye, Margrett, his wife, Jone, their daughter aged 6 yeres, William their sonne aged 3 yeres".

Sept 11, 1626 he was married to Rebecca "for on this date 'Rebecka Graye' was a witness before the General Court of Virginia" (MCGC p. 111 per Boddie "Southern Families" p. 83).

12 Oct 1626 Thomas Gray appeared as a witness before the General Court at Jamestown ("Minutes of the Council and General Court" p. 19; "Adventurers" p. 339).

1629 the wife of his cousin William Carter was "reprimanded by the Court for slandering 'her cousin Gray's wife'" (Ibid, p. 197; Boddie Ibid).

27 Aug 1635 "Thomas Gray patented 550 acres in James City County, VA. 'On the S. side of the maine river over against James Citty, adj. on the E. to the plantation now in his posession & to the land of Capt. Perry, running along by Rolfes Cr. & S. into the woods on the Cross. Cr., 100 acres due as an Ancient Planter at or before the time of Sir Thomas Dale, 50 acres for the personal adventures of Anis Gray his first wife, 50 acres for the adventures of Rebecca Gray his now wife, and 350 acres for the trans. of his two sons, Wm. Gray and Thos. Gray, and 5 servants: Jon. Bishopp, Robt. Browne, Robt. Welshe, Luke Misle, Jon. Banckes.'" (VA. Land Office, Patent Book 1 p. 283). This patent was reissued 26 May 1838 with only the name of the wife changed to Avis (Nugent p. 105). It is of interest that the adjoining land of Capt. Perry, site of the first brick house in Surry, was originally given to John Rolfe by the Indian chief Pohatan upon Rolfe's marriage to his daughter Pocahontas (Boddie "Surry", p. 70).

26 May 1638 his 1635 grant was renewed, however the name of his wife has changed to Avis instead of Anis (Nugent p. 105).

20 Jul 1639 "Thomas Gray patented 400 acres in James Citty Co., VA upon the head of Gray's Creek, for the transportation of 8 persons: Richard Deane, Francis Fiveash, Allan Sadome, William Short, John Hancock, and three negroes." (VA Pat. Bk 1 p. 669; "Adventurers" p. 339). On 7 June 1642 he added 100 ac (Ibid, p. 669), and 7 June 1642 he patented 100 acres in James City Co. on the east side of Gray's Creek, adj. his own land, for the transportation of George Graves and William Browne.

10 Apr 1644 his 400 acre grant was revoked for want of seating and was regranted to Samuel Abbott, Gent., near head of Gray's Cr. adj. land of John Corker (Nugent, p. 152).

On March 14, 1652/3, he patented 800 acres in Surry Co., VA. on south side of James River at the head of Smith's Fort Creek, adj. land of John Kemp;

FIRST GENERATION

400 acres thereof were granted to him July 30, 1639 and he purchased the other 400 acres from Samuel Abbott. Abbot's land had formerly belonged to Graves but he lost it by want of improvement, it was patented then by Abbot, who here sold it back to Graves (VA Land Office Pat. Bk. 1 p. 950 and P. B. 3, p. 158). This land was left to his three youngest children.

On March 7, 1653, Thomas Gray, Sr., aged 60 years or so, deposed that Daniel Hutton (or Shelton, per "Valentine Papers") did, before his departure, bequeath his entire estate to his wife Rebecca orally. (Surry Co., Record Book 1, p. 41; "Surry Records I" v. I p. 19). (All of the above from Boddie "Southside II", p. 309-10).

He was probably dead by 2 Nov. 1658 when his son Francis transferred land to his brother Thomas, land he had inherited from his father. His will apparently left his 800 acre tract to his three youngest sons, William, John and Thomas Gray, the "orphans" mentioned in a dispute about the land with a John Corker in 1662 (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 83). He left a Will but the early Will Book was lost.

9 and 11 May 1659. Depositions of Dorithye (sic) Corker, age 58, John Hux, husband of Joan Gray, dau. of Thomas Gray, and Luke Mizell, age 45, who had been a servant of Thomas Gray, and John Flood, age 44 years, who had been a servant of Thomas Gray, all deposed that Thomas Gates gave to Thomas Gray Senior, his son Thomas Gray and daughter Joan Gray 50 ac. land on Grayes Creek in Surry Co. VA. Dorothy Corker said she heard Gates make the gift, the others testified that Thomas Gray, Sr., had told them of the gift (Surry Co., VA WB I p. 128-9; "Surry Wills I" p. 77). Thomas Gates came to the colony in 1609 and held 100 ac. in 1676 and was then living at Paces Paines with his wife Elizabeth, who came over on the Warwick in 1620. He was Burgess from Warwick Island Oct. 1629. The 50 ac. gift was probably part of his 100 acres (Boddie "Surry" p. 47).

26 Jun 1662 there was a suit between John Corker and the three orphans of Thomas Gray (W & DB 1 p. 121, 192).

He married[2], first, Anis <Annis?> **Valentine**[3], 29 Mar 1611, in St. Peter, Pauls Wharf, London, England. Born, circa 1595, in England. Died, before 1625, in James City Co., VA.

In the "Musters of the Inhabitants of Virginia 1624/5" the "now wife" of Thomas Graye was listed as Margrett, (Hotten, p. 228). He was first married to Anis, who is variously referred to as Avis, Anis, and possibly Annis. Margaret died before 1624 and was replaced by Rebecca. There was a later, unknown, wife.

According to Boddie, Anis may have been a descendant of, or related to, Thomas Gates, an ancient planter of James City who came on the "Swan" 1609, who was living with his wife at Smith's Plantation (later in Surry Co.) Feb. 1623/4. The Muster of 1624/5 he resided at Burrow's Hill with wife Elizabeth who arrived on the "Warwick" 1620 and had planted 100 ac. in 1626. He deeded 1/2 of a 57 acre tract to each of Thomas Graves Sr.'s 2 children by Anis (Boddie "Southern Famileies" p. 88). Children:

2 i. Jone <Jane>[2] **Gray**.

ii. William **Gray**[4]. Born, circa 1620, in James City Co., VA. Died in in his youth.

He was named in his father's 1635 land patent, which indicates he may have been born in England. In the musters of Virginia he was listed as age 3 years in 1624/5. There is no

further mention of him in the records and he is presumed to have died young.

He married[4], second, Margaret **Unknown** Surname, before 1624, in James City Co., VA.

She was named as his wife in the Census of the Inhabitants of VA. 24 Jan 1625. She was dead before 11 Sep 1626 when his wife Rebecca testified in court.

He married[4], third, Rebecca **Unknown**, before 1627, in James City Co., VA. Died, after 1631, in James City Co., VA.

Thomas Gray had married Rebecca before 11 Sep 1626 when she testified before the General Court that "good wief Wright did tell her this deponent That by one Token wch this deponent had in her forehead she would burye her Husbande" (MCGC p. 111; "Adventurers", p. 340). The prophecy proved false, Thomas outliving her to marry again before 1645. Children:

iii. Thomas **Gray**[5]. Born, circa 1626, in James City Co., VA. Died, 1672, in Surry Co., VA.

2 Jul 1651 Thomas Gray was indebted to Maj. Jno. Westrope, dec'd ("Surry Court Records" I, p. 88).

Thomas Gray, "Jr." made a deposition regarding a contract of Daniel Hutton, his brother-in-law to build a house for Thomas Pittman (Surry 1, p. 9).

3 Sep. 1658 Francis Gray, brother to Thomas Gray, both of the parrish in the countye of Surrey, doe for and in consideration assign all my right to the above patent (not described) (to) abovesd. Thomas Gray (by mark F. G.) wit; Jno. Gittings, Sam. Swain. (Surry Records I, p. 119-120; "Surry I" v. 1 p. 19) This appears to be the sale of land inherited from their father.

Apparently he never married. In Apr. 1659 Thomas Gray was listed as owing the estate of Jno. Zaines (Surry Co., DB I p. 126-8; "Surry Records I" p. 75). In Apr. 1660 he was on a panel to do an inquest into the hanging of a servant of Wm. Rose, who hung himself /s/ (z) (Surry Court Records vol. I p. 148-9; "Surry Records I" p. 89).

In 1664 to 1673 he and his brother Francis with their half-brothers John and Thomas were the only children of Thomas Sr. living in Surry (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 85).

4 Sep 1666, Francis Gray testified that he transferred to his bro. zzThomas the plantation that the Hillyers had rented and that Thomas rented it to Thomas Dickenson (Surry bk. 1 p. 275).

3 Nov 1667 Francis Gray to Rich. Case & Isbell his wife, both of Surry Co., about 100 ac. land on W. sd. Gray's Creek. Thomas Gray also sold 67 ac. same to Thomas Cruse and Joan, his wife, 5 Nov 1667 /s/ (mark like a broad figure 3 used once upright and once tilted to the left). (Surry RB I p. 289-292; "Surry Records I" book 2, p. 37). These tracts were probably inherited from his father.

FIRST GENERATION

He was tithable in Surry Co. VA 10 June 1668 ("Surry Records" p. 316). He was tithable in Surry 6 Jun 1669 (Surry Recods I., v. II, p. 347).

June Court 1672. Itt is ordrd. that ye land in difference betweene Tho. Gray plt. & Tho. Cruse deffdt. be surveyed....(Surry Records III p. 115).

2 Jul 1672 Richard Case age 53, Isobel Case age 56, John Gray age above 21, Thomas Gray (the younger) near 21 testified about land sold by Thomas to Thomas Crews.

His heir was his full brother Francis Gray.

There were apparently two sons of Thomas Sr., by different wives. The will written and probated in 1676 being of the other Thomas, who was much younger.

He was dead by 7 Jan. 1672/3, and his brother Francis was administrator of the estate. Arthur Jordan hath judgmt. agt. Fra. Gray Admr of his Brother Tho. Gray decd. for payment of fower hundd. pds. of tobb & Caske due by bill wth. Costs alias exec., (Surry RB III, p. 20).

3 iv. Rebecca **Gray**.

4 v. Capt. Francis **Gray**.

vi. Lydia **Gray**[6]. Born, circa 1636 (?), in James City Co., VA. Died, before 1679 (?), in Surry Co., VA[7]. She married, first, Samuel **Judkins** Sr.[8], circa 1656, in Surry Co., VA. She married[9], second, Capt. Thomas **Pittman** Sr.[10], 10 Sep 1672, in Surry Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 369.

This ancestor is a problem, and I cannot document her father and mother, but sometimes we just have to make a guess based on what little we can prove. Since the Davidson and Riggan descendants of this family are connected back to the immigrant Thomas Graves, Sr., through at least one and possibly two of his other descendants, it seems reasonable to show here what I believe, although other genealogists have not shared this idea, or even recognized the problem.

As mentioned eslewhere, there has been much confusion, consternation and mis-information associated with this family since Thomas Gray, Sr., chose to give the name William to two different sons, one of whom was probably dead before the other was born, and also two Thomases, who were both alive at the same time.

Boddie, in "Southside VA Families" v. 2, p. 310-11 reports that Lydia Gray who m. Samuel Judkins ca. 1655 was the daughter of Captain William Gray (1622-1719). This was before Boddie, as reported in "Historical Southern Families", v. XVII, p. 97, discovered that there were two Williams, one born 1622 who just disappeared from the records after 1635, and quite another William by the same father, who died in 1719. Dr. Holtzclaw states "Lydia may have been a daughter of Capt. William Gray (1661-1719) whose will was witnessed by Nicholas Maget, Robert Judkins and Saml. Maget, all connected with this family (Boddie "Southside II" p. 287). Note that Holtzclaw here appears to be using the date of birth of William, son of

Francis, which has confused many.

It may be ironic, but I believe a similar situation exists regarding the Lydia Gray who m. Samuel Judkins ca. 1655 and who was named as "my wife Lidia Gray" in his will of 1672. Boddie assigned her as a child of Captain William, the one who died in 1719, and it is clear that he did have a daughter Lydia, for she was named in her brother's will of 1708. She had probably died unmarried before her father, since whe was not named in his will of 1719, unless she was the mother of one of the grandchildren, William Andrews or William Edwards whose mothers were not named and were probably dead, as he named the other daughters as well as their children.

It is clear that we are also looking at two women named Lydia Gray. The Lydia who married Samuel Judkins must have born her first child, Samuel, by 1658 since he was tithable in Surry Co., VA in 1674. It is likely that she married even earlier for Samuel was named as a Constable in Surry County following Bacon's Rebellion, in 1677. It is likely he would have been 21 to hold such a post, which would place his birth at 1656 or earlier. If Lydia was married a year earlier, 1654, we would assume her age to be 19 or so, which would indicate that she was born ca. 1635 or earlier. If that be true, only Thomas, Sr. could have been her father, none of his children, by any of his marriages, being old enough to sire a daughter that old. We know that Thomas Gray Sr. left a will as indicated in VA Patent Book 6, p. 653, which named his 3 youngest son, William, Thomas and John. Unfortunately the first Surry will book has been destroyed, so we don't know whether he identified any of his other children.

After the death of her first husband, Samuel Judkins, she remarried the elderly Capt. Thomas Pitman, the marriage contract being dated 10 Sep 1672 (D&W Book 1672-84, p. 20; "VA Families- VA Mag." v. 4 p. 535). With two of her sons, Capt. Pitman played an active role in Bacons Rebellion. He deposed his age as 63 or thereabouts in his 1677 deposition regarding the Thomas Warren property (Boddie "Surry", p. 68-9).

She died before March 4, 1679 when her second husband, on behalf of his deceased wife, deeded land to her son Charles (Surry 2 p. 201).

For the continuation of this line see the Samuel Judkins family..

He married, fourth, **Unknown** Woman, before 1645, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1631, in James City Co., VA.

The fourth wife, she married Thomas Gray before 1645. She may have later married Robert Castle who was the guardian of her son William in 1664.
Children:

5 vii. Capt. William **Gray**.
6 viii. John **Gray**.
ix. Thomas **Gray**[11]. Born, circa 1653, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1676, in Surry Co., VA.

FIRST GENERATION

2 Jul 1662 he deposed that he was near 21 years of age (Surry D & W Bk 2, p. 20).

He was first shown as tithable in Surry Co. in 1673 when he and brother John are shown living together (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 86).

His will dated 16 Apr 1676, proved 2 May 1676 gave to his brother Francis Gray 3 draughts of hogs, to the wife of Francis Gray his linen clothes, to his brothers John and William his plantation and lands, and to his three brothers the balance of his estate to be equally divided. Wit: Nath'l Knight, Jno Ironmonger. Francis Gray qual. as Exr with Thos. Sorsby and George Foster as Sureties (Surry D & W Bk. 2, p. 113; Boddie "Southside II" p. 310-311).

SECOND GENERATION

2. Jone <Jane>[2] **Gray** (Thomas, 1)[12]. Born, 1618, in James City Co., VA.
The oldest child of Thomas Gray, Sr., she was named as "Jone Graye" aged 6 years in "Musters of Inhabitants in Virginia 1624/5" per (Hottens, p. 228 per Boddie "Southside II" p. 309-310).

She married[4] John **Hux**[13]. Born, 1613 (?), in VA. Died, 1668, in Surry Co., VA.
He gave his age as 40 in a deposition 7 Nov 1652 and as 46 in a deposition 9 May 1659 (Surry Co. VA D & W Bk. 2 p. 20, 113). He married second Mary unknown and d. before 4 May 1668 when his widow appointed John Harlow attorney, who she later married (Ibid, p. 302).
The first deposition concerned a deposition concerning a contract by Daniel Hutton, his brother-in-law, to build a house for Thomas Pittman. Thomas, the first Thomas son of Thomas Gray, Sr. also testified. The second case concerned land given to Thomas Gray, Sr., and then to him as husband of Jone Gray. This was after the death of Thomas Gray, Sr., indicating he died before 1659. John deposed that he was aged 46 and that Thomas Gates gave 57 acres of land to Thomas Gray's children, That he married the daughter, Joan Gray, and that he received 25 acres of the land from her father as her share (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 88).
1 Jun 1662 John Hux deeded a mare to Christopher Lewis (Surry 1 p. 190), and he died before 4 May 1668 when his second wife and widow, Mary Hux, appointed John Harlow as her atty. (Surry 1 p. 302) Children:

7 i. Mary[3] **Hux**.

ii. William **Hux**[4]. Died, 3 Oct 1676, in Surry Co., VA.
William Hux is believed to be the son of his first wife, Joan Gray. He was shown tithable in the family of his step-father John Harlow in 1668 (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 88)
In 1669 he was tithable in Surry Co., VA with a helper Thomas Wicks. so was probably born 1648-50 (Ibid, p. 89).
28 Apr 1673 William deeded 25 acres to David Andrews, perhaps the 25 acres given to his mother by Thomas Gates (Surry 2 p. 25). On 15 Jan 1675/6 he deeded land on Gray's Creek to Geo. Proctor. Thomas Ironmonger, his brother-in-law, was a witness. On 25 Jan 50 ac. to Edmond Howell (Surry 2, p. 99-100).
Unmarried, he left a will 31 Oct 1676 - 1 May 1677 with bequest to Samuel, son of William Thompson, to dau. of William Foreman, giving his land to "the two daughters of my brother Ironmonger, Susannah to have the land that Thomas Ironmonger lives on, and Mary the land that I live on"; and appoints my brother Thomas Ironmonger and his brother John Ironmonger as

SECOND GENERATION

Exrs. (Surry 2 p. 122).

3. Rebecca[2] **Gray** (Thomas, 1)[14]. Born, circa 1628, in James City Co, VA. Died, 30 May 1655, in Surry Co., VA.

On 7 Mar 1653/4 her father, Thomas Gray, deposed that Daniel Hutton, her husband, left his entire estate to her (Surry D & W Bk 1 p. 41; "Adventurers" p. 340). She apparently died by 20 May 1655 when Arthur Jordan, as guardian of Elizabeth Hutton, leased 136 acres that had belonged to Daniel Hutton to Robert Stanton (Ibid, p. 77; Ibid p. 341)

She married Daniel **Hutton**[11]. Died, 1653, in Surry Co., VA.

He died before 7 March 1653/4 when there was litigation in Surry County in which a number of the Graves family relations were called as witnesses in a cse involving a contract he had made to build a house for Thomas Pittman (Surry 1 p. 9).

Mar 1653/4 Thomas Gray (Sr.) about 60 years, deposed that Daniel Hutton left his estate to his wife Rebecca (Surry 1 p. 41). Children:

i. Elizabeth[3] **Hutton**[15]. Born, before 1655, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 11 Mar 1670/1, in Surry Co., VA. She married Nicholas **Perry**.

As orphan of Daniel Hutton received patent for 136 ac 26 May 1654 (VA Patent Bk 3 p. 16). Arthur Jordan, as her guardian, leased 136 ac to Robert Stanton (Surry D & W Bk. 1, p. 77; "Adventurers" p. 340). This land fell to her cousin, William Gray of Francis of Thomas, as "next cousin and heir of the sd. Eliza Hutton" (Surry D & W Bk. 3, p. 3). She married Nicholas Perry and died without issue. ("Adventureres" p. 341).

7 Mar 1687/8 William Gray of Southwark Parish as next cousin and heir of Elizabeth Hutton deeded the 136 ac of Hutton land to Charles White (Surry 4, p. 50). This William was the son of Francis of Thomas, Sr.

4. Capt. Francis[2] **Gray** (Thomas, 1)[16]. Born, 1630, in James City Co., VA. Died, 1679, in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 182.

Francis was the youngest son of Thomas Gray, Sr. by his wife Rebecca.

"On Nov. 3, 1658 Francis Gray assigned his right in certain land patents to his brother Thomas, both of Surry Co. Wit: Jno. Gittings, Sam. Swaine. (Surry Co. DB 1 p. 119-120). In 1662 he was on a special jury panel for inquest into death of a servant of Wm. Rose who hung himself (Surry Co., DB I, p. 148-150; "Surry Deeds I p. 89). Jan. 26, 1662/3. Francis Gray deeded John Tatum 100 ac. Chippoakes Creek, near Swan's Bay Surry Co., adj. sd. Tatum's land lately purchased from John Rawlings. Francis Gray, his mark (fg). Wit: Elias Osbourne, Selby Sparrow. (DB 1, p. 210-213; "Surry Deeds I" p. 126).

10 Sept. 1663 Charles City Co., VA. Capt. Francis Gray a member of the Assembly (Newton, "The Colonial Virginia Register", Balt., GPC, 1965, p. 77).

27 Apr 1666 John Tatem names an attorney to confirm sale of 100 ac to him by Francis Gray (Surry Records II p. 267-9; "Surry Records II" p. 24).

Sept. 4, 1666 Francis Gray ack. his deed to his brother Thomas Gray of the plantation let out to Mr. Hilyard on which sd. brother had let to Mr.

SECOND GENERATION

Dickerson /s/ (F.G.) (DB 1, p. 275). 6 Mar 1667 Francis on jury to hold inquest into death of a man who drowned /s/ (mark a script capital A) (Ibid II p. 298-9: Ibid p. 43). Francis Gray listed as tithable in 1668. 9 Mar 1668 Francis again on Coroner's jury. Listed as tithable 1669 and 1670. 7 Jan 1672/3 Arthur Jordan secured judgement against Francis Gray Admin. of his brother Thomas Gray, dec'd for payment of 400# tobacco and casks. Same date the court settled a dispute concerning land sold to Thomas Cruse, by Thos. Gray, dec'd, action brought by sd. Gray's Admr., his brother Francis Gray (Surry Records III, p. 20, 23). In 1673 Francis Gray confessed judgement to Harry Francis for 400 pounds tobacco and caske with costs. (OB 1671-90, p. 22). In 1674 he was sued by Col. Thomas Swann, who won judgement for 2769 pounds tobacco (OB 1671-90 p. 72).

27 May 1673 in the matter between Francis Gray vs. Thomas Cruse, the Court ordered the land to be surveyed according to the deed of Thomas Gray (Surry Minutes p. 343). 25 Aug 1673 there was an agreement of the parties above (surry 2, p. 23) and on 5 Jan 1674/5 Francis Gray and wf Mary made a deed for the land on Gray's Creek to Cruse (Surry 2, p. 69).

In 1675 Francis and Mary Gray sold a parcel of land in Surry to Thomas Crews, bd. by Thos. Gray, Geo. Foster, and Col. Thos. Swann, near the mouth of Gray's Creek. Wit: Wm. Thompson, Fra. Sumner (OB 1671-90, p. 69). In this same year Francis was in a dispute with Col. Swann (Minues of the Council and General Court, Surry, pp. 416, 421).

May 2, 1676 Francis qual. as admin. of estate of his brother Thomas Gray, dec'd. Thos. Sorsby and Geo. Foster sureties (Surry OB 1671-90, p. 126). On list of titheables 1677, Surry Co., VA.

In 1676 his half brother Thomas (2nd of that name) gave bequests to my brother Francis Gray's three daughters, and the wife of my brother Francis Gray.

In 1678 the Tithables of Surry Co. Francis Gray with his brother John Gray, and his son William Gray, Jr.

He made no will. His widow Mary Gray qual. as Admin. 27 May 1679 when she gave bond of 40,000 pounds of legal tobacco with Roger Potter and Geo. Foster (her brother) as sureties. Wit: Thos. Jordan, Wm. Edwards. Recorded June 25, 1679. (Surry Co. Order Book 1671-1691, p. 248; "Adventurers" p. 341)

He married Mary **Foster**[17], daughter of William **Foster** and **Unknown** Woman, circa 1653 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1632 (?).

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 183.

She was granted admin. of Francis Gray's estate 6 May 1679 (Surry Order Bk 1671-1691, p. 248). By 6 Jul 1679 she had married Owen Myrick who assisted with her first husbands estate (Ibid, p.288; Order Bk. 1691-1713 p. 248). By 6 Jul 1679 she had married Owen Myrick, who, on that date, appointed her his attorney and she is mentioned as the relict of Francis Gray (Surry OB 1 p. 288, OB 2, p. 248).4 Jan. 1680/1. Judgement is granted Jno. Gray against Owen Mirick as marryeing with Mary the Admx.of Fra. Gray who was Excr. to Tho. Gray for 800 lbs. tobacco in Caske (the said Jno. Gray haveing made oath he never reced. any part thereof) with costs ali. Exec (Surry Records III p. 329; "Adventurers" p. 341). Children:

i. Joan[3] **Gray**[18]. Born, circa 1655, in Surry Co., VA. She married, first, William **Harris**. She married, second, Thomas **Taylor**.
Some sources believe her name to be Margaret.

SECOND GENERATION

As the daughter of Franciis Gray, she was left a bequest in the will of Thomas Weeks, 2 May 1676 (Surry 2 p. 113).

ii. Mary **Gray**[19]. Born, circa 1657, in Surry Co., VA. She married Edward **Moreland**.

1 May 1683. Ordered that Owen Merick (her step-father) appear at ye next Court and give security for such estate as belongs to Mary Gray, Orpn. of Fra. Gray ("Surry Court Records" Bk. 4, p. 406).

8 iii. William **Gray**.

iv. Elizabeth **Gray**[20]. Born, circa 1669 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1767 (?), in Edgecomb Co., NC[21]. She married, first, James **Nicholson**[22], son of Robert **Nicholson** and Elinor **Evans** Vaughn, circa 1698, in Surry Co., VA. She married[23], second, Richard **Andrews**, after 1724, in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 91.

The will of her husband James Nicholson, probated 1723, left everything to his widow Elizabeth, and at her death to his two sons, James and Benjamin. She remarried Richard Andrews and made a deed, as his second wife, conveying to Robert Gray 156 ac. at mouth of Cattail Branch. Wit: John Harris, Gilbert Gray, Benjamin Nicholson. 10 Mar 1752 Benjamin Nicholson and Elizabeth Andrews sold 180 ac. in Surry Co., to William Clinch. Wit: Robert Gray, Gilbert Gray.

It is uncertain when she moved to North Carolina to join her sons and at least one daughter.

Will of Elizabeth (Gray) (Nicholson) Andrews 24 April 1767, recorded in January Court 1768, ("Edgecomb County Wills - 1758-1830". C. R. 37.036, p. 14):

In the name of God, Amen - I Elizabeth Andrews of Edgecomb Co in the Province of North Carolina, being old and weake in body, but of perfect sens and sound mind and memory, for preventing any disputs (sic) amongst my Children about the Estate I may leave at my Death, do make this my Last Will and Testament in manner following, that is to say- IMPRIMIS - I give and bequeath to my three Daughters, Elizabeth, Mary, and Sarah all my wearing Cloathes to be equally divided between my said daughters, except one Blue and white striped cotton gound (sic) and one white cotton pettycoat bordered with Callico, which said gound and petticoat I give to my Grand Daughter, Sarah Nicholson. ITEM - I give and Bequeath to my son Benjamin Nicholson, and to his Heirs forever (after my just debts and legacies are paid), all the Remainder of my Estate of what nature or kind soever or where so ever. ITEM - I nominate, constitute and appoint my said son Benjamin Nicholson my Whole and sole Executor of this My last Will and Testament, Revoking all former wills by me made and declaring this only to be my Last Will and Testament - In Witness whereof I have here unto set my hand and affixed my Seal this Twenty fourth Day of April in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, Sixty Seven. Elizabeth Andrews, her Mark in the presence of Samuel Tanner, his Mark, Pamela Nicholson, her mark, and James Gray.

For the Continuation of this line see the NICHOLSON

SECOND GENERATION

FAMILY

5. Capt. William[2] **Gray** (Thomas, 1)[24]. Born, 1648, in James City Co., VA. Died, 1719, in Surry Co., VA.

The wealthiest and most prominent of Thomas Gray's children, William Gray, the second son of that name,serving a Sheriff and Justice of Surry County, and as a Burgess 1710-1715. He was probably born ca 1648-9 as his younger brothers testified they were "near 21" and "over 21" 3 Jul 1672. He was the oldest son of Thomas Gray, Sr., by his last wife.

4 Sep 1664 Robert Castle of James City County, his guardian, gave security for the orphan William's property (Surry 1, p. 240). "It is not unlikely that Castle had married William's mother, the last wife of Thos. Gray, though there is no proof of this, as the James City records have been destroyed" (Boddie, "Southern Families" p. 85).

William "does not reappear in the Surry records until 1673, when the Surry Records show that he married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Jarrett of Lawnes Creek Parish" (Surry 2 p. 33 per Boddie Ibid), wher he was listed with 3 tithables (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 94-5).

The will of Richard Jarrett 1672-1673 and the account of the estate by his widow Margery, now Margery Chambers, paid to William Gray the 4 cows, a chest, a gun, an iron pot, 4 pewter dishes and a mare filly willed to his wife Elizabeth (Surry 2 p. 21, 33). William Chambers had married the relict of Richard Jarrett

"In 1677 William Gray and John Gray, planters of Surry Co., VA, being joint heirs of (their brother) Thomas Gray, sold to Col. Thomas Swann 100 acres on Gray's Creek (Bk 2, p. 145 Surry CO., VA).

31 Oct 1677. Indenture between Robert Park, Clarke, and Mary his wife, and Wm. Gray for a grist Water Mill, "Bushell's Mill," and ground on which it stands. On the back of the deed was an assignment from William Gray to Robert Kae of Isle of Wight County, and Ni. Willson of Surry, 23 Aug. 1679 (Surry RB II p. 252; Davis, op. cit., p. 113).

William and brother John were granted in 1678 the whole 800 ac. patent of their father Thomas Gray patented in 1652.

In 1679 Wm. Gray sold to Robt. Kae of Isle of Wight Co., VA. and Nicholas Wilson of Surry a 99 year lease of a water mill, made to sd. Gray by Robert Parke and Mary his wife. (DB 12, p. 252, Surry Co., VA)

In 1680 Wm. Gray patented 680 acres in Surry Co., adj. Richard Briggs, William Edwards, Robert Ruffin, being part of 800 ac. granted in 1668 to Wm. Harris of Surry, and by him sold to William Gray in 1679. (VA. Land Office Patent Book 7, p. 27).

3 Jan 1681/2 and Jul 4, 1682, Mr. Wm. Gray served on a jury (Surry Records III, p. 362, 367). 4 Mar 1683/4 Judgement granted Wm. Gray against the estate of Rich. Clarke for seaven hundred seaventy six pds. of tobo. & Caske, with costs ("Surry Records" Bk. 4, p. 438).

In 1688 he sold to Charles White 136 ac. patented 1654 by Eliza Hutton which descended to William as first cousin and heir (DB 3, P. 3).

He apparently moved briefly to Southwark Parish by 1685, but was back in Lawnes Creek Parish by 1689 when he and wife Elizabeth deeded 40 ac to Samuel Plaw, and he calls himself "of Southwark Parish" (Surry D & W, n. p; Boddie, Southern Families, p. 96).

In 1689 William Gray sold Robt. Caulfield 680 ac. of which 490 ac. were

SECOND GENERATION

purch. by Wm. Harris, son of Thos. Harris, dec'd. and the remainder patented by William Gray in 1680. Wit: Arthur Allen, Wm. Smith. (DB 3 p. 108).

He appears in Southwark Parish after 1690, where William Gray, son of Francis, lived. The list of Tithables show him as Lieutenant William Gray in 1692. He is called Capt. William Gray in 1700 and later years (Boddie, Ibid, p. 96).

He was a Justice and Sheriff of Surry County, VA 10 Apr 1700 (Surry OB 1691-1713 p. 209; Leonard p. 66).

The Rent Rolls of Surry Co., VA in 1704 list Capt. William Gray, 1,750 acres ("Lost Records" p. 211).

He served as a member of the VA House of Burgesses 1710-1712 (Surry OB 1691-1713 p. 209; Leonard p. 66; "Adventurers" P. 341).

He died in 1719 at about 70 years of age. His will 3 Jun 1719/18 Nov 1719 mentions his sons William and Gilsert, the son William's four sons William, Robert, Joseph and Thomas; daughters Mary Gray, Faith Ruffin and Priscilla Gray; grandchildren William Andrews, Elizabeth Edwards, William Gray and William Ruffin; appoints his son Willliam overseer of the will; appoints son Gilbert executor (Surry Wills 7, p. 226).

He married Elizabeth **Jarrett**[25], daughter of Richard **Jarrett** and Margery **Unknown**, circa 1643 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, before 1660, in Surry Co., VA.

She must have been older than her brother Charles, and born in the late 1650's to have married in 1673 (Boddie (Southern Families" p, 95-6). Children:

i. William[3] **Gray** Jr.[26]. Born, 1677, in Surry Co., VA. He married Mary **Holt** Seward[27], daughter of Randall **Holt** and Elizabeth **Unknown**, circa 1699, in Surry Co., VA.

First tithable in 1693, he was probably born 1676/7. Mentioned in the will of his father probated 1719 in Surry Co., VA.

ii. John **Gray**[28]. Born, circa 1679, in Surry Co., VA. Died, circa 1708.

He was left land by his uncle John Gray in 1683, and was tithable 1696, indicating birth 1679-80.

Judgement granted John Gray against Owen Mirick as marrying with Mary the admx. of Fra. Gray who was Excr. to Tho. Gray for 800# tobacco and casks (the said Jno. Gray having made oath he never received any part thereof(with costs ali. Exec. (Surry Records III, p. 329). This suit was over a bequest from his uncle Thomas Gray.

In 1704 he was the owner of 200 acres in Surry Co., VA.

He died unmarried in 1708, and hi will 23 Jun 1708/9 Nov 1708 left legacies to his sister Lidia and brothers Thomas and Gilbert, as well as his father, who was his executor (Surry Wills 5 p. 403).

9 iii. Faith **Gray**.

iv. Gilbert **Gray**[28]. Born, after 1687, in Surry Co., VA. Died, circa 1710.

Not tithable in 1703, thus under age 16 at that time.

He was named in the will of his father in 1719, Surry Co., VA.

10 v. Thomas **Gray**.

SECOND GENERATION

vi. Lydia **Gray**. Born, circa 1690, in Surry Co., VA. Died, before 1719, in Surry Co., VA. She was named as sister Lidie to receive household goods by John Gray in his will of 1708, but was not named in the will of her father. He named her sisters Mary Gray, Priscilla Gray, and Faith Ruffin; and to his grandchildren William Andrews, Elizabeth Edwards, Wm. Gray and Willm. Ruffin. It is possible that she died unmarried, or that she was married to an Andrews or an Edwards and had one child.

vii. Mary **Gray**. Born, circa 1698, in Surry Co., VA. Unmarried in 1719.

viii. Priscilla **Gray**. Born, circa 1700, in Surry Co., VA. She was unmarried 1719.

ix. Unknown Daughter **Gray**. She married Unknown **Edwards**.

11 x. Unknown Daughter **Gray**.

6. John[2] **Gray** (Thomas, 1)[29]. Born, circa 1652, in James City Co., VA. Died, 1683, in Surry Co., VA.

Next to the youngest son of Thomas Gray, Sr., John was first tithable (age 16 or over) in 1669 in the household of his half-brother Francis Gray (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 85).

25 Jan 1675/6 soon after the will of his brother Thomas, John had granted or relet to Jophn Moring "land at the head of Gray's Creek, quantity not known", a part of the original 800 ac. patent of Thomas Sr. on 14 Mar 1652, and "descended to ye sd. William and John Graye bye will of ye sd. Thomas Gray, their father, now dec'd" (PB 6 p. 653).

John testified on 3 July 1672 that he was "above 21" (Surry 2 p. 20). On Nov. 4, 1678 John Gray confessed judgement to Robert Ruffin for 400 pounds tobacco. (O.B. 1671-90 p. 241).

He and his brother William deeded land to Col. Swann in 1677 and wefre jointly granted the 800 ac. patent of their father's in 1678. At that time he was still tithable with his brother Francis, and was probably unmarried.

He appears as a tithable in his own household in Southwark Parish from 1679 on. He married Mary (unknown) about 1680.

In his will dated 16 May 1683, proved July 3, 1683, he gave one-third of his estate to his wife, and the remainder (except house and land) to his daughter with reversion should she die before coming of age or marrying to the children of his brother William Gray. He named his wife as exr. and charged his brother William Gray and "cousin" William Gray, son of Francis Gray, dec'd. to see the will. Mary Gray, relict of John Gray, dec'd, was appointed extrx. 6 Nov 1683 (Ibid, p. 319). was performed. John Foster and Thomas Bage, Witnesses. (DB 12, p. 330) . John Moreing, Geo. Foster and Thos. Crews, Appraisers. (OB 1671-90 p. 408). (Boddie "Southside II" p. 311).

He married Mary **Unknown** Surname.

7 Jul 1683 probate granted Mary Gray, relict of John Gray, dec'd, on the last will of Jno. Gray proved by the oaths of the witnesses ("Surry Records" bk. 4, p. 407). She had married Robert Nicholson by 1684. The inventory of John Gray 3 Mar 1684/5 was signed by Mary Nicholson, and the account of John Gray's estate for the year 1684 was ssworn to by Robert Nicholson 5 May 1685 (Surry D & W 1684-1686, n. p.). Children:

SECOND GENERATION

i. Daughter[3] **Gray**[30].

Her name is not known. She may have married William Dennis (b. 1664-5), son of Robert and Ann Dennis for on 19 Nov 1725 William Dennis of NC deeded to William Gray (William of William of Thomas) the original 800 ac. patent of Thomas Gray, Sr. (Surry D & W 1715-1730, p. 621).

THIRD GENERATION

7. Mary[3] **Hux**[31]. Died, 1693, in Surry Co., VA.
She was probably older than her brother William Hux, for Thomas Ironmonger was born 1630-1635. She was admx of estate of her husband Thomas Ironmonger, inventory 7 Jul 1691 (Surry 4 p. 212-3). His brother John was d. by 19 Jan 1691/2 on which date Mary Ironmonger testified as to John Ironmonger's non-cupative will, which left his property to his brother's son and daughter and to his cousin (nephew) Samuel Alsobrook's two children (Ibid, p. 242).
She died in 1693, administration granted to Samuel Alsobrook and wife Mary, May 2, 1693 (OB 2 p. 71). Mary was her daughter.

She married[4] Thomas **Ironmonger**[4]. Born, 1635. Died, 1691, in Surry Co., VA.
In a deposition 3 Mar 1684/5 he gave his age as 49, indicating a birth year 1635-6, (Surry D & W 1684-6 n. p.), but on 7 Nov 1690 he gave his age as 60, indicatin born 1630 (Surry 4 p. 183). He was listed as tithable Surry Co. 1668 until his death. His brother John appears for the first time in Thomas's family 1673.
He d. 1691, his inventory being dated 7 Jul 1691 with wife Mary admx. (Surry 4, p. 212-3). His brother John was dead by 19 Jan 1691/2. Children:

i. Susannah[4] **Ironmonger**. Died, before 1693, in Surry Co., VA.
She inherited land from her uncle William Hux 1677. She was not mentioned in her uncle's noncupative will 1693 and was probably dead by that time.

12 ii. Mary **Ironmonger**.

iii. Ann **Ironmonger**[32].
Mentioned as an orphan of Thomas Ironmonger Nov 3, 1696 (Surry OB 2 p. 170). Probably one of the two children of his brother mentioned in John Ironmonger's will 1693).

iv. Thomas **Ironmonger**[4]. Born, 1685, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1711, in Surry Co., VA. First tithable in the family of John Moring in 1702 indicating birth as about 1685-6, first appears as an adult 1708 (Surry OB 2 p. 312). Died without a will 1711 (Surry bk. 6 p. 53.

8. William[3] **Gray** (Capt. Francis, 4)[33]. Born, 1662, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1714, in Surry Co., VA.
Sometimes referred to as William Gray, "Jr." to distinguish him from his older half-uncle of the same name.
The tithables of Surry Co. 1678 list William Gray Jr. in the household of his father Francis Gray, showing he was then 16 and born 1662 (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 92).
In 1679 he was tithable in the family of his mother, Mary Gray. After her

THIRD GENERATION

marriage to Owen Myrick, he is shown as tithable in the family of Daniel Snooks in 1680, and in the next three years in the family of George Foster, believed to be his uncle. All of these records are in Southwark Parish. His half-uncle William then lived in Lawnes Creek Parish.

In 1683 he was mentioned in the will of his half-uncle, John Gray as "my cousin Will Gray, son of Francis Gray, dec'd.

7 Nov 1690 William deposed his age as 28 (Surry 4, p. 183a).

The tax lists of Surry County Virginia 1704 list William Gray, Jr. with 1,050 acres ("Lost Records" p. 211). Junior and senior in those times often just meant older and younger.

William, son of Francis, lived for several years in the family of George Foster, believed to be his maternal uncle, and named his son, William, as executor of his will (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 94)

20 May 1713 William Gray petitioned that his son Thomas be exempt from levies, indicating he was handicapped in some way (Surry OB 1713-1718, p. 5).

The will of William Gray dated 10 Feb 1710/11-20 Oct 1714 (Surry 5 p. 212) leaves a cow apiece to Henry Clark and Charles Judkins (Tucker?), then the rest of estate to wife Mary and son Thomas, with his wife, William Foster (his cousin), and David Andrews as executors: the last two also witnessed the will.

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** Surname, circa 1682, in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. Thomas[4] **Gray**. Born, 1697, in Surry Co., VA.
Named in the will of his father 10 Feb 1710/11-20 Oct 1714. On 20 May 1713 William Gray petitioned that his son be exempt from taxes, indicating that he had turned 16, and that he was probably handicapped in some way (Surry OB 1713-1718 p. 5).
21 Aug 1717 Thomas Gray, orphan, chose William Foster as guardian (Ibid, p. 121).

9. Faith[3] **Gray** (Capt. William, 5)[27]. Born, circa 1685, in Surry Co., VA.

She married William **Ruffin**[27]. Born, 1683, in Surry Co., VA. Children:

i. William[4] **Ruffin**[27].
Mentioned in his grandfather's will 1719.

10. Thomas[3] **Gray** (Capt. William, 5)[28]. Born, after 1687, in Surry Co., VA. Died, circa 1717.

He was not old enough to be tithable in 1703, thus was under 16 at that time. He was mentioned in the will of his brother John Gray in 1708, but not in his father's will 1719, probably dying between those dates.

He married **Unknown** Woman. Children:

i. Thomas[4] **Gray**.
Orphaned in 1717, he chose William Foster as guardian.

THIRD GENERATION

11. Unknown Daughter[3] **Gray** (Capt. William, 5).

She married Unknown **Andrews**. Children:

i. William[4] **Andrews**.

FOURTH GENERATION

12. Mary[4] Ironmonger[4].

She inherited land from her uncle William Hux 1677. Her husband was named administrator of her mother's estate 2 May 1693 (Surry OB 2 p. 71). John Ironmonger left a bequest two the two children of his cousin (nephew) Samuel Alsobrook's two children (Boddie "Southern Families" p. 89).

An account of her husband's estate filed 3 Jan 1698/9 mentions a child still at nurse living in the home of David Andrews, indicating Mary was also dead.

She married Samuel **Alsobrook**[34], before 1693, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 5 Nov 1696, in Surry Co., VA.

Thomas Ironmonger died in 1691 and left Mary a widow, and his brother John Ironmonger died the following year. Mary testified as to his non-cupitave will which left his posessions to the children of Thomas Ironmonger's two children (her own), and to the children of his cousin (nephew) Samuel Alsobrooks two children (her grandchildren by daughter Mary).

Samuel Alsobrook died intestate 1696, John Thompson named admr. 5 Nov 1696 (Surry OB 2 p. 173). Jan 3 1698/9 accountin of his estate mentions a child still at nurse in the home of David Andrews (Surry bk 5 p. 158a) which indicates wife Mary was also deceased. Children:

i. Samuel[5] **Alsobrook**. Born, circa 1694, in Surry Co., VA. He married Joan **Howell**, before 1719, in Surry Co., VA.

John Thompson, in his will 2 Aug 1698-7 Nov 1699 (Surry 5, p. 185) desires Samuel Alsobrook, son of Samuel Alsobrook dec'd be religiously brought up by his extrx. This Samuel chose a guardian 9 Nov 1708 (Surry OB 2 p. 315) indicating he was then at least 14 and born by 1694.

William Howell, in his will 9 May 1718-15 Jun 1720 mentions his dau. Joan, wife of Samuel Alsobrook (Surry 7, p. 272).

ii. Mary **Alsobrook**.

iii. John **Alsobrook**.

iv. Thomas **Alsobrook**. Born, before 1700, in Surry Co., VA.

Probably the child still at nurse named in his father's estate papers 1699.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Southside Va. Families, Vol. II, (Redwood City, Pacific Coast, Publishers, 1958), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 309-310 & Jester, Annie Lash, Adventurers of Purse and Person Virginia, (n.p., Order of First, Families of VA, 1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 339-345.

[2]Boddie "Southside Virginia Families" Vol. II, p. 309-310.

[3]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 309-310.

[4]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345.

[5]Boddie "Southside II" p. 311 & Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345 John Bennett Boddie, Historical Southern Families p. 86.

[6]Toby Drews, Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol.IV., (Baltimore., Gen. Pub'l Co., 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 535 & Boddie "Southside II" p. 287, 311.

[7]Before March 4.

[8]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6. Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 84ff Eliza Timberlake Davis, Surry County Records 1652-1684, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & Boddie "Southside II" p. 287 & Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124.

[9]D&W Book 1672-84, p.20, Surry Co. VA.

[10]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535.

[11]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 340.

[12]Boddie "Southside II" p. 309-10 & Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345.

[13]Boddie "So. Families" p. 88.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[14]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345 & Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345.

[15]Surry Co., VA D & W Bk. 2 p. 8.

[16]Boddie "Southside II" p. 309-11 & Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345.

[17]Boddie "So. Families" p. 94.

[18]Boddie "Southside II" p. 312 & Boddie "So. Families" p. 92.

[19]Boddie "Southside II" p. 312.

[20]"Egerton Family", p. 54 & Boddie "Southside II" p.312.

[21]Will dated Apr. 1767 Prob. 1/1768 WB 1758-1830 C.R. 37.036 p.14.

[22]"Egerton Family", p. 19.

[23]Ibid. p.54.

[24]Boddie "Southside II" p. 309-10 Jester "Purse & Person" p. 341.

[25]Boddie "So. Families" p. 85.

[26]Ibid. p. 96-7.

[27]Ibid. p. 97.

[28]Boddie "Southside II" p. 311.

[29]Ibid. p. 311 & Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345.

[30]Boddie "Southside II" p.311.

[31]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345 & Boddie "So. Families" p. 88-89.

[32]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345, & Surry Co., VA OB 1691-1713 p. 170, 173.

[33]Boddie "Southside II" p.312-3 & Boddie "So. Families" p. 89.

[34]Jester "Purse & Person" p. 339-345 &.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 19

THE WILLIAMS FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Charles[1] **Williams**[1]. Born, circa 1650 (?), in England. Died, 1721, in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 190.

He appears in the list of Tithables for Surry from 1683 to 1702. He was in the Surry Militia in 1687 and held 100 acres of Quit Rents in 1704.

14 Dec 1720/16 Aug 1721 Will of Charles Williams: "sick and weak" Leg.-Daughter, Elizabeth Champion L.5. Daughter Mary Seward, one horse. Grandson Charles Champion, bed, gun, etc. Son-in-law Benjamin Champion wearing clothes. Child in esse, whether boy or girl, 100 acres in Lawnes Creek parish, if it dies, to grandaughter Elizabeth Champion. All estate whether here or in England, to be equally divided between my wife Elizabeth and child in esse. Wife made Exrx. made 14 Dec. 1720. Wit: Wm. Gray, James Vaughn, Bartlett Moreland. Prob. 16 Aug. 1721 (D & W Book 7 p. 357 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 142). We have no evidence that "the child in esse" was born.

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname[1], circa 1695 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1672 (?). Died, after 1721 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

She, with child in esse, residuary legatees and she named executrix of her husband Charles Williams will dated 14 Dec 1720 and probated 16 Aug. 1721 (D & W Book 7, p. 357, Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 142). Children:

i. Elizabeth[2] **Williams**[2]. Born, circa 1697 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1736, in Surry Co., VA. She married Benjamin **Champion**[3], son of Edward **Champion** Sr. and Priscilla **Moore**, before 1716, in Surry Co., VA.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 95.

Will of Charles Williams: Leg.-Daughter Elizabeth Champion 5 pounds. Made 14 Dec 1720, prob. 16 Aug 1721 (D& W Book 7 p. 315 Surry Co. VA.

Estate of Eliz. Champion: Charles Champion, named admr. 16 June 1736. Bond signed: Robert Lancaster, Samuel Lancaster, Thomas Bell. (Book 8 p. 600, Surry Co. VA. per "Surry Wills" p. 29).

HER CHILDREN LISTED UNDER BENJAMIN CHAMPION FAMILY.

2 ii. Mary **Williams**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Mary[2] **Williams** (Charles, 1)[1].
Granted a horse in the will of her father Charles Williams.

She married Unknown **Seward**[4].

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 142.

[2]Ibid. p. 142, 29 & John Bennett Boddie, Southside Virginia Families, Vol. 1, (Redwood City, CA, Pacific Coast, Publ. 1956), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.128.

[3]The Harleian Society, The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, (London, The Harleian, Society), Vol. XVIII, p. 95-98., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 96-7. "Surry Wills" p. 15, 29, 44, 65 & Boddie "Southside I" p.127.

[4]"Surry Wills" p. 142.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 20

THE WALLACE FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. John[1] **Wallace** <Wallis>[1]. Born, 1606, in Glasgow, Lanarkshire, Scotland. Died in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.
Tenth great-grandfather Ahf. 1926, and eigth great grand-father Ahf. 968.
Emigrated to Ireland between 1632, when Elizabeth was born and 1646 when John was born. It was said that his children could trace their ancestry to the early Wallace clan in Scotland of the 1200's.

He married Margaret **Thompson**[2], circa 1629 (?), in Glasgow, Lanarkshire, Scotland. Born, 1610, in Scotland.
Tenth great-grandmother Ahf. 1927, ninth great-grandmother Ahf. 1931, and eigth great-grandmother Ahf. 969. Children:

i. Elizabeth[2] **Wallace** <Wallis>[3]. Born, 5 May 1632, in Glasgow, Lanarkshire, Scotland. She married John **McKnight** <McKnitt>[4], circa 1666 (?), in Ireland.
Double eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 963 and 965.
Texarado McKnight Peak in " McKnight Families" state this ancestor is the sister of Matthew Wallace.

2 ii. John **Wallace** <Wallis>.

iii. Peter **Wallace**[5].

3 iv. Matthew **Wallace** I <Wallis>.

SECOND GENERATION

2. John[2] **Wallace** <Wallis> (John <Wallis>, 1)[6]. Born, 1646, in Ulster, Ireland. Died, 3 Jul 1685, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 4484.

Some of the Wallis (Wallace) clan were in Somerset County on Maryland's eastern shore as early as 1680. They included Richard, Mathew, and Thomas Wallis, who were closely associated with the McKnitts (McKnights) and Alexanders in Scotland, Ireland, and in Somerset and Cecil counties in Maryland, probably moving to Cecil County in 1699.

Will of John Wallis, 3 July 1685, Manokin Hundred, Somerset County, MD. "late of the Kingdom of Ireland and now Manokin River in the Province of Maryland", 1/2 of his estate to wife Jane, the residual at her death to sons Matthew and James Wallis. He mentioned his nephews John Wallace, Jr., William Stevenson. Test: Robt. King, Allan Rossie. (Md. Wills Lib.4, Fol. 169; "MCOW" v. 1 p. 160).

He married Jane **Unknown** surname[7], 1668 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Born, circa 1648 (??) in Ulster, Ireland. Children:

i. William[3] **Wallace**[8]. Born, circa 1672 (?), in Scotland.
A William Wallis was named in the will of Peter Elzey, Somerset Co., MD 8 Oct 1715/26 Sep 1716 "To friend Wm. Wallis of Manokin, Somerset Co., and hrs,, 50 ac. "Chance" on Jenzakin Cr. and also a tract joining the sd. 50 ac. (14/203: "Md. Cal. of Wills" v.4 p. 86).

4 ii. John **Wallace** <Wallis>.

iii. Thomas **Wallace**[9]. Born, circa 1674, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

iv. Richard **Wallace**[10]. Born, circa 1676, in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.

3. Matthew[2] **Wallace** I <Wallis> (John <Wallis>, 1)[5]. Died, 1685, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD.

He married Sarah **Alexander**[5]. Children:

5 i. Jane[3] **Wallace** <Wallis>.

6 ii. Matthew **Wallace** II.

iii. James **Wallace**[5].

iv. John **Wallace** Jr.[5].

v. William **Wallace**[5].

vi. Thomas **Wallace**[5].

vii. Richard **Wallace**[5].

viii. Catherine **Wallace**[5].

THIRD GENERATION

4. John[3] **Wallace** <Wallis> (John <Wallis>, 2)[11]. Born, circa 1674 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland.
Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 242.

He married, first, **Unknown** female, circa 1699, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, circa 1676 (??). Children:

i. John[4] **Wallace**[12]. Born, circa 1700, in Cecil Co., MD.
ii. James **Wallace**[13]. Born, circa 1702, in Cecil Co., MD.
iii. Matthew **Wallace**[14]. Born, circa 1704 (?), in Scotland.

He married, second, **Unknown** woman. Children:

iv. Catherine **Wallace** <Wallis>[15]. Born, circa 1717, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1775, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Burial: 1775, in Hopewell Church. Prob of Est: 1775, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. She married Theophilus **Alexander**[16], circa 1739 (?), in Cecil Co., MD.
Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 121.
The second wife of Theopolis Alexander, she received L.120, Bed and Bedding, and a Mare and Saddle in his will probated 1768.
Catherine moved to Mecklinburg Co. NC following the death of husband Theophilus. The birth dates for Rev. Joseph Alexander vary from 1735 to 1745, and she probably married his father about 1739, so if the later dates are correct, she could possibly be the mother of Rev. Joseph Alexander, who, with her brother-in-law John McKnitt Alexander, was the executor of her will. At the least, she would have raised him from infancy. It is uncertain which of the children are by each of the wives. In Catherine's will dated 1775, she names all of Theo's children as her own, which is possible since the date she married Theo is not known for sure.
Will of Catherine Alexander. Dau. Sophia Sharp and her 2 eldest dau. viz. Arimenta and Livinia, my other 6 children Joseph Alexander, Margaret Canon, Ann Canon, Kezia Young, George Alexander & Catherine Sharp. Exrs. son Joseph and bro.-in-law John McKnitt Alexander. da. 21 Jul 1775. (WB A p. 16 Mecklinburg Co., NC).
SEE THE ALEXANDER FAMILY FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.

5. Jane[3] **Wallace** <Wallis> (Matthew I <Wallis>, 3)[17]. Born, 1670, in Scotland. Died, 1698, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD.

THIRD GENERATION

She married[18] John **McKnight** II <McKnitt>[19], son of John **McKnight** <McKnitt> and Elizabeth **Wallace** <Wallis>, 28 Mar 1693, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD[20]. Born, 1660, in Manokin, Somerset CO.,MD. Died, 1714, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 482.

He was the brother-in-law of Joseph Alexander, tanner, and father-in-law of James Alexander. Children:

i. William[4] **McKnight**[21]. Born, circa 1696, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD[22].

7 ii. Abigail **McKnight**.

iii. Jane **McKnight**[23]. Born, circa 1698, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD[24]. She married John **Brevard**[5].

6. Matthew[3] **Wallace** II (Matthew I <Wallis>, 3)[25]. Born, 1672, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 3 May 1751, in Cecil Co., MD.

In 1707 he gave power-of-attorney to his son-in-law William Alexander, Jr. to dispose of all his lands in Somerset County, he having moved to Cecil County. 15 Aug 1718 Matthew Wallace purchased 150 acres from Thomas Stevenson (Cecil Co., MD DB 3 p. 208).

He married Sarah **Alexander**[26], daughter of Samuel **Alexander**. Born, circa 1674. Children:

8 i. Dorothy[4] **Wallace**.

ii. Elizabeth **Wallace**[5].

iii. James **Wallace**[5].

iv. Matthew **Wallace** III[5].

v. William **Wallace**[5].

vi. Joseph **Wallace**[5].

vii. George **Wallace**[5].

viii. Alexander **Wallace**[5].

ix. Ezekiel **Wallace**[5].

x. John **Wallace**[5].

FOURTH GENERATION

7. Abigail[4] **McKnight**[27]. Born, circa 1698, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co.,MD.
The younger half-sister of Jame's first wife, Margaret. In the will of James Alexander she inherited a bed and bedding, 1 cow, use of his house, firewood and two meadows.
For the Continuation of this Family Line see the James Alexander Family.

She married James **Alexander**[28], son of Joseph **Alexander** and Abigail **McKnight** <McKnitt>, circa 1745, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, circa 1690, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1779, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Occupation: Yeoman.
Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 240.
Called "Capt. James Robert Alexander" ("McKnight Genealogy," p. 9), the principal heir and Executor of the estate of his father, James was prominent in the Rock Creek and Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and served as an elder in each. James was named in two deeds from Stevenson with his father in 1714 and 1718 in Cecil Co., these deeds replacing earlier unrecorded deeds. In "A History of the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Church, Delaware," by James L. Valandingham and Henry G. Wellborn, published in 1933, on page 46: "James Alexander lived on the tract known as New Munster, in Cecil County Maryland. Besides his two sons who became leaders in the church and in the Revolutionary War down in North Carolina, he had two sons, Theophilus and Amos, who remained in Maryland and became leading elders in the Rock Church. Joseph, a son of Theophilus, was a minister in North and South Carolina." According to Lon Will Lincoln, p. 28-33, James owned land in both Cecil County and in Mecklinburg County, NC, although he never lived in North Carolina. Three of his children, Hezekiah, Jemima (Mrs. John Sharp), and John McKnitt, moved to Mecklinburg County, NC about 1754, and were active in drafting the Mecklinburg Declaration. The Reverend Joseph Alexander followed his uncles about 1767, after graduating from Princeton. (Lincoln, "Joseph Alexander", pp. 28-33*).
Will of James Alexander, Yeoman. In the name of God, Amen: The seventeenth day of June Anno Dom. one thousand seven hundred and seventy two, I James Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Yeoman, being of sound mind and memory, thanks to God, but calling to mind my mortal state do make and ordain this my last will and testament viz: I give my soul into the hands of God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my Executors and touching such worldy goods wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with, I dispose of same in the following manner: Imprimis. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Abigail my bed and bedding and one cow, and whereas there is a contract of marriage in writing between us wherein I obligated myself to give her the sum of sixty pounds at my death and she obliged herself to take it in room of her dowry, it is my will and pleasure that she have it with the things above mentioned, as also house room and firewood leave and the use of the small meadow before my door as likewise my barn meadow as long as she pleases to occupy them herself. Item. I give and

FOURTH GENERATION

bequeath unto my beloved grandson, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at a marked chestnut tree standing on the east side of the Great Road about eight perches to the north of the head of my orchard, then running south eighty nine degrees east to the mouth of a small run that falls into the Christeen, thence north seventy degrees east until it intercepts the outside line of my land. Thence north along my line to a marked chestnut standing on the south bank of the Christeen, thence north northwest to a marked chestnut, thence west by land of John Alexander to the above said Great Road, thence along said Great Road to the place of beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtences thereto belonging except a dam and drain for watering meadow as it now stands on the lower part of the Christeen within the above premises and is hereby excepted. Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Josiah Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at the mouth of a small run on the east side of Elk River next above Huckleberry Hill, thence running on a straight line to a mulberry tree standing on the Great Road and bearing due east fifty three perches from the spring of abovesaid run, thence northward by said road until it intersepts the outside line of my land, thence west by lands of John Robeson and Joseph Young to a marked white oak on the bank of the Elk River, thence down the same the several courses thereof to the first beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtenances thereunto belonging and also the bed and bedding he now lies in and also one third part of all the pewter dishes and iron pots about my house and also one black heifer and also one black horse. Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Amos Alexander, his heirs and assigns all the remaining part of my lands and tenements lying in New Munster with all the improvements thereon with the water leave above excepted. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Ezekiel Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that tract of my land lying on Long Creek in Mecklinburg County, North Carolina together with the improvements thereon, together one year old horse colt and also ten pounds in money; and it is my will that if my son, Ezekiel, dies in his minority that the aforesaid land given to him to be the property of my two grandsons, viz: James Alexander, son of Hezekiah Alexander, and Amos Alexander, son of Amos Alexander, and given to them when they shall arrive to the age of twenty one years and to be equally divided between them as to quantity and quality. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son Hezekiah Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son John McKnit Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Jemima Sharp, the sum of forty pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Elizabeth Sample, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Abigail Bradley, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Margaret McCoy the sum of five pounds. And it is further my will and pleasure that all the remainder of my estate be equally divided among all my children, viz: Hezekiah, Amos, John, Josiah, Ezekiel, Jemima, Elizabeth, Abigail and Margaret. And I do hereby constitute and appoint my two sons Amos Alexander and Josiah Alexander, and Hezekiah South my only and sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts and legacies,satifying and confirming this and no other ,to be my last will and testament. In witness where I have hereunto set my hand and seal. (Signed) James Alexander. Wit: John Alexander, Andrew Work, John McGreger. Proved Cecil Co. May 31, 1779 by Josiah Alexander and Hezekiah Smith. Sworn before David Smith, Reg.

FOURTH GENERATION

Per Lincoln, he is either buried in the Head of Christiana Church, or in the "Old Stone Graveyard" in Lewisville, PA, or Sharp's Cemetary near Fairhill in Cecil County ("Joseph Alexander, Tanner" p. 31) Children:

i. Elizabeth[5] **Alexander**[29]. Born, 17 Nov 1746, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1 Aug 1822. She married Unknown Male **Sample**.
She received L. 5 in her father's will probated 1779.

ii. Abigail **Alexander**[30]. Born, 4 May 1748, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 23 May 1817. She married Unknown Male **Bradley**.
She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.

iii. Margaret **Alexander**[31]. Born, 30 Apr 1750, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in TN. She married Unknown Male **McCoy**.
She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.

iv. Josiah **Alexander**[32]. Born, 3 Aug 1752, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. He married Mildred **Orr**.
Inherited land from his father's will probated 1779, of which he and brother Amos and Hezekiah South were exrs..

v. Ezekiel **Alexander**[33]. Born, 21 Oct 1754, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 18 Aug 1832, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Military Sv in Rev. War. He married Jemima Esther **McCoy**.
Mentioned in his father's will. Received land on Long's Creek in Mecklinburg Co., NC., a horse and ten pounds. He was still a minor at the time. He served as a Private in the Revolutionary War, settling in North Carolina. See DAR PAtriot Index p. 8

8. Dorothy[4] **Wallace** (Matthew II, 6)[34]. Born, circa 1689 (??) in Somerset Co., MD.

She married John **McKnight** III <McKnitt>[35]. Born, 8 Sep 1687, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1733 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.
He is probably the John M. McKnight who witnessed and proved the Will of Joseph Alexander, tanner. He was a first cousin of James and the father-in-law of Theophilus Alexander. Children:

9 i. Margaret[5] **McKnight** <McKnitt>.

FIFTH GENERATION

9. Margaret[5] **McKnight** <McKnitt>[36]. Born, circa 1717 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1740 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

She married Theophilus **Alexander**[16], circa 1732, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, 13 Mar 1714/5, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 7 Aug 1768, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Burial: 1768, in Head of, Christiana, Church. Prob of Est: 1768, in Cecil Co. MD. Occupation: Blacksmith.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 120.

According to the Rev. J. H. Johns, A History of the Rock Presbyterian Church in Cecil County, Maryland, (Oxford, PA, Oxford Press, 1872), states that he was a man of "uncommon good sense." He also says that he was an elder of this church, and "lived in Cecil Co., on the road running from Cowantown to Kimbleville, just north of where it crosses the telegraph road to Newark." (Ibid., p. 19).

He lived in the Northeastern corner of Cecil County on the east side of the Great Road, also called the New Munster Road, one mile north of Appleton. The house burned in 1900. On Martinet's Map of Cecil County in 1856 it is designated the home of his son, George Alexander (Lincoln, "Alexander" p. 34-35).

Theopolis was an elder in both the Rock Church and the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and is buried at Head of Christiana in a marked grave.

Will of Theophilus Alexander, Blacksmith...In the name of God, Amen. The twentieth day of February Anno Domini seventeen hundred and sixty eight, I Theophilus Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Blacksmith, being of sound mind and memory, blessed be God, but calling to mind my mortal state, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, viz: I recommend my soul to God and my body to the earth to be buried at the discretion of my executors and as touching my worldly estate I give, devise, and dispose of the same in the following manner and form. Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my wife, Catherine, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds, my bed and bedding, and her mare and saddle. Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Alexander, my lands in North Carolina and the sum of twenty pounds. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Margaret Cannon the sum of ten pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Sophia Sharp, the sum of seven pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved daughter Kezia, the sum of sixty five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my son, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that plantation whereon I live as the same hath and still does stand willed to me by my father, James Alexander, he the said George paying to the executors of the estate of the said James Alexander the sum of one hundred fifty pounds, Pennsylvania money, when it shall become due to the said estate by a bond bearing date the-----day of this instant under my hand and seal for that sum. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catrine the sum of sixty five pounds. It is further my will that all the remainder of my estate after my just and lawful debts are paid be equally divided between daughters Margaret Cannon,

FIFTH GENERATION

Sophia Sharp, Ann Cannon, Kezia Alexander, Catrine Alexander, and my son George Alexander, and I do hereby constitute and appoint my wife Catherine, my trusty brother Amos Alexander and my son George Alexander my only sole executors of this my last will and testament, utterly revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts, and legacies, ratiifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the date abovesaid. (Signed) Theos. Alexander. Witnessed: John Alexander, John Sharp, Robert Willson, John Robison. Proved 19 Aug. 1768 by John Robison, John Alexander, and John Sharp. Sworn before Andw. Pearce, Dy. Coms't.Ce County. Examined by D. Smith, Reg. Rec. 20 Feb., 1768 (Will Book BB Vol. 2, p. 302, Cecil Co. MD; Maryland State Archives No. SR4430. Perogative Court <Wills> 35, pp 570-2*).

His estate inventory included 8 slaves, 16 cattle, 7 horses, 17 hogs and 48 sheep. His will left his plantation to his son George, although his father had not yet deeded it to him, but was confirmed in James' will probated later. He also owned land in Mecklinburg Co. NC, where many of the family had moved, which he willed to son Joseph, who was living there at the time.

He lies in a marked grave at the Head of Christiana Church. Children:

i. Margaret[6] **Alexander**. Born, circa 1733, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. She married[37] James **Cannon**[37].

As Margaret Cannon, she received L.10 and a share of the residual in her father's will probated 1768. She was also named in the will of Catherine Wallis Alexander, her step-mother, in 1775 (Will Book A, p. 16, Meck. Co., NC).

ii. George **Alexander**[38]. Born, circa 1734, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in Cecil Co., MD.

A George and Nathaniel Alexander witnessed a deed 1 & 2 Oct. 1762, Archibald Little of Anson Co. to John Robison of same. Mecklinburg Co. DB 1 p. 106-8.(Holcomb "Meck. Deed Abs. V.I" p. 4).

He inherited the land promised his father by his grandfather, and willed to him. However, Theopolis died before James, so the land was left to his son George. George was executor of his father's will with his mother Catherine and Uncle Amos.

Revolutionary War Pension Application W-8324 (widow Rebecca) is undoubtedly that of another George, since the application places his birth on Sugar Creek, Mecklinburg Co., NC.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: BWGQ-ON.

[2]Ibid. :BWGQ-1T.

[3]Ibid. 2QR6-85.

[4]Ibid. 2QR6-70. Lila Giles McKnight Licht & Wm. Bruce Moore, McKnight Genealogy 1754-1981, (Remsen, NY, The author, 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 15. & Texarado McKnight Peak, The McKnight Families and their Descendants, (Houston, the Author, 1965), in custody of Davidson College Library, Davidson, NC.

[5]"McKnight Families".

[6]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBJ-S4. Jane Baldwin, The Maryland Calendar of Wills Vols. 1-20, (Westminister, MD., Family Line, Publ., 1988), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Vol.I, p. 160.& "McKnight Families" . Harry Wright Newman, To Maryland from Overseas, Baltimore, Geneal. Pub. Co., 1985, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 177.

[7]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-T9.

[8]Ibid. 9PBK-2G.

[9]Ibid. 9PBK-3M.

[10]Ibid. 9PBK-4S.

[11]Ibid. 9PBJ-VG. "McKnight Families".

[12]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBJ-X5.

[13]Ibid. 9PBJ-20.

[14]Ibid. 9PBK-04.

[15]Ibid. 9PBK-50. Charles C. and Virginia W. Alexander, Alexander Kin, Vol. II, (Greenville SC., South. Historica, l Press,1990), in custody of Walter

NOTES AND REFERENCES

Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p. 171, 356-7.

[16]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-X9 "Alex. Kin", p.354-6; Lon Will Lincoln, Joseph Alexander, Tanner, (Unpublished, MSS), in custody of Columbus,Miss. Public Library, Columbus, Miss. Jas. L. Valandingham, Henry S.Welborn, History of the Head of Christiana Church, (np, n.p., 1933), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.46.

[17]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-SL.

[18]Torrance "Old Somerset", p. 396-400.

[19]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-4G.& "McKnight Families".

[20]LDS Anc. records 9PB5-SL.

[21]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-G6.

[22]LDS AFN:2QR6-G6 Manokin Hundred.

[23]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-HC.

[24]LDS AFN:2QR6-HC Manokin Hundred.

[25]Church of LDS AFN: 9PBJ-HK.

[26]Ibid. 9PBJ-GD.

[27]Ibid. 9PB5-H2.

[28]Genealogical Society of Cecil CountyMD, Land Patents of Cecil Co. MD, Silver Springs, MD: Family Line, Publ, 1984), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. "Christiana Church", George Johnson, History of Cecil Co. MD, (Baltimore:, County Dir., Cecil Co. MD, 1881), (County Direct., of Maryland), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Lincoln:"Alexander", "Alex. Kin", p.357. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-GV.

[29]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-J7, and father's will.

[30]Ibid. 9PB5-KD, and fathers will.

[31]Lincoln:"Alexander", , and father's will. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-LK.

[32]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-MQ. D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Fathers will.

[33]Lincoln:"Alexander", 9PB5-NW.

[34]Church of LDS AFN: B5SQ-??.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[35]Ibid. 2QR6-BH.& "McKnight Families".

[36]Church of LDS AFN: CF8N-M4. Lincoln:"Alexander", p.34.

[37]"Alex. Kin", p. 356-7.

[38]Ibid. p. 171, 354-5.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 21

THE WHITAKER FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. John[1] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>[1]. Born, circa 1663 (?), in England. Died, 30 Nov 1713, in Baltimore Co., MD[2]. Prob of Est: 26 Dec 1713, in Baltimore Co., MD. Occupation: Planter.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 508.

John probably arrived in America either on the vessel "Elizabeth Catherine," Peter Pogan, Master, in 1676-7, or the ship "Jacob", George Broad, Master, in 1677. (Baltimore County Md., Libre 15 Folio 431, 776). In Skordas "Settlers", a John Whitaker is shown as being "transported" in 1677 (Ibid., Folio 534 as shown on page 498). Another John and an Elizabeth were transported 1668 (Liber 12 Folio 190, and Liber 17 Folio 469), and another in 1676 (Liber 15 Folio 397). Another Elizabeth in 1678, (Liber WC2 Folio 308). All of the above are shown as transported, and were probably indentured servants. (Beaumont B. Whitaker, "Whitaker Family" Maryland History Magazine, v. 79 #2, 1984, p. 168 ff).

He may or may not have been descended from, or related to, a family of Whitakers (Whittaker) who settled in the Jamestown Colony in 1634, including a John who married the daughter of John Gough, the minister, who had sons John, Gough, William, Robert, Richard, James and Dudley.("Wm. & Mary Quarterly" Vol. 5, Series 2, 1925, p. 132-3).

According to Beaumont B. Whitaker, the Parish records of St. George's show him as a "servant" and later as a "planter", indicating that he was indentured when he first landed in St. Mary's County, later moving to Baltimore (which later became Bel Air, Harford) County. Being indentured, he would have been in America for several years, long enough to work out his indenture, save money, and find a wife, when on 5 March 1694 he patented 74 a. on Elk Ridge which he named "Whitaker's Purchase", with an annual rent of 3 shillings, two pence; in Oct. 1696 he pat. "Whitaker's Chance" and Dec. 1697 bought 150 a. "Whitakers Ridge" lying on the main road to York at Bynum's Ridge, at the head of Bush River, from Robert and Sarah Love. In 1701 he sold his original patent, "Whitacre's Purchase," to James Barley for "one woman servant" (HW#2 p. 63; "Whitaker" p. 171). 252 acre "White Acres Ridge" was patented at a rent of ten shillings 11 Aug 1701. On 9 Sept 1704 he patented "Enlargement" on the head of Buffalo River and E. of "Come by Chance"("Whitakers" p. 169). Both "Whitaker's Ridge" and "Enlargement" lie along present Route 40, and "Whitaker's Ridge" lies just north of the present Beechwood Mobile Home Park. "Enlargement" is immediately NE. "White Acres Ridge" is probably further east at the head of Bush River. ("Whitaker" p. 169).

John and most of his children were illiterate, signing by mark. His mark was rather elaborate "I. W.", the "I" being an old English "J".

There are several entries on pages 196-7 of the Parish Register for St. George's of Baltimore County with dates ranging from 1687-1702. Their son Peter, born 1696, was somehow omitted, but his birth was recorded later on p.

FIRST GENERATION

227. It is assumed that Hannah and Isaac were born after 1702 ("Whitaker Family" p. 170).

On 14 May 1713 John and wife Mary sold "Whitacres Chance", 150 acres to Charles Hammond of Ann Arundel Co. for L.10. John made his mark, Mary signed. At the time of his death he made his home on 150 acre "Whitakers Ridge" at Bynum's Run, having disposed of all holdings on Elk Ridge ("Whitakers" p. 169).

John died on 30 Nov. 1713 (St. John and St. George's Parish Register, p. 4).

Will of John Whitacre dated 27 Nov 1713, Rec. 26 Dec. 1713 left 250 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" to sons John and Charles; "Enlargement" to sons Peter and Abraham; 150 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" to son Isaac and wife and unborn child she goes with. Son Isaac to live with mother during his minority. Named widow Mary, daughters Eliz., Sarah and Hannah personalty. Exec., wife and son John. Test: Jno. M. Acomus, Thos. Ramsey, Edward Harry. Admin. Bond posted 14 Jan 1713/4 by John Whitaker with Thomas Preston and Wm. Bond. Est. inv. by Thos. Bond and Wm. Howard 26 Jan 1713 and valued at L.99.3.3. Estate probated 16 Mar. 1713/4. (Balt. Co. Families p. 684 & "Maryland Calendar of Wills" v. 4, p. 3; Liber 13 Folio 639-640 Balt. Co. MD).

Abraham, born in 1702, as well as Hannah and Isaac, who are are not listed in the christening register at St. George's, may have been born after 1702, and are possibly by Mary, John's second wife. The unborn child mentioned in his will does not show in any records, and probably was not born. ("Whitaker" p. 171).

He married, first, Catherine **Unknown** surname[3], circa 1685 (?), in Harford Co., MD[4]. Born, circa 1665 (?), in England. Died, 27 Nov 1713, in Baltimore Co., MD.

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf.509.

All of her children except Issac and Hannah are listed in consecutive entries on pages 196 and 197 of the St. George's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD, ranging from 1687 to 1702, indicating the last two were born after 1702. Children:

i. Elizabeth[2] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker>[5]. Born, 12 Jan 1686/7, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[6].

Elizabeth is mentioned in her father's will, but there is no other record. An Elizabeth Whiteaker m. Francis Taylor 6 Oct 1729 Baltimore Co., MD. (St. Geo. Parish Reg. p. 254).

ii. Ruth **Whitaker** <Whiteaker>[7]. Born, 27 Mar 1690, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[8]. Died, before 1713, in Baltimore Co., MD. Not named in her father's will of Nov. 1713.

2 iii. John **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> Jr.

3 iv. Charles **Whitaker** <Whiteaker>.

4 v. Peter **Whitaker** <Whiteaker>.

5 vi. Sarah **Whitaker** <Whiteaker>.

6 vii. Abraham **Whitaker** <Wittacre>.

7 viii. Isaac **Whitaker**.

8 ix. Hannah **Whitaker**.

He married[9], second, Mary **Unknown** surname[10], circa 1701 (?), in St.George's Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

She was the second wife of John Whitaker (St. Geo. Parish Register, p.

FIRST GENERATION

196-7). After the death of John Whitaker she married Jacob Robinson 5 July 1714 (St. John & St. George Par. Register p. 6).

SECOND GENERATION

2. John[2] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> Jr. (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[11]. Born, 23 Apr 1691, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[12]. Died, 26 Apr 1720, in Harford Co., MD[13].

He lived but six years after his marriage, and left only one surviving child ("Whitaker" p. 171).

John 125 acres, his half of "Whitaker's Ridge" to Samuel Hughes 4 Aug 1715 for 2,000# tobacco. Ann and John signed by mark. (TR#A p. 346; "Whitaker" p. 171).

As Executor for his father he sold Robert Pearson 100 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" 28 Nov. 1716, one third, or fifty acres, belonging to Mary, relict of his father (TR#A p. 535; Ibid, p. 172). The residue of fifty acres probably included the house in which they lived, probably with the minor Isaac, who sold the land eighteen years later. There is no record that his widow remarried. ("Whitaker Family" pp 171-2).

He married[14] Ann **Dodd** <Dadd?>, 26 Apr 1714, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD[15]. Born, circa 1693. Children:

9 i. Peter[3] **Whitaker**.
ii. John **Whitaker**[16]. Born, 14 Sep 1718, in Baltimore Co., MD[17]. Died, 4 Oct 1719, in Baltimore Co., MD[18].

3. Charles[2] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[19]. Born, 10 Oct 1693, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[12]. Died, 3 Oct 1739, in Harford Co., MD[20]. Prob of Est: Mar 1740, in Harford Co., MD.

Charles and his wife Mary are presumed to have lived at "Miles Hill" which appears to have been a part of her first husband's estate. The births of his children are recorded in St. George's Parish Register, Harford Co., MD.

Charles sold his share, 125 acres, of "Whitacre's Ridge", left him by his father, to Solomon Armstrong 3 Jun 1718 (T. R. No. R.A. p. 475) for 3000 # of tobacco. He and his brother Abraham patented 160 acres 25 Oct. 1727 by assignment from Daniel Scott, named "White Acres Lott" above the head of the Bush River. On 5 Mar 1728 Charles and wife Mary deeded 30 ac "Jones Addition" to Samuel Hughes for 75 acres "Whitakers Ridge" which was deeded 18 March (I. S. # 1. p. 88, 152). Since deeds by both husband and wife are not common, theses sales were probably land she inherited from her first husband's large estate. 18 Mar 1728 Samuel Hughes deeded 75 ac. "Whitaker Ridge" to Charles Whitaker (IS #I p. 88). Here he is buying back the land sold by his brother John. Peter had purchased the other fifty acres earlier.

Charles and his wife died within a month of each other, leaving five orphan children, the oldest 17 and the youngest 2. It is assumed that John, then 17, took custody of his brothers and sisters, which would probably account for his marriage at age 19. ("Whitaker Family" p. 173). The only reference

found to the disposition of the orphans is a report that Charles, Jr. chose Parker Hall as his guardian (Guardians were "chosen" if age 14 or over, "appointed" if under that age).

St. George's Parish Register recorded the death of Charles Whitaker 3 Oct 1739 (OR-111).

The administrators bond for his estate was posted 5 Mar 1739/40 by his son John Whitaker (still a minor) and Samuel and Obediah Pritchard. The estate was administered 20 Nov. 1744 by John Whitaker.

He married Mary **Unknown** Kimble[21], 30 Jan 1717/8, in St.John's Parish, Harford Co., MD[22]. Born, circa 1695 (?). Died, 30 Aug 1739, in St.Johns Parish, Harford Co., MD[23].

Her maiden name is unknown, but several deeds indicate she is the grand daughter of Humphrey and Ann Janes. She is possibly the sister of Henry Jackson who named William Kemball [Kimble] (son of John, g.s. of Robert), her first husband, as "brother" in his will. William Kimble's will, dated 6 Dec. 1717 and probated 3 Jun 1718 made his wife the sole beneficiary of a substantial estate including the dwelling plantation "Jones' Addition". Charles and Mary are presumed to have lived at "Miles Hall" which appears to be a part of her first husband's estate ("MCOW" v. IV, p. 162). The St. George's Parish Register indicates her first husband died 5 Dec. 1717, and she had remarried by Jan. 30, 1718. See Barnes "Balt. Families," p. 384-5 for information on the Kimbel family. Children:

i. Laurana[3] **Whitaker** <Lurana, Lurany>[24]. Born, circa 1720, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 27 Mar 1720, in Baltimore Co., MD[25].

10 ii. John **Whitaker**.

iii. Charles **Whitaker** Jr.[26]. Born, 11 Jan 1723/4, in Baltimore Co., MD[27].

In Nov. 1741 he chose Parker Hall as his guardian following the death of his parents.

In 1750 he owned 50 acres "Whitaker's Chance" and 50 acres "Stony Baker". He was probably the first of the Whitaker's to "head West", moving to Augusta Co., VA before 1748 and gone from there before 1753 ("Whitaker" p. 176).

11 iv. James **Whitaker**.

v. Mary **Whitaker**[28]. Born, 3 Aug 1728, in Baltimore Co., MD[29]. She married[30] Daniel **Butler**, 4 Oct 1747, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD[31].

vi. Catherine **Whitaker**[24]. Born, 10 Dec 1733, in Baltimore Co., MD[32]. She married[33] Aquilla **Thompson**[34], 20 Feb 1753, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD[35].

12 vii. Isaac **Whitaker**.

13 viii. Abraham **Whitaker**.

4. Peter[2] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[36]. Born, 27 Apr 1696, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[37]. Died, 1763, in Baltimore Co., MD[38].

On 6 Mar. 1722 Peter Whittacre, planter, and Frances his wife, conveyed 64 acres (1/2) of "Enlargement" to William Bradford, schoolmaster, for 2,000 # tobacco (I. S. # G., p. 120). Peter and his wife signed by mark. This was a

legacy from his father's estate ("Whitaker" p. 178). 2 June 1726, Peter bought 50 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" from John Powell for 1500 # tobacco (I. S. # H. p. 390). This was a parcel his brother John had sold previously. Although no patent has been found, Peter had apparently patented 50 ac. "Whitaker's Venture" which he sold in 1740 to Solomon Gallion for 2500 # tobacco. Frances signed dower (H. W. S. No. I.A. p. 456).

The births of his children were recorded in the Parish Register of St. George's in Harford Co., MD.

No later records found except his estate which was administered by Thomas Fisher, his widow's new husband, 5 Dec 1763. Estate papers show the dec'd left 5 children, all under age. One child is not known.("Whitaker" p. 178).

He married[39] Frances **Brown**, 10 Jan 1721/2, in St. George's Par, Baltimore Co.,MD[15].

She appears to have married Thomas Fisher who administered Peter Whitaker's estate ("Whitakers" p. 178). Children:

i. Blanch[3] **Whitaker**[40]. Born, 10 Apr 1728, in Baltimore Co., MD[41]. She married John **Long**, 31 Jan 1747/8, in St.George Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[42].
ii. Peter **Whitaker**[15]. Born, 1 Dec 1729, in Baltimore Co., MD[43]. Died, 1777, in Baltimore Co., MD.
iii. Frances **Whitaker**[44]. Born, 9 Mar 1733/4, in Baltimore Co., MD[45].
iv. Daniel **Whitaker**[44]. Born, circa 1736, in Baltimore Co., MD.

5. Sarah[2] **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[46]. Born, 10 Nov 1699, in St. George's, Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[47].

She married Benjamin **Norris**[48], 8 Oct 1719, in Baltimore Co., MD[49]. Born, circa 1697. Died, circa 1776, in Baltimore Co., MD.

He was twice appointed Vestryman of St John's Parish, on 4 Jun 1751 and 3 Aug 1757. See "History of the Norris Family in MD" MHS Library. His will dated 4 Apr 1776 was probated in Baltimore Co., MD. His family history is related in "History of the Norris Family in Maryland" in the Maryland Historical Society Library ("Whitaker" p. 178). Children:

i. Elizabeth[3] **Norris**. Born, 28 Nov 1720. She married John **Hughes**, 11 Sep 1740.
ii. John **Norris**. Born, 29 Mar 1723, in Baltimore Co., MD. He married Susannah **Bradford**, Apr 1744.
iii. Sarah **Norris**. Born, 29 May 1725. She married Unknown **Norris**.
iv. Susannah **Norris**. Born, 21 Apr 1730.
v. Joseph **Norris**. Born, 14 Jan 1730/1. He married Christiana **Price**, 20 Nov 1766.
vi. Benjamin **Norris**. Born, 20 Oct 1732. He married Mary **Duvall**, Mar 1754.
vii. Thomas **Norris**. He married Anne **Buckingham**, 20 Jul 1761.
viii. Abraham **Norris**. Born, 22 Jul 1739. He married Rebecca **Kitely**, 4 Dec 1762.

SECOND GENERATION

6. Abraham[2] **Whitaker** <Wittacre> (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[50]. Born, 17 Sep 1702, in St. Georges Par., Baltimore Co., MD[8]. Died, 31 Dec 1739, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

Sixth great-=grandfather Ahf. 254.

A couple of the Whitaker boys got in some trouble. Abraham Whitacre was indicted for Bastardy with one Susannah Temple in 1724 (Baltimore County, MD., Admin. Accts. Bk. IS#TW#4, p. 32; "Whitaker" p. 179).

On 2 June 1724 Abraham sold the 64 acre "Enlargement" that he inherited from his father in two transactions. 32 acres went to John McComas for 1200 pounds of tobacco (LS#G p. 332) and the other 32 acres to William Bradford for 1000 pounds tobacco (Ibid, p. 329). With his brother Charles he patented the 160 acre "Whittaker's Lott" 25 Oct. 1727, between Deer Creek and Winters Run and on the main road from Bush River to York. The annual rent was L.0.6.5 (PL#7 p. 19). This tract was later sold by his son Peter in 1763. Son Issac does not appear anywhere in the family record.

Ann, his widow, made administrators bond with Benjamin Norris and John Chocke 31 Dec. 1739. Est. probated 7 Sept. 1741 Baltimore Co., MD. by widow Ann and her new husband William Pike. The children as listed, including the two who are not listed in the Parish Register, are named in the Guardian Bond of William Pike of August 1864, as orphans of Abraham Whitaker, signed also by Benjamin Norris (Balt. Co. MD. Admin. Accts. 1743-5/6 p. 8, 9.:"Whitaker" p. 179).

He married[51] Ann **Petite** <Puttee>[52], daughter of Peter **Petite** <Puttee> and Rebecca < **Baker** ?>, 15 Jul 1725 (?), in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1704 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1751 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 255.

Widowed by the death of Abraham Whitaker, she posted administrators bond with Benjamin Norris and John Chocke Dec. 31, 1739. She and her new husband William Pike administered the estate on 7 Sep. 1741. She was named as Ann Whitaker in her father's will, and as Ann Pike in her mother's will. There are no baptismal records for her children Isaac and Ann but they were named as orphans in the guardian bond of William Pike August 1743 (Balt. Co. Admin. Accounts 1743-56, p. 8-9; "Whitakers" p. 179).

Children:

i. Peter[3] **Whitaker** <Wittacre>[53]. Born, 7 Jul 1726, in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[54].

Peter does not appear in the family record except in connection with the sale of "Whitaker's Lott" in 1763 (P. L.# 7 p. 19)

14 ii. Abraham **Whitaker** <Wittacre> Jr.

iii. Hannah **Whitaker**[55]. Born, **26 Mar 1729**, in St. Johns Parish, Harford Co., MD[56]. Died, 30 May 1812 (?), in Union (Cherokee), Co., SC. Burial: 1812 (?), in Abingdon Creek, Cherokee Co., SC. She married[57] Joseph **Guyton** <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>[58], son of John **Guyton** <Giton, Guiton> and Mary **Underhill** <?>, 12 Dec 1754, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 127.

Her marker at the abandoned Guyton Cemetary near the

Abingdon Baptist Church in what is now Cherokee County, SC reads "In Memory of Hannah W. Guyton who died 5/30/1812 in the 81st year of her life".

FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE JOSEPH GUYTON FAMILY.

iv. Isaac **Whitaker**[59]. Born, circa 1731 (?), in Baltimoe Co., MD. He married Margaret **Everett**, 11 Feb 1798.

This may be the Isaac tried for fathering a child of Hannah Warter in Baltimore Co., MD in Nov. 1755. He may also be the father of a Hannah Whitaker who m. 27 May 1746 William Crabtree but this is uncertain ("Whitaker Family" p. 179).

v. Ann **Whitaker**[59]. Born, circa 1733 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. She married Ezekiel **Slade**, 7 Jan 1754, in St.John's Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[60].

7. Isaac[2] **Whitaker** (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[40]. Born, circa 1703 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, circa 1765.

His birth not listed in the Parish Registers, so he was probably born after 1702. His father left him 150 acre "Whitaker's Ridge," by the Main Road at Bynum's Run in his will of 1713. (HWS#M p. 52).

His family is believed to be as shown, but is not certain. "The wife's given name comes from a deed. The inventory of his estate, filed 20 July 1765, is signed by Abea Whitaker, who is assumed to be a son" (Balt. Co. Adm. Accts, Bk. 88, p. 13). The marriages of Sarah and Abraham Issac are recorded in the church register but the births are not recorded ("Whitaker Family" p. 179).

14 May 1734 he sold 50 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" by main road at Bynum's Run to Aquilla and John Paca, for L.20. Ackn. by wife Sarah (HWS#M p. 52; "Whitakers" p. 180).

He married Sarah **Unknown** surname. Children:

i. Abea[3] **Whitaker**.

ii. Sarah **Whitaker**. She married[61] Richard **Rhodes**, 9 Feb 1739/0, in Baltimore Co., MD.

It is not certain that she married the same Richard Rhodes as did Mary McComas.

iii. Abraham Isaac **Whitaker**. He married[62], first, Mary **Petite**[63]. He married[64], second, Ann **Petite**[65], daughter of Lewis **Petite** <Puttee> and Catherine **Green**, 15 Dec 1757, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

8. Hannah[2] **Whitaker** (John <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>, 1)[66]. Born, circa 1714 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

Her birth was not recorded in the Parish Registers, so she was probably born after 1702. She was the second wife of Alex. McComas, and raised one or more of his children. Her step-daughter Mary McComas married John Guyton (S/O Charles, G/S John). ("Balt. Families" p. 684-5). The same source indicates there was a child David, not listed in other sources, whose estate was admin. 27 June 1763 by John Poteet and Ann, his wife.

There is some confusion regarding her second husband. Whitaker states she

SECOND GENERATION

marrried Thomas Miles. Others show Benjamin Norris.

She married[67], first, Alexander **McComas**[68], son of Daniel **McComas** and Elizabeth **Unknown** Surname, 23 Aug 1728, in Baltimore Co., MD. Born, 14 Sep 1692, in Ann Arundel Co., MD. Died, circa 1761. Prob of Est: 20 Apr 1762. Occupation: Planter.

5 May 1724 Alexander McComas with w. Elizabeth sold tract "Macedon" to John Norris.

Will of Alex. McComas, dated 8 Oct. 1760/4 Feb 1761 named wid. Hannah McComas to receive chattles, land, etc., to dau. Mary Whitaker and son Aquila, dwelling plantation, 85 ac. To son Alexander, 100 ac. called the Horse Range. To son Daniel tract called Daniel's Chance, 75 ac. Children Sarah Rhods, Elizabeth Norris, Alexander McComas, Mary Whitaker, Hannah wife of Jacob Miles, Aquila MacComas, Priscilla wife of Thomas Simmons, and David MacComas. Exr. wife and brother Daniel MacComas. /s/ Alexander (X) McComas. Wit: Daniel MacComas, son of Daniel, John Poteet, Thomas Ellridge ("MCOW", v. 12, p. 32).

His wife Hannah and his brother Daniel were executors and admin. estate 20 Sept. 1762 by extx. Hannah, now wife of Thomas Miles. His daughter Mary and husband John Whitaker, and their children are named in the will which was signed by mark. Children:

i. Hannah Whitaker[3] **McComas**[69]. Born, 25 Mar 1730, in MD. She married Jacob **Miles**.

She inherited half of her father's dwelling plantation, 85 ac., in 1761.

ii. Aquila **McComas**[69]. Born, 5 May 1731. He married Sarah **Preston**, daughter of James **Preston** Jr and Sarah **Petite** <Puttee>, 2 Jan 1752.

He inherited half of the dwelling Plantations of 85 ac. from his father in 1761.

iii. Priscilla **McComas**[69]. Born, circa 1733, in MD. She married Thomas **Simmons**.

iv. Daniel **McComas**. Died, 25 May 1761. He married Hannah **Taylor**, 15 Mar 1753.

His father willed him 75 ac. "Daniel's Choice in 1761.

25 May 1761 his estate was inv. by Joshua Amos and John Poteet and val. at L.144.1.31/2; signed by Robert Craige and Aquila Hall as creditors. Estate was admin. by Ann, now w. of John Poteet on 27 Jun 1763. He left two unnamed children. ("Balt. Families" p. 436).

v. Alexander **McComas**. His father's will gave him 100 ac. "Horse Range".

vi. Sarah **McComas**. She married Unknown **Rhodes**.

vii. Elizabeth **McComas**. She married Unknown **Norris**.

viii. David **McComas**.

She married, second, Benjamin **Norris**[48], before 1762[70]. Born, circa 1697. Died, circa 1776, in Baltimore Co., MD.

He was twice appointed Vestryman of St John's Parish, on 4 Jun 1751 and 3 Aug 1757. See "History of the Norris Family in MD" MHS Library. His will dated 4 Apr 1776 was probated in Baltimore Co., MD. His family history is related in "History of the Norris Family in Maryland" in the Maryland Historical Society Library ("Whitaker" p. 178).

THIRD GENERATION

9. Peter[3] **Whitaker** (John <Whiteaker> Jr., 2)[71]. Born, 6 May 1716, in Baltimore Co., MD[72]. Died, circa 1760 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

Where Peter lived after the death of his father is not known. Before his fourteenth birthday he indentured himself to Erich Erickson for a term of four years to learn the trade of house builder and joiner. (IS#IK, p. 346, 17 Jan 1730). The Vestry book of St. George's Parish lists Peter as Warden at 150 # tobac. per year. No property records found, indicating he continued to work as a carpenter. ("Whitaker" p. 172)

He died ca 1760 as his widow remarried Thomas Fisher 18 Feb. 1761. Fisher helped the widow administer the estate 5 Dec 1763. In his estate papers it is stated that he has five children, although only 3 are known: John, Hezekiah and Isaac. (Balt. Co., MD Admin. Accounts Bk 6 p. 34). Only the named children appear in the 1776 census in the household of Thomas Fisher.

He married[73] Emelia **Hitchcock**[74], daughter of William **Hitchcock** and Ann **Unknown** Surname, 10 Feb 1744/5, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD[75]. Born, 1724 (?).

The Maryland Marriage Books, Baltimore Co, 2 BA-192, 240 show Peter Whitaker married both an Emele 12 Feb 1744 and an Amelia Hitchcock on 10 Feb 1745. These marriages probably refer to the same lady, and there may be some confusion because these were double dated years hence 12 Feb 1744/5. She was named as one of the 4 youngest daughters to divide residue of lands in the will of William Hitchcox, planter, Baltimore Co. probated Jan. 1738 (MCOW v. 8, p. 14).

18 Feb 1761, after the death of Peter, she married Thomas Fisher. Children:

i. John[4] **Whitaker**[76]. Born, 21 May 1753, in Harford Co., MD. Died, 29 Oct 1833, in Harrison Co., KY. Military Sv in Rev. War. He married Ann **Dunn**[74], 28 Dec 1776, in Harford Co., MD.

John lived with the family of step-father Thomas Fisher until marriage to Ann Dunn 28 Dec 1776. In 1771 he bought 102 acres on "Cabin Branch" from John Perryman. He would have been 18 years old at that time.

His Revolutionary War Pension Application indicates he was a private in the Rev. War, he served under Capt,. Francis Holland in the Harford Rifles Flying Corps, Company 2 in Nov. 1776. He took the Oath of Allegiance in Harford Co., 1778. He also served under Capt. Aquilla Hall. He remained in Harford County until about 1784, then moved to York Co., PA, where he resided until 1789, moving to Washington Co., MD until 1793, then moving to Kentucky.

He is probably the John who sold lease for 13 acres "Swindle Meadows" to John Bartlett for L.4000 14 May 1780 (a

time of great inflation). (JLG#C, p. 448). Moved to York Co., PA, 1782-1789 and back to Washington Co., MD, then to KY 1792-3 where he became a Methodist Minister, founding Mt. Gilead Church near Paris, KY. He remained in Bourbon Co. until 1812, then finished his life at Harrison Co., KY. ("Balt. Families" p. 284-5; "Whitaker Family" p. 172).

ii. Hezekiah **Whitaker**[46]. Born, circa 1754, in Harford Co., MD. He married Mary **Taylor**.

He witnessed will of Thomas Horney of Kent Co., MD 26 Dec 1785/15 Mar 1787. (Harford Co., WB AJ#2 p. 303).

iii. Isaac **Whitaker**[71]. Born, 1 Feb 1798, in Harford Co., MD. Died, 1806, in Harford Co., MD. He married **Unknown** woman.

He signed the Harford Co. Oath of Allegiance in 1778. His widow remarried Wm. Cronin 24 Apr. 1806 ("Whitakers" p. 173).

iv. Unknown child **Whitaker**.

v. Unknown Child **Whitaker**.

10. John[3] **Whitaker** (Charles <Whiteaker>, 3)[77]. Born, 2 Jul 1722, in Baltimore Co., MD[27]. Died, circa 1798.

His parents died when he was but 17, leaving seven minor children, the youngest age 2. John became admisinistrator of his parent's estate, although a minor, and presumably undertook the rearing of his brothers and sisters, which may explain why he married at age 19, very early for that time.

The order of birth of his children is not known, but the names of the children, as well as John and wife Mary, are mentioned in the will of Alexander McComas, dated 18 Oct. 1760, and the distribution dated 20 Apr. 1762.

As administrator for his father's estate he traded 30 acres of "Jones Addition" to John Hughes for 100 acres elsewhere 30 July 1742 (T. B. # C p. 287). His father had previously traded 70 acres of the same tract for 75 acres at "Whitaker's Ridge." (L. S. No. 1 p. 88).

15 Apr. 1746 he leased two tracts from the Calverts, "Whitaker's Retirement" of 63 acres and 36 Acres "Chestnut Ridge," and on 9 July 1746 80 acres "Whitaker's Care." All of these were 99 year leases. 23 Jan. 1754 he bought a lease from John Richardson for an additional 80 acres "Whitaker's Care" for L.5 (B #1 p. 410). 21 Aug. 1751 John sold 75 ac. "Whitaker's Ridge" and 100 acres other land at the head of Bush River and on Humphrey Jones Run for L.140 Md. money (T. R. # D. p. 247). Richardson was probably acting as his agent in this transaction.

20 Apr. 1762 John Whitaker, as husband of his daughter Mary, was named in the distribution of the estate of Alexander McComas whose will was dated 18 Oct. 1760 (Balt. Co., MD Wills, box 10, folder 44;"Whitaker" p. 174).

Between 11 May 1761, when Jacob Ruth leased 70 ac. "Jacobs Delight" and 1767, according to later leases, the original not being found, he bought the residium of the lease on this parcel of land ("Whitakers" p. 175).

Apr. 18, 1763/14 Oct 1767 John sold 63 ac. "Retirement" to Hugh Allison for L.25 (B # Q p. 99); sold "Whitaker's Lott" to Hugh Allison L. 35 Md. money. 15 May 1767 (B. # Q p. 101) The same day he sold "Chestnut Ridge" to Joseph Guyton (B # Q p. 104) On 4 Jun 1767 he sold "Jacob's Delight" to Maryam Tate for L. 20 (B # Q p. 108).

His last property was "Whitaker's Care" which he sold 11 May 1771 to John Barrett (A. L. # D p. 72), He is assumed to have migrated to the area around

THIRD GENERATION

Ft. Dunmore, PA between 1767 and 1771. His family accompanied him. In 1772 he is spoken of "as a candidate for the ministry" and he preached at Peter's Creek Baptist Church until he left for KY in 1780. ("Whitaker Family" p. 175).

He married Mary Whitaker **McComas**[78], circa 1741, in Baltimore Co., MD[15]. Born, 8 May 1725, in MD[79].

Step-daughter of Hannah Whitaker. The will of Alexander McComas, her father, written 18 Oct 1760, probated 4 Feb 1761, names dau. Mary Whitaker and includes John Whitaker, her husband, as heir. Children:

i. Charles[4] **Whitaker**[15]. Born, 11 Dec 1742, in Harford Co., MD.
ii. John **Whitaker**[80]. Born, circa 1746, in Harford Co., MD.
iii. Elijah **Whitaker**. Born, circa 1750, in Harford Co, MD.
iv. Hannah **Whitaker**[81]. Born, circa 1750, in Harford Co., MD.
v. Isaac **Whitaker**[82]. Born, circa 1750, in Harford Co., MD.
vi. Abraham **Whitaker**[82]. Born, circa 1751, in Harford Co., MD.
Was assigned to secure oaths of Fidelity from his neighbors, including a James Poteet, which were returned March 24, 1778 per Gaius Marcus Brumbaugh, M.S, M.D., Maryland Records Vol. 2, p. 245.(GPC, Baltimore, 1985)
vii. Jesse **Whitaker**[59]. Born, circa 1755, in Harford Co.. MD.
viii. Aquilla **Whitaker**[82]. Born, **25 Aug 1755**, in Harford Co., MD. The date of his birth was taken from his tombstone ("Whitaker Family" p. 174).

11. James[3] **Whitaker** (Charles <Whiteaker>, 3)[83]. Born, 22 Dec 1726, in Baltimore Co., MD[84]. Died, circa 1789, in Allegheny Co., PA.

In 1749 he patented 50 ac. "Whitaker's Chance" on the south side of Deer Creek (T. I. 4, p. 167) and in 1750 he owned 50 ac. "Stony Baker." ("Balt. Families" p. 684-5). In 1751 he sold "Whitaker's Chance" to Edmund Bull for L.7 Pa. money. On 2 May 1761 he purchased one third of a tract called "Bim" between Bynum's Run and Winter's Run. (B # I p. 109) It is not known when he moved to Allegany Co., Pa., but by his death he had accumulated quite an estate of land, sawmill, slaves and livestock. ("Whitaker Family" p. 176).

He married[85], first, Mary **Sanders**[86], **29 Jun 1749**, in Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1728, in MD. Died, circa 1763, in Baltimore Co., MD. Children:

i. Aaron[4] **Whitaker**[86]. Born, 1751, in MD.
ii. Isaac **Whitaker**[86]. Born, 1763, in MD.

He married[87], second, Catherine **Petite** <Potee>[86], daughter of Lewis **Petite** <Puttee> and Catherine **Green**, 25 Aug 1763, in St. John's Par, Balt. Co., MD. Born, circa 1730, in MD.

Her father was Lewis Puttee of Balt. Co., MD, whose will 1 Apr. 1772 - 7 Aug. 1779 named his daughters Rebeckah Pollard, Ann Puttee, Mary Cavener, Catharine Whitaker, Elizabeth James, Martha Norris, Frances Puttee, and the children of my dau. Sarah Weir. Son Peter Petite - tract 100 ac. inc. dwelling plantation, part of "Bin", tract 125 ac. "Bond's Last Shift". Wife Sarah. Son Peter (under 21). Grandsons Francis and Isaac, sons of dau. Frances Puttee. Ex. Jacob Bond. Wit: Wm. Cuthbarn, Jacob Bond, Sr., Jacob Bond, Jr. (Harford Co.,

Wills AJ-2 p. p. 508;"Harford Wills" p. 62). Children:

iii. Charlotte **Whitaker**[86]. Born, 1765, in MD.
iv. Elizabeth **Whitaker**[86]. Born, 1776, in MD.
v. Abraham **Whitaker**[88]. Born, 1780, in MD.
vi. James **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1782, in MD.
vii. Daniel **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1784, in MD.

12. Isaac[3] **Whitaker** (Charles <Whiteaker>, 3)[83]. Born, **5 May 1735**, in Baltimore Co., MD[32]. Military Sv in French, Indian Wars.

In 1755 Isaac was tried for begatting a bastard child on the body of Hannah Warters, verdict not known. (Balt. Co. Court Proc. BB#B p. 402).

In 1756 Isaac fought in the French and Indian War in Capt. Christopher Gist's Company. He is listed on the rolls as being 5'6" and a hunter by trade. His brother Abraham was in the same company.

On 10 May 1758, Isaac entered a 99 year lease for 50 acres he named "Whitaker's Choice." On 15 May 1767 he sold this lease to Joseph Guyton for L. 40 (B#Q p. 106). On 20 Feb. 1770 he bought two tracts of land from Benjamin Norris for L.250 PA. money, the 125 acres "Gibson's Range" and 75 acre "Addition to Gibson's Ridge" (AL#C, p. 210).

Birth dates of children are from the 1776 census of Harford County, which names his wife Elizabeth and sons John Swenyard, Joshua, Samuel and Benjamin. No births being recorded in the church registers except the baptism of Rachel on 17 Oct 1802. He appears to have remained in Harford Co., MD. ("Whitaker" p. 176).

For details of Military Service see Kenneth R. Bailey, Christopher Gist: Colonial Frontiersman, Explorer, and Indian Agent (Hamden, Conn., Anchor Books, 1976).

He married[89] Elizabeth **Hill**[86], 12 Dec 1759, in Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1737, in MD. Children:

i. John Swenard[4] **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1760. He married Rachel **Johnson**.
ii. Joshua **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1761, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1818, in Harford Co, MD. He married Ruth **Howard**.
iii. Samuel **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1763, in MD.
Samuel migrated to Franklin County, Georgia.
iv. Elizabeth **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1765, in MD.
v. Benjamin **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1769, in MD.
vi. Martha **Whitaker**[86]. Born, circa 1773, in MD.

13. Abraham[3] **Whitaker** (Charles <Whiteaker>, 3)[90]. Born, 1 Aug 1737, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1 Jun 1784, in Harford Co., MD. Military Sv in French, Indian Wars.

Abraham served in Capt. Christopher Gist's Company in the French and Indian Wars with his brother Isaac. He enlisted in Baltimore County 14 Feb. 1756 and was described as 5'8" and a hunter by trade.

Church and Bible records and his will identify his children, but there were several Abrahams in the area at the time, any one of which may have

married Elizabeth Wheeler. Whitaker assigns her to this Abraham strictly on the basis of age, his cousins being older.

He was active in politics after formation of Harford County. He was a signer of the Bush Declaration in 1775 and was a representative of Bush River Upper Hundred on the War Committee of Harford County. He was later a Justice of the Peace in Harford County, and there are many entries concerning him in Henry C. Paden, Abstracts of the Orphans Court Proceedings 1778-1800 Harford County, MD (Westchester MD, Family Line Publications, 1990).

Land transactions are difficult to sort out, since there were at least three Abraham's living in Baltimore County at the same time. However, Abraham is the only one not to move out of state, and there were no sales during the period.

On 30 June 1763 Peter Whitacre sold Abraham "Whitaker's Lott" 160 acres, which was between Deer Creek and Winter's Run, and on the main road from Bush River to York, near present Bel Air, for L. 80 (B # L p. 382). He bought "Begin" from Owen Rogers 12 Feb 1765 21 acres for L.15 and 7 June 1765 the remaining 79 acres for L.50 (B # O p. 196, 358). On 6 Aug. 1766 he bought another tract from Owen Rogers 63 acres "Brother's Lott" for L.30 (B. # P p. 437). On 4 Nov. 1769 Samuel Ashmead mortgaged several tracts of land including a grist mill to Abraham Whitaker and Thomas Bryerly, for which they agreed to pay his debts of L.500 and 1,052# of tobacco (AL#B p. 146).

The will of Abraham Whitaker (no date)/20 Jul 1784. Four sons Abraham, Thomas, George, & Josias all real estate divided equally. Dau. Susannah a negro girl named Hannah; Wife Elizabeth negro girl named Sall. Exr; Wife Eliz. Wit: Robert Harris, Alexander Crawford, Daniel McFilton. (Harford Co. WB AJ-R p. 193; "Harford Wills" p. 85).

Feb. Court 1788. Elizabeth Creich, John Love, Robert Harris, exrs. of Abraham Whitaker, dec'd to show cause why had not fully settled the estate. Appeared.("Harford Orphan Court" p. 33). Mar. Court 1788 Auditors of estate named.(Ibid.).

He married[91] Elizabeth **Wheeler**[92], 31 Dec 1771, in Harford Co., MD. Born, circa 1739, in Baltimore Co., MD. Children:

i. Susanna[4] **Whitaker**[92]. Born, 1 Oct 1773, in MD.
ii. Abraham **Whitaker**[88]. Born, 12 Jun 1776, in MD. He married Elizabeth **Petite** <Poteet>[92], circa 1802.
iii. Thomas **Whitaker**[92]. Born, 7 Jun 1778. He married Charlotte **Durham**[92], 22 Feb 1800.
iv. George **Whitaker**[92]. Born, 11 Jul 1780. Died, circa 1804. His father's Bible record records his birth and notes he "died at sea on his journey to Egibt" 1802 ("Whitaker" p. 177).
v. Josias **Whitaker**[92]. Born, 9 Jul 1782. Died, 11 Sep 1802.

14. Abraham[3] **Whitaker** <Wittacre> Jr. (Abraham <Wittacre>, 6)[93]. Born, 11 Aug 1727, in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[94]. Died, circa 1792, in Allegheny Co., PA. Resided: 1774, in August Co., VA.

He may be the Abraham "Isaac" Whitaker who m. Mary Poteet 15 Dec 1757, St. John's Parish, Baltimore Md (St. John & St. Geo. Parish Register, p. 215, MHS).

THIRD GENERATION

He appears in the records of West Augusta Co., VA, starting in 1774, possibly being in the area by 1767 when his cousins James and John Whitaker went there. He is probably the Abraham Whitaker who was appointed to a committee in 1775 to"consult and agree on the the most affectual means to preserve our constitutional rights and liberties, and to promote the union and harmony between Great Britain and her colonies on which their preservation depends...." (J. Thomas Scharf, History of Maryland Vol. II, Hatboro, PA., Tradition Press, 1967, p. 152.).

The tax list for Upper Hundred North of Gunpowder, Baltimore County, tax list of 1766 shows an Abraham Whickecor with 2 taxables and 1 slave, as copied by Mrs. Louis Caperoon, Jr., from Records of Ida Charles Wilkins Foundation, Baltimore from Baltimore City Archives, Tax List T-15, p. 1737.

He married Susannah **Unknown** Surname. Children:

i. Martha[4] **Whitaker**. She married William **Vaughn**.
ii. Isaac **Whitaker**.
iii. James **Whitaker**.
iv. John **Whitaker**.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Whitaker Family "Wm. & Mary College Quarterly", (Williamsburg, Wm. and Mary, College, Vol. 5, Series 2, 1925, pages 132-3) Beaumont B. **Whitaker**, Maryland History Magazine No.79 V 2,p.165-182, "The Whitaker, Family of Balt., Co.MD", in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 165-182 Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: 93D5-3X Maryland Historical Society, St.John/ St.George Parish Registers, (n.p, Family Line, Publ., n. d.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 684.

[2]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 4. St. George's Parish Register p. 213 has Date: 25 Nov. 1713.

[3]"Wm. and Mary" Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-44.

[4]"Baltimore Families", p.684.

[5]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-59.

[6]St. George's Parish Register p. 196.

[7]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5. "St. John Parish Reg.", . Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-6G.

[8]St. George's Parish Register p. 197.

[9]"Whitaker Family", p.170.

[10]"Baltimore Families", p. 684 & "Whitaker Family", p.169-170.

[11]"Wm. and Mary" "St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", 684-5. Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-7M. "Whitaker Family", p. 171.

[12]St. George's Parish Register p. 197.

[13]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 236.

[14]Ibid. p. 5. MHS.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[15]Ibid.

[16]Ibid. p. 240.

[17]St. George's Parish Register p. 226.

[18]St. George's Parish Register p. 226.

[19]"Wm. and Mary" Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-8S "St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5.

[20]St. George's Parish Register p. 313.

[21]"Wm. and Mary" & "St. John Parish Reg.", & "Whitaker Family", p. 173.

[22]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 207, 221.

[23]St. George's Parish Register, p. 306.

[24]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 207.

[25]St. George's Parish Register p. 224-5.

[26]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 & 293 p. 173.

[27]St. George's Parish Register p. 231.

[28]"Wm. and Mary" "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 194.

[29]St. George's Parish Register p. 249.

[30]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 194, 241, MHS dates 23 Aug or 4 Oct.

[31]Ibid. p. 194.

[32]St. George's Parish Register p. 268.

[33]St. John & St. Geo. Par. Reg., p. 207, MHS.

[34]"Whitaker Family", 172 & "Baltimore Families", p. 284-5.

[35]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 207.

[36]"Baltimore Families", p.684-5. "St. John Parish Reg.", . Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-90.

[37]St. George's Parish Register p. 227.

[38]NGSQ v. 53 # 4, p. 292.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[39]St. John and St. George's Parish Register, p. 192 MHS.

[40]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5.

[41]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 249.

[42]Ibid. p. 198.

[43]St. George's Parish Register p. 258.

[44]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p.684-5.

[45]St. George's Parish Register p. 281.

[46]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5.

[47]St. George's Parish Register, p. 197.

[48]"Whitaker Family" p. 178.

[49]274.

[50]"Baltimore Families",, p.684-5. Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-29. "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 19.& "Whitaker Family", p. 179.

[51]St. John & St. Geo Parish Records, p. 19, MHS.

[52]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5. "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 219. Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-OF & "Whitaker Family", p. 179.

[53]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-1L.

[54]St. John and St. George's Parish Register p.25.

[55]"Wm. and Mary" "Baltimore Families", Church of LDS AFN:, 93D4-MK "Whitaker Family", .

[56]St. John and St. George's Parish Register, p. 64.

[57]St. Johns & St. Geo. Parish Reg. p. 211, Baltimore Co, MD., MHS.

[58]Brent Howard Holcomb CG, Union County S.C. Will Abstacts 1787-1849, (n.p, Brent Holcomb, n.d)., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & "St. John Parish Reg.", & "Baltimore Families", p287 Church of LDS AFN: 93D4LD Union County Historical Foundation, A History of Union County SC, (Greenville, SC., A Press Inc., 1977), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p38 Brent Howard Holcomb CG, Union County, SC Minutes of the County Court 1785-1799, (Easley, SC; So., Historical Press, 1979), in custody of Samford University Library, Birmingham, AL.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[59]"Baltimore Families", p. 384-5.

[60]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 209.

[61]St. John's and St. George's Parish Register, p. 111.

[62]St. John and St. George's Par. Register p. 215.

[63]"Whitaker Family" p. 179.

[64]Balt. Co., MB 2 p. 19; "MD Marriages" p. 193.

[65]"Baltimore Families",.

[66]Ibid. p 684-5 "Whitaker Family", p. 170-1.

[67]"Whitaker Family", p. 174 & "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 38.

[68]"Whitaker Family", p.174.

[69]Ibid. p. 174.

[70]"Baltimore Families", p. 694-5.

[71]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 240.

[72]St. George's Parish Register p. 236 & "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 13.

[73]Ibid. p. 192, 240. MHS. 1744/5.

[74]"Baltimore Families", p. 284-5 & "Whitaker Family", p. 170-1.

[75]"St. John Parish Reg.", p.240.

[76]Ibid. p. 240 & "Whitaker Family", p. 170-1.

[77]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 "St. John Parish Reg.", p., 207.

[78]"Whitaker Family", p. 168-176 & "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5.

[79]St. John and St. George's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD p. 35.

[80]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families",.

[81]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p 684-5.

[82]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p. 384-5.

[83]"St. John Parish Reg.", "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 & "Whitaker Family", p. 176.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[84]St. George's Parish Register p. 239.

[85]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 198.

[86]"Whitaker Family", p. 176.

[87]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 225. MHS.

[88]"Whitaker Family",.

[89]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 219.

[90]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 & "Whitaker Family", p. 173 & "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 299.

[91]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 263.

[92]"Whitaker Family", p. 177.

[93]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-2R.

[94]St. John and St George's Parish Register p. 64.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 22

PETWAY FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Robert[1] **Petway** <Pitway, Pittway, Pettaway>[1]. Born, circa 1608 (?), in England. Died in Charles River Co, VA.

Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 740.

Robert Pitway (or Petway), age 27, came from England on the ship "Safety", John Graunt, Master, to Virginia, Aug. 10, 1635, with his daughter Mary, aged 4. His wife and son Edward probably came over later. (Hotten, "Emigrants", p. 121).

Robert Petway was granted 200 acres for the personal adventure of coming to America for himself, wife Mary, daughter Mary, and son Edward. Edward Travis claimed head rights for Robert Pittway 25 Apr 1639 (VA Patent Book 1, Part 2, p. 643; cf Nugent, p. 102, 108).

Charles River County Va., later became York Co., VA.

He married Mary **Unknown** surname[2], circa 1623, in England. Born, circa 1610 (?), in England. Children:

2 i. Edward[2] **Petway** <Pettway>.

ii. Mary **Petway**[3]. Born, 1631, in England.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Edward[2] **Petway** <Pettway> (Robert <Pitway, Pittway, Pettaway>, 1)[4]. Born, circa 1625 (?), in England. Died, 1691, in Surry Co., VA.

Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 379.

Edward probably arrived with his mother at sometime after his father and sister arrived in 1635.

1 Aug 1655 Edward Pettaway patented 500 ac. Surry Co., VA., S. sd James River, head of Lower Chipoaks Cr., being part of 1,000 ac. of Wm. Carter, dec'd, beg. at the main br. of the Reedy Swamp to Mr. Pittaway's Springe, along William Carter's line &c, Transportation of 10 people; John Farly, Joyce Farly, Fra. Farly, Wm. Workman, Samll. Hardy, James Mill, John Challace, Mary Morion, Tho. Lewis; assigned him by Peter Green (VA PB 3 p. 361; Cavaliers" v. 1 p. 312).

12 Mar 1657/ 8 Jul 1658 Edw. Pittway witnessed an indenture Jno. Phipps to James Murray (Surry Co., VA RB I p. 188-9; "Surry Records" p. 69).

18 Mar 1658/9-10 May 1659 Edward Pettway , et. al., ordered to inspect property leased by estate of Robert Webb and assess damages inflicted by tenant, determined to equal 2,300 pounds of tobacco and casks (Ibid., p. 128-9; p. 77).

8Ber 1658 Peter Green makes a quitclaim deed releasing Edward Pettway from all obligations to him Wit; Wm. Mitchell, Henry Soane (Ibid, 120-1; p. 71). This may have been a release from indentured servitude.

5 Oct 1658 Edward Petway listed in Surry Co., VA. County Court Minutes (Andreas Collection, Roll 35, Univ. of So. Carolina Library).

1 Mar 1661/ 15 Mar 1664. Thomas Harte of Southwark Parish, Surry Co.,VA., to Edward Petway of Laenes (Lawnes) Creek Parish, planter, 250 ac. Southwark Parish, Surry, near head of Crouches' Creek in Middle Neck. Wit: Will Corker, Robert Spensor (Surry RB I p. 251-3; "Surry Records" v. 1 Bk. 2, p. 13).

2 May 1661/7 May 1661 Geo. Corke sold 2 cows to George Blow conditioned on Blow paying a debt owed by Corke to Pitteway (Ibid., p. 163-5; p. 99).

He is named as a member of the Vestry of Lawnes Creek Parish on 24 May 1661 (Surry Co., VA Records Book 1, p. 168). 16 Oct. 1661 he witnessed a deed from Geo. Blow to Walter Bartlett (Ibid., p. 184). He witnessed a deed of gift from Judah Huby to dau. Sarah in Dec. 1662 (Ibid., p. 205).

4 May 1663/ 5 May 1663. Edward Pettway advises the court he will be down the James River and unable to attend court; asks that his business be set over to next session. Court found Edward Pettway kept unlawful dogs after being warned and is bound over to next court on claim of Mr. Spencer for hogs killed and injured (s) Wm. Merriott and Thos. Binns (Ibid., 212-3, 221-3; p. 128, 133).

On 17 Nov. 1663 there was a difficulty with a Robert Spensor over Pettway's keeping of unlawful dogs that attacked Spencer's hogs, killed some, and others not found. Demands settlement in next court (Record Book I, p. 223, Surry Co. VA).

On 11 Jan. 1664 Edward signed as witness to a deed from Samuel Blow to

SECOND GENERATION

Wm. Marriott. (RB 1, p. 248 Surry Co.VA).

On 15 Mar 1664 an indenture dated 1 March 1661 was recorded between Thos. Harte, Surry Co., and Edward Petway, 250 acres at the head of a Creek called Moole Neck. Wit. Will Corker, Robert Spensor. (RB 1, p. 253 Surry Co. VA).

4 Sept. 1665 Edward was on a coroners jury to determine cause of death of James Hugate. (RB 1, p. 260 Surry Co. VA). 22 Jun 1667 Edw. Pitway wit. power of attorney by Robert Spensor (Ibid., p. 286-8; p. 35).

13 Dec 1666 Edward Petway granted 700 ac. land...Geo. Foster's line (see sale in 1668).

The estate of William Rugbee 12 Mar. 1667/8 Signed by Edward Pettway, Jno. Phillips. (RB 7, p. 75 Surry Co. VA).

20 May 1668. Edward Petway assigns to Mrs. Alyse Carter and George Carter his right to the land where Mrs. Carter Lives, during the life of Elizabeth, wife of Edward Petway, except the fruit yearly. To be maintained by Corke. Neither Carter nor Corke to have a married couple live with them. Rec. 20 May 1668 at the request of Edward Warren. Wit Samuel Harris, Thos. Flowers. Signed Edward Petway, Aylse Carter, Geo. Carter. Mrs. Carter then leased the 200 acres and houses to Edward Warren for a period of 21 years for 2500 pounds of tobacco (RB 1, p. 302 Surry Co. VA).

10 Jul 1668. Mr. Pitway tithable (Ibid., p. 315-17; p. 52).

28 Aug. 1668/ 1 Sep 1668 Edward Pettway and wife Elizabeth sold to Thomas Ware of Isle of Wight, 200 acres of land in Surry Co, part of a patent of 700 acres of land secured in 1666 being near the mill path leading to George Fosters. (RB 1, p. 310 Surry Co. VA). On April 22, 1671, he was again on a coroner's jury.

10 Jul 1669 and June 1670 Edward Pitway tithable from lower Southwarke Parish (Ibid., p. 331-3, 345-7, 373; p. 61, 71, 83).

5 Jul 1671 Edw. Petway wit. deed of gift Robert Spensor to g/d Martha Whitson (Ibid., p. 308-310).

6 Jan. 1673/4 Deed of gift from Edward Pettway to George Corpe for 100 A bounding on Geo. Foster and Tho. Wade, 1 mi. into wood for length & for bredth toward land that Mr. Jno. Salway bot of Richd. This reserves pine trees fit to saw for plank. Wit. Jno. Salway & Wm. Edwards. For want of heirs of Corpes, to return to heirs of donor. Rec. by Wm. Edwards, 1673, Cl. Cur. (1st found Nov. 20, 1673 as clerk). (RB 2, p. 39 Surry Co. VA). This land was relet to Thos. Lane by the Corpe's on Mar. 22 1674 for 99 years. On March 23, Edward Petway released his rights to the pines. (RB 2, p. 57)

Feb. 6, 1676 Edward Pettway and son William, Robert Judkins, Samuel Judkins, Daniel Riggan, and 35 others received a pardon for their participation in Bacon's Rebellion against the crown over taxation and other issues. (Surry Co. Record Book 2, p. 149; "Surry Records" p. 144). However, on 26 March 1677, he and Daniel Riggan were among only 8 put under a peace bond to the King for 10,000 pounds sterling to keep the peace (RB 2, p. 124 Surry Co. VA).

18 March 1676/7 Edward Pettway and his step-father Thos. Pittman, Sr., were on a coroners jury that found that Mary Gascoville, servant to James Salway, drowned herself (Surry RB II p. 145; Davis, op., cit, p. 104). 1 Jul 1679 Edward Pettway & Mr. Jno. Clements to appraise the estate of Robert Evans, dec'd (Surry Records III, p. 257).

10 May 1682 Edward Pettway owned a tract of land purchased from Hezekiah Bunnell and wife Jane (Andreas Collection, roll 35). 9 Jul. 1682 Edward Petway was among those ordered to settle a dispute (Surry Records III, p. 390).

20 Apr. 1684 Edward Pettaway patented 480 ac. Surry Co., on W. side of

SECOND GENERATION

the Green Sw., Adj. John Clark, Owen's line, John Clemons; Syon Hill; Mr. Sam'l Plaw; Mr. Wm. Edwards; & Mr. Bins. Trans. of 9 persons. (Va. Patent Book 7, p. 377 per "Cavaliers" p. 278). Same date. Mr. Saml1. Plaw patented 240 ac. Surry Co., both sides of Pigeon Swamp adj. Mr. William Edwards and Mr. Pettaway (VA PB 7 p. 370; "Cavaliers, v. 2 p. 277).

30 Nov 1686.... Edward Pettway to Nicholas Osborne....480 ac. which was granted Edward Pettway 20 Apr. 1684. Wit: Elizabeth (X) Edde, William Pettway, Thomas Proud, Ann Sumner, William Edwards. Rec. 4 Jan 1686 (Surry Co. W&D Bk. 3, p. 77; "Surry Deeds," p. 77).

20 Apr. 1687. Henry Hart patented 285 ac. Surry Co., VA bet 2 main branches of Crouche's Creek...185 ac. beg. W. side of the Round Island Swamp, corner of Mr. Edward Pettaway, adj. Saml1. Judkins (VA PB 7 p. 576; "Cavaliers" v. 2 p. 309).

The Will of Edward Pettway dated Oct. 27, 1690 and probated Jan. 6, 1690/1 (D&W Book 1687-94, p. 182, Surry Co., VA.) gives his daughter Elizabeth, wife of Samuel Judkins, twenty shillings; daughter Joyce, wife of Bartholomew Brittle, ten shillings; daughter Fortune Pettway certain household goods if she does not marry Will Huggins, otherwise only ten shillings; Sarah, daughter of Robert Judkins, a hog; and son William Pettway all of my estate and make him exr. Wit: Wm. Iles, Theopolis Forbush, Honor Blake. ("Surry Wills" p. 103).

20 Oct. 1691. Joel Martin claimed head rights for importation of 30 persons including Edward Pettway (VA PB 8 p. 185; "Cavaliers" p. 368).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname[5.6], circa 1654, in Surry Co., VA. Born, circa 1637 (??). Died, after 1691 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Her mother-in-law by her first marriage to William Carter, on 20 September 1655, Alice Carter, widow, acknowledges that Edward Pettaway married the relict of Wm. Carter, son-in-law to Mrs. Alice Carter, and that 500 acres of land was bequeathed to said William Carter Jr. by his father, William Carter, Sr. husband to Alice Carter, and that Edward Pettaway for the life of Eliz. Carter, relict of William Carter, Jr. have her plantation, 145 acres, but what is leased to Thos. Culmer and Mathew Hobson. Wit. Nich. Perry, Rich. Blunt. (RB 2, p. 75 Surry Co. VA),

The rent rolls of Surry County VA in 1704 list Eliz'b Petteway 650 acres ("Lost Records" p. 213). Children:

3 i. William[3] **Petway**.

ii. Elizabeth **Petway**[7]. Born, circa 1660 (?), in Surry Co., VA. She married Samuel **Judkins** Jr.[8], son of Samuel **Judkins** Sr. and Lydia **Gray**, circa 1685, in Surry Co., VA.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 185.

In 1687 her father's land adjoined that of her husband.

As the wife of Samuel Judkins she received twenty shillings in her fathers will (Surry Co. D&W Book 4, p. 182 rec. 6 Jan 1690/1; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE JUDKINS FAMILY

iii. Ann **Petway**[9]. Born, circa 1665 (?), in Surry Co., Va.

We find Ann mentioned only in the Andreas Collection, Petway Family, Reel 35. She is not identified in any other source, and is not named in her father's will. The only Robert Judkins known at that time had a wife Elizabeth per his will. Ann may have been an earlier wife who died young.

SECOND GENERATION

4 iv. Joyce <Joice> **Petway**.

v. Fortune **Petway**[10]. Born, circa 1672, in Surry Co., VA.

Jan. 6, 1690/1 Her father, Edward Petway, bequeathed her certain household items in his will "if she did not marry Will Huggins; if she do, only ten shillings." (D & W Book 4, p. 182 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

THIRD GENERATION

3. William[3] **Petway** (Edward <Pettway>, 2)[11]. Born, circa 1655, in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1700, in Surry Co., VA.

On 6 Feb 1676 William and his father signed a plea to the Crown for forgiveness for having participated in Bacon's Rebellion, which was over taxation and other colonial issues. His father was put under bond, but the younger William was not (Boddie" Surry" p. 136-7). Some genealogists have placed his birth date as late as 1674, which could not be correct. He must have been at least in early manhood in 1675 when Bacon's Rebellion really occoured in Surry County, the rebels taking over the county for some three months.

He and his sister Joice received a deed of gift from father Edward Petway 5 Sep. 1682 (D & W Book 1671-84, p. 324, Surry Co. VA).

30 Nov 1686 William Pettway wit. deed from Edward Pettway, his father, to Nicholas Osborne (Surry D&W Bk. p. 77; "Surry Deeds" p. 9).

His father left him all of his estate and made him Executor in his will dated 27 Oct. 1690 and probated Jan.6, 1690/1 (D & W Book 4, p. 182, Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

His will of 15 Dec. 1696, probated 5 Mar. 1699/1700: Leg. - to son, Robert, the Plantation where I live, beg. at Crouches' Creek..to Judson's Spring..to Land my father gave me..to trees standing at head of a valley called Thunderbolt Valley ets..and not to molest his brother, Edward, from enjoying a piece of Land my father gave to me.. and my will that Edward, my son, enjoy this that I now live on. To Edward Pettaway all the rest of that land belonging to it, that my father gave me, I give to him. If either die without issue, the other to inherit both lands. To son William Pettaway, a parcell of Land, 400 acres--on east side of Western Branch of Crouches Creek adj. John Clemons. If there be a child in esse, it to have half of this. Other bequests of household goods, etc. to wife and children. To wife and two youngest sons, Edward and William. John Thompson and Thomas Lane, Exrs. 15 Dec. 1696. Prob. 5 Mar. 1699/1700. Probate granted to Elizabeth Pettaway, admx. Wit: James Stanton, Jannett Wilson, Joyce Brittle. (D. & W. Book 5, p. 197 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

He married Elizabeth **Rawlings**[12], daughter of Roger **Rawlings** and Alice **Newsom**. Born, circa 1676 (?), in Surry Co., VA.

Adminx. of the will of her husband William Pettaway written 15 Dec 1696 and probated 5 March 1699/1700, Surry Co. VA D & W Book 5, p. 197. ("Surry Wills" p. 103.) The rent rolls of Surry Co., VA 1704 list Eliz'b. Petteway with 650 ac. ("English Duplicates" p. 213). Children:

5 i. Robert[4] **Petway**.

ii. Edward **Petway**[13]. Born, before 1692 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
He witnessed the will of Jacob Faulcon 3 Feb 1727. ("Surry Wills, p. 50)
His father William Pettaway's will grants him "that my

THIRD GENERATION

son Edward enjoy this I now live on (and) all the rest of that land belonging to it, that my father gave me, I give to him." (D. & W. Book 5, p. 197, Surry Co., VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

iii. William **Petway**[13]. Born, before 1694 (?), in Surry Co., VA. He married Elizabeth **Robards**[14], daughter of John **Robards**.

15 Dec 1696/5Mar 1699/1700 In his father's will he was granted 400 ac. E. sd. of W. Branch of Crouches Cr. adj. John Clemons. Should there be a child in esse, his share to be divided (D & W Book 5, p. 197, Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills," p. 103).

13 Oct 1727. William Pettiway patented 350 ac. (N. L.) Surry Co., VA N. sd Nottoway R. & both sds Indian Swamp, beg. on W. sd of Leather Coat's Branch, in line of Peter Fairfax's land, on the line dividing Surry and Pr. George's Counties & on John Man's land. 35 shillings (VA PB 13 p. 252; "Cavaliers" v. 3, p. 340).

Co-administrator will of Matthew Sturdivant 19 May 1728 (Book 7, p. 913 Surry Co. VA). 19 Mar 1739 Witnessed will of William Sharinton. 17 Oct 1744 witnessed will of Thomas Weathers. 24 Feb 1748 Witnessed a will for Wyche (Surry Co. VA. D & W Book 9 p. 119, 611, 619; "Surry Wills" p. 146).

4. Joyce <Joice>[3] **Petway** (Edward <Pettway>, 2)[10]. Born, circa 1670, in Surry Co., VA.

Received a deed of gift Edward Petway to daughter Joyce Fiveash and son William Petway 5 Sept. 1682. (D & W Book 1671-84, p. 324, Surry Co. VA.)

As wife of Bartholomew Biddle, she received ten shillings in her father Edward's will (D & W. Book 4, p. 182, prob. 6 Jan 1690/1, Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 103.

She married, first, John **Fiveash**[2]. Children:

i. Francis[4] **Fiveash**.
ii. Mary **Fiveash**.

She married, second, Bartholomew **Brittle**[2].

FOURTH GENERATION

5. Robert[4] **Petway** (William, 3)[13]. Born, before 1690 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Died, 1728, in Surry Co., VA.

His father, William Petaway, in his will dated 15 Dec 1696 and probated 5 Mar. 1699/1700, gave him "the Plantation where I live beg. at Crouses Creek..to Judsons Spring..to land my father gave me..to tree standing at the head of a Valley called Thunderbolt Valley..etc and not to molest his brother Edward from enjoying a piece of land my father gave to me....(D & W. Book 5, p. 197 Surry Co. VA.; "Surry Wills" p. 103).

Will of Robert Pettway: Leg.-To son, Robert, the plantation where I live, 50 acres, it being a tract I purchased of William Brittle and tract I bought of Henry Hart, 150 acres, and one negro; to have the estate at 18 years old. To sons Edward and John bequests of money and negroes and to have est. at 18 years old. To daughters Mary and Elizabeth, the same. Wife Ruth and son Robert, the rest of estate, and makes them exrs. 26 Dec 1728. Prob 19 March 1728/9. Wit: Wm. Edwards, Wm. Edwards, Jr., George Mosley. (D & W Book 7, p. 902 Surry Co. Va.; "Surry Deeds" p. 103).

Apparently Robert or his brother, or two of his sons, married Mary and Elizabeth Moore, daughters of William Moore who made the following will: ....to Grandsons, Robert Pettaway, Wm. Pettaway, John Pettaway each a cow, also grandaughter Phoebe Pettaway. Daughter Mary Pettaway and daughter, Elizabeth Pettaway. Mentions wife Elizabeth and her seven children. 4 April 1744. 18 July 1744. Mentions dau. Sarah Eppes and Eppes grandsons, and son William Moore. (Surry Co. VA. Book 9, p. 476; "Surry Wills" p. 95).

He married Ruth **Gwaltney**[15], daughter of William **Gwaltney** and Martha **Unknown** Surname. Died in Surry Co., VA.

She was named as Ruth Pettway, wife of Robert Pettway, in the will of her father Wm. Gwaltney probated 21 Mar. 1732 (Surry Co. WB 8 p. 257; "Surry Wills" p. 7).

With son Robert, who may have still been a minor, named Executrix of her husband Robert Pettway's will probated 19 Mar. 1728, and with Robert, residuary legatee. (D & W Book 7, p. 902, Surry Co. VA; "Surry Wills" p. 103). Children:

i. Mary[5] **Petway**[13]. Born, circa 1710 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Mentioned in will of her father Robert Pettway probated 19 Mar. 1728.

ii. Elizabeth **Petway**[13]. Born, circa 1710 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Mentioned in will of her father Robert Pettway prob. 19 Mar. 1728.

iii. Robert **Petway**[13]. Born, after 1710 (?), in Surry Co., VA. Granted 200 acres when he became 18 in his father Robert Pettway's will probated 19 Mar. 1728, and was also residuary legatee with his mother Ruth. His will of 1757 probated in Sussex Co., VA. ("Wm. & Mary Quarterly", 2nd series, V. 15, p.

FOURTH GENERATION

73).

iv. Edward **Petway**[13]. Born, after 1712 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
His father Robert Pettway's will probated 19 Mar. 1728 granted him money and negroes when he reached age 18.
With his uncle, William witnessed will of Thomas Weathers 17 Oct. 1744. (D & W Book 9 p. 481,. Surry Co. VA).
Oct 27, 1747 Edward Petway and Harbod Maribel were godfathers for Richard Mason, son of James and Mary. (Albemarle Parish Register per "Wm. and Mary Quarterly, 2nd series. V. 15, 1935, p. 73).
Will of Edward Petway probated 1773 Sussex Co. VA (Ibid.).

v. John **Petway**[13]. Born, after 1714 (?), in Surry Co., VA.
Per the will of his father Robert Pettway, probated 19 Mar 1728, his son John was to have money and negroes when he reached age 18. There was a John Petway listed in the 1790 census Halifax District, Warren Co., NC with 1 male over 16, 3 males under 16, 4 females, 22 slaves. Relationship, if any, unknown.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Toby Drews, Genealogies of Virginia Families Vol.IV., (Baltimore., Gen. Pub'l Co., 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 536. Hotten, "Emigrants", p. 121. Nell Marion Nugent, Cavaliers and Pioneers, Vol. I&II, (Richmond, Va. State, Library, 1977), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al., p. 102.

[2]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536.

[3]To. Va. on the "Safety" with father at age 4. Drews "Va. Families", p. 536.

[4]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 Drews "Va. Families", p. 536 & Eliza Timberlake Davis, Wills and Administrations of Surry Co. VA 1671-1750, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co, 1980), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 103 Eliza Timberlake Davis, Surry County Records 1652-1684, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 144 & "Cavaliers" p. 278.

[5]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536 (also see Crawford and Carter families, ibid.) "Surry Records" p.19.

[6] Gertrude Carter Sewell, a genealogist of good reputation feels Elizabeth was the daughter of William Carter (the father) rather than the widow of William Carter, the son, as shown in "Va. Families" p. 536.

[7]Drews "Va. Families", P .535-6. "Surry Wills" p. 103.

[8]Drews "Va. Families", p. 535-6. "Surry Records" p.144 Southside Va. Families, Vol. II, (Redwood City, Pacific Coast, Publishers, 1958), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.287.

[9]Andreas Collection, Reel 35, USC Library.

[10]Drews "Va. Families", p. 536. "Surry Wills" p. 103.

[11]Drews "Va. Families", p. 497, 536. "Surry Wills" p.103 etc.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[12]Drews "Va. Families", p. 363, 536.

[13]"Surry Wills" p. 103.

[14]Andreas Collection, Petway Family, Reel 35.

[15]"Surry Wills" p. 103.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 23

THE MCKNIGHT FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. John[1] **McKnight** <McKnitt>[1]. Born, circa 1630, in Scotland. Died in Old Age.

Eigth great-grandfather Ahf. 964 and ninth great-grandfather Ahf. 962.

John was the father-in-law of Joseph Alexander, tanner.

"The McKnights are descended from a Laird of Glenara, a chieftan of the MacNaughton clan. Sir Alexander MacNaughtaine was knighted by James IV and accompanied him on the fatal expedition to England and was killed in 1513 on the field of Flodden. His son, John, had three sons: Alexander died without issue; Malcomb called Glenshira who succeeded his father and died in the reign of James VI, leaving two sons, his heir, Col. Alexander, and John, who had no issue.

The Laird of Glenara, Chief of the MacNaughton clan, was knighted in the reign of James IV. His son was locally styled MacKnight (son of a knight), hence the name.("McKnight Genealogy" p. 15).

This John McKnight then spelled McKnitt, together with William Alexander and Mathew Wallace (Wallis) were called "The Three Kings of Manokin Hundred," in Somerset Co, MD., by Worth S. Ray. Peak, in "McKnight Families", p. 7, quotes a narrative found in Colonial Records, Archives of Maryland, 1682-1693, Proceedings in the Proceedings of the Councils of Maryland,

Vol. 8, p. 140, P. R. O., Colonial Papers, Gen 975.2? A. R. 25, as stating that the three families were in Somerset County, MD, in 1648 or earlier. It further describes how the earlier settlers built their homes on Chesapeak Bay and its tributaries, there being no roads. Their first pastor was Rev. Francis Mackemie who they induced to leave Ireland to establish the first Presbyterian Church at Mackeme on the banks of the Pocomoke River.

He married Elizabeth **Wallace** <Wallis>[2], daughter of John **Wallace** <Wallis> and Margaret **Thompson**, circa 1666 (?), in Ireland. Born, 5 May 1632, in Glasgow, Lanarkshire, Scotland.

Double eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 963 and 965.

Texarado McKnight Peak in " McKnight Families" state this ancestor is the sister of Matthew Wallace. Children:

2 i. John[2] **McKnight** II <McKnitt>.

ii. Abigail **McKnight** <McKnitt>[3]. Born, circa 1668, in Manokin, Somerset CO.,MD. Died, before 1726 (?), in Cecil Co., MD. Burial: before 1726 (?), in Rock Creek, Presbyterian Ch. She married Joseph **Alexander**[4], son of Rev. James **Alexander** and **Unknown** Woman, 1686, in Somerset Co., MD[5].

Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 481.

See the Joseph Alexander Family for continuation of this line.

SECOND GENERATION

2. John[2] **McKnight** II <McKnitt> (John <McKnitt>, 1)[6]. Born, 1660, in Manokin, Somerset CO.,MD. Died, 1714, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 482.
He was the brother-in-law of Joseph Alexander, tanner, and father-in-law of James Alexander.

He married, first, Jane **Alexander**[7], daughter of Rev. James **Alexander** and **Unknown** Woman, 1684 (?), in Somerset Co., MD. Born, 1664 (?), in Raphoe, Donegal, Ulster, Ireland. Died, 1692, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 483.
Sister of Joseph Alexander, Tanner. Her daughter Margaret was the first wife of James, son of Jane's brother Joseph. After the death of Margaret, James married his wife's younger half-sister, Abigail. Children:

i. Robert[3] **McKnight**[8]. Born, 4 Jun 1685, in Somerset Co., MD.
3 ii. John **McKnight** III <McKnitt>.
iii. Katherine **McKnight**[9]. Born, 10 Aug 1689, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. She married Jean **Brevard**[10], circa 1711, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD.
iv. Margaret **McKnight**[11]. Born, 26 Dec 1692, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, circa 1740, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. She married James **Alexander**[12], son of Joseph **Alexander** and Abigail **McKnight** <McKnitt>, circa 1716, in Cecil Co., MD[13].
Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 241.
The daughter of Joseph Alexander's sister Jane, she married his son James, who was her first cousin. Upon her death her husband married her younger half-sister, Abigail. For Continuation of This Line See The James Alexander Family.

He married[14], second, Jane **Wallace** <Wallis>[15], daughter of Matthew **Wallace** I <Wallis> and Sarah **Alexander**, 28 Mar 1693, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD[16]. Born, 1670, in Scotland. Died, 1698, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD. Children:

v. William **McKnight**[17]. Born, circa 1696, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD[18].
4 vi. Abigail **McKnight**.
vii. Jane **McKnight**[19]. Born, circa 1698, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD[20]. She married John **Brevard**[21].

He married, third, Martha **Dale**, daughter of David **Dale** <?> and **Unknown** woman, circa 1699, in Manokin Hundred, Somerset Co., MD[22]. Children:

viii. Sarah **McKnight**[23]. Born, circa 1701, in Cecil Co., MD. She

SECOND GENERATION

married James **Wallace** <Wallis>.

ix. Elizabeth **McKnight**[24]. Born, circa 1703, in Cecil Co., MD. She married John **Dale**.

THIRD GENERATION

3. John[3] **McKnight** III <McKnitt> (John II <McKnitt>, 2)[25]. Born, 8 Sep 1687, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1733 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

He is probably the John M. McKnight who witnessed and proved the Will of Joseph Alexander, tanner. He was a first cousin of James and the father-in-law of Theophilus Alexander.

He married Dorothy **Wallace**[26], daughter of Matthew **Wallace** II and Sarah **Alexander**. Born, circa 1689 (??) in Somerset Co., MD. Children:

5 i. Margaret[4] **McKnight** <McKnitt>.

4. Abigail[3] **McKnight** (John II <McKnitt>, 2)[27]. Born, circa 1698, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co.,MD.

The younger half-sister of Jame's first wife, Margaret. In the will of James Alexander she inherited a bed and bedding, 1 cow, use of his house, firewood and two meadows.

For the Continuation of this Family Line see the James Alexander Family.

She married James **Alexander**[12], son of Joseph **Alexander** and Abigail **McKnight** <McKnitt>, circa 1745, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, circa 1690, in Manokin 100, Somerset Co., MD. Died, 1779, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Occupation: Yeoman.

Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 240.

Called "Capt. James Robert Alexander" ("McKnight Genealogy," p. 9), the principal heir and Executor of the estate of his father, James was prominent in the Rock Creek and Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and served as an elder in each. James was named in two deeds from Stevenson with his father in 1714 and 1718 in Cecil Co., these deeds replacing earlier unrecorded deeds. In "A History of the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Church, Delaware," by James L. Valandingham and Henry G. Wellborn, published in 1933, on page 46: "James Alexander lived on the tract known as New Munster, in Cecil County Maryland. Besides his two sons who became leaders in the church and in the Revolutionary War down in North Carolina, he had two sons, Theophilus and Amos, who remained in Maryland and became leading elders in the Rock Church. Joseph, a son of Theophilus, was a minister in North and South Carolina." According to Lon Will Lincoln, p. 28-33, James owned land in both Cecil County and in Mecklinburg County, NC, although he never lived in North Carolina. Three of his children, Hezekiah, Jemima (Mrs. John Sharp), and John McKnitt, moved to Mecklinburg County, NC about 1754, and were active in drafting the Mecklinburg Declaration. The Reverend Joseph Alexander followed his uncles about 1767, after graduating from Princeton. (Lincoln, "Joseph Alexander", pp. 28-33*).

Will of James Alexander, Yeoman. In the name of God, Amen: The

THIRD GENERATION

seventeenth day of June Anno Dom. one thousand seven hundred and seventy two, I James Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Yeoman, being of sound mind and memory, thanks to God, but calling to mind my mortal state do make and ordain this my last will and testament viz: I give my soul into the hands of God who gave it and my body I recommend to the earth to be buried in a decent manner at the discretion of my Executors and touching such worldy goods wherewith it has pleased God to bless me with, I dispose of same in the following manner: Imprimis. I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Abigail my bed and bedding and one cow, and whereas there is a contract of marriage in writing between us wherein I obligated myself to give her the sum of sixty pounds at my death and she obliged herself to take it in room of her dowry, it is my will and pleasure that she have it with the things above mentioned, as also house room and firewood leave and the use of the small meadow before my door as likewise my barn meadow as long as she pleases to occupy them herself. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved grandson, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at a marked chestnut tree standing on the east side of the Great Road about eight perches to the north of the head of my orchard, then running south eighty nine degrees east to the mouth of a small run that falls into the Christeen, thence north seventy degrees east until it intercepts the outside line of my land. Thence north along my line to a marked chestnut standing on the south bank of the Christeen, thence north northwest to a marked chestnut, thence west by land of John Alexander to the above said Great Road, thence along said Great Road to the place of beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtences thereto belonging except a dam and drain for watering meadow as it now stands on the lower part of the Christeen within the above premises and is hereby excepted. Item I give and bequeath to my beloved son Josiah Alexander, his heirs and assigns, all the following part of my land, to wit: Beginning at the mouth of a small run on the east side of Elk River next above Huckleberry Hill, thence running on a straight line to a mulberry tree standing on the Great Road and bearing due east fifty three perches from the spring of abovesaid run, thence northward by said road until it intersepts the outside line of my land, thence west by lands of John Robeson and Joseph Young to a marked white oak on the bank of the Elk River, thence down the same the several courses thereof to the first beginning, together with all the improvements and appurtenances thereunto belonging and also the bed and bedding he now lies in and also one third part of all the pewter dishes and iron pots about my house and also one black heifer and also one black horse. Item I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Amos Alexander, his heirs and assigns all the remaining part of my lands and tenements lying in New Munster with all the improvements thereon with the water leave above excepted. Item. I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Ezekiel Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that tract of my land lying on Long Creek in Mecklinburg County, North Carolina together with the improvements thereon, together one year old horse colt and also ten pounds in money; and it is my will that if my son, Ezekiel, dies in his minority that the aforesaid land given to him to be the property of my two grandsons, viz: James Alexander, son of Hezekiah Alexander, and Amos Alexander, son of Amos Alexander, and given to them when they shall arrive to the age of twenty one years and to be equally divided between them as to quantity and quality. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son Hezekiah Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved son John McKnit Alexander, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Jemima Sharp, the sum of forty

THIRD GENERATION

pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Elizabeth Sample, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Abigail Bradley, the sum of five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my beloved daughter Margaret McCoy the sum of five pounds. And it is further my will and pleasure that all the remainder of my estate be equally divided among all my children, viz: Hezekiah, Amos, John, Josiah, Ezekiel, Jemima, Elizabeth, Abigail and Margaret. And I do hereby constitute and appoint my two sons Amos Alexander and Josiah Alexander, and Hezekiah South my only and sole executors of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts and legacies,satifying and confirming this and no other ,to be my last will and testament. In witness where I have hereunto set my hand and seal. (Signed) James Alexander. Wit: John Alexander, Andrew Work, John McGreger. Proved Cecil Co. May 31, 1779 by Josiah Alexander and Hezekiah Smith. Sworn before David Smith, Reg.

Per Lincoln, he is either buried in the Head of Christiana Church, or in the "Old Stone Graveyard" in Lewisville, PA, or Sharp's Cemetary near Fairhill in Cecil County ("Joseph Alexander, Tanner" p. 31) Children:

i. Elizabeth[4] **Alexander**[28]. Born, 17 Nov 1746, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 1 Aug 1822. She married Unknown Male **Sample**.

She received L. 5 in her father's will probated 1779.

ii. Abigail **Alexander**[29]. Born, 4 May 1748, in Cecil Co., MD. Died, 23 May 1817. She married Unknown Male **Bradley**.

She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.

iii. Margaret **Alexander**[30]. Born, 30 Apr 1750, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in TN. She married Unknown Male **McCoy**.

She received L.5 in her father's will probated 1779.

iv. Josiah **Alexander**[31]. Born, 3 Aug 1752, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. He married Mildred **Orr**.

Inherited land from his father's will probated 1779, of which he and brother Amos and Hezekiah South were exrs..

v. Ezekiel **Alexander**[32]. Born, 21 Oct 1754, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 18 Aug 1832, in Mecklinburg Co., NC. Military Sv in Rev. War. He married Jemima Esther **McCoy**.

Mentioned in his father's will. Received land on Long's Creek in Mecklinburg Co., NC., a horse and ten pounds. He was still a minor at the time. He served as a Private in the Revolutionary War, settling in North Carolina. See DAR PAtriot Index p. 8

FOURTH GENERATION

5. Margaret[4] **McKnight** <McKnitt> (John III <McKnitt>, 3)[33]. Born, circa 1717 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, circa 1740 (?), in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD.

She married Theophilus **Alexander**[34], circa 1732, in Cecil Co., MD. Born, 13 Mar 1714/5, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died, 7 Aug 1768, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Burial: 1768, in Head of, Christiana, Church. Prob of Est: 1768, in Cecil Co. MD. Occupation: Blacksmith.

Fifth great-grandfather Ahf. 120.

According to the Rev. J. H. Johns, A History of the Rock Presbyterian Church in Cecil County, Maryland, (Oxford, PA, Oxford Press, 1872), states that he was a man of "uncommon good sense." He also says that he was an elder of this church, and "lived in Cecil Co., on the road running from Cowantown to Kimbleville, just north of where it crosses the telegraph road to Newark." (Ibid., p. 19).

He lived in the Northeastern corner of Cecil County on the east side of the Great Road, also called the New Munster Road, one mile north of Appleton. The house burned in 1900. On Martinet's Map of Cecil County in 1856 it is designated the home of his son, George Alexander (Lincoln, "Alexander" p. 34-35).

Theopolis was an elder in both the Rock Church and the Head of Christiana Presbyterian Churches, and is buried at Head of Christiana in a marked grave.

Will of Theophilus Alexander, Blacksmith...In the name of God, Amen. The twentieth day of February Anno Domini seventeen hundred and sixty eight, I Theophilus Alexander of Cecil County in Maryland, Blacksmith, being of sound mind and memory, blessed be God, but calling to mind my mortal state, do make and ordain this my last will and testament, viz: I recommend my soul to God and my body to the earth to be buried at the discretion of my executors and as touching my worldly estate I give, devise, and dispose of the same in the following manner and form. Imprimis I give and bequeath unto my wife, Catherine, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds, my bed and bedding, and her mare and saddle. Item. I give and bequeath unto my son Joseph Alexander, my lands in North Carolina and the sum of twenty pounds. Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter Margaret Cannon the sum of ten pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my daughter, Sophia Sharp, the sum of seven pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my well beloved daughter Kezia, the sum of sixty five pounds. Item. I give and bequeath to my son, George Alexander, his heirs and assigns all that plantation whereon I live as the same hath and still does stand willed to me by my father, James Alexander, he the said George paying to the executors of the estate of the said James Alexander the sum of one hundred fifty pounds, Pennsylvania money, when it shall become due to the said estate by a bond bearing date the-----day of this instant under my hand and seal for that sum. Item I give and bequeath unto my daughter Catrine the sum of sixty five pounds. It is further my will that all the remainder of my estate after my just and

FOURTH GENERATION

lawful debts are paid be equally divided between daughters Margaret Cannon, Sophia Sharp, Ann Cannon, Kezia Alexander, Catrine Alexander, and my son George Alexander, and I do hereby constitute and appoint my wife Catherine, my trusty brother Amos Alexander and my son George Alexander my only sole executors of this my last will and testament, utterly revoking all former wills and testaments, gifts, and legacies, ratiifying and confirming this and no other to be my last will and testament, in witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal the date abovesaid. (Signed) Theos. Alexander. Witnessed: John Alexander, John Sharp, Robert Willson, John Robison. Proved 19 Aug. 1768 by John Robison, John Alexander, and John Sharp. Sworn before Andw. Pearce, Dy. Coms't.Ce County. Examined by D. Smith, Reg. Rec. 20 Feb., 1768 (Will Book BB Vol. 2, p. 302, Cecil Co. MD; Maryland State Archives No. SR4430. Perogative Court <Wills> 35, pp 570-2*).

His estate inventory included 8 slaves, 16 cattle, 7 horses, 17 hogs and 48 sheep. His will left his plantation to his son George, although his father had not yet deeded it to him, but was confirmed in James' will probated later. He also owned land in Mecklinburg Co. NC, where many of the family had moved, which he willed to son Joseph, who was living there at the time.

He lies in a marked grave at the Head of Christiana Church. Children:

i. Margaret[5] **Alexander**. Born, circa 1733, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. She married[35] James **Cannon**[35].

As Margaret Cannon, she received L.10 and a share of the residual in her father's will probated 1768. She was also named in the will of Catherine Wallis Alexander, her step-mother, in 1775 (Will Book A, p. 16, Meck. Co., NC).

ii. George **Alexander**[36]. Born, circa 1734, in New Munster, Cecil Co., MD. Died in Cecil Co., MD.

A George and Nathaniel Alexander witnessed a deed 1 & 2 Oct. 1762, Archibald Little of Anson Co. to John Robison of same. Mecklinburg Co. DB 1 p. 106-8.(Holcomb "Meck. Deed Abs. V.I" p. 4).

He inherited the land promised his father by his grandfather, and willed to him. However, Theopolis died before James, so the land was left to his son George. George was executor of his father's will with his mother Catherine and Uncle Amos.

Revolutionary War Pension Application W-8324 (widow Rebecca) is undoubtedly that of another George, since the application places his birth on Sugar Creek, Mecklinburg Co., NC.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: 2QR6-70. Lila Giles McKnight Licht & Wm. Bruce Moore, McKnight Genealogy 1754-1981, (Remsen, NY, The author, 1981), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 15. & Texarado McKnight Peak, The McKnight Families and their Descendants, (Houston, the Author, 1965), in custody of Davidson College Library, Davidson, NC.

[2]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-85.

[3]Ibid. 9PB5-91.

[4]George **Johnson**, History of Cecil Co. MD, (Baltimore:, County Dir., Cecil Co. MD, 1881), (County Direct., of Maryland), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Lon **Will Lincoln**, Joseph Alexander, Tanner, (Unpublished, MSS), in custody of Columbus,Miss. Public Library, Columbus, Miss. Jas. L. Valandingham, Henry S.Welborn, History of the Head of Christiana Church, (np, n.p., 1933), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Genealogical Society of Cecil CountyMD, Land Patents of Cecil Co. MD, Silver Springs, MD: Family Line, Publ, 1984), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Clayton **Torrence**, Old Somerset of the Eastern Shore, (Richmond;, Whittet and, Shepperson, 1935), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Charles C. and Virginia W. Alexander, Alexander Kin, Vol. II, (Greenville SC., South. Historica, 1 Press,1990), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p.323, 345-6. Church of LDS AFN: 9PBH-8T.

[5]LDS records.

[6]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-4G.& "McKnight Families".

[7]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-5M.

[8]Ibid. 2QR6-9B.

[9]Ibid. 2QQT-C6.(or 2QQT-81 ?).

[10]Ibid. 2QQT-81.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[11]Ibid. 2QR6-F1.

[12]"LandPat./Cecil Co.", "Christiana Church", Johnson;"Cecil Co. MD", Lincoln:"Alexander", "Alex. Kin", p.357. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-GV.

[13]Per LDS files.

[14]Torrance "Old Somerset", p. 396-400.

[15]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-SL.

[16]LDS Anc. records 9PB5-SL.

[17]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-G6.

[18]LDS AFN:2QR6-G6 Manokin Hundred.

[19]Church of LDS AFN: 2QR6-HC.

[20]LDS AFN:2QR6-HC Manokin Hundred.

[21]"McKnight Families".

[22]LDS AFN B5SO-QX.

[23]Church of LDS AFN: :9PBK-FC.

[24]Ibid. :9PBK-GJ.

[25]Ibid. 2QR6-BH.& "McKnight Families".

[26]Church of LDS AFN: B5SQ-??.

[27]Ibid. 9PB5-H2.

[28]Ibid. 9PB5-J7, and father's will.

[29]Ibid. 9PB5-KD, and fathers will.

[30]Lincoln:"Alexander", , and father's will. Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-LK.

[31]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-MQ. D. A. R. Patriot Index, (Washington;, Daugh.'s of, the American, Rev.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. Fathers will.

[32]Lincoln:"Alexander", 9PB5-NW.

[33]Church of LDS AFN: CF8N-M4. Lincoln:"Alexander", p.34.

[34]Church of LDS AFN: 9PB5-X9 "Alex. Kin", p.354-6; Lincoln:"Alexander", "Christiana Church". p.46.

[35]"Alex. Kin", p. 356-7.

[36]Ibid. p. 171, 354-5.

Grace Lenora Davidson
1 b. 25 Apr 1902
* at Detroit, Lamar Co., AL
d. 1 Mar 1974
at Decatur, Morgan Co. Al
m. 1 Oct 1925
at Montgomery Co., AL

Walter Oren Holliman Sr.
HUSBAND

James Andrew Davidson
2 b. 4 Jan 1853
* at Marion Co., AL
d. 25 Jun 1920
at Guin, Marion Co., AL
m. 23 Jul 1885
at Detroit, Lamar Co., AL

Elfleda Curtis
3 b. 17 May 1868
* at Lowndes Co., MS
d. 19 May 1951
at Fayette Co., AL

William Wilson Davidson <Davison>
4 b. 27 Jun 1819
at York Co., SC
d. 27 Dec 1860
at Marion Co., AL.
m. 24 Dec 1849
at Monroe Co., MS

Mary Elizabeth Riggan
5 b. 11 Mar 1833
* at Monroe Co., MS
d. 18 Jun 1905
at Detroit, Lamar Co., AL

John Alexander Curtis
6 b. 1826 (?)
* at SC
d. 10 May 1869
at Lowndes Co., MS
m. 9 May 1867
at Alcorn Co., MS

Columbia Lenora Bryan
7 b. 17 Nov 1846
at Pickens Co., AL
d. 2 Dec 1902
at Detroit, Lamar Co., AL

James A. Davidson <Davison>
8 b. 1788 (?)
at Ireland
d. 17 Jun 1856
at Marion Co., AL
m. 6 Nov 1818
at York Co., SC

Sarah Love
9 b. 28 Jan 1796
* at York Co., SC
d. 12 Jul 1852
at Marion Co., AL.

Jeremiah Riggan "Jerry"
10 b. 1783
at Warren Co., NC
d. 1862
at Monroe Co., MS
m. 23 Mar 1814
at Warren Co., NC

Elizabeth Nicholson Egerton
11 b. 17 Mar 1790
at Warren Co., NC
d. circa 1863
at Monroe Co., MS

Unknown Curtis <?>
12 b. circa 1790 (?)
at Charleston Co., SC
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown Woman
13 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Jesse W. Bryan
14 b. 17 Aug 1819
* at Christian Co, KY.
d. 1871
at Lowndes Co.,Ms.
m. 1840 (?)
at Pickens Co., AL

Sarah Selina Alexander
15 b. Mar 1820
* at York Co., SC
d. Jun 1876
at Lowndes Co., MS

James Davidson Sr. <?> <Davison>
16 b. circa 1763 (?)
at Inverness, Scotland

Unknown Female
17 b.
at

Unknown Ancestor Love
18 b. circa 1765 (??)
at Ireland

Sarah Unknown surname
19 b.
at

William Riggan
20 CONTINUED ON PAGE 569

Elizabeth Hall
21 b. circa 1763 (??)
at Bute Co., NC

Wilmot Egerton
22 CONTINUED ON PAGE 570

Ann Judkins
23 CONTINUED ON PAGE 571

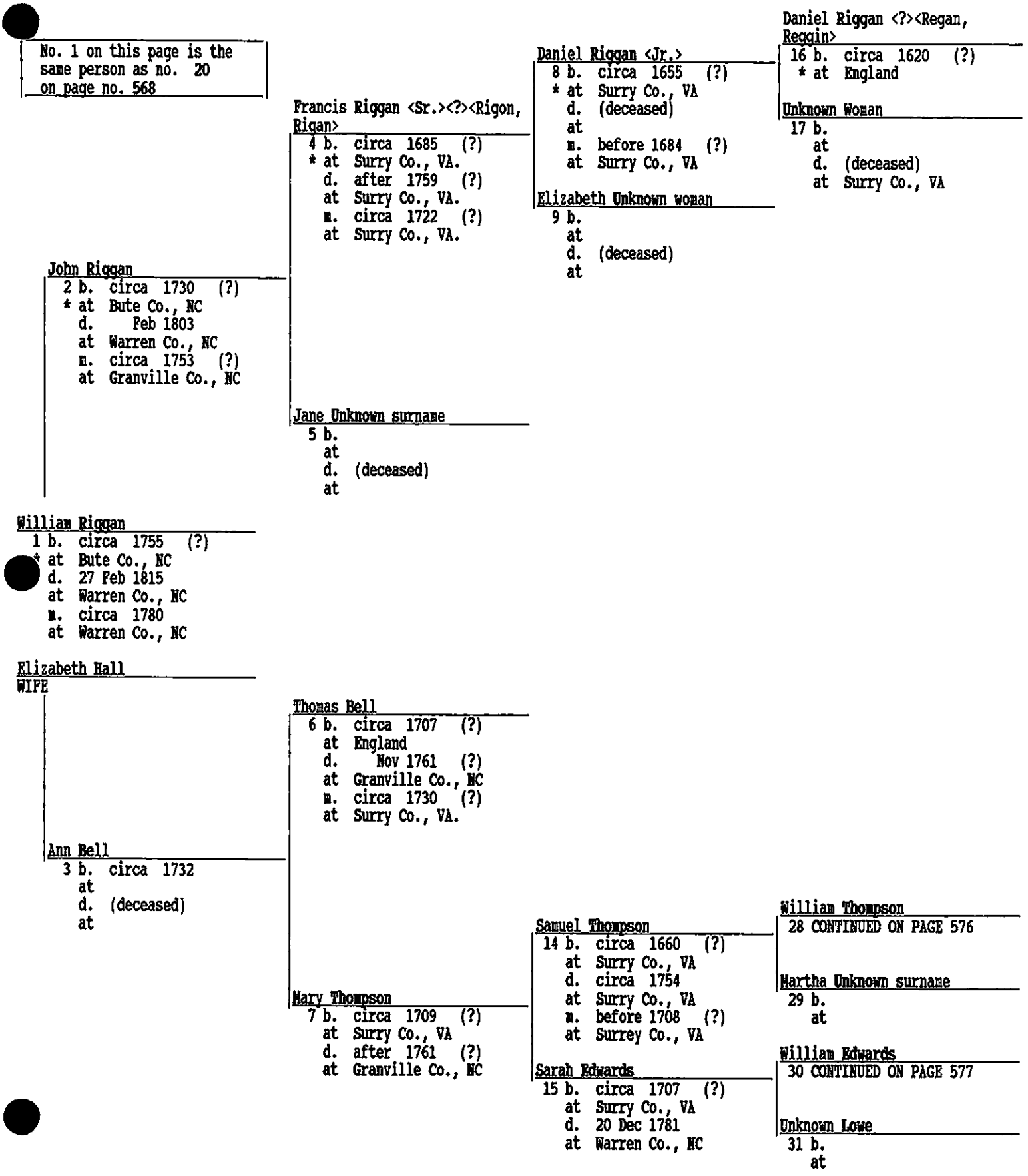
Richard Bryan <Bryant, Briant>
28 CONTINUED ON PAGE 572

Margaret Hawkins "Peggy"
29 CONTINUED ON PAGE 573

Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander
30 CONTINUED ON PAGE 574

Hannah Smith
31 CONTINUED ON PAGE 575

Prepared by:
lter Orien Holliman Jr.
alt"


No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 20 on page no. 568
William Riggan
1 b. circa 1755 (?)
* at Bute Co., NC
d. 27 Feb 1815
at Warren Co., NC
m. circa 1780
at Warren Co., NC
Elizabeth Hall
WIFE
John Riggan
2 b. circa 1730 (?)
* at Bute Co., NC
d. Feb 1803
at Warren Co., NC
m. circa 1753 (?)
at Granville Co., NC
Ann Bell
3 b. circa 1732
at
d. (deceased)
at
Francis Riggan <Sr.><?><Rigon, Rigan>
4 b. circa 1685 (?)
* at Surry Co., VA.
d. after 1759 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1722 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.
Jane Unknown surname
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at
Thomas Bell
6 b. circa 1707 (?)
at England
d. Nov 1761 (?)
at Granville Co., NC
m. circa 1730 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.
Mary Thompson
7 b. circa 1709 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. after 1761 (?)
at Granville Co., NC
Daniel Riggan <Jr.>
8 b. circa 1655 (?)
* at Surry Co., VA
d. (deceased)
at
m. before 1684 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
Elizabeth Unknown woman
9 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at
Samuel Thompson
14 b. circa 1660 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. circa 1754
at Surry Co., VA
m. before 1708 (?)
at Surrey Co., VA
Sarah Edwards
15 b. circa 1707 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. 20 Dec 1781
at Warren Co., NC
Daniel Riggan <?><Regan, Reggin>
16 b. circa 1620 (?)
* at England
Unknown Woman
17 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at Surry Co., VA
Willian Thompson
28 CONTINUED ON PAGE 576
Hartha Unknown surname
29 b.
at
Willian Edwards
30 CONTINUED ON PAGE 577
Unknown Lowe
31 b.
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 22 on page no. 568

Wilmot Egerton
1 b. 8 Jun 1748
at Granville Co., NC
d. circa 1815
at Warren Co., NC
m. 31 Jan 1778
at Bute Co., NC

Ann Judkins
WIFE

John Egerton Jr.
2 b. 1700 (?)
at St. Mary's Co., MD
d. circa 1752
at Granville Co., NC
m. 27 Nov 1726
at Surry Co., VA

Elizabeth Nicholson
3 b. circa 1702
at Surry Co., VA
d. after 1779
at Granville Co., NC

John Egerton Sr.
4 b. circa 1678 (?)
at Lower Norfolk Co, VA
d. before 1744
at James City Co., VA
m. 1698
at MD

Rachel Wilmot
5 b. circa 1675 (?)
at MD
d. (deceased)
at James City Co., VA

James Nicholson
6 b. circa 1679 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.
d. 1723
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1698
at Surry Co., VA.

Elizabeth Gray
7 b. circa 1669 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. 1767 (?)
at Edgecomb Co., NC

Charles Egerton Sr.
8 b. 1645
* at Lower Norfolk Co, VA
d. 1699
at St. Mary's Co., MD
m. before 1676
at Lower Norfolk Co, VA

Anne Godfrey Toppin Tompkins
9 b. circa 1647 (?)
* at England
d. 1712 (?)
at St. Marys Co., MD

William Wilmot <Willmott>
10 b. circa 1650 (?)
at MD
d. 1700
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
m. circa 1673 (?)
at MD

Elizabeth Unknown surname
11 b. circa 1652 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at

Robert Nicholson
12 b. circa 1640 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.
d. (deceased)
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1680
at Surry Co, VA

Elinor Evans Vaughn
13 b. circa 1657 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at Surry Co., VA

Capt. Francis Gray
14 b. 1630
at James City Co., VA
d. 1679
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1653 (?)
at Surry Co., VA

Mary Foster
15 b. circa 1632 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at

Charles Egerton
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 578

Elizabeth of Newcastle
17 CONTINUED ON PAGE 579

John Godfrey
18 b. 1614
* at England

Sarah Unknown Godfrey Porten
19 b. 1616
* at England
d. 1678
at Norfolk Co., VA

Robert Nicholson
24 CONTINUED ON PAGE 580

Sarah Unknown
25 b. circa 1617 (?)
at England

Robert Evans
26 b. circa 1612 (?)
at England
d. 1679
at Surry Co., VA.
m.
at

Thomas Gray
28 b. 1593
at England

Rebecca Unknown
29 b.
at

William Foster
30 b.
at

Unknown Woman
31 b.
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 23 on page no. 568

Ann Judkins
1 b. 15 Sep 1749
at Granville Co., NC
d. circa 1795
at Warren Co., NC
m. 31 Jan 1778
at Bute Co., NC

Wilmot Egerton
HUSBAND

Nicholas Judkins
2 b. circa 1710
at Surry Co., VA
d. 1765
at Surry Co., VA
m. before 1748 (?)
at Granville Co., NC

Elizabeth Champion
3 b. circa 1720 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. after 1794
at Warren Co., NC

John Judkins
4 b. circa 1686
at Surry Co., VA.
d. 1760
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1708
at Surry Co., VA.

Martha Unknown surname
5 b. circa 1688 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. 1772
at Surry Co., VA

Benjamin Champion
6 b. circa 1685 (?)
* at Isle of Wight Co, VA
d. 1735
at Surry Co., VA
m. before 1716
at Surry Co., VA

Elizabeth Williams
7 b. circa 1697 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. 1736
at Surry Co., VA

Samuel Judkins Jr.
8 b. 1658
at Surry Co., VA
d. 1705
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1685
at Surry Co., VA.

Elizabeth Petway
9 b. circa 1660 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. (deceased)
at

Edward Champion Sr.
12 b. before 1655 (?)
* at Isle of Wight Co, VA
d. after 1704 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
m. before 1684 (?)
at Isle of Wight Co, VA

Priscilla Moore
13 b. circa 1655 (?)
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
d. before 1696 (?)
at Isle of Wight Co, VA

Charles Williams
14 b. circa 1650 (?)
at England
d. 1721
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1695 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.

Elizabeth Unknown surname
15 b. circa 1672 (?)
at
d. after 1721 (?)
at Surry Co., VA

Samuel Judkins Sr.
16 b. circa 1633 (?)
at England

Lydia Gray
17 CONTINUED ON PAGE 581

Edward Petway <Pettway>
18 CONTINUED ON PAGE 582

Elizabeth Unknown surname
19 b. circa 1637 (??)
at
d. after 1691 (?)
at Surry Co., VA

Edward Champion
24 b. circa 1620 (?)
at England

Elizabeth Moore < Champion ><Poole>
25 CONTINUED ON PAGE 583

Thomas Moore
26 CONTINUED ON PAGE 584

Elizabeth Unknown Eldridge
27 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 28 on page no. 568

Unknown Ancestor Bryan <Bryant, Briant)
2 b. circa 1760 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Richard Bryan <Bryant, Briant>
1 b. circa 1786 (?)
* at
d. 24 Apr 1823
at Washington Co., M.T.
m. 24 Apr 1810
at Christian Co., KY

Margaret Hawkins "Peggy"
WIFE

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 29 on page no. 568

Margaret Hawkins "Peggy"
1 b. 16 Feb 1788 (?)
* at Sullivan Co., TN
d. before 1850 (?)
at Pickens Co., AL
m. 24 Apr 1810
at Christian Co., KY

Richard Bryan <Bryant, Briant>
HUSBAND

Nicholas Hawkins
2 b. 1758
at Baltimore Co, MD
d. circa 1809
at Sullivan Co., TN
m. circa 1782 (?)
at

Jane < Unknown > Surname
3 b. after 1765 (?)
at
d. after 1818 (?)
at

Nathan Hawkins
4 b. 16 Nov 1722 (?)
* at Harford Co., MD
d. 1802 (?)
at Sullivan Co., TN
m. 14 Feb 1743/4
at Baltimore Co., MD

Ruth Cole
5 b. circa 1724 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. (deceased)
at Sullivan Co., TN

John Hawkins Jr.
8 b. circa 1695
* at Baltimore Co., MD
d. circa 1738
at Harford Co., MD
m. 23 Dec 1718
at Baltimore Co., MD

Rebecca Emerson <Emson><Emison>
9 b. 12 Mar 1700/1
at Calvert Co., MD
d. after 1742
at Baltimore Co., MD

John Hawkins
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 585

Unknown woman
17 b.
at

James Emerson <Emson> <Emison>
18 CONTINUED ON PAGE 586

Rebecca Unknown Darnall Emson Cobb Hawkins
19 b. circa 1665 (?)
at Calvert Co., MD
d. after 1732
at Baltimore Co., MD

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 30 on page no. 568

Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander
1 b. 21 Nov 1771 (?)
* at Craven (York), Co., SC
d. 11 Nov 1855
at Pickens Co., AL
m. 27 Jan 1796
at York Co., SC

Hannah Smith
WIFE

Rev. Joseph Alexander VDM DD
2 b. 13 Mar 1734/5
* at Cecil Co., MD
d. 30 Jul 1809
at York Co., SC
m. 12 Nov 1767
at Charlotte Co., VA

Esther Davies
3 b. circa 1743 (?)
at Charlotte Co., VA
d. 13 Oct 1805
at York Co., SC

Samuel Davies <Jr.?><Davis>
6 b. circa 1725 (??)
* at VA
d. 1815
at Mecklinburg Co., NC
m. circa 1744 (??)
at

Theophilus Alexander
4 b. 13 Mar 1714/5
* at Cecil Co., MD
d. 7 Aug 1768
at Cecil Co., MD
m. circa 1739 (?)
at Cecil Co., MD

Catherine Wallace <Wallis>
5 b. circa 1717
at Cecil Co., MD
d. 1775
at Mecklinburg Co., NC

Martha < Baldwin ?>
7 b. circa 1742 (??)
at Charlotte Co., VA
d. before 1815 (?)
at Mecklinburg Co., NC

Unknown Ancestor Davies <Davis>
12 b. circa 1700 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

John Wallace <Wallis>
10 b. circa 1674 (?)
at Ulster, Ireland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown woman
11 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

James Alexander
8 b. circa 1690
* at Somerset Co., MD
d. 1779
at Cecil Co., MD
m. circa 1716
at Cecil Co., MD

Margaret McKnight
9 b. 26 Dec 1692
at Somerset Co., MD
d. circa 1740
at Cecil Co., MD

Jane Unknown surname
21 b. circa 1648 (??)
at Ulster, Ireland
d. (deceased)
at

Joseph Alexander
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 587

Abigail McKnight <McKnitt>
17 CONTINUED ON PAGE 588

John McKnight II <McKnitt>
18 CONTINUED ON PAGE 589

Jane Alexander
19 CONTINUED ON PAGE 590

John Wallace <Wallis>
20 CONTINUED ON PAGE 591

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 31 on page no. 568

Hannah Smith
1 b. 22 Aug 1775
* at York Co. SC
d. Sep 1849
at Pickens Co., AL
m. 27 Jan 1796
at York Co., SC

Dr. Samuel Davies Alexander
HUSBAND

Capt. Abraham Smith Esq.
2 b. circa 1747
* at Augusta Co., VA
d. Jun 1806
at Co., SC
m. circa 1774 (?)
at York Co., SC

Mary Guyton "Holly"
3 b. circa 1755
* at Craven Co., SC
d. 1831 (?)
at Pickens Co., AL

Henry Smith Sr.
4 b. 1727
* at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1792
at York Co., SC.
m. circa 1746 (?)
at Augusta Co., VA

Amelia Unknown "Amy, Emie, Aime"
5 b. circa 1720 (??)
* at VA
d. circa 1792 (?)
at York Co., SC

Joseph Guyton <Giton, Gyton, Gaiton>
6 b. 17 Sep 1732
at (Harford) Co., MD
d. 3 Aug 1818
at Co., SC
m. 12 Dec 1754
at Baltimore Co., MD

Hannah Whitaker
7 b. 26 Mar 1729
at Harford Co., MD
d. 30 May 1812 (?)
at Co., SC

Col. John Smith
8 b. 1701
* at England
d. 1783
at Botentort Co., VA
m. 1719
at Ulster, Ireland

Margaret Harrington <?>
9 b. circa 1700 (?)
* at England
d. after 1788 (?)
at Rockingham Co., VA.

John Guyton <Giton, Guiton>
12 b. 19 Feb 1696/7
* at Norfolk, England
d. Mar 1783
at Harford Co., MD
m. circa 1726
at Harford Co., MD

Mary Underhill <?>
13 b. 21 Nov 1713 (?)
at Co., MD.
d. after 1805 (?)
at Harford Co., MD.

Abraham Whitaker <Wittacre>
14 b. 17 Sep 1702
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. 31 Dec 1739
at Baltimore Co., MD
m. 15 Jul 1725 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

Ann Petite <Puttee>
15 b. circa 1704 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. 1751 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

Samuel Guyton Jr. <Gyton>
24 CONTINUED ON PAGE 592

Margaret Underwood
25 b. circa 1672 (?)
at Norfolk, England
d. Jan 1731/2
at Norfolk, England

John Whitaker <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar>
28 b. circa 1663 (?)
* at England

Catherine Unknown surname
29 b. circa 1665 (?)
at England

Peter Petite <Puttee>
30 CONTINUED ON PAGE 593

Rebecca < Baker ?>
31 b. circa 1670 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 28 on page no. 569

William Thompson <Thomson>
2 b.
at
d. after 1729
at Surry Co., VA
m.
at

William Thompson
1 b. circa 1644 (?)
at James City Co., VA
d. 1732
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1698 (?)
at Surry Co., VA

Martha Unknown surname
WIFE

Unknown Woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 30 on page no. 569

William Edwards
1 b. circa 1671 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
d. Jan 1721/2
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1709
at Surry Co., VA.

Unknown Lowe
WIFE

William Edwards
2 b. circa 1631 (?)
at Charles River, Co., VA
d. 1698
at Surry Co., VA.
m. after 1671 (?)
at Surry Co., VA

Anne Manfeild
3 b. circa 1633 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at Surry Co., VA

William Edwards
4 b. circa 1605 (?)
at England
d. circa 1673
at Surry Co., VA.
m. circa 1629 (?)
at England

Dorothy Unknown Surname
5 b. circa 1607 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

Unknown Manfeild
6 b. circa 1605 (?)
at London, England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1605 (?)
at England

Unknown Woman
7 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

William Edwards
8 b. circa 1580 (?)
at England
d. 1624
at Surry Co., VA.
m.
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 570

Charles Egerton
1 b. 1623
* at Sussex, England
d. 1669
at Lower Norfolk Co, VA
m. circa 1643 (?)
at Lower Norfolk Co, VA

Elizabeth of Newcastle
WIFE

Sir John Egerton Earl of Bridgewater
2 b. 1579
* at Sussex, England
d. 4 Dec 1649
at Achridge, England
m. circa 1615
at Shropshire, England

Lady Francis Standley
3 b. circa 1581 (??)
at
d. (deceased)
at

Sir Thomas Egerton Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley
4 b. 1540
* at England
d. 16 Mar 1616/7
at London, England
m. circa 1577 (?)
at England

Elizabeth Ravenscroft
5 b. circa 1542 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at

Ferdinando Standley 5th Earl of Derby
6 b. circa 1558
at Sussex, England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1579
at

Lady Alice Spencer
7 b. circa 1560
at Sussex, England
d. (deceased)
at

Sir Richard Egerton of Ridley
8 b. circa 1515
* at Cheshire, England
d. (deceased)
at Cheshire, England
m. circa 1538 (?)
at England

Mary Gravenor
9 b. circa 1517 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

Thomas Ravenscroft of Bretton
10 b. circa 1517 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1540
at England

Unknown woman
11 b. circa 1519 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

Sir John Spencer
14 b. circa 1535 (??)
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1558 (?)
at England

Unknown woman
15 b. circa 1537 (??)
at
d. (deceased)
at

Sir Ralfe Egerton of Ridley
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 594

Margrett Bassett
17 CONTINUED ON PAGE 595

Richard Gravenor of Eaton
18 b. circa 1490 (?)
* at England

Unknown woman
19 b. circa 1492 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 17 on page no. 570

William, Duke of Newcastle
2 b.
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Elizabeth of Newcastle
1 b.
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1643 (?)
at Lower Norfolk Co, VA

Charles Egerton
HUSBAND

Unknown woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 24 on page no. 570

George Nicholson
2 b. circa 1590 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at Co., VA
m.
at

Robert Nicholson
1 b. circa 1615 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at City Co., VA
m. circa 1639 (?)
at Surry Co., VA.

Sarah Unknown
WIFE

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 17 on page no. 571

Thomas Gray
2 b. 1593
at England
d. 1658
at Surry Co., VA
m. before 1627
at James City Co., VA

Lydia Gray
1 b. circa 1636 (?)
at James City Co., VA
d. before 1679 (?)
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1656
at Surry Co., VA.

Samuel Judkins Sr.
HUSBAND

Rebecca Unknown
3 b.
at
d. after 1631
at James City Co., VA

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 18 on page no. 571

Robert Petway <Pitway, Pittway, Pettaway>
2 b. circa 1608 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at Charles River Co, VA
m. circa 1623
at England

Edward Petway <Pettway>
1 b. circa 1625 (?)
at England
d. 1691
at Surry Co., VA
m. circa 1654
at Surry Co., VA.

Elizabeth Unknown surname
WIFE

Mary Unknown surname
3 b. circa 1610 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 25 on page no. 571

John Moore <More, Moor>
2 b. circa 1608 (?)
at England
d. before 1693
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
m. circa 1624 (?)
at England

Elizabeth Moore < Champion ><Poole>
1 b. circa 1630 (?)
at England
d. after 1669 (?)
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
m. (?)
at VA

Edward Champion
HUSBAND

Unknown Woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 26 on page no. 571

John Moore <Hore, Hoor>
2 b. circa 1608 (?)
at England
d. before 1693
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
m. circa 1624 (?)
at England

Thomas Moore
1 b. circa 1625 (?)
at England
d. Oct 1696
at Isle of Wight Co, VA
m. circa 1653 (?)
at VA.

Elizabeth Unknown Eldridge
WIFE

Unknown Woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 573

John Hawkins
1 b. 22 Mar 1674/5 (??)
at
d. 22 Jul 1733
at Baltimore Co., MD
m. circa 1693
at

Unknown woman
WIFE

Samuel Hawkins
2 b. circa 1630
* at England
d. (deceased)
at Mathews County, VA
m. before 1673 (?)
at Glouchester Co., VA

Unknown Woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Richard Hawkins
4 b. circa 1602
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1628 (?)
at England

Unknown woman
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Sir Richard Hawkins <Hawkyns>
8 b. 1560
at England
d. 1622
at England
m. circa 1600 (?)
at England

Judith Heale
9 b. circa 1575 (?)
at Plymouth, England
d. (deceased)
at

Sir John Hawkins
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 596

Katherine Gonson
17 b. circa 1535
* at England

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 18 on page no. 573

Unknown Emerson <Emson> <Emeson>
2 b. circa 1630 (?)
at
d. (deceased)
at MD
m. circa 1668 (?)
at MD

James Emerson <Emson> <Emison>
1 b. circa 1670 (?)
at Calvert Co., MD
d. Jan 1706/7
at Baltimore Co., MD
m. before 1686 (?)
at Calvert Co. MD.

Rebecca Unknown Darnall Emson Cobb Hawkins
WIFE

Unknown Harbutt
3 b. circa 1647 (?)
at
d. before 1706 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

William Harbutt
6 b. circa 1632 (?)
at
d. Feb 1698/9
at Calvert Co., MD
m.
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 574

Joseph Alexander
1 b. 1660
* at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1730
at Cecil Co., MD
m. 1686
at Somerset Co., MD

Abigail McKnight <McKnitt>
WIFE

Rev. James Alexander
2 b. circa 1620
* at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1704
at Ulster, Ireland
m. circa 1645 (?)
at Ulster, Ireland

Unknown Woman
3 b. circa 1636 (??)
at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1711
at Ulster, Ireland

John Alexander
4 b. circa 1596 (??)
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown woman
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Alexander Alexander of Henstrie
8 b. circa 1550 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Scotland
m.
at

Lady Elizabeth Douglas
9 b. circa 1550 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

Baron Andrew Alexander
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 597

Katherine Graham
17 b. circa 1550 (?)
at England

Lord Thomas Douglas 5th Earl of Selkirk
18 CONTINUED ON PAGE 598

Lady Elizabeth Boyd
19 CONTINUED ON PAGE 599

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 17 on page no. 574

John McKnight <McKnitt>
2 b. circa 1630
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Old Age
m. circa 1666 (?)
at Ireland

Abigail McKnight <McKnitt>
1 b. circa 1668
* at Somerset CO.,MD
d. before 1726 (?)
at Cecil Co., MD
m. 1686
at Somerset Co., MD

Joseph Alexander
HUSBAND

Elizabeth Wallace <Wallis>
3 b. 5 May 1632
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

John Wallace <Wallis>
6 b. 1606
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Ulster, Ireland
m. circa 1629 (?)
at Lanarkshire, Scotland

Margaret Thompson
7 b. 1610
* at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 18 on page no. 574

John McKnight <McKnitt>
2 b. circa 1630
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Old Age
m. circa 1666 (?)
at Ireland

John McKnight II <McKnitt>
1 b. 1660
* at Somerset CO.,MD
d. 1714
at Cecil Co., MD
m. 1684 (?)
at Somerset Co., MD

Jane Alexander
WIFE

John Wallace <Wallis>
6 b. 1606
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Ulster, Ireland
m. circa 1629 (?)
at Lanarkshire, Scotland

Elizabeth Wallace <Wallis>
3 b. 5 May 1632
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

Margaret Thompson
7 b. 1610
* at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 19 on page no. 574

Jane Alexander
1 b. 1664 (?)
at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1692
at Somerset Co., MD
m. 1684 (?)
at Somerset Co., MD

John McKnight II <McKnitt>
HUSBAND

Unknown Woman
3 b. circa 1636 (??)
at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1711
at Ulster, Ireland

Rev. James Alexander
2 b. circa 1620
* at Ulster, Ireland
d. 1704
at Ulster, Ireland
m. circa 1645 (?)
at Ulster, Ireland

John Alexander
4 b. circa 1596 (??)
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown woman
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Alexander Alexander of Menstrie
8 b. circa 1550 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Scotland
m.
at

Lady Elizabeth Douglas
9 b. circa 1550 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

Baron Andrew Alexander
16 CONTINUED ON PAGE 597

Katherine Graham
17 b. circa 1550 (?)
at England

Lord Thomas Douglas 5th Earl of Selkirk
18 CONTINUED ON PAGE 598

Lady Elizabeth Boyd
19 CONTINUED ON PAGE 599

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 20 on page no. 574

John Wallace <Wallis>
2 b. 1606
* at Lanarkshire, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at Ulster, Ireland
m. circa 1629 (?)
at Lanarkshire, Scotland

John Wallace <Wallis>
1 b. 1646
at Ulster, Ireland
d. 3 Jul 1685
at Somerset Co., MD
m. 1668 (?)
at Ulster, Ireland

Jane Unknown surname
WIFE

Margaret Thompson
3 b. 1610
* at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 24 on page no. 575

Samuel Guyton Jr. <Gyton>
1 b. 10 Jan 1668/9
at Norfolk, England
d. Jan 1728/9
at Norfolk, England
m. 22 Dec 1691
at Norfolk, England

Hargaret Underwood
WIFE

Samuel Guyton Sr. <Gytton>
2 b. circa 1643 (??)
* at
d. Jan 1696/7
at Norfolk, England
m. circa 1666 (?)
at Norfolk, England

Elizabeth Unknown surname
3 b. before 1667 (?)
* at Norfolk, England
d. Jan 1696/7 (?)
at Norfolk, England

John Guyton <?>
4 b. circa 1620 (??)
at Normandy, France
d. (deceased)
at Norfolk, England
m. circa 1642 (?)
at Norfolk, England

Unknown woman
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 30 on page no. 575

Francis Petite <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>
2 b. circa 1643
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. before 1692 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD
m. circa 1662 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

Peter Petite <Puttee>
1 b. circa 1668 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. 1740
at Baltimore Co., MD
m. circa 1690
at Baltimore Co., MD

Rebecca < Baker ?>
WIFE

Mary < Carroway ?>
3 b. circa 1646 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD
d. before 1692 (?)
at Baltimore Co., MD

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 578

Sir Ralfe Egerton of Ridley
1 b. circa 1494 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Margrett Bassett
WIFE

Sir Phillip Egerton of Egerton Manor
2 b. circa 1465 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Margery Manwaring of Ightfield
3 b. circa 1467 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at England

Sir John Egerton of Egerton
4 b. circa 1440 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown woman
5 b. circa 1442 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

William Manwaring of Ightfield
6 b. circa 1440 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1465 (?)
at England

Unknown woman
7 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Phillip de Egerton
8 b. circa 1415 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Hauld de Mallpas
9 b. circa 1417 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

David de Egerton
16 b. circa 1365 (?)
* at England

Unknown woman
17 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 17 on page no. 578

Rafe Bassett of Bloer
2 b. circa 1465 (?)
* at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Margrett Bassett
1 b. circa 1498 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Sir Ralfe Egerton of Ridley
HUSBAND

Unknown woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 585

Sir John Hawkins
1 b. 1532
* at Devonshire, England
d. 1595
at at sea
m. 20 Jan 1559
at London, England

Katherine Gonson
WIFE

William Hawkins <Hawkyns>
2 b. circa 1485 (?)
* at Plymouth, England
d. Feb 1554
at Plymouth, England
m.
at

Joan Trelawney
3 b. circa 1695 (?)
at Cornwall, England
d. (deceased)
at

John Hawkins of Tavistock
4 b. circa 1440
* at Devonshire, England
d. before 1490
at
m.
at

Joan Amydas
5 b. circa 1442 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

William Trelawney
6 b. circa 1470 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1694
at England

Unknown woman
7 b. circa 1672 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

William Amydas
10 b. circa 1417 (?)
at Launceston, England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown Hawkins
11 b. circa 1419 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 16 on page no. 587

Baron Andrew Alexander
1 b. circa 1490 (?)
at Scotland
d. before 1527 (?)
at Scotland
m.
at

Katherine Graham
WIFE

Thomas Alexander
2 b. before 1505 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown Woman
3 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Alister Alexander
4 b. circa 1450 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Unknown Woman
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Alstar <Alexander> MacDonald 3rd Lord-of-Isles
8 b. circa 1420 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m. circa 1440 (??)
at

Elizabeth Seton
9 b. circa 1422 (??)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

Donald 2nd Lord of the Isles
16 b. (?)
at Scotland

Mary of Ross
17 b. circa 1397 (?)
at Scotland

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 18 on page no. 587

Lord Thomas Douglas 5th Earl of Selkirk
1 b. circa 1548 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Lady Elizabeth Boyd
WIFE

Robert Douglas 4th Earl ofSelkirk
2 b. circa 1523 (?)
at Strathclyde, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Margaret Balfour
3 b. circa 1525 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

Sir Henry Douglas Earl of Selkirk
4 b. circa 1478 (?)
at Strathclyde, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Lady Elizabeth Erskine
5 b.
at
d. (deceased)
at

Sir William Douglas of Lochleven
8 b. circa 1463 (?)
at Lochlaven, Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Lady Margaret Lindsay
9 b. circa 1264 (??)
at England
d. (deceased)
at

Sir David Lindsay Earl of Crawford
18 b. circa 1640 (??)
at England

Princess Catharine Stuart
19 b. circa 1350 (?)
at Scotland

No. 1 on this page is the same person as no. 19 on page no. 587

Lord Robert Boyd
,Regent of Scot.
2 b. circa 1525 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Lady Elizabeth Boyd
1 b. circa 1550 (?)
at England
d. (deceased)
at
m.
at

Lord Thomas Douglas 5th
Earl of Selkirk
HUSBAND

Unknown woman
3 b. circa 1527 (?)
at Scotland
d. (deceased)
at

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 24

THE EMERSON FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Unknown[1] **Emerson** <Emson> <Emeson>. Born, circa 1630 (?). Died in MD.
His name was probably James Em(p)son of Calvert Co., MD.
William Harbutt of Calvert Co., MD., had an unknown daughter who married the father of James Emson. Harbutt named James Empson as exr. and granted him the home plantation. This could be either James Empson who later married Rebecca and had a daughter Rebecca OR it could be his father if named James. A detailed search of land records may reveal the truth at a later date.
A John Emerson, Jr. was a legatee in will of Warren Sudall of Talbot Co., MD, and was named exr. 23 Dec 1694/ 10 Apr 1696 (Lib. 7, Fol. 172; "MD Cal. of Wills" v. 2, p. 106).
21 Sept. 1706/ 3 July 1707 Will of John Emeson of Talbot Co., MD, named sons Phillemon, Ephraim, Thomas, Vincent, so he was probably not an ancestor (Lib. 12, fol. 141; "MD Cal. of Wills" v. 3 p. 90).

He married Unknown **Harbutt**, daughter of William **Harbutt**, circa 1668 (?), in MD. Born, circa 1647 (?). Died, before 1706 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.
Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 933. Children:

2 i. James[2] **Emerson** <Emson> <Emison>.

SECOND GENERATION

2. James[2] **Emerson** <Emson> <Emison> (Unknown <Emson> <Emeson>, 1). Born, circa 1670 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. Died, Jan 1706/7, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 466.

Also spelled Empson, Emeson, Emson. James Eme(r)son was in Calvert County, MD. in 1686 as husband of Rebecca, widow of John Darnall, and was executor and legatee of Wm. Harbutt's will of 26 Jan. 1699. William Harbutt was his maternal grandfather, who granted James Empson, "my loving friend" and his heirs dwelling plantation and land on which I now lives (Lib. 11, fol. 27: "MD Cal. of Wills" v. 2, p. 208). 12 Apr 1700 he wit will of Daniel Sheridan in Calvert Co.

He was in Baltimore County by 1703 when James Emson of Calvert Co. bought 500 ac. "Elberton" from Thomas Thurston, son of late Col. Thomas Thurston.

The will of Daniel Sheradin, Calvert Co., MD.,12 Apr. 1700 was witnessed by James (X) Empson (Clark, "Calvert Co., Wills", p. 61-2).

15 Aug 1701 James Empson Executor, will of William Harbert 20.241 A CA L.54.10.11 #13929. A second inventory was cited in amount of L.11.5.0. Payments to: Abraham Adams, Charles Skinner, David Bowen, Thomas Blake, Robert Hobbs, Elisabeth Barker, William Field, James Cobb, Roger Brooke, Thomas Tawney, Jos. Kent, Michael Tawney, Ignatius Sewell, Robert Skinner, Robert Thompson, Mr. William Taylard, Mr. Jones, John Willmott).

The will of James Emison, dated 5 Jan. 1707/8, probated 31 Jan. 1707/8 in Baltimore Co., MD, named w. Rebecca Extrx. and granted her all of personal estate; children James (not yet 17) dwelling plantation 150 ac. ???; three daughters , Eliza, Rebeckah, and Anne, and to unborn child [Rachel] and their heirs, residue of lands and dwelling plantation should James die during his minority. James to be of age at 16 years. Test: John Roberts, Thos. Taylor, Grace Roberts. Estate administered 9 Oct. 1710 by Rebecca, now widow of James Cobb. (Baltimore Co., MD Wills, v. 12 p. 229 per Jane Baldwin, "Maryland Calendar of Wills" vol. III, Baltimore, Kohn and Pollock 1907, p. 104; Also see Robert Barnes "The Eme(r)son-Cobb-Hawkins Connection" Maryland Magazine of Genealogy, Vol 4, No.2 Fall 1981, pp.67-73).

He married[1] Rebecca **Unknown** Darnall Emson Cobb Hawkins[2], before 1686 (?), in Calvert Co. MD. Born, circa 1665 (?), in Calvert Co., MD. Died, after 1732, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 467.

Her surname may have been Harbutt. The will of William Harbutt, written 22 Jan. 1699, probated 2 Mar 1699 in Calvert Co., MD., names James Emson, her second husband, and probably his son-in-law, as one of the legatees and as Executor. Barnes, in "Balt. Co. Families" believes James is a grandson, his mother being a Harbutt. Either scenario is possible.

The widow of John Darnell, by whom she is not known to have children, she was in Calvert Co. MD., in 1686 as wife of James Emson (Empson), and in Baltimore Co. in 1703 when he bought land. She and Emson (also spelled Emeson,

SECOND GENERATION

and Empson) had 5 children before his death. She was Extrx. for her husband James Emson and inherited all his personal property Jan. 1707/8.

She married James Cobb 30 October 1709, and was his widow 12 Mar 1718, having borne 6 children by him ("Balt. Families" p. 202-3; "Maryland Marriages" p. 36; St. George Parish Records, MHS, p. 208).

Her daughter, Rebecca Emison, married John Hawkins, Jr., 23 Dec 1718, and in a couple of years, before 8 Aug. 1624 when John Hawkins and John Hawkins, Jr., made administrators bond for the estate of James Cobb, she married the father of her son-in-law, creating an interesting relationship.

Her fourth husband, John Hawkins, Sr., died between the writing of his will 19 Nov 1732 and proof 8 Aug 1733, and we have found no further record after her administration of his will which named her Executrix, and awarded her the dwelling plantation during her lifetime, and his personal estate, to be divided at her death between his children John Hawkins, Jr., and Ann Litton. She, as extrx. for her deceased husband John Hawkins. with Gregory Farmer and Cornelius Paulson, posted bond 13 Oct 1733; estate admin. 1 Oct 1734 and 22 July 1737 (Balt. Co. Admin Accts Lib. 3, p. 174, 246, 247; Admin. Bonds Lib. 3, p. 234; "MCOW" vol. 7, p. 33; St. Georges Parish Register, p. 75 per Barnes, Op. Cit, p. 312). Children:

i. James[3] **Emerson** <Emson, Emeson>[3]. Born, 1692, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 21 Feb 1718/9, in Baltimore Co., MD.

In the will of his father, James Emison, dated 5 Jan. 1707, probated 31 Jan. 1707 he was granted the dwelling plantation of 150 a., and was to be of age at 16 years. Barnes, in "Baltimore Families", gives his date of death as 21 Feb. 1719/20, however, is step-father, John Hawkins, mentioned him as a "son-in-law" (step-son) in his will 19 Nov. 1732/8 Aug. 1733, which would indicate he lived longer.

3 ii. Elizabeth **Emerson** (Emson).

iii. Rebecca **Emerson** <Emson><Emison>[4]. Born, 12 Mar 1700/1, in Calvert Co., MD. Died, after 1742, in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[5], first, John **Hawkins** Jr.[6], son of John **Hawkins** and **Unknown** woman, 23 Dec 1718, in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[1], second, James **Boreing**, after 1736. She married, third, John **Frazier**, circa 1739, in Baltimore Co., MD.

Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 233.

Her father-in-law, John Hawkins, married her mother about 1722, making her a step-sister of her first husband, John Hawkins, Jr., who left her widowed by 1739, when she remarried James Boring, who leased land "Blathnia Cambria" for the lifetimes of himself, his wife Rebecca, and daughter Ann. Rebecca posted administrator's bond with Charles and John Green for Boring's estate 15 Apr 1738. She had married Frazier by the time she administered Boring's estate 17 Mar 1742. ("Balt. Families" p. 56). In a deposition 29 Aug 1763 he gave his age as 50 and stated he had married 24 years ago, Rebecca, widow of James Boring.

FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE HAWKINS FAMILY

4 iv. Anne **Emerson** <Emson>.

v. Rachel **Emerson**[7]. Born, 7 Jun 1707, in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[8] Gregory **Farmer**, 14 Jun 1723, in St. Geo. Parish,

SECOND GENERATION

Baltimore Co., MD.

She was actually born in 1708, which was after the death of her father, which the computer refuses to accept, hence the incorrect date above. Rachel was the unborn child mentioned in her father's will.

THIRD GENERATION

3. Elizabeth[3] **Emerson** (Emson) (James <Emson> <Emison>, 2)[9]. Born, circa 1694, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, after 1729.

We are related to this family through both the Hawkins and Whitakers. As widow of Mark Whitaker she posted Admin. bond with John White and Gregory Farmer. 4 June 1729 Mark Whitaker's estate was administered by Elizabeth, now wife of Francis Taylor. Taylor was indicted June 1733 for neglecting Mark Whitaker's orphans ("Balt. Families" p. 685).

She married[10], first, Mark **Whitaker**, 13 Feb 1716/7, in St. George's Par, Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1 May 1729, in Baltimore Co., MD.

Administrative Bond for his estate was posted by his widow Elizabeth and John White and Gregory Farmer. 4 June 1729 Baltimore Co. Estate was administered by Elizabeth, now wife of Francis Taylor, who was indicted in June 1733 for nopt taking care of Mark's orphans.("Baltimore Families" p. 685). Children:

i. Charity[4] **Whitaker**. Born, 8 Dec 1718.
ii. James **Whitaker**. Born, 8 Feb 1720/1.
iii. Empson **Whitaker**. Born, 30 Sep 1724.
iv. Elizabeth **Whitaker** II. Born, 28 Aug 1726.

She married[1], second, Francis **Taylor**, 6 Oct 1729, in Baltimore Co., MD.

4. Anne[3] **Emerson** <Emson> (James <Emson> <Emison>, 2). Born, circa 1702, in MD.

Ann inherited 100 ac. "Elberton" from her father in 1708. She, m. Cornelius Poulson 23 Dec 1720. 1757 she and her husband, formerly of Baltimore Co., now of Frederick Co., conv. 100 ac. "Elberton" (Barnes, "Balt. Families" p. 202-3, 514).

She married Cornelius **Poulson**, 23 Dec 1720, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, after 1757, in Frederick Co., MD.

He was in MD by Feb. 1717 when he wit. the will of John Hitchcock. The births of his children were recorded in St. George's Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD.

July 1757, Cornelius and Ann, formerly of Balt. Co., now of Frederick Co., MD., sell 100 ac. "Elberton" which she had inherited from her father. They had child. Elizabeth, b. 6 Jan. 1720/1; Rebecca, b. 5 Oct. 1724; Andrew, b. 17 Feb 1734 (sic), ("Balt. Families" p. 514). Children:

i. Elizabeth[4] **Poulson**. Born, 6 Jan 1721/2, in Baltimore Co., MD.
ii. Rebecca **Poulson**. Born, 5 Oct 1724, in Baltimore Co., MD.

THIRD GENERATION

A Rebecca Poulson was indicted for bastardry in 1742 and 1750. Relationship, if any. unknown ("Balt. Families" p. 515).

iii. **Andrew Poulson**. Born, 1734, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1807, in Fredrick Co., MD. He married Prudence **Evans**, before 1758, in Baltimore Co., MD.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 203.

[2]Thomas L. Hollowak, Maryland Genealagies Vol. I., (Baltimore, Genealogical, Publ Co., 1980), From Maryland, Historical Mag., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & "Baltimore Families", p. 202-3.

[3]"Baltimore Families", p. 203 & St. Geo. Parish Reg. p. 37.

[4]Ibid. p. 203, 312-3.

[5]Balt. Co. MD Marriage Book 1 BA-222 per Barnes "MD Marriages"p.82.

[6]"Baltimore Families", p. 203, 312-3.

[7]Ibid. p. 203. Born after her father's death.

[8]Ibid. p.203. St. Geo. Par. Reg. p. 196, MHS.

[9]Ibid. p. 203, 685.

[10]Ibid. p. 203. St. George's Par. Register, p. 220. MHS.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 25

THE MOORE FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. John[1] **Moore** <More, Moor>[1]. Born, circa 1608 (?), in England. Died, before 1693, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Occupation: Burgess.
Double eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 754 and 756.
He was not the same John Moore who migrated to Elizabeth City County in 1620. This John Moore "...was an entirely different person", being titled "Captain", and a member of the Virginia House of Burgesses in 1652-1654 ("Geneal. of VA Families: Wm. & Mary" v. III p. 781). While it is possible that John Moore is descended from Sir Thomas More, Lord High Chancellor of England in the reign of Henry VIII, there is no proof of such a connection.
"There were a number...of....patents issued in the name of John Moore or More, particularly a John More in Isle of Wight, whose first patent was granted in February 1632. He was evidently a wealthy man, was a member of the House of Burgesses...." (Ibid, p. 790).
Land Patents, State Land Office, Richmond, VA. (Ibid, p. 792-3):
John Moore patented 200 ac. Warwicksquieieck (later Isle of Wight) Mar. 6, 1633 (Book 1 p. 127; Ibid, p. 792). 900 ac. Warrasquiocke, Oct. 25, 1635 (Bk. 1, p. 291). 550 ac. Isle of Wight, 10 Oct 1637 (Bk. 1, p. 509). 2250 acres Isle of Wight 20 Nov 1642 (Bk. 1 p. 860). The Warrosquoyacke Indian Territory became Isle of Wight County in 1637.
In 1640 he was a Burgess for Isle of Wight County, VA. (W&D 1 p. 48 Isle of Wight Co., VA). In 1653, Capt. John Moore was listed as a County Officer for Isle of Wight ("17th C. IOW" p. 703). 20th June 1663, John More wit. deed Chr. Vahan to Wm. Warrolow ("Surry Records I", Bk. I, p. 132).
We are not certain who his wife was, but Anthony Mathews and wife Ann, who had previously married a Baron by whom she had a child James, named John Moore as a son-in-law in a deed 9 June 1675 ("17th C. IOW" p. 572). We doubt that there is a connection, since John Moore would have been very old by this time.
9 Oct 1680 a John Moore wit. a bond ("17th C. IOW", p. 587).
He was dead before 9 Oct 1693 when Will Carter delivered to Wm. Edwards cattle valued at 2550 lbs. tobacco "which I accept as payment by order of court against said Carter as admin. of estate of John Moore." /s/ William Edwards ("17th C. IOW" p. 611).

He married **Unknown** Woman, circa 1624 (?), in England. Children:

i. Thomas[2] **Moore**[2]. Born, circa 1625 (?), in England. Died, Oct 1696, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. He married Elizabeth **Unknown** Eldridge[3], circa 1653 (?), in VA.
Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 378.
He helped his wife administer the estate of her first husband, Samuel Eldridge, 22 Aug. 1667 (Surry Co., VA., W & D

FIRST GENERATION

Book 1, p. 48)

Mr. Thomas Moore granted 1150 ac. Up. Par. of Isle of Wight Co. on the maine Blackwater Swamp adj. Christopher Holeman for trans of 23 persons: Jno Chapman; Sarah Turner; Jos. Cheesman; James White, Tobias Appleford, Thos. Rolfe, Jno. Carr, Wm. Redcross, Sarah Tanner, Tho. Battell, Jno. Rogers, Ricxh. Rogers, Tho. Short, Robt. Webb, Tobias Stannup, Jane Ayres, Wm. Rutherford, Jone Mickelborough, Roger Whitby, John Roberts, Rebecca Thompson, Hester Brookes. (Va. Patent Book 7 p. 576 per "Cavaliers" v. II p. 310).

1 Jan 1667 Thomas Moore of IOW sells to Robert Flake land in Surry County near Blackwater and for love and good will gives to Flake land where Flake expects to erect a mill. ("17th C. IOW". p. 556).

April 1670 Christopher Holliman sold land adj. that of Tho. More on Blackwater Swamp in Surry Co., VA. to Wm. Morris (Surry Court Records 1664-1671, Book I p. 369; Davis, op. cit., p. 71).

10 May 1670 Thomas Moore patented 2,400 acres on the third swamp of the Blackwater at the mouth of Thomas Atkins Branch ("17th C. IOW" p. 690).

6 July 1670. Thomas More, aged about 27 years, made a deposition in Surry County relating to a stray horse. (Surry RB I, p. 375; "Surry Records" v. I, par II, p. 375).

22 Jan 1671 Tho. Moore wit. receipt to Patrick Lesley to Arthur Jordan (Surry Co., RB II p. 3; Davis, op. cit., p. 79). 9 Feb 1671 Wm. Woolard appoints Thomas Moore his atty. wit: George Moore, Thos. Barlow (Ibid, p. 563). 6 May 1673 Thos. More wit. deed Wm. Shorte of Southwark Par., Surry Co., to Joh,. Lindford of Chas. Citty Co. (Ibid p. 26; 84). Thos. Moore wit. deed Wm. Richardson to John Richardson (Ibid, p. 568). 29 Sep 1672 Tho. More attorney of Wm. Wolward nonsuits Robert Lee dam. L.50 costs alias exec. ("Surry Records" III, p. 16). 3 Mar 1673 Judmt is granted Mr. Geo. Proctor agt. Wm. Newsum (he being security for ye appearance of Tho. Moore) for seaven hundred fivety & three pounds tobo & Caske wth. Costs ut in alias (Ibid., p. 51). 6 May 1673 Judgement granted Geo. Proctor against Thomas More Attorney of Capt. Wm. Wolward for payment 1213 Lbs. tobb. & Caske for three hogsheads tobb sent for England in Bendall by ye sd. Proctor & by ye order of sd. Wolward...with costs (Ibid, p. 26). 11 Aug 1673 Thomas Moore wit. prenupital gift George Moore to Thomas Carter and Magdalen, dau. of sd. George ("17th C. IOW" p. 567). 5 May 1674. Capt. Cha. Barham Late Shr. is discharged ye ordr. Capt. Geo. Watkin obteyned agt. him in Sept. Cort last, for ye non appearance of Tho. Moore Attorney of Capt. Wm. Woollward (by appearance of ye sd. Moore) (Ibid, p. 57). 7 Jul 1674. Judgmt. is granted the ExRs. of Capt. James Watkin deced. for paymt. of 200 lb. tobo & 5 shillings in Money agt. the estate of Capt. Wopolward in the Hands of Tho. Moore attorny of ye sd. Woolward with costs (Ibid, p. 57). 7 Sep 1675 Thomas Deacon revokes power of atty. to James Powell who was to collect due bills

FIRST GENERATION

from Thomas Moore and George Moore and others (Ibid., p. 573-4).

7 Jan 1678 Wm. Sherwood and Thos. Moore became sureties for the payment due the orphans of Peter Bagley, and John Litford, who married the relict of sd. Bagley... (Surry RB II p. 279; Davis, op. cit., p. 115). 4 Jan 1680 Tho. More stands bound for Jno. Ludfords due payment of the Orphans Estates of Patk. Bagley, dec'd. ("Surry Records" III p. 329).

30 Mar 1679 Thomas Moore witnessed a deed Richard Jordan, Sr., to John Jordan ("17th C. IOW", p. 581). Thomas Moore one of the appraisers of estate of Richard Briggs. Ca. 1689 Thomas Moore and Edward Champion with others appraised estate of William Evans ("IOW Wills" p. 30).

In about 1681 Thomas Moore, gent., and wife Eliz. sell to John Atkinson parcel of land pat. to Moore 6 June 1666 in Surry County, but since county was divided the said land lytheth in the county of Isle of Wight, upon Blackwater, 200 acres. Teste: John Davis, John Burnell ("17th C. IOW" p. 589).

15 Apr 1686 Thomas Moore wit. a deed John Britt and wife Catherine Britt to Edward Champion, all of Isle of Wight Co. (Surry Co. D & W Book 3; Hopkins, "Surry Deeds" p. 6). 2 Oct 1686 Thomas Moore wit. relinquishment of Right of Dower by Elizabeth Baldwen (Ibid., p. 8). 6 Mar 1688 Thos. Moore wit. deed George Branch to George Moore ("17th C. IOW" p. 599). 9 Aug 1688 Thos. Moore, Thos. Pardoe, William Evans wit. deed William Thorne to his wife Grace ("17th C. IOW" p. 598). 15 Dec 1692 Thomas Moore wit. deed Cornelius Seully to James Tullaugh ("17th C. IOW" p. 606). 2 Feb 1693/4 Thos Moore wit. will of Richard Pyland (Ibid, p. 621).

9 Feb 1693 Memo. Order of Wm. Chambers and Rosamond, his wife, to Thos. Moore for 750 ac. land Blackwater in Surry Co. Thomas Moore assigns the land to John Jones ("17th C. IOW" p. 617).

9 Dec 1693 Thos. More wit. power-of-attorney Philip Rayford to John Giles (Ibid, p. 613). 6 Oct 1694 Catherine Pierce appoints Thos. Moore atty to answer action against her by Matthew Strickland. 28 Sept. 1694 Wm. Archer appoints Thos. Moore atty (Ibid, p. 617). 4 Dec 1694 Thos. Moore was one of the appraisers for the estate of Richard Towles (Ibid, p. 618).

12 Sep. 1695. Thos. Moore wit. deed Silvestra Hill, widow and relict of Lt. Coll. Nicholas Hill to Lewis Burwell (Ibid., p. 623). 27 Mar 1696 Thos. Moore and Edward (X) Champion wit. power of atty Robert Braswell to wf. Susannah (Ibid, p. 627). 1 May 1696 Thos. More wit. deed John Crews to Thomas Newman (Ibid., p. 627). 7 Oct 1696 Thos. Moore wit. power of attorney Samuel Swann to Henry Baker (Ibid., p. 629).

He named his grandson Edward Champion's children and his brother George Moore, niece Magdalen Carter and Priscilla Champion in his will dated 28 Sept 1696 and rec. 9 Oct 1696 Isle of Wight Co., VA. Leg: Edward Champion, Jr. the land I bought of Edward Cobb; Orlando Champion the land on the west side of the Blackwater Swamp, part of a patent between John

FIRST GENERATION

Clarke and John Atkins; Edward Champion, Sr., the father of Orlando, Alice Champion, the daughter of Edward Champion,; Benjamin Champion the son of Edward; brother George Moore and Charles Chapman, tobacco in trust for my neice Magdalen Carter; the same amount for Priscilla Champion. Wife and bro. Exrs. Overseers; Charles Chapman and Mr. Carrell. D. Sept. 28, 1696. R. 9th of 10th mn., 1696. Wit: John Carrell, Richard Lewis, Charles Chapman. ("IOW Wills" p. 52-53).

ii. Elizabeth **Moore** < Champion ><Poole>[4]. Born, circa 1630 (?), in England. Died, after 1669 (?), in Isle of Wight Co, VA. She married, first, Edward **Champion**[5] in VA. She married, second, Joseph **Poole**[6].

Seventh grat-grandmother Ahf. 377.

She was the daughter of John Moore, Burgess for the Isle of Wight in 1640, and sister of Thomas Moore who married the widow of Samuel Eldredge (Surry Co., VA., W & D 1, p. 48). Thomas Moore named her son and his children in his will Sept. 26, 1696 probated 9 Oct 1696 (Ibid., v. 2 p. 371; "Southside I" p. 126-7). She was named in the will of her second husband, Joseph Poole, of the Upper Parish of Isle of Wight 18 Jan 1668 probated 3 May 1669, who named her son, Edward Champion, as contingent beneficiary. (See also D & W Book 2 p. 586, IOW).

SEE THE EDWARD CHAMPION FAMILY FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE.

2 iii. George **Moore**.

SECOND GENERATION

2. George[2] **Moore** (John <More, Moor>, 1)[7]. Born, circa 1632 (?). Died, 1710, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Occupation: Justice/Sheriff.

3 Dec. 1666 James Sampson receipts for legacy from George Moore, admr. to estate of Charles Bancroft, due me by marriage with Eliz. dau. of sd. Bancroft. Wit: John Bond, Nich. Hill ("17th Century IOW" p. 546).

12 May 1669 Virginia Land Grant to George Moore, 1400 acres on the 2nd swamp of the Blackwater, beginning at the mouth of a small branch on the said swamp at one of Capt. Wombrell's corner trees (Ibid, p. 689).

3 Jun 1669 Robert Flake sells to George Moore land on Blackwater adj. John Oliver and Thos. Wombell, part of 2700 ac. granted 20 Aug 1666. 9 Feb 1671 George Moore wit. power of atty Wm. Woolard to Thomas Moore (Ibid, p. 558, 563).

7 br. ye 4th. 1671. Georg More petitions Majr. Marriott to defer his testimony to next term since he cannot have anyone to attest their accuracy ("Surry Records v. I, part II, p. 388).

11 Aug 1673 George Moore in consideration of marriage between Thomas Carter and Magdalen dau. of sd. George Moore, gives to Thomas Carter in writing 400 acres of land out of my dividend of 1400 acres land on Blackwater Swamp. pat. to Moore 12 May 1669, Wit: Thos. Moore, Wm. Sherwood (Ibid., p. 568-9).

7 Sep 1675 Thomas Deacon cancels power of atty given to James Powell to collect debts owed by George Moore and Thomas Moore and others. 21 Dec 1678 The Isle of Wight Deed Book I notes that Francis Waynehouse, indentured servaant, does not wish to serve George Moore longer than 4 years ("17th C. IOW" p. 571-2, 581).

Lt. George Moore was listed as a Justice of the County Court for Isle of Wight in 1680, 1688, 1694,. He probably served continuously. (Ibid., p. 704).

9 Jul 1680 Lt. Col. James Powell and Lt. George Moore are appointed by Isle of Wight Court to meet representatives from Surry County and agree on plans for a new bridge. Lt. Geo. Moore was one of the justices presiding at a court held Isle of Wight 9 Jan 1681/2 (Surry RB III, p. 364). 5 July 1682. Judgmt is granted Mr. Geo. More agt Mrs. Mary Swann Admx of Estate of Thos. Swann Esqre. for L.8 Sterl. & one thousand twenty pounds of tobo & Caske wth. Costs ali (Ibid., p. 385). 7 Jul 1683. Lt. Co. James Powell and Lt. Geo. Moore to goe and see the bounds of Isle of Wight with this county processioned ("Surry Court Records Bk. 4 p. 407). 7 br. 7th 1686. Richard Andrews confesses judgement to Mr. Geo. Moore for five days work with costs als. ("Surry Court Records, Bk. 4, p. 532). 9ber 6th. 1686. Mr. Geo. Moore, attorney of Eliz., wife to Wm. Balden relinquishes dower in parcel of land sould by her husband to Thomas Ward and Henry Clarke (Ibid, p. 542). 6 Mar 1688 George Branch and Susannah, his wife, to George Moore 1300 acres of land Blackwater in I. O. W. Teste: Wm. Sherwood, Thos. Binns, Thos. Moore (bid., p. 590, 599). George Moore was sheriff of Isle of Wight County in 1693. 9 May 1694 Geo. Moore wit. a deed to Luke Haveild (Ibid, p. 615).

9 Aug. 1694 Eliz. Moore appoints her brother George Moore atty to assign

SECOND GENERATION

dower ("17th C. IOW" p. 616). This Elizabeth was probably his sister-in-law, since his own sister would have used her legal or married name in a court action. However, most authorities believe Thomas died in 1696. This would indicate he died about 1694.

10 Feb 1695 Geo. Moore appraised estate of John Collins, Jr., with others. 9 Aug 1698 Geo. Moore sat on a court in Isle of Wight regarding a petetion for liquor licenses (Ibid., p. 634). In 1696 he was named as a devisee and as an executor in the will of his brother Thomas/

15 Feb 1699 Henry Applewhaite, Sr. and Geo. Moore were appointed "Feofers in Court" for the disposing of Deeds for the town land according to the act of the Assembly at James City 16 Apl. 1691, now for 167 lbs tobacco sell to Wm. Smith, Sr., one-half acrees in the town of Newport--the 6th lot (Ibid., p. 649)..

17 Jul 1699 Geo. Moore was a surety for Capt. Henry Applewhaite. 18 Dec. 1700 Geo. Moore wit. a deed Thomas price to Thomas Jordan (Ibid, p. 639, 642). He was 78 when he made his will Nov. 30, 1710.

He married **Unknown** Woman in Isle of Wight Co, VA. Children:

i. Magdalen[3] **Moore**. Born, circa 1743, in Isle of Wight Co, VA. She married Thomas **Carter**, circa 1663, in Isle of Wight Co, VA.

11 Aug. 1673. George Moore in consideration of a marriage between Thomas Carter and Magdalen dau. of sd. George Moore, 400 acres on Blackwater Swamp ("17th C. IOW" p. 568-9).

In 1696, as Magdalen Carter she was named to receive tobacco in trust in the will of her uncle Thomas Moore ("IOW Wills" p. 652-3).

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]John Bennett Boddie, Southside Virginia Families, Vol. 1, (Redwood City, CA, Pacific Coast, Publ. 1956), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 126 & John Bennett Boddie, 17th Century Isle-of-Wight-Co VA., (Chicago, Chicago Law Prin, 1938), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al.

[2]Boddie "Southside I" p.126.

[3]Ibid. p. 126 & "17th C. IOW" p. 589.

[4]John Bennett Boddie, Southside Virginia Families, (Redwood City, CA., Pacific Coast Pu, 1956). 2 v, in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. I, p. 126-7 & "Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight", p. 10.

[5]Boddie "Southside I" p. 127.

[6]"Wills and Admin. Isle of Wight", p. 10.

[7]Boddie "Southside I" p. 126.

Prepared by: Walter Orien Holliman Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 26

THE PETITE FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Francis[1] Petite <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>[1]. Born, circa 1643, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, before 1692 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 1020.

The first identified Petite ancestor. It is probable that this family is of French extraction, since the French pronunciation of the word "Petite" would explain the myriad spellings encountered in church and official records, which include Puttee, Puteet, Potee, Pottee, Poteet, Pettite, Pettee, etc. It is also possible that they are French Hugenots, followers of Calvin who fled France because of persecution by the Catholic King.

Francis was in Baltimore County, MD., by 3 Jan 1667/8. A Bastian Petite sailed from London to St. Christophers aboard the "Amite,", George Downes, Master 13 Oct. 1635. There was a John Poteete who claimed 50 ac. Charles River Co., VA., 13 Aug. 1639, N. upon Allen's Creek, etc., adj. land of John Chew. (VA. P. B. 1, part 2, page 665 per "Cavaliers" p. 113). A Thomas Petit immigrated to Maryland in 1642 with wife (Lib. ABH fol. 60 and fol. 25, Md Hall of Records), and a Thomas Petite migrated to Maryland 1645 with wife and daughter Catherine [Katherine] (Lib. ABH f.11, Lib.2 f.516, 430, 539, MdHR; "Immigrants" p. 359). Either or both may be related to a Bastian Petite who migrated from London to St. Christopher in the Caribbean on board the "Amite", George Downs, Master, 13 Oct 1635 (Hotten "Immigrants" p. 135). A possible relative is a Thomas Peteate found in St. Marys Co. Maryland in 1657 (Libre 1, folio 67 and in 1661 Libre 1, folio 143, MdHR).

3 Jan 1667/8 Francis purchased 80 acres N. sd. Patapisco River, adj. William Clapham's land and formerly granted to Ball, from Richard and Mary Ball. Wit: James Frysby , Warnar Sudall (Baltimore Co., MD IR#PP p. 339, MdHR). This was probably the "Gunworth" tract of 81 acres per the original survey for Walter Dixon which was later held by Francis Petite. ("Baltimore Families", p. 513).

Per Jane Baldwin, The Maryland Calendar of Wills, Vol. I, p. 10, 81, the Will of John Carroway of Baltimore Co. MD. left personalty to Francis Peteet, Eliza. Bowlin, and the son of James Bowlin. Exrs. John Bowlin, Wm. Emmett. 30 June 1673/8 May 1674. It was then common to make bequests to the son-in-law, rather than to a married daughter, so Mary may have been a Carroway.

Of the children named, only Susannah is definetely his daughter, but the others are "probable" per Barnes in "Balt. Families" p. 513. Barnes gives his sources as Baltimore Co. Court Proceedings Lib. F#1 p. 304; "Baltimore Co. Records 1668-9," Maryland History Magazine vol. 25 (1930), p. 252-262; "Maryland Rent Rolls, Baltimore and A. A. Co. 1700-7 and 1705-24," p. 91-2.

He married Mary < Carroway ?>[2], circa 1662 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD[3]. Born, circa 1646 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, before 1692 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

FIRST GENERATION

Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 1011.

She may have later married Chas. or Michael Hastings before 1688 ("Balt. Co. Families," p. 513). The will of John Carraway 1673/4 may indicate that she was a daughter or sister. Since she named one of her sons John Eptet, that could also be her maiden name. Children:

2 i. Francis[2] **Petite** <Potee>.

3 ii. Lewis **Petite**.

4 iii. Peter **Petite** <Puttee>.

iv. Susanna **Petite**[4]. Born, circa 1672. Died, Mar 1692, in Baltimore Co., MD.

She was a ward of Benjamin Stanley, and in 1692 Anthony Johnson petitioned for guardianship. She died under suspicious circumstances, and in March 1692 Anthony Johnson's wife was tried for murder, and he was tried later (Balt. Co. Court Proceedings, Lib. F#1 p. 304, 347, 411; Barnes, "Baltimore Families," p. 513).

5 v. John Eptet **Petite** <Poteete>.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Francis[2] **Petite** <Potee> (Francis <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>, 1)[5]. Born, circa 1664 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, circa 1709, in Baltimore Co., MD. Prob of Est: 3 Aug 1709, in Baltimore Co., MD.

The will of Francis Pottee, Baltimore Co., MD dated 3 June 1707/3 Aug 1709. Daughter Mary, personalty at age 16, brother John. Wife Lucy, residue of estate, to pass to dau. Mary at death of wife. Exrs.: Wife and brother Lewis Puttee. Test: Henry Danahill, Edward Hancox. ("MD Cal. of Wills" v. 3 p. 145: 2-12.141). Lucy made bond as Administratrix 4 August 1709. John Deaver and John Webster inventoried the estate valued at L.76.12.8. His three brothers refused to sign the inventory. The estate was administered by Lucy "now the wife of John Swinyard," 8 Oct. 1712 (A. A. Co. Lib. 1 p. 354; Nalt. Co. Admin. Bonds L. 2 p. 42; Balt. Cop. Inv. Lib.1 p. 354; "MCOW" v. 3 p. 145; "Balt. Families" p. 513).

He married Lucy **Unknown** surname, circa 1688 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1666 (?).

She remarried a John Swinyard who died by 8 Oct 1712. He helped in the administration of Francis Poteet's estate. Children:

i. Mary[3] **Petite** <Poteet>. Born, circa 1692 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[6] George **Ogg** Jr, son of George **Ogg** and Elizabeth **Unknown** Surname, 22 Aug 1722, in St. Paul's Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

Barnes believes she is the Mary who m. George Ogg ("Balt. Families", p. 513).

3. Lewis[2] **Petite** (Francis <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>, 1)[7]. Born, circa 1666 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD.

He is known to be a brother of Francis, b. 1664. On 2 Nov. 1726 with his wife conveyed part of "Levi's Tribe", "Green's Chance" and "Choice Tripass" to Thomas Cole, lands inherited from Jane Boone, his wife's grandmother. (Balt. Co. Land Records Lib. IS#H p. 290; Typescript, "St. John's Parish Records, MD Hist. Soc., Baltimore; "Baltimore Families" p. 513").

He married an unknown woman. Children:

i. Rebecca[3] **Petite**[3]. Born, 9 Oct 1722, in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.
ii. Ann **Petite**. Born, 5 Oct 1727, in Baltimore Co., MD[3]. Died in Baltimore Co., MD.

4. Peter[2] **Petite** <Puttee> (Francis <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>, 1)[8]. Born, circa

SECOND GENERATION

1668 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1740, in Baltimore Co., MD[9].
Seventh great-grandfather Ahf. 510.
Peter is believed to be the son of Francis and is known to be the brother of Francis, Lewis and John.
15 Jul 1737 John Baker conv. 200 ac. "Preston's Luck" to Rebecca, w. of Peter Potee. (MD Land Records Lib. IS # IK p. 516 MdHR).
The will of Peter Petite dated 5 Oct 1733, proved 2 Apr 1740, named wife Rebecca, children Lewis, Catherine Miles, Rebecca Fovy, Ann Whiteaker, Sarah Preston, Mary, Elizabeth; each 5p. and 1 slave. Wife Rebecca, residue of estate. Test: Thomas Bond, Lewis Puttee, John Bond. (Balt. Co. Wills L. 2 p. 80, MdHR; "MD Cal. of Wills" v. 8, p. 75, 131; Balt. Co. Debt Book 1750, p. 8, 106 Calvert Papers, Md Hist. Soc., Baltimore. "Balt. Families" p. 513-4).

He married Rebecca < **Baker** ?>[10], circa 1690, in Baltimore Co., MD[11]. Born, circa 1670 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1755, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Seventh great-grandmother Ahf. 511.
It is possible that her father was John Baker who conveyed 200 acres "Preston's Luck" to Rebecca, wife of Peter Potee, on 15 July 1737. In 1750 she still owned it. Her will, dated 29 May 1742, was proved 28 Mar. 1755 in Baltimore Co. MD., and named her children Lewis, Catherine Miles, Rebecca Foy, Ann Pike, Sarah Preston, Mary Clark (or Chalk),, and Elizabeth. (Robert W. Barnes, "Balt. Families" p. 513). Children:

6 i. Rebecca[3] **Petite** <Puttee>.
7 ii. Sarah **Petite** <Puttee>.
8 iii. Lewis **Petite** <Puttee>.
iv. Ann **Petite** <Puttee>[12]. Born, circa 1704 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1751 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[13], first, Abraham **Whitaker** <Wittacre>[14], son of John **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> <Whitacre> <Whittacar> and Catherine **Unknown** surname, 15 Jul 1725 (?), in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD. She married, second, William **Pike**, 1 Sep 1741, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Sixth great-grandmother Ahf. 255.
Widowed by the death of Abraham Whitaker, she posted administrators bond with Benjamin Norris and John Chocke Dec. 31, 1739. She and her new husband William Pike administered the estate on 7 Sep. 1741. She was named as Ann Whitaker in her father's will, and as Ann Pike in her mother's will. There are no baptismal records for her children Isaac and Ann but they were named as orphans in the guardian bond of William Pike August 1743 (Balt. Co. Admin. Accounts 1743-56, p. 8-9; "Whitakers" p. 179).
For continuation of this family see the Abraham Whitaker Family.
9 v. Catherine **Petite** <Puttee>.
vi. Mary **Petite** <Puttee>. Born, circa 1708 (?), in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD. She married Unknown **Chalk**.
10 vii. Elizabeth **Petite** <Puttee>.

5. John Eptet[2] **Petite** <Poteete> (Francis <Puttee, Potee, Poteet>, 1)[15]. Born, circa 1674, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 5 Mar 1719/0, in Baltimore Co.,

SECOND GENERATION

MD.

He is known to have been a brother of Francis and Lewis, and is believed to be a son of Francis. He was named in the 1709 will of his brother Francis. He died by 1721 when admin. bond on his estate was posted by widow Elizabeth with James Durham and Joseph Elledge. His widow's new husband John Powell assisted in administering his estate. In Aug. and Nov. 1723 his heirs were named in court proceedings (Balt. Co. Admin. Bonds, Lib. 2 p. 443; Balt. Co. Court Proc. Lib. IS#TW#2 p. 427; Ibid, Lib. IS#TW#3 p. 89-92, 131; "Balt. Families" p. 513).

He married Elizabeth **Unknown** surname. Born, circa 1676 (?).

With her 2nd husband, John Powell, she administered the estate of John Poteet ("Balt. Families" p. 531). Children:

i. John Eptet[3] **Petite** <Poteete> Jr.[16]. Born, circa 1710 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. He married[17] Ann **Noble** McComas[18], 20 Apr 1762, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD.

In 1734 John and his wife Ann conveyed 179 acres in Harford County, MD. to Thomas Miles. In 1750 they owned 100 acres "Bears Range" and 100 acres "Good Luck." They conveyed 30 acres on 9 Mar. 1732 to neice Mary, daughter of John and Rebecca Everett.

The executor of his estate was William Noble who married his widow. (Court Proceed. HWS #9 p. 107; Land Records Lib. IS#L p. 337 and HWS#M p. 53 MdHR; Baltimore Co. Debt Book 1750, p 39, Calvert Papers, Md. Hist. Soc., Baltimore).

11 ii. Rebecca **Petite** <Rebeckah>.

iii. Susan **Petite** <Potee>. Born, 8 Feb 1714/5, in Baltimore Co., MD[19].

iv. Abraham **Petite** <Poteete>. Christened, 20 Jun 1715, in Baltimore Co., MD[20].

THIRD GENERATION

6. Rebecca[3] **Petite** <Puttee> (Peter <Puttee>, 4)[21]. Born, circa 1698 (?), in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD. The will of Rebecca Potee indicates her dau. Rebecca Potee married a Foy. (Baltimore Co. Wills Lib. 2 p. 80, MdHR;"Baltimore Co. Families" p. 227. Land Records indicate a Thomas Foy married a Rebecca (?) who released dower in sale of land Nov. 1748, 100 ac. "Tracey's Park" to Geo. Haile; had issue son John (Land Records TR#C p. 166, St. John's Parish Register p. 31; "Balt. Families" p. 227).

She married Thomas **Foy**, 18 Jan 1725/6, in St.John's Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[3]. Born, circa 1696 (?).

In Nov. 1748 conv. 100 ac. "Tracey's Park to George Haile" (Balt. Land Records TR#C p. 166; "Baltimore Families" p. 227). Children:

i. John[4] **Foy**. Born, 18 Jan 1725/6, in Baltimore Co., MD.

7. Sarah[3] **Petite** <Puttee> (Peter <Puttee>, 4)[22]. Born, circa 1700 (?), in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

She married[23] James **Preston** Jr[24], son of James **Preston** and Sarah **Scott**, 1733, in St.John's Parish, Balt. Co. MD[3]. Born, 25 Mar 1713 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1766, in Baltimore Co., MD.

In 1750 he owned 150 ac, part of ""Dennis' Choice", 100 ac. "Preston's Chance", 100 ac. "The Vineyard" and 25 ac. part of "Andrew's Addition." His will 17 Sept 1766-13 Oct 1766. Children:

i. Sarah[4] **Preston**. Born, 24 Feb 1733/4, in Baltimore Co., MD. She married Aquila **McComas**[25], son of Alexander **McComas** and Hannah **Whitaker**, 2 Jan 1752.
ii. James **Preston**. Born, 25 Sep 1735, in Baltimore Co., MD.
iii. Elizabeth **Preston**. Born, 15 Oct 1739, in Baltimore Co., MD.
iv. Hannah **Preston**. Born, 4 Feb 1740/1, in Baltimore Co., MD.
v. Ann **Preston**. Born, 4 Sep 1744, in Baltimore Co., MD.

8. Lewis[3] **Petite** <Puttee> (Peter <Puttee>, 4)[26]. Born, circa 1702 (?), in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

This relative is somewhat shaky, and it has not really been proved that this Lewis married both women, or that the Lewis who d. in 1779 is the son of this father. It is believed this Lewis Petite married first Catherine Green, and later married Sarah Meadows. His children are here assigned to his first wife, but may belong to either or both.

In 1750 Lewis Poteet owned 125 acres "Bond's Last Shift" and 200 acres "Burr" ("Baltimore Co. Families" p. 514). 2 Dec 1754 a Lewis Potee married

THIRD GENERATION

Sarah Meadows in St. John's Par., Balt. Co., MD. (St. Johns Parish Reg.). His will in Baltimore Co. 1 Apr 1772/7 Aug 1779 named dtrs. Rebeckah Pollard, Ann Puttee, Mary Cavener, Catharine Whitacre, Elizabeth James, Martha Norris, Frances Puttee & the children of my daughter Nancy Weir; son Peter Puttee - tract 100 ac. inc. dwelling plantation part of "Bin" after mother's death, rem. 100 ac. of "Bin, tract 125 ac. "Bond's Last Shift, Wife Sarah Puttee. Son Peter Puttee (under 21). Grandsons Francis and Isaac, sons of dtr. Frances Puttee. Ex: Jacob Bond. Wit: William Cuthbarn, Jacob Bond Junr., Jacob Bond ("Harford Wills" p. 62).

He married[27], first, Catherine **Green**[4], daughter of Matthew **Green** and Mary **Durham**, 12 Jun 1722, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1704, in Baltimore Co., MD.

She was the daughter and co-heir of Matthew Green, and the grandaughter of Jane Boone. She and her co-heir brother Michael conveyed part of "Levi's Tribe", "Green's Choice" and "Choice Tripass" to Thomas Cole on 2 Nov. 1726 (Barnes, "Baltimore Co. Families" p. 513). Children:

i. Rebeckah[4] **Petite**[28]. Born, 9 Oct 1722, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD. She married Unknown **Pollard**.
A Rebeccah Poteet was tried for bastardy and named a Thomas Norris as the father in Nov. 1756 ("Balt. Families", p. 514).

ii. Ann **Petite**[28]. Born, 5 Oct 1727, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD. She married[29] Abraham Isaac **Whitaker**, son of Isaac **Whitaker** and Sarah **Unknown** surname, 15 Dec 1757, in St. Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

12 iii. Catherine **Petite** <Potee>.

iv. Mary **Petite**. She married Unknown **Cavener**.

v. Elizabeth **Petite**. She married Unknown **James**.

vi. Martha **Petite**.

13 vii. Frances **Petite**.

viii. Sarah **Petite**. She married Unknown **Weir**.

ix. Peter **Petite**. Born, after 1751, in Baltimore Co., MD.
The will of his father 1 Apr. 1772-7 Aug 1779 To son Peter Puttee, under 21, tract 100 ac. inc. dwelling plantation part of "Bin" after mother's death, rem. 100 ac. of Bin, tract 125 ac. "Bonds Last Shift". (Harford Co. WB AJ-2 p. 508; "Harford Wills" p. 62).

He married[30], second, Sarah **Meadows**, 2 Dec 1754, in Baltimore, MD.

9. Catherine[3] **Petite** <Puttee> (Peter <Puttee>, 4)[31]. Born, circa 1706 (?), in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

She was married prior to 18 Aug 1719. In 1733 and 1734 she signed deeds with her husband.

She married Thomas **Miles**[32], son of John **Miles** Jr. and **Unknown** Woman, before 1720 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD[33]. Born, circa 1696, in Baltimore Co., MD.

THIRD GENERATION

In March 1718 Thomas Miles purchased 200 ac. "Tower Hill" from Charles Simmons and w. Hannah; in 1718 was named by Sarah Litton as the father of her children; in Aug. 1733 as son and devisee of John Miles of Balto. Co., dec'd, he conv. property to John Miles widow Mary, and then to John Miles Youngblood, mentioning a tract "Miles" which the late John Miles had given to Mary. His wife Catherine signed the deed. In Aug 1734 he and Catherine conv. 100 ac. "Tower Hill" and 40 ac. "Mile's Enlargement" to William Bond ("Balt. Families" p. 448). Children:

i. John[4] **Miles**[32]. Born, 9 Feb 1718/9, in Baltimore Co., MD.
ii. Thomas **Miles**[32]. Born, 18 Aug 1719, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 1770, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Probably the Thomas Miles who m. Margaret, dau. of Ulick Burke, and mother of Eliz. Taylor 11 Oct 1744. He may be the Thomas who was indicted for bastardry June 1744.
Admin. Bond by admx. Margaret Miles w/ Aquilla Thompson and Wm. Robinson. Est. admin. by Margaret Miles 28 June 1770. He left 8 unidentified children.
iii. Peter **Miles**[32]. Born, 28 Feb 1720/1, in Baltimore Co., MD. He married[32] Elinor **McComas**, daughter of William **McComas**, before 1750, in Baltimore Co., MD.
iv. Isaac **Miles**. Born, 1 Feb 1722/3, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, 2 Nov 1754. He married Ann **Preston**, 28 Oct 1742, in Baltimore Co., MD.
Admin. Bond issue 2 Nov 1754 by Ann Miles with James Preston. Est. admin. by Ann Miles 25 Jul 1758.

10. Elizabeth[3] **Petite** <Puttee> (Peter <Puttee>, 4)[34]. Born, circa 1710 (?), in St.Johns Parish, Baltimore Co., MD.

She married[35] Charles **Simmons**[36], son of Charles **Simmons** <Seemons, Symonds> and Hannah **Unknown** Surname, 19 Oct 1742, in St.John's Parish, Baltimore Co., MD[37]. Born, circa 1708 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. Children:

i. John[4] **Simmons**. Born, Sep 1744, in Baltimore Co., MD.
ii. Charles **Simmons**. Born, 3 Aug 1746, in Baltimore Co., MD.

11. Rebecca[3] **Petite** <Rebeckah> (John Eptet <Poteete>, 5)[38]. Born, 9 Oct 1712, in Baltimore Co., MD. Died, circa 1738, in Baltimore Co., MD.

She married[39] John **Everett**, 31 Oct 1728, in St. John's Par., Baltimore Co., MD. Born, circa 1712 (?).
For details of his father, Richard Everett, see "Baltimore County Families" p. 210. In 1750 he owned 104 ac. "Casken's Lot" which was conv. to John Everett Aug 1754; his will, 10 Mar 1758, named wife Comfort, son John and dau. Mary, wife of Francis Norrington. Children:

i. John[4] **Everett**. Born, circa 1728, in Baltimore Co., MD.
ii. Rebecca **Everett**. Born, 29 Sep 1729, in Baltimore Co., m. Died, 4 Nov 1739, in Baltimore Co., MD.

THIRD GENERATION

iii. Mary **Everett**. Born, before 1732, in Baltimore Co., MD. She married[40] Francis **Norrington**.

FOURTH GENERATION

12. Catherine[4] **Petite** <Potee> (Lewis <Puttee>, 8)[41]. Born, circa 1730, in MD.
Her father was Lewis Puttee of Balt. Co., MD, whose will 1 Apr. 1772 - 7 Aug. 1779 named his daughters Rebeckah Pollard, Ann Puttee, Mary Cavener, Catharine Whitaker, Elizabeth James, Martha Norris, Frances Puttee, and the children of my dau. Sarah Weir. Son Peter Petite - tract 100 ac. inc. dwelling plantation, part of "Bin", tract 125 ac. "Bond's Last Shift". Wife Sarah. Son Peter (under 21). Grandsons Francis and Isaac, sons of dau. Frances Puttee. Ex. Jacob Bond. Wit: Wm. Cuthbarn, Jacob Bond, Sr., Jacob Bond, Jr. (Harford Co., Wills AJ-2 p. p. 508;"Harford Wills" p. 62).

She married[42] James **Whitaker**[43], son of Charles **Whitaker** <Whiteaker> and Mary **Unknown** Kimble, 25 Aug 1763, in St. John's Par, Balt. Co., MD. Born, 22 Dec 1726, in Baltimore Co., MD[44]. Died, circa 1789, in Allegheny Co., PA.
In 1749 he patented 50 ac. "Whitaker's Chance" on the south side of Deer Creek (T. I. 4, p. 167) and in 1750 he owned 50 ac. "Stony Baker." ("Balt. Families" p. 684-5). In 1751 he sold "Whitaker's Chance" to Edmund Bull for L.7 Pa. money. On 2 May 1761 he purchased one third of a tract called "Bim" between Bynum's Run and Winter's Run. (B # I p. 109) It is not known when he moved to Allegany Co., Pa., but by his death he had accumulated quite an estate of land, sawmill, slaves and livestock. ("Whitaker Family" p. 176). Children:

i. Charlotte[5] **Whitaker**[41]. Born, 1765, in MD.
ii. Elizabeth **Whitaker**[41]. Born, 1776, in MD.
iii. Abraham **Whitaker**[45]. Born, 1780, in MD.
iv. James **Whitaker**[41]. Born, circa 1782, in MD.
v. Daniel **Whitaker**[41]. Born, circa 1784, in MD.

13. Frances[4] **Petite** (Lewis <Puttee>, 8).

She married an unknown man. Children:

i. Francis[5] **Unknown**.
ii. Isaac **Unknown**.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Maryland Historical Society, St.John/ St.George Parish Registers, (n.p, Family Line, Publ., n. d.), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al., Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 513, Church of Christ of LatterDaySaints, LDS Ancestral File Numbers: 93D8-6V.

[2]Church of LDS AFN: 93D8-72.

[3]"St. John Parish Reg.",.

[4]"Baltimore Families", p. 513.

[5]Ibid. p. 513 Church of LDS AFN: 93D8-87.

[6]St. Paul's Par. Reg., p. 155. MHS.

[7]"Baltimore Families", p. 513 Church of LDS AFN: 93D8-9D.

[8]"St. John Parish Reg.", Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-CB. James A. McGruderr, Jr., Index of Colonial Maryland Wills 1634-1777, (Baltimore;, Geneal. Publ. Co, 1986), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 388. Livre 22, f. 160, Balt. Co. MD. Will.

[9]Will 5 Oct 1733 Proved 2 Apr 1740 p.513-4.

[10]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-DH. "Baltimore Families", p.513-4. "Maryland Wills" p. 388. L. 30, f. 445 Balt. Co. MD.

[11]"St. John Parish Reg.", and LDS AFN 93D5-CB.

[12]"Baltimore Families", p. 684-5. "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 219. Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-0F & Beaumont B. **Whitaker**, Maryland History Magazine No.79 V 2,p.165-182, "The Whitaker, Family of Balt., Co.MD", in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 179.

[13]St. John & St. Geo Parish Records, p. 19, MHS.

[14]"Baltimore Families",, p.684-5. Church of LDS AFN: 93D4-29. "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 19.& "Whitaker Family", p. 179.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[15]Church of LDS AFN: "St. John Parish Reg.", p. 10. "Baltimore Families",.

[16]"Baltimore Families",, p.514.

[17]St. John & St. Geo. Parish Register p. 223.

[18]"Baltimore Families", p.514.

[19]"St. John Parish Reg.", p.10.

[20]Ibid. p. 10.

[21]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-FN.

[22]Ibid. 93D5-GT.

[23]"Baltimore Families", p. 513-4.

[24]Ibid. p. 518-9.

[25]"Whitaker Family", p. 174.

[26]Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-H1. Maryland Marriages 1634-1777 p. 142.

[27]"Maryland Marriages" p. 142.

[28]"Baltimore Families",.

[29]Balt. Co., MB 2 p. 19; "MD Marriages" p. 193.

[30]St. Johns Parish Register, Baltimore Co., MD.

[31]"Baltimore Families", p. 513-4 Church of LDS AFN: 93D5-44,.

[32]"Baltimore Families", p. 448.

[33]Before 18 Aug 1719 per "Baltimore Co. Families" p. 514, 448.

[34]"Baltimore Families", p. 513-4. "St. John Parish Reg.", p.133 shows an Eliz. m. Aquila Scott 13 Oct. 1743.

[35]St. John & St. Geo Par. Register p. 124 & 144, MHS.

[36]"Baltimore Families", p. 580.

[37]"St. John Parish Reg.", pp 124, 144.

[38]Ibid. & "Baltimore Families", p. 513.

[39]St. John & St. Geo. Parish Register, p. 67.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[40]"Baltimore Families", p. 210-1.

[41]"Whitaker Family", p. 176.

[42]"St. John Parish Reg.", p. 225. MHS.

[43]Ibid. "Baltimore Families", p. 684-5 & "Whitaker Family", p. 176.

[44]St. George's Parish Register p. 239.

[45]"Whitaker Family",.

9 Aug 97

CHAPTER 27

THE EDWARDS FAMILY

Descendants of William Edwards

Generation One

1. William[1] Edwards[1] was born circa 1580 in England;[2] he married an unknown person circa 1600 in England; he died in 1624 in James City, VA.[2]

Tenth great-grandfather Ahf. 2,672. It is not known when William Edwards came to Virginia, but he was mentioned as among the dead in 1624, James City Co., VA.[2,3]

Children of William[1] Edwards include:

\+ 2 i. William[2] Edwards (Jr.), born 1615 in England; married Dorothy (--?--).

Generation Two

2. William[2] Edwards (Jr.)[2] (William[1]) was born in 1615 in England According to a deposition in Surry, he was 43 years old in 1658;[2] he married Dorothy (--?--) circa 1629 in VA;[4] he died circa 1673 in Surry, VA, Court records indicate that his son took over as Clerk of Court about 1673, and that is probably when he died.[2]

Ninth Great Grand Father, Ahf. 1,336.[2] In 1644 William Edwards was mentioned as a merchant in VA as per deed to Nathaniel Sylvester, merchant.[5] In 1648 in James City, VA, William Edwards and Rice Davis patented 1080 ac. Sunken Marsh, James City Co. opposite Dancing Point. Among the headrights was Dorothy, Edwards wife.[5] In 1653 in Surry, VA, Edwards became County Court Clerk for Surry, a position he held until his death in 1673, at which time the office passed to his son.[6] In 1652/53 in Surry, VA, he was a Burgess from Surry County and was also Justice of the Peace.[5] On 21 Mar 1653 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards wit. receipt Robert Dingby of Bristol, mariner, to Wm. Batt.[7] On 9 Apr 1653 in Surry, VA, he was attorney for sale from Wm. Corker to Water (sic) Chiles, merchant, 2 man servants and 4 cows.[8,9] On 10 Jul 1653 in Surry, VA, William Edwards became a county commissioner.[10,11] On 3 Oct 1653 in Surry, VA, Mr. Wm. Edwards wit. deed Hurleson to Jno. Price.[12,13] In 1657 in Surry, VA, Edwards obtained a new grant for the 490 ac opposite to Jamestown and afterward took a new grant for 720 ac land on Sunken Marsh.[5] Between 10 Feb 1657 and 3 May 1658 in Surry, VA, William Gray wit. contract Thomas Warren of Gray's Cr. to Thomas Rennells of Martin Brandon in Charles City Co.[14] On 25 Jan 1658/59 in Surry, VA, William Edwards deposed that he was age 43 or thereabouts in a matter between Sir. Wm. Berkeley and one Harris. This would indicate he was born about 1615.[15,16,5] On 6 Apr 1659 in Surry, VA, Bond of Nath. Sylvester, merchant, to Wm. Edwards. On back Edwards assigns to Abra. Shears, merchant. Sir William Berkeley, Knight, discharges Wm. Edwards from a bond of 10,000 pounds tobacco. Mr. Edwards owes two accounts to estate of Jno. Zaines.[17,18] On 20 Apr 1660 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards deeded to Samuel Plawe (Plowe) 350 ac. Sunken Marsh near Sunken Marsh Mill formerly pat. by Thos. Binnes for £20.11. Rec. 1 May 1660.[19,20] On 18 Dec 1662 in Surry, VA, Jno. Leeke

deeded chattels to Thomas Woodhouse, and in exchange Woodhouse cleared Leek's debt of 2,795 lbs. tobacco and caskes owed William Edwards. Rec. 20 Feb 1663.[21]

Children of William[2] Edwards (Jr.) and Dorothy (--?--) were as follows:

\+ 3 i. William[3] Edwards (III), born circa 1631 in Charles River, VA; married Anne Manfeild.

4 ii. John Edwards was born circa 1633 in James City, VA.

5 iii. Thomas Edwards[22] was born circa 1635 in James City, VA.

There was an indentured servant by the name of Thomas Edwards whose master was Roger Williams who was ordered to serve an extra year on his indenture, and was ordered to be flogged with 20 lashes 7 July 1674 (Surry Records III, p. 62). It is doubtful if this is the same person, since the father of our Thomas was well-to-do.[22]

Generation Three

3. William[3] Edwards (III)[23] (William[2], William[1]) was born circa 1631 in Charles River, VA;[23] he married Anne Manfeild, daughter of Unknown Manfeild and (--?--) (--?--), after 1671 in Surry, VA, Some genealogists believe her father was George Mansfield. An article in "Genealogies of Virginia Families (from Tyler's Quarterly)," states that William Edwards of the third generation "married Ann Mansfield, dau. of George Mansfield, and died in 1698." A footnote references the will of George Mansfield, 1670, "Virginia Magazine", vol. XI, p. 311, which is abstracted here in the George Mansfield entry. It is more likely that she was his sister, who first married Francis Sumner;[5] William Edwards died in 1698 in Surry, VA, Following his death the Surry Court ordered his property appraised.[23]

Eighth great-grandfather Ahf. 668. "William was clerk of the General Court in 1688 and in 1694 was clerk of the Surry court and the Council of the Colony. He resided mostly at Jamestown, where he had a lot near the tower and another near Orchard run." A map of Jamestown, or, as it was then known as "James Citty," compiled by Samuel H. Younge shows that William Edwards, Sr., owned a long but fairly narrow tract which fronted on the James River near the old tower, adjacent to the later confederate fort, and near John Howard. Boddie, in "Surry Families" describes the Clerk of County Court post as "very lucrative". It is difficult to sort out which William, grandfather, father, son, and grandson, bought which land, although they all held it in their turn. None of them used the suffix of "Jr." etc., on their records. The later deeds of this William may be listed under his son.[23] In 1670 in Surry, VA, William Edwards was involved in a dispute over a horse which entertained the court for some time. Martin Johnson deposed that he heard Wm. Hare say that Mr. Edwards horse had used his field and that he would shoot him, afterwards saying that he had shot the horse. Thomas Laine testified to a conversation where defendant said he would put a triple load of shot to shoot the horse, because he had no dog to set on him. Joh. Pryse also testified that he heard Mary Hare say that Willia. shott at Mr. Edwards his horse & ye report of ye

gun made ye horse fall down. John Kindred, testified that the defendant told him the horse had stabbed itself on a stake in falling.[24,25] On 22 Apr 1671 in Surry, VA, William Edwards on a panel to inquire into death of a man whose body was found at Mr. Thompson's landing.[26,27] In 1673 in Surry, VA, William Edwards, the third of that name, succeeded his father as County Court Clerk, a very lucrative position, which he held until his death in 1698.[28] In 1677 in Surry, VA, William Edwards bought a sword from Robert Barham, and was paid for service to the county. At the time there were 930 tithables in the county.[29,30] On 31 May 1678 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards wit. lease Andrew Robinson to John Clay.[31,32] On 4 Mar 1683/84 in Surry, VA, The case between Madam Mary Swann and Ca. Digby, on his request with the Consent of Wm. Edwards the said Swanns attorney is referred to the next court. Same date, Mr. Fra. Mason & Mr. Wm. Edwards enter themselves security for Mr. Robert Ruffins due performance of his Sheriff's place. The widow Swann was his sister-in-law.[33] On 20 Apr 1684 in Surry, VA, Edward Pettway patented 480 ac. W. sd Green Swamp adj. William Edwards and others.[34,35] On 20 Apr 1684 in Surry, VA, Samll. Plaw patented 240 ac. both sds Pigeon Swamp adj. Wm. Edwards, Mr. Pettaway.[36,37] On 7 Jul 1685 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards atty of Grace Barker, wife of Jno. Barker acknowledges deed of sale of land to Jethro Barker. 13 Aug. 1685. William Edwards is security for Robert Randall. 9ber 11th., 1686. Attachment against Wm. Edwards ase (assignee?) of Wm. Leigh obtained last court against the estate of Geo. Lovelady not being executed is continued.[38] In 1688 in Surry, VA, William Edwards was clerk of the General Court.[5] On 18 Apr 1690 in Surry, VA, William Edwards patented 736 ac. Jas. City Co. formerly granted to Hen. Hartwell but abandoned. Due for importation of 16 persons. Rec. 21 Apr 1690 Also to Mr. Wm. Edwards, 73 1/ 2 ac. Jas. City...Jos. Copeland...James River... Nath'l Bacon, to and up river. Importation of Jno. Roberts. This 736 acre tract was abandoned by Edwards and regranted to a Henry Duke in 1693.[39,40] On 20 Oct 1691 in Surry, VA, Mr. Wm. Edwards claimed head rights for transportation of Rich. Holman and others, 410 ac. Surry Co.[41,42] On 20 Oct 1691 in Surry, VA, Mr. William Edwards patented 750 ac. beg. E sd of River adj. George Jordan; to swamp...to plantation where Capt. Thomas Flood did live, &c. 150 ac. part of a grant to Col. John Flood & by Thomas Flood his lawful heir, sold to Ralph Creed, & by David Andrews and wf. Mary by will from Creed, who sold to Edwards; which 150 ac., with remaining 600 ac. was granted to sd. Creed 14 Mar. 1666, 600 ac. being deserted is now granted by order &c. Imp. of 12 persons; Jno. Smith, Edw. Andrews, Addam Armstrong, Samll. Carrid, Eliazer Taylor, 7 negroes; Antho., Cobarro, Kebo, Doll, Robin, Kate and Mingo.[43,44] On 9 Oct 1693 in Surry, VA, John Lear empowers William Edwards, gent., to sue Humphrey Marshall for money past due and with Jos. Leach, master of ship "Sarah" of Bristol, for payment of said Leaches Bills of Exchange.... Also 9 Oct 1693 Will Carter delivered to Wm. Edwards cattle valued at 2550 lbs. tobacco "which I accept as payment by order of court against said Carter as admn. of Estate of John Moore." /s/ Wm. Edwards.[45] In 1694 in Surry, VA, William Edwards was clerk of the Surry Court and of the Council of the Colony.[5] On 20 Apr 1694 in Surry, VA, William Edwards patented 96 ac. Upper Parish of Nansemond Co.. on SW sd. Nuccles Sw. out of Sumerton Sw.; adj. Mr. Wright and James Cole importation of 2 persons Thos. Garves, Thomas Belvin.[46,47] In Apr 1695 in Surry, VA, Henry Hartwell, Esq., of James City to William Edwards of Surry Co., gent., 2 ac. one rood, 24 1/4 poles

James Citty granted to me by patent 29 Apr 1689/ 23 Apr 1695. Dower of Jane Hartwell. This property was sold to Willm. Broadnax by deed 1709.[48] In 1697 in Surry, VA, William Edwards was named as friend and legatee of Wm. Sherwood of James City Co. The translation here is somewhat awkward, but it appears that he was to divide the testator's law books with Dionisius Wright.[49]

Children of William[3] Edwards (III) and Anne Manfeild were:

\+ 6 i. William[4] Edwards (IV), born circa 1672 in Surry, VA; married Elizabeth Harrison; married (--?--) Lowe.

Generation Four

6. William[4] Edwards (IV)[50] (William[3], William[2], William[1]) was born circa 1672 in Surry, VA;[50] he married Elizabeth Harrison circa 1706 in Surry, VA, as his first wife, d/o Col. Benjamin, the councillor. She made a deed with her husband in 1707, and died at age 17. Her father left all of his grandchildren £100 in his will dated 1711, including his grandson Benjamin Edwards;[51] he married (--?--) Lowe circa 1709 in Surry, VA, as his second wife and mother of six of his seven children;[52] he died in Feb 1722/23 in Surry, VA, His will dated 9 Jan 1722 was proved this date;[51] on 18 Jan 1724 in Surry, VA, Francis Regon of Surry County to Wm. Johns of IOW Co. 100 ac. upper parish on S. sd Round Hill Swamp and bd. by Suskeyhaner Branch (being land Francis Regon bought from William Edwards and was not ack. before his death and Wm. Edwards left it in his will to Francis Regon. Wit: Wm. Baldwin, Wm. Bayley.[53,54]

Seventh Great-grandfather Ahf. 334. He had lots in Jamestown and plantations in Surry County, VA., where he owned 2,755 acres in 1704, and was a member of the House of Burgesses from Surry in 1706.[50] On 20 Apr 1689 in Surry, VA, Henry Hartwell Esq. to William Edwards of Surry 2 ac. 1 Rood, 24 1/2 pole James Citty Rec. 23 Apr 1695.[55] On 15 Oct 1698 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards patented 127 po. of land James City beg. on James River...land of Thomas Rabley...to land his father William Edwards purch of Henry Hartwell Esq....land where James Chudley lives on, late belonging to Richard Holder, dec'd, by patent 28 Jan 1672...mouth of ye Orchard Run on James River. Due for transportation of one person.[56,57] On 15 Oct 1698 in Surry, VA, Mr. William Edwards, deeded 127 pole of Land lying and being in James City ...land his father purch. of Henry Hartwell ..Chudley ...Holder ...transp. 1 person to William Broadnax in 1709.[58] In 1702 in Surry, VA, Rent Rolls of Surry Co., VA: Edwards, Mr. Wm. 2,755 acres.[59] In 1702 in Charles City, VA, "A copie of all Entreys in wt. place and by whom made since ye land on ye South Side of Blackwater has been laid open. Entr'd with me, Robert Bolling, Surv'r of Charles City County...Wm. Edwards, 400 ac. 21 Sept., 1702". On 3 Mar 1702 in Surry, VA, "William Edwards son and heir of William Edwards, late of James City County, gent., for 2,000 pds. of good &c. tobacco and casque sell 200 ac. on Lawnes Creek part of a greater tract patented in 1679 by his father William Edwards, decd".[60] In 1706 in Surry, VA, William Edwards represented the county in the House of Burgesses.[60] In 1709 in James City, VA, William Edwards sold 2 1/2 acres in Jamestown, which he bought in 1695, to William Broadnax.[61] In 1709 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards was appointed to question slaves involved in an uprising

against their masters.[62] On 23 Mar 1715 in Surry, VA, Wm. Edwards was granted 330 ac. IOW Co., and 350 ac. Surry Co. A Jno. Edwards, relationship unknown, patented 90 ac. IOW Co. the same date.[63] He left a will on 9 Jan 1722 in Surry, VA, The Will of Wm. Edwards, dec'd, dated 9 Jan 1722 was proved 25 Feb 1722. He directs "Micajah Perry and Company do pay unto my son, Benjamin Edwards, one hundred pounds sterling I sent them, bequeathed to my said son by his grandfather, Benjamin Harrison, Esq".[52] On 9 Jul 1724 in Isle of Wight, VA, Joseph Regan claimed land on Blackwater Swamp adj. Wm. Edwards. This land was in Wm. Edward's estate, and his will mentioned that the land was due Riggan.[64,65]

Children of William[4] Edwards (IV) and Elizabeth Harrison were:

\+ 7 i. Col. Benjamin[5] Edwards, born 1707 in Surry, VA.

Children of William[4] Edwards (IV) and (--?--) Lowe all born in Surry, VA, were as follows:

\+ 8 i. Sarah[5] Edwards, born circa 1710; married Samuel Thompson.

\+ 9 ii. Micajah Edwards, born circa 1712; married Elizabeth Blow.

10 iii. William Edwards was born on 20 Jul 1714; he died on 20 Aug 1771 in Southampton, VA, at age 57 His nephew William spoke of land he inherited from his uncle William in Southampton Co. A tombstone near Bacon's Castle gives birth and death 20 Jul 1714 d. 20 Aug. 1771. He had no children.[66]

William Edwards was recommended for the post of inspector at the Gray's Creek Tobacco Warehouse.[67] On 5 Oct 1767 in Bute, NC, Richard Proctor, Jr. to William Edwards, both of Bute Co. 12 pds. 10 sh. VA money 100 ac Bute Co. on ES Six Pound Creek adj. Benjamin Egerton and James Egerton. Wit; Wm. Hill, Eph. Hill. Ack. Richard Proctor Bute Co. Feb. Court 1768. Reg. 4 May 1768.[68,69]

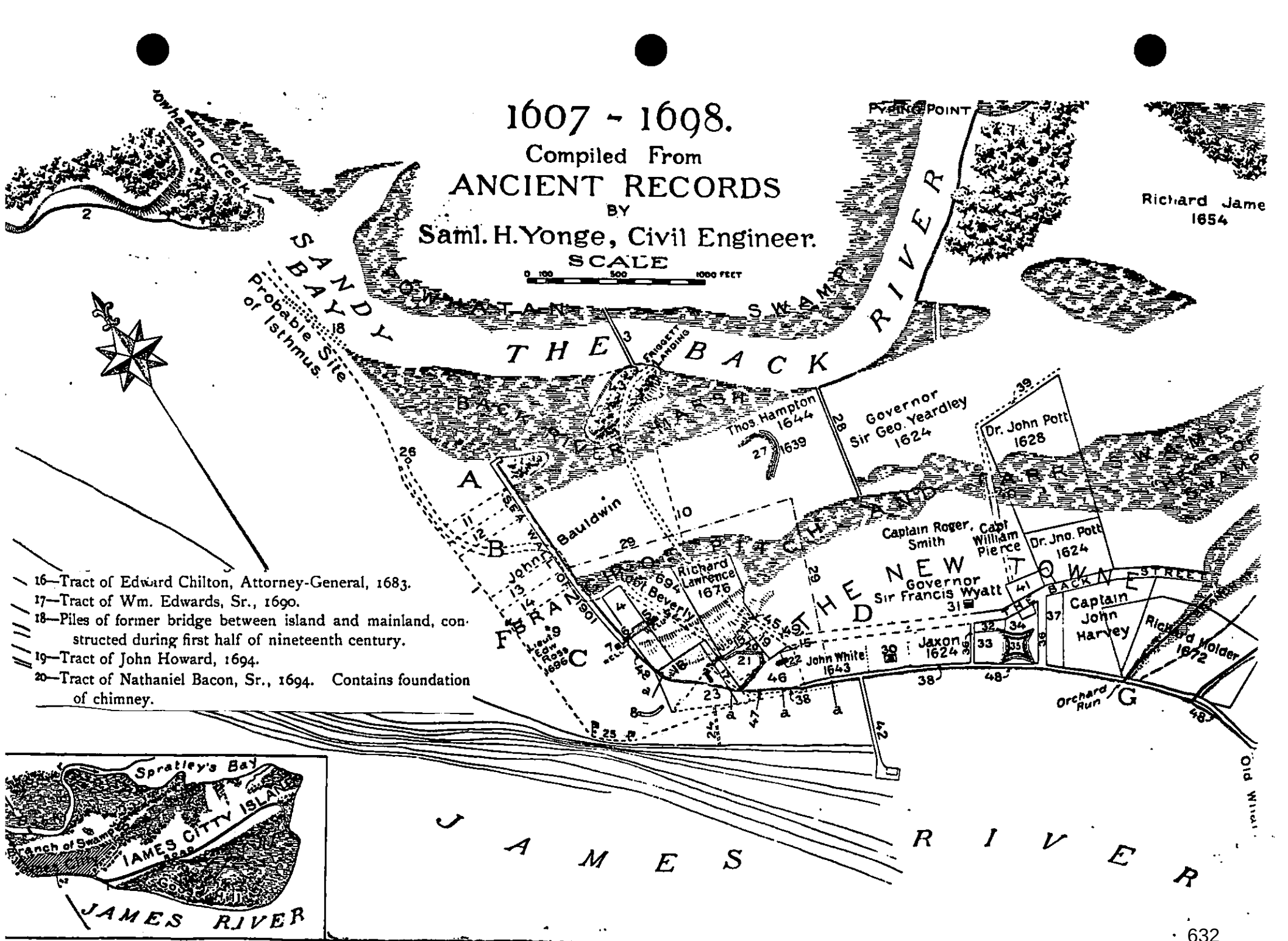
11 iv. Mary Edwards was born circa 1715; she married Lunsford Lomax on 14 Jun 1729 in Greenspring,, Surry, VA, at the residence of Col. Philip Ludell.

12 v. Elizabeth Edwards was born circa 1716.

13 vi. Ann Edwards was born circa 1718.

Generation Five

7. Col. Benjamin[5] Edwards[70] (William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]) was born in 1707 in Surry, VA;[70] he died circa 1750 in Surry, VA, He resided in Surry County and died there;[70] his estate was probated in 1722 in Southhampton, VA, His father's will of 1722 instructed that he be paid the £100 left him by his maternal grandfather Col. Benjamin Harrison, in his will of 1711. His mother apparently died in childbirth, or soon after; his estate was probated on 24 Jan 1751 in Southhampton, VA, a notice by Henry Browne, administrator of his estate appeared in the VA. Gazette. He had issue Hannah m. Henry Browne and had issue Benjamin Edwards Browne. Sarah was first wife of Col. Wm. Browne of "Four Mile Tree" and had issue



16—Tract of Edward Chilton, Attorney-General, 1683.
17—Tract of Wm. Edwards, Sr., 1690.
18—Piles of former bridge between island and mainland, constructed during first half of nineteenth century.
19—Tract of John Howard, 1694.
20—Tract of Nathaniel Bacon, Sr., 1694. Contains foundation of chimney.

of Old "James Towne," 1607-1698.

Copyright, 1903, by Samuel H. Yonge.

William who m. Eliz d/o Robt. Ruffin and had issue Sally who m. John T. Bowdoin.[60]

Children of Col. Benjamin[5] Edwards include:

14 i. Hannah[6] Edwards married Henry Browne circa 1758 in Surry, VA;[71] she died in Pipsico, Surry, VA.

8. Sarah[5] Edwards (William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]) was born circa 1710 in Surry, VA; she married Samuel Thompson, son of William Thompson and Martha (--?--), circa 1726 in Surry, VA; she died on 20 Dec 1781 in Warren, NC.

Sixth Great-grandmother Ahf.167. FOR CONTINUATION OF THIS LINE SEE THE SAMUEL THOMPSON FAMILY.[72] ~~She left a will on~~ 10 Mar 1774 in Surry, VA, ~~as~~ Samuel Thompson, her husband, witnessed the will of Wm. Edwards, his father-in-law, in which his wife Sarah Thompson was named. Will proved 10 Feb 1744/5.[73]

Children of Sarah[5] Edwards and Samuel Thompson all born in Surry, VA, were as follows:

15 i. Mary[6] Thompson was born circa 1709; she married Thomas Bell circa 1730 in Surry, VA; she died after 1761 in Granville, NC.

Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 83. For continuation of this line see the Thomas Bell Family.[74] On 14 Aug 1739 in Surry, VA, As Mary Bell, she and her husband witnessed the will of Francis Sharp.[75,76]

16 ii. Samuel Thompson <Jr.> was born circa 1728.

17 iii. Sarah Thompson was born circa 1730; she married (--?--) Williams.

18 iv. Ann Thompson was born circa 1732; she married John Myrick.

9. Micajah[5] Edwards (William[4], William[3], William[2], William[1]) was born circa 1712 in Surry, VA; he married Elizabeth Blow, daughter of Richard Blow, He married Elizabeth, d/o Richard Blow who d. Surry Co., VA 1762; he died in 1770 in Southampton, VA; his estate was probated on 9 Jan 1722 in Southhampton, VA, Micajah received in his father's will land on so. sd. Blackwater Swamp in Nottaway parish.[66]

He left a will on 13 Dec 1770 in Southhampton, VA, as His will was proved on this date. Will names children William (under age), Micajah, Richard, Benjamin, Mary m. Butts, Lucy, Elizabeth, Ann, and dau. not yet baptized. His Exrs. were wf. Elizabeth, Benj. Blunt, Thomas Blow.[77]

Children of Micajah[5] Edwards and Elizabeth Blow were as follows:

19 i. William[6] Edwards.

20 ii. Micajah Edwards.

21 iii. Richard Edwards.

22 iv. Benjamin Edwards.

v. Mary Edwards married (--?--) Butts.
vi. Lucy Edwards.
vii. Elizabeth Edwards.
viii. Ann Edwards.
ix. Unknown female Edwards.

Printed on: 09 Aug 1997
Prepared by:
Walt Holliman
2601 Chandalar Lane
Pelham, AL 35124

Endnotes

1. Robert W. BARNES, *Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol. II from The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981), (Tyler) p. 249.
2. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tyler) p. 249.
3. John Camden HOTTEN, *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality* (Baltimore: GPC, 1978), p. 192.
4. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families From Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. II* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981), p. 249.
5. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 249.
6. Surry County VA Court Records, n.d, vol. 1, p. 172, unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.
7. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 31-33.
8. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 26-28.
9. Eliza Timberlake DAVIS, *Surry County Records 1652-1684* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), vol. 1, p. 12.
10. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 14, 110.
11. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 29-31.
12. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 303.
13. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 15.
14. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 116-118.
15. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 81.
16. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 134-136.
17. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 125-127.
18. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 74-75.
19. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 81, 88.
20. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 146-148.
21. Surry County VA Court, vol. 1, p. 88.
22. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tylers) p. 249.
23. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tyler) p. 249-250.
24. Surry County VA Court, RB 1,, vol. II, p. 87.
25. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 380-381.
26. Surry County, VA Court Records 1664-1671, n.d, vol. 1, p. 88, (?) BIRMINGHAM, AL, LIBRARY (SOUTHERN HISTORY), 2020 7th Avenue North, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.
27. Surry County VA Court, RB 1, vol. II, p. 383.
28. John Bennett BODDIE, *Colonial Surry* (Richmond: The Dietz Press, 1948), p. 172.
29. Boddie, *Colonial Surry*, p. 81, 110-112.
30. Surry County VA Court, RB 1, p. 145-146.
31. Surry County VA Court, RB II, p. 241, 252.
32. Davis, *Surry County Records 1652-1684*, vol. 1, p. 113.
33. Surry County VA Court, vol. 4, p. 437-438.
34. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d, vol. 7, p. 377, unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.
35. Nell Marion NUGENT, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977), vol. 2, p. 278.
36. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 2, p. 277.
37. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 7, p. 370.

38. Surry County VA Court, vol. 4, p. 486, 544.
39. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 8, p. 42, 108.
40. Lindsay O. DUVALL, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 68, 71.
41. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, p. 59 and vol. II, p. 371.
42. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Bk. 8, p. 204.
43. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 8, p. 213.
44. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 2, p. 373.
45. John Bennett BODDIE, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA* (Chicago: Chicago Law Printing Co., 1938), p. 611.
46. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 2, p. 387.
47. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 8, p. 344.
48. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 17-18.
49. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 21-22.
50. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tylers) p. 249-250, 253-4.
51. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 249-254.
52. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 250.
53. Isle of Wight Co., VA, Will and Deed Book, n.d, vol. 2, p. 696.
54. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 3, p.
55. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 18.
56. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 8, p. 82, 162.
57. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 82.
58. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 17, 82, 162.
59. _____, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), p. 211.
60. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 250.
61. Duvall, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James*, p. 17.
62. Boddie, *Colonial Surry*, p. 159.
63. _____, *English Duplicates of Lost*, p. 105.
64. Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2*, vol. 3, p. 271.
65. Virginia Colonial Land Patents, vol. 12, p. 271.
66. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 251.
67. Surry County, VA Court, p. 152.
68. Bute County, NC Deed Book, n.d, vol. 2, p. 31.
69. Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank HARRIS, *Warren County, North Carolina Records, Vol. I* (n.p.: National Society of Colonial Dames of America in N. C., n.d.), p. 88.
70. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, (Tylers) p. 250.
71. Barnes, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 250-251.
72. unknown title, n.d, W & D vol. 8, p. 493, unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.
73. Surry Co., VA Will Book, D & W Bk. 8, p. 493.
74. _____, *Abstracts of Granville Co., NC* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.), pp. 2-3.
75. Surry Co., VA Will Book, vol. 9, p. 111.
76. Lyndon H. HART, *Surry County, Virginia, Wills, and Estates 1730-1800* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1983), p. 24.
77. Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families*, p. 251.

Bibliography

Barnes, Robert W., *Genealogies of Virginia Families, Vol. II from The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981).

Boddie, John Bennett, *Colonial Surry* (Richmond: The Dietz Press, 1948).

Boddie, John Bennett, *Seventeenth Century Isle-of-Wight-County, VA* (Chicago: Chicago Law Printing Co., 1938).

Bute County, NC Deed Book, n.d.

Davis, Eliza Timberlake, *Surry County Records 1652-1684* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Duvall, Lindsay O., *Virginia Colonial Abstracts James City County 1634-1904* in *II*, IV (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Harris, Mary Hinton Kerr & Jesse Eubank, *Warren County, North Carolina Records, Vol. I* (n.p.: National Society of Colonial Dames of America in N. C., n.d.).

Hart, Lyndon H., *Surry County, Virginia, Wills, and Estates 1730-1800* (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1983).

Hotten, John Camden, *The Original Lists of Persons of Quality* (Baltimore: GPC, 1978).

Indexors, *Genealogies of Virginia Families From Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. II* (Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., 1981).

Isle of Wight Co., VA, Will and Deed Book, n.d.

Nugent, Nell Marion, *Cavaliers and Pioneers, 2 volumes*, 2 volumes (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977).

Surry County VA Court Records, n.d., unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.

Surry County, VA Court Records 1664-1671, n.d., (?) BIRMINGHAM, AL, LIBRARY (SOUTHERN HISTORY), 2020 7th Avenue North, Birmingham, Jefferson, AL.

unknown title, n.d., unnamed repository, Highway 10 and School St., James City, Surry, VA.

Virginia Colonial Land Patents, Virginia Archives, n.d., unnamed repository, 11th St. at Capitol Square, Richmond, Richmond City, VA.

_____, *Abstracts of Granville Co., NC* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

_____, *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records* (n.p.: n. pub., n.d.).

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 28

THE STANDLEY FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Ferdinando[1] **Standley** 5th Earl of Derby[1]. Born, circa 1558, in Sussex, England.
Ninth great-grandfather Ahf. 1410.

He married Lady Alice **Spencer**[2], daughter of Sir John **Spencer** and **Unknown** woman, circa 1579. Born, circa 1560, in Sussex, England.
Ninth great-grandmother Ahf. 1411.
She married first Ferdinando, Fifth Earl of Derby. Lived for many years after the death of Sir Thomas Egerton, her second husband.
See The Edgerton Family for continuation of this family line. Children:

i. Lady Francis[2] **Standley**[3]. Born, circa 1581 (??). She married Sir John **Egerton** Earl of Bridgewater[4], son of Sir Thomas **Egerton** Baron Elsmere, Viscount Brackley and Elizabeth **Ravenscroft**, circa 1615, in Ludlow Castle, Shropshire, England.
Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 705.
The wife of Charles Egerton is a matter of conjecture. He probably married either in England or in Barbados. If in Barbados, he may have married an Evans. Some say he married Lady Elizabeth of Newcastle, but I have seen no proof of either marriage.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]The Ancient Family of Egerton, (Publ. Unk.), in custody of New York Public Library, New York City, NY Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p.12-15. The Harleian Society, The Visitation of Cheshire 1580, (London, The Harleian, Society), Vol. XVIII, p. 95-98., in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 96-7.

[2]"Egerton Family", p.11.

[3]"Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 12-13.

[4]Harlean "Cheshire", "Ancient Egerton", "Egerton Family", p. 11-12. Harlean "Cheshire", p. 96.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 29

THE HARBUTT FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. William[1] **Harbutt**. Born, circa 1632 (?). Died, Feb 1698/9, in Calvert Co., MD.

Ninth great-grandfather.

Thomas Brewer claimed headrights for the importation of Wm. Harbutt and 6 others in surveying 350 ac. land Northumberland Co., VA 27 Apr. 1658 (VA PB 4 p. 157 [231]; "Cavaliers" v. 1 p. 361).

22 Jan 1699/ 2 March 1699; Will of William Harbutt of Calvert Co., MD. To Charles Bowen, Jr., and hrs. part of "Locust Thicket." To William Fields and hrs., residue of "Locust Thicket." To James Empson, exr. and heirs, dwelling plantation and land on which he now lives. To Eliza; Baker and James Sewell, Jr., personalty. Test; David Bowen, Dan'l Randall, Humphry Perry. (Lib. 11 fol. 27; "MD Cal. of Wills", v. 2 p. 208). It is probable that William Fields, Charles Bowen, Jr., and James Emson are sons-in-law. Other legatees unknown. Barnes, in "Baltimore Co. Families" believed that James Em(er)son is his grand-son. He may actually be a son-in-law. If so, Harbutt apparently had three daughters, including Rebecca and two others whose husbands were named in Harbutt's will. 15 Aug 1701 a second inventory taken. L.11.5.0 in debts, L.54.10-11 appraisal. Payments to James Cobb and others.

He married, first, an unknown woman. Children:

i. Unknown[2] **Harbutt**. Born, circa 1647 (?). Died, before 1706 (?), in Baltimore Co., MD. She married Unknown **Emerson** <Emson> <Emeson>, circa 1668 (?), in MD.

Eighth great-grandmother Ahf. 933.

He married, second, **Unknown** Woman, before 1668 (?).

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 30

THE STUART FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. [1] **Fitzalan** 1st High Steward to Dol[1]. Born in Brittany, France.

He married an unknown woman. Children:

i. 2nd[2] **Steward** of Counts ofDol[1]. Born in Brittany, France. He married an unknown woman.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Encyc. Britannica 15thEd. MIcro. Vol., (Encycl. Brit. I, Chicago.), in custody of Pelham, Al. Public Library, Pelham, AL 35124. 9:621-2.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 31

THE DOUGLAS FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. Sir William[1] **Douglas** of Lochleven[1]. Born, circa 1463 (?), in Lochlaven, Scotland.
2nd. Earl of Selkirk.

He married[1] Lady Margaret **Lindsay**[2], daughter of Sir David **Lindsay** Earl of Crawford and Princess Catharine **Stuart**. Born, circa 1264 (??) in England. Children:

i. Sir Henry[2] **Douglas** Earl of Selkirk [1]. Born, circa 1478 (?), in Lanark, Strathclyde, Scotland. He married[1] Lady Elizabeth **Erskine**[1].

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Ralph E. **Moore**, The Alexander, Carson, Moore Geneology, (Sweetwater, TN, Ralph E. Moore, 1967), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al.

[2]Ibid. William M. **Clemens**, Alexander Family Records, (New York;, William M., Clemens, 1917), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p.6.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 31

THE GONSON FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. William[1] **Gonson**[1]. Born, circa 1475, in England. Died, 1554, in England. Occupation: Treasurer/RN .

Thirteenth great-grandfather Ahf. 25,700.

Captain of the "Mary Grace" in 1513. ("Dictionary of National Biography" Vol. 25 p. 223-5). He was the second person to hold the title of Treasurer of the Royal Navy, and was appointed by Henry VIII. He died by suicide and was replaced by his son Benjamin.

He married **Unknown** woman. Children:

2 i. Benjamin[2] **Gonson.**
ii. Other **Gonson** children unknown.

SECOND GENERATION

2. Benjamin[2] **Gonson** (William, 1)[1]. Born, circa 1500, in Harget Court, Hartfordshire, England. Died, 1577, in London, England. Occupation: Treas/RoyalNavy.

Twelfth great-grandfather Ahf. 12850.

He succeeded his father as Treasurer of The Royal Navy. ("Dictionary of National Biography" Vol. 25 p. 223-5)

He served as Treasurer of the Royal Navy through more than twenty years of Queen Elizabeth's reign. In turn, he was succeeded by his son-in-law, Sir John Hawkins, with whom he and others on the Navy Board were often joint venturers in his Privateering and slave trading voyages. Unlike his father and the other members of the Navy Board, he probably was not a sea captain.("Hawkins", pp. 49, 63, 102, 242-5, 254)

He married, first, **Unknown** Woman, circa 1531 (?), in England.

He married, second, an unknown woman. Children:

i. Benjamin[3] **Gonson** Jr.[1]. Born, circa 1532 (?), in England. Occupation: RoyalNavyAdminis.

Brother-in Law of Sir John Hawkins, in 1589 he became Clerk of Ships under Sir John who was Treasurer of the Royal Navy. ("Hawkins", p. 314-5)

ii. Katherine **Gonson**[2]. Born, circa 1535, in England. Died, Jun 1591, in England[3]. She married Sir John **Hawkins**[4], son of William **Hawkins** <Hawkyns> and Joan **Trelawney**, 20 Jan 1559, in St.Dunstan (E), London, England[5].

Eleventh great-grandmother Ahf. 6425.

Her husband stated that she and her maids made the flags and pennants for his fleet of ships. She named the vessel of her son Richard in 1591, but Queen Elizabeth chose another name. Little is known of her, but her son Richard wrote of her with affection, stating that she was very religious. ("Hawkins", p. 49, 200, 288, 315, 324, 326.)

FOR THE CONTINUATION OF THIS FAMILY SEE THE HAWKINS FAMILY.

iii. Thomasine **Gonson**[6]. She married Edward **Fenton**[6].

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]James A. Williamson, Sir John Hawkins, (Oxford, The Clarendon, Press, 1927), DA86.22H3W5, in custody of University of Alabama Library, Tuscaloosa, AL & James A. Williamson, Hawkins of Plymouth, (New York, Barnes and Noble, 1969), in custody of University of Montevallo, Montevallo, AL.

[2]"Dictionary of National Biography " Vol. 5, p. 223-5. "Sir John Hawkins" & "Hawkins".

[3]Her will dated 6/23/1591.

[4]"Sir John Hawkins" & "Hawkins" & Rayner Unwin, The Defeat of John Hawkins, (N.Y., MacMillan Co, 1987), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. & Encycl. Britannica 15th Ed. Macro.Vol., (Wm. Benton, Chicago), in custody of Pelham, Al. Public Library, Pelham, AL 35124. 16:159 & Encyc. Britannica 15thEd. MIcro. Vol., (Encycl. Brit. I, Chicago.), in custody of Pelham, Al. Public Library, Pelham, AL 35124. 10:697 & Gen. John Parker Hawkins, Hawkins Family and Connections, (n. pla., n.p, n.d.), in custody of Tennessee State Library and Archives, Nashville, TN p.5.

[5]Per Dictionary of National Biography 1564.

[6]"Hawkins" p.217.

Prepared by: Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt"

CHAPTER 33

THE WILMOT FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

1. William[1] **Wilmot** <Willmott>[1]. Born, circa 1650 (?), in MD. Died, 1700, in Isle of Wight Co, VA.
Sixth great-grandfather Ahf. 178.
We are not certain of his parents. There was an Edward Wilmoth whose will probated 15 Feb 1647 named his wife Ann, dau. Frances; sons John and Robert (Isle of Wight Co., VA WB A p. 19; "IOW Wills" p. 1)
William Wilmoth apparently moved to Isle of Wight Co. VA. a short time before he died in about 1700. His estate was appraised by John Skelton, Thomas Hardy, and William Thomas. (Will Book 2, p. 256 and 431, Isle of Wight, Co., VA). The appraisal document is not dated but the sequence indicates the first half of 1701. Widow Elizabeth (then remarried to Clark)) requested Administration 9 Xber, recorded 25 Apr. 1701 (Isle of Wight Co. VA., WB 2 p. 85).
It is uncertain who his parents are, or from whence he came. There were Wilmots in St. Marys Co. MD and later in Baltimore County, a John and a Robert, as early as 1692, but they appear to have remained there until at least 1719. There was a Rachel Owings, d/o Richard, b. 1683 d. May 1761 who married John Wilmot, Jr., and an Asenath Owings (d/o John) b. c. 1744 m ??? Odell, all of whom are not early enough to have been ancestors, although they may be related. ("Balt. Co. Fam." p. 486). in Baltimore in 1761, and a Robert in 1696, and John Wilmot, Sr. in 1719. Dying intestate, administration of his will was requested by his widow, Elizabeth Clark 9 Dec. 1700 and recorded 25 April 1701. (Blanche Adams Chapman Wills and Administrations of Isle of Wight Co., VA. Book I, 1938, p. 114.

He married[2] Elizabeth **Unknown** surname, circa 1673 (?), in MD. Born, circa 1652 (?).
She remarried a Clark after her husband's death and prior to 9 Dec. 1700. Children:

i. Rachel[2] **Wilmot**[3]. Born, circa 1675 (?), in MD. Died in James City Co., VA. She married[2] John **Egerton** Sr.[4], son of Charles **Egerton** Sr. and Anne **Godfrey** Toppin Tompkins, 1698, in MD.
Fifth great-grandmother Ahf. 89.
For continuation of this line see the family of John Egerton, Sr. in the Egerton family history.
ii. Other Children Unknown **Wilmot**.

NOTES AND REFERENCES

[1]Mrs. R. B. Parker, The Egerton Family, (Unpublished, Manuscript), in custody of Walter Orien **Holliman** Jr. "Walt", 2601 Chandalar, Lane, Pelham AL 35124 p. 18."Wilmot, Wilmeth, Wilmoth", p.78.

[2]Ibid. p. 18.

[3]Ibid.

[4]Ibid. p. 16-18 Robert W. Barnes, Baltimore Co. Families 1659-1759, (Baltimore, Geneal. Publ.Co., 1989), in custody of Birmingham, AL, Library (Southern History), Birmingham, Al. p. 453.